THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
1800

Class BX8735
Book .A3
Copyright No. 1908

COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT.

THE LIBRARY
OF CONGRESS
WASHINGTON

THE LIBRARY
OF CONGRESS
WASHINGTON

A

LITURGY

FOR

THE GENERAL CHURCH

OF THE

NEW JERUSALEM

BRYN ATHYN, PA.
ACADEMY BOOK ROOM
1908

BX 8735
.A3
1908

LIBRARY of CONGRESS
Two Copies Received
JUN 22 1908
Copyright Entry
June 17, 1908
CLASS A XXc. No.
209838
COPY B.

Copyright, 1904, 1905, and 1908, by
The General Church of the New Jerusalem.

TYPOGRAPHY BY ANDERSON BROS., CHICAGO.

Contents.

PAGE.

I. SENTENCES OF SCRIPTURE 1

II. GENERAL OFFICES 5

OFFICES OF HUMILIATION.

1. First General Office 5
2. Second General Office 13
3. Third General Office 20
4. Fourth General Office 27
5. Fifth General Office 36
6. Sixth General Office 46

OFFICES OF GLORIFICATION.

7. Seventh General Office 55
8. Eighth General Office 62
9. Ninth General Office 69
10. Tenth General Office 76
11. Eleventh General Office 80

A SHORT SERVICE.

12. Twelfth General Office 83

III. ANTIPHONS 86

1. Advent of the Lord 86
2. Evangelization 92
3. Faith 98
4. Repentance 104
5. Regeneration 110
6. Humiliation of the Lord 116
7. Redemption 122
8. Glorification 128
9. Conjunction with the Human Race 134

PAGE.

10. The Lord 140
11. The Word 146
12. The Holy Spirit 152
13. The Second Coming 158
14. The New Church 164
15. Unity of God 170
16. Creation 176
17. Divine Providence 182
18. Thanksgiving 188
19. Love, Charity and Works 194
20. Eternal Life 200

IV. THE PSALTER 206

V. THE LAW 282

VI. THE GOSPEL 292

VII. THE DOCTRINE 302

GENERAL CONFESSIONS OF FAITH. . . . 302

GENERAL DOCTRINE.

1. Advent of the Lord 306
2. Evangelization 308
3. Faith 308
4. Repentance 309
5. Regeneration 311
6. Humiliation of the Lord 313
7. Redemption 314
8. Glorification 316
9. Conjunction with the Human Race . . . 317
10. The Lord 318
11. The Word 320
12. The Holy Spirit 322
13. The Second Coming 323
14. The New Church 326
15. Unity of God 329
16. Creation 330
17. Divine Providence 332
18. Thanksgiving 334

PAGE.

19. Love, Charity and Works 334
20. Eternal Life 338
21. Baptism 343
22. The Holy Supper 345

VIII. PRAYERS 349

General Prayers 349
Prayers at Meals 391

IX. SACRAMENTS AND RITES 393

1. Baptism 393
2. The Holy Supper 399
3. Confession of Faith, or Confirmation . . 407
4. Betrothal 412
5. Marriage 415
6. Ordination 419
7. Burial of the Dead 429

X. CHANTS 438

XI. HYMNS 501

XII. ANTHEMS 722

The Sanctus 763

Amens 780

INDEX OF SUBJECTS 781

INDEX OF CHANTS, HYMNS AND ANTHEMS . 791

CHANTING 807

RUBRIC NOTES 813

Sentences of Scripture.

One or more of the following Sentences of Scripture may be read before the Invitation to Worship.

I will come into Thy house in the multitude of Thy mercy; in Thy fear will I worship toward Thy holy temple. *Psalm 5: 7.*

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in Thy sight, O Lord, my strength and my Redeemer. *Psalm 19: 14.*

Be Thou exalted, O Lord, in Thine own strength; so will we sing and praise Thy power. *Psalm 21: 13.*

My praise shall be of Thee, O Lord, in the great congregation; I will pay my vows before them that fear Thee. *Psalm 22: 25.*

All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep His covenant and His testimonies. *Psalm 25: 10.*

One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in His temple. *Psalm 27: 4.*

I have acknowledged my sin unto Thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions to the Lord; and Thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Psalm 32: 5.*

Let Thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in Thee. *Psalm 33: 22.*

O taste and see that the Lord is good; blessed is the man that trusteth in Him. *Psalm 34: 8.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit; a broken and contrite heart, O God, Thou wilt not despise. *Psalm 51: 17.*

Thy vows are upon me, O God; I will render praise unto Thee; for Thou hast delivered my soul from death. *Psalm 56: 12, 13.*

All the earth shall worship Thee, O Lord, and shall sing unto Thee; they shall sing to Thy name. *Psalm 66: 4.*

Let the people praise Thee, O God; let all the people praise Thee. Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us. God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear Him. *Psalm 67: 5, 6, 7.*

Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. *Psalm 68: 19.*

Vow and make a return unto the Lord your God; let all that be round about Him bring an offering unto Him, who is to be feared. *Psalm 76: 11.*

The Lord God is a sun and a shield; the Lord will give grace and glory; no good thing will He withhold from them that walk uprightly. *Psalm 84: 11.*

All nations whom Thou hast made shall come and worship before Thee, O Lord, and shall glorify Thy name. *Psalm 86: 9.*

I will praise Thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart; and I will glorify Thy name for evermore. *Psalm 86: 12.*

To-day if ye will hear His voice, harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. *Psalm 95: 7, 8.*

Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at His footstool; for He is holy. *Psalm 99: 5.*

Enter into His gates with thanksgiving, into His courts with praise; be thankful unto Him, and bless His name. For the Lord is good; His mercy is everlasting; and His truth is to all generations. *Psalm 100: 4, 5.*

Bless the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, bless His holy name. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all His benefits. *Psalm 103: 1, 2.*

O Lord, how manifold are Thy works! in wisdom hast Thou made them all; the earth is full of Thy riches. *Psalm 104: 24.*

O that men would praise the Lord for His mercy, and for His wonderful works to the children of men. *Psalm 107: 8.*

Be Thou exalted, O God, above the heavens, and Thy glory above all the earth. *Psalm 108: 5.*

The Lord is gracious and full of compassion. He hath given meat unto them that fear Him. He will ever be mindful of His covenant. *Psalm 111: 4, 5.*

Thou art my portion, O Lord; I said that I would keep Thy words. I entreated Thy favor with my whole heart; be merciful unto me according to Thy Word. *Psalm 119: 57, 58.*

Let my prayer be set before Thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands, as the evening sacrifice. Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips. *Psalm 141: 2, 3.*

The Lord is good to all, and His tender mercies are over all His works. *Psalm 145: 9.*

The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon Him, to all that call upon Him in truth. *Psalm 145: 18.*

My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord; and let all flesh bless His holy name for ever and ever. *Psalm 145: 21.*

Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion. For He hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; He hath blessed thy children within thee. He maketh peace in thy borders, He filleth thee with the finest of the wheat. *Psalm 147: 12, 13, 14.*

I will make mention of the lovingkindness of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed upon us, and His great goodness toward the house of Israel. *Isaiah 63: 7.*

The Lord is in His holy temple; let all the earth be silent before Him. *Habakkuk 2: 20.*

From the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the nations; and in every place incense shall be offered to my name, and a pure offering; for my name shall be great among the nations, saith the Lord of hosts. *Malachi 1: 11.*

Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching anything that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. *Matthew 18: 19, 20.*

Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any; that your Father also, who is in heaven, may forgive you your trespasses. *Mark 11: 24, 25.*

I will arise and go to my Father, and will say unto Him, Father, I have sinned against heaven and before Thee, and am no more worthy to be called Thy son. *Luke 15: 18, 19.*

The hour cometh and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth; for the Father seeketh such to worship Him. God is a spirit, and they that worship Him must worship Him in spirit and in truth. *John 4: 23, 24.*

And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. *John 14: 13.*

Behold I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. *Revelation 3: 20.*

General Offices.

FIRST GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, deliver us from the vanity of the world and the allurement of the flesh, from the pride of intelligence and the lust of power, from sordid avarice and covetous desire, from all murmuring and discontent, from all ingratitude to Thee and to our neighbor. And we pray that our hearts may be disposed to forgiveness and mercy, and that we may live, not for ourselves alone, but for Thee and the glory of Thy kingdom now and evermore. Amen.

Minister:

I cry unto Thee, O Lord, and unto Thee do I make my supplication.

People:

Hear us, O Lord, and have mercy upon us.

Minister:

For Thou art our help and our deliverer.

People:

Thou art the God of our salvation.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

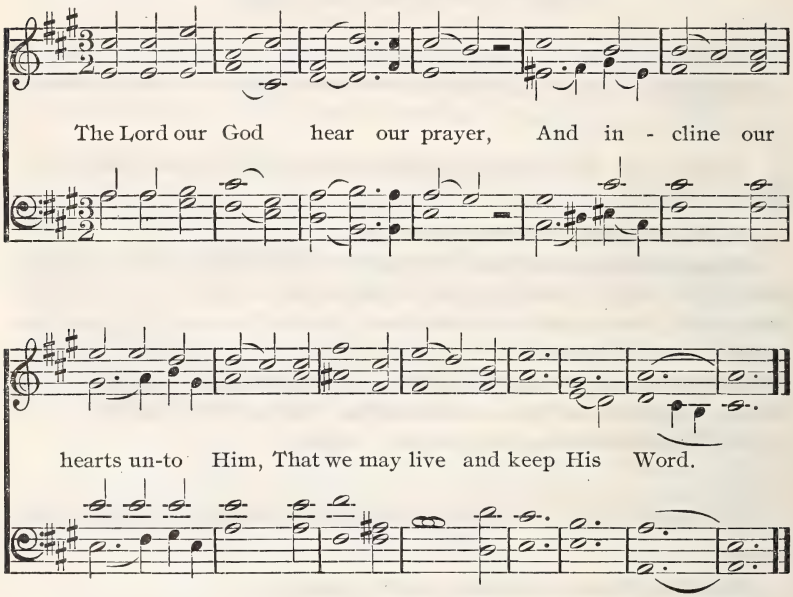
Minister:

O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:



The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.

All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

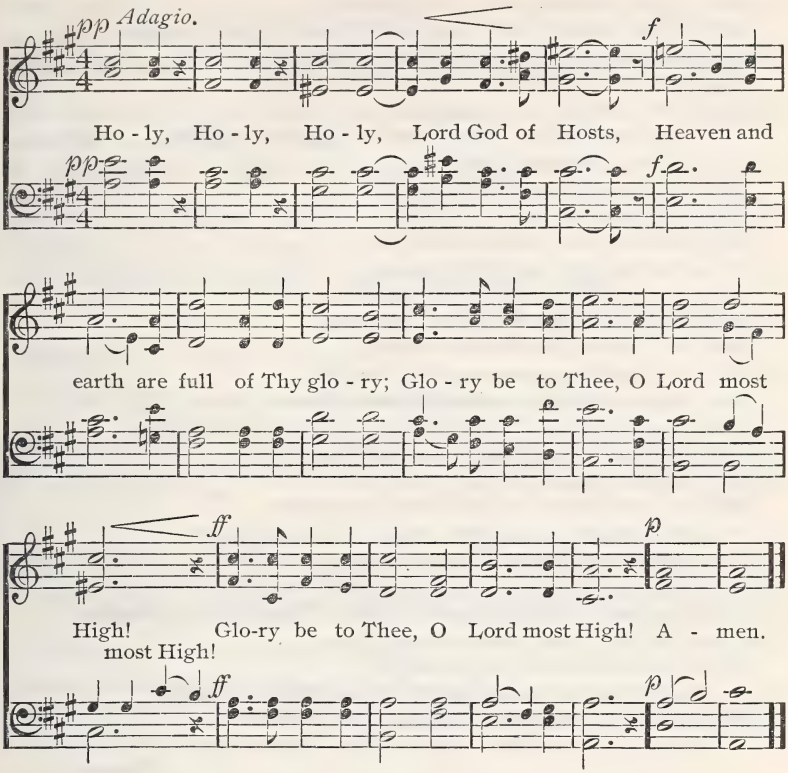
People:

He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

Have mercy upon me, O God, according to Thy lovingkindness;
  According to the multitude of Thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity,
  And cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my transgressions;
  And my sin is ever before me.

Against Thee, against Thee only, have I sinned,
  And done this evil in Thy sight;

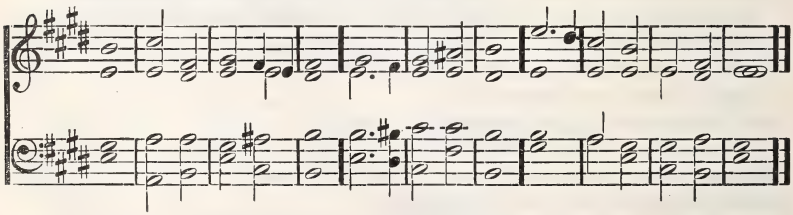
That Thou mightest be justified when Thou speakest,
  And be pure when Thou judgest.

Behold, I was shapen in iniquity;
  And in sin did my mother conceive me.

Behold, Thou desirest truth in the reins,
And in the hidden part Thou makest me to know wisdom.
Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean;
Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
Make me to hear joy and gladness,
That the bones which Thou hast broken may rejoice.
Hide Thy face from my sins,
And blot out all mine iniquities.
Create in me a clean heart, O God;
And renew a firm spirit within me.
Cast me not away from Thy presence;
And take not Thy Holy Spirit from me.
Restore unto me the joy of Thy salvation;
And let a willing spirit uphold me.
And I will teach trangressors Thy ways;
And sinners shall be converted unto Thee.
Deliver me from blood, O God, Thou God of my salvation;
And my tongue shall sing aloud of Thy justice.
O Lord, open Thou my lips;
And my mouth shall show forth Thy praise.
For Thou desirest not sacrifice, that I should give it;
Thou delightest not in burnt offering.
The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit;
A broken and a contrite heart, O God, Thou wilt not despise.
Do good in Thy good pleasure unto Zion;
Build Thou the walls of Jerusalem.
Then shalt Thou be pleased with the sacrifices of justice,
With burnt offering and whole burnt offering;
Then shall they offer bullocks upon Thine altar.

Psalm 51.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Make a joyful nóise unto the | Lord, | all the | earth;
Sérve the | Lord with | gladness;
Cóme be | fore His | face with | singing.

Knów ye that the | Lord | He is | God;
He hath máde us and not | we our | selves;
We are His people, ánd the | sheep | of His | pasture.

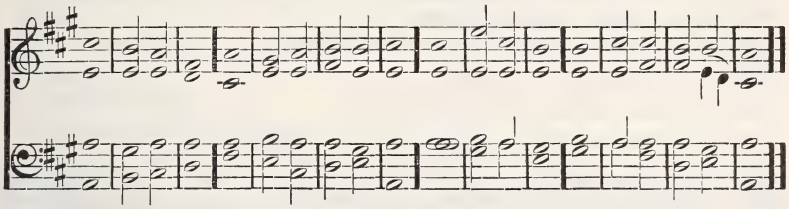
Come ínto His | gates | with thanks | giving,
Ínto His | courts with | praise;
Be thankful únto | Him and | bless His | name.

Fór the | Lord | He is | good;
His mércy is | ever | lasting;
And His truth is from géner | ation · to | gener | ation.

Psalm 100.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



My soul cléaveth | unto · the | dust;
Quicken Thou mé ac | cording | to Thy | Word.
I have declared my ways, and Thóu hast | answer · ed | me;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

Make me to understand the wáy of | Thy com | mandments,
And Í will | talk of · Thy | wondrous | works.
My sóul | melteth · for | heaviness;
Lift Thou me úp ac | cording | to Thy | Word.

Remove from mé the | way of | lying,
And gráciously | grant | me Thy | law.
I have chósen the | way of | truth;
Thy júdgments | have I | laid be | fore me.

I cléave | unto · Thy | testimonies;
O Lórd, | put me | not to | shame.
I will run the wáy of | Thy com | mandments,
For Thóu | shalt en | large my | heart.

Psalm 119: 25–32.

The Minister and People shall then read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

I believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, the almighty and everlasting God, the Maker of heaven and earth, the Redeemer and Savior of the world.

I believe in the Sacred Scripture, the Word of God, the Fountain of wisdom, the Source of life, and the Way to heaven.

I believe in the Second Coming of the Lord, in the Spiritual Sense of the Word, and in the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem.

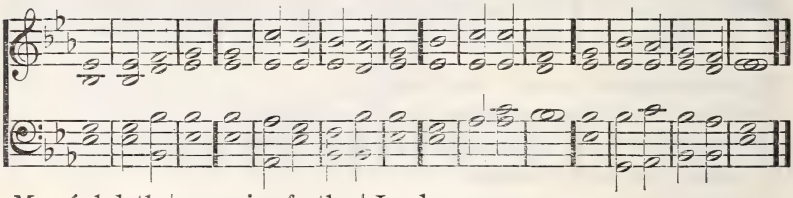
I believe in the New Angelic Heaven, in the New Christian Church, in the communion of angels and men, in repentance from sin, in the life of charity, in the resurrection of man, in the judgment after death, and in the life everlasting.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | might | y. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



My sóul doth | magni · fy the | Lord,
And my spirit dóth re | joice in | God my | Savior;
Fór He | hath re | garded
The lów es | tate of | His hand | maiden.

For behóld | from hence | forth
All géner | ations · shall | call me | blessed;
For He that is mighty hath dóne to | me great | things,
Ánd | holy | is His | name.

And His mércy is on | them that | fear Him
From géner | ation · to | gener | ation.
He hath show-ed strénght | with His | arm,
He hath scattered the proud in the imágin | ation | of their | heart.

He hath put down the míghty | from their | seats,
And exálted | them of | low de | gree;
He hath fíll-ed the | hungry · with | good things,
And the rích He hath | sent a | way | empty.

He hath hélp-ed His | servant | Israel,
Ín re | membrance | of His | mercy.
As He spáke | to our | fathers,
To Abrahám and | to his | seed for | ever. *Luke 1: 46-55.*

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants, and grant unto us that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear, all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant:

Álle | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Be únto the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The People shall then rise, and the Minister shall say:

And now to the one only God, Jesus Christ our Lord, be glory and dominion, for ever and ever. Amen.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Offertory shall then be sung, or the Offering may be brought forward during the previous singing.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Benediction shall follow.

A Doxology shall then be sung, the People standing; during which the Minister shall close the Word and retire.

SECOND GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we have wandered from Thy way; we have offended against Thy law; we have cherished evil lust and sinful desire; we have yielded to the cares and anxieties of the world; we are not content with our lot; our heart is cold and our faith is weak; we supplicate Thy mercy and forgiveness; grant unto us the power to turn aside from our sinful ways, that we may follow Thee by acts of daily repentance in a life of obedience to Thy law, from this time forth and for evermore. Amen.

Minister:

Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver us.

People:

O Lord, make haste to help us.

Minister:

Show us Thy mercy, O Lord.

People:

And grant us Thy salvation.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

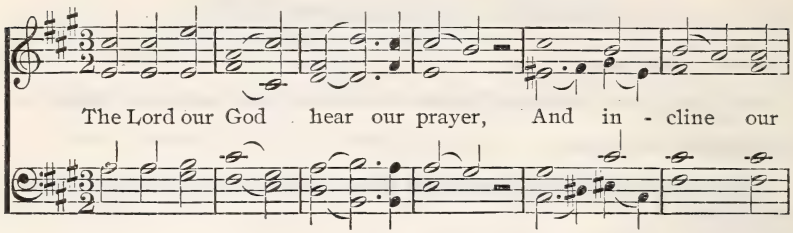
Minister:

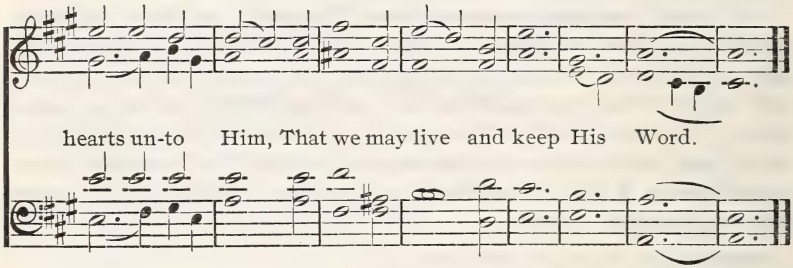
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:





The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.

All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

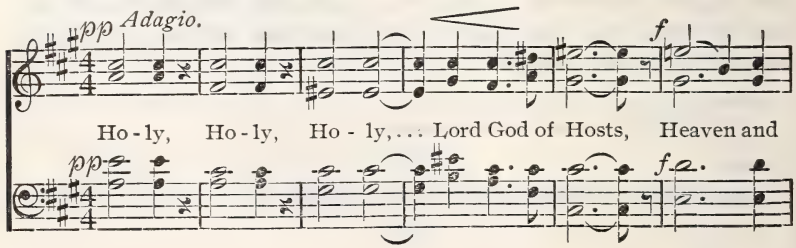
People:

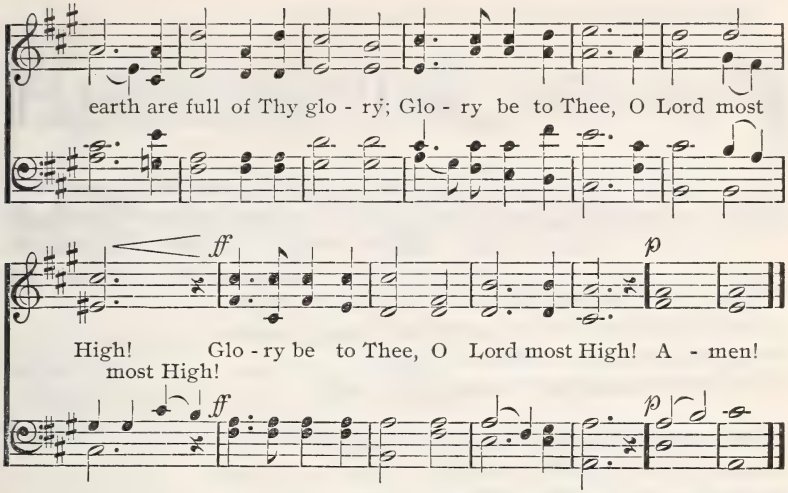
He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:





The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

I will extol Thee, my God, O King;
And I will bless Thy name for ever and ever.

Every day will I bless Thee;
And I will praise Thy name for ever and ever.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised;
And His greatness is unsearchable.

Generation to generation shall praise Thy works,
And shall declare Thy mighty acts.

I will speak of the glorious honor of Thy majesty,
And of Thy wondrous works.

And men shall speak of the might of Thy terrible acts;
And I will declare Thy greatness.

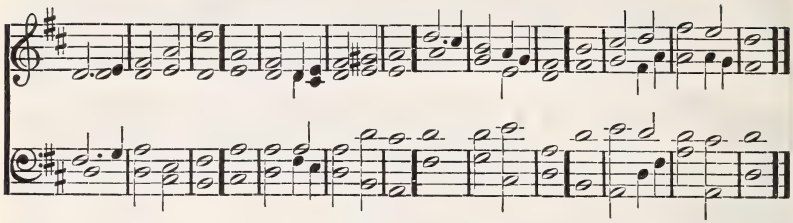
They shall pour forth the memory of Thy great goodness,
And shall sing of Thy justice.

The Lord is gracious and merciful;
Slow to anger, and of great mercy.

The Lord is good to all,
And His tender mercies are over all His works.

Psalm 145: 1–9.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Make a joyful noise unto the Lórd | all the | earth;
Make a loud nóise and re | joice and | sing | praise.
Sing unto the Lórd | with the | harp;
With the hárp and the | voice | of a | psalm.

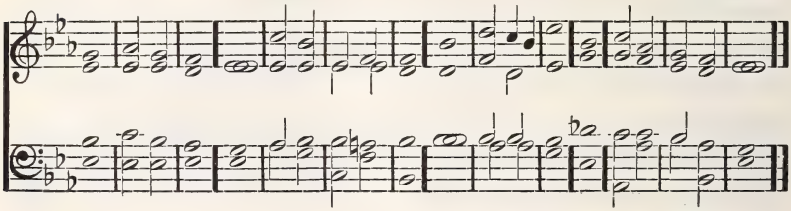
With trumpets and the vóice | of a | cornet
Make a joyful nóise be | fore the | King, the | Lord.
Let the sea róar and the | fulness · there | of;
The wórld and | they that | dwell there | in.

Let the rívers | clap their | hands;
Let the mountains be jóyful to | gether · be | fore the | Lord;
For He cómeth to | judge the | earth;
He shall judge the world with justice, ánd the | people | with up | rightness.

Psalm 98: 4–9.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Thóu art my | portion, O | Lord;
I have said that Í would | keep | Thy | words.
I entreated Thy fáce with my | whole | heart;
Be merciful unto mé ac | cording | to Thy | Word.

I thóught | on my | ways,
And túrned my | feet | unto · Thy | testimonies.
I made háste and de | lay · ed | not
Tó | keep | Thy com | mandments.

The cords of the wicked háve en | compass · ed | me;
But Í have | not for | gotten · Thy | law.
At midnight I will ríse to give | thanks · unto | Thee
Becáuse of the | judgments | of Thy | justice.

I am a companion of áll | them that | fear Thee,
Ánd of | them that | keep Thy | precepts.
The earth O Lórd is | full · of Thy | mercy;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

Psalm 119: 57–64.

The Minister and People shall then read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

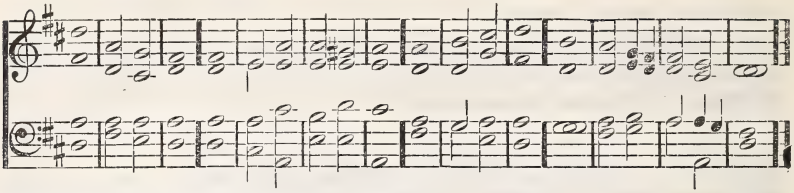
The Lord Jesus Christ is the one only God, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; who came into the world to subjugate the hells and glorify His Human; who removed hell from man by combats against it and victories over it; who reduced hell into order and under obedience to Himself; who united the Human, which He assumed in the world, to the Divine in Himself; who admitted temptations into His Human, even to the last of them, which was the passion of the cross. Without this Divine work no mortal could have been saved; and they are saved, who live well and believe in Him.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



Blessed be the Lórd | God of | Israel;
For He hath visited ánd re | deem · ed | His | people,
And hath raised up an hórn of sal | vation · for | us
Ín the | house · of His | servant | David.

As He spake by the móuth of His | holy | ones,
Hís | prophets | from the · be | ginning,
That we should be sáv-ed | from our | enemies,
Ánd from the | hand of | all that | hate us.

To be mérciful | to our | fathers,
Ánd to re | member · His | holy | covenant;
The oath which He sware to our fáther | Abra | ham,
Thát | He would | grant · unto | us,

That we being delivered from the hánd | of our | enemies,
Míght | serve Him | without | fear,
In hóliness | and in | justice,
Befóre | Him through | all our | days.

Luke 1: 68–75.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants; and grant unto us, that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear, all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant:

Álle | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Be únto the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

THIRD GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we have sinned against Thee; we have not obeyed Thy law; our way is corrupt and defiled; we have cherished ill will against our neighbor; we have not put our trust in Thee; grant us Thy saving power, that we may have strength to do Thy will; for Thou, O Lord, art our Father and our Redeemer, Thy name is from everlasting. Amen.

Minister:

Hear us, O Lord, when we call.

People:

And withhold not Thy tender mercies from us.

Minister:

Turn Thou us unto Thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned.

People:

For Thou art the Lord our God.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

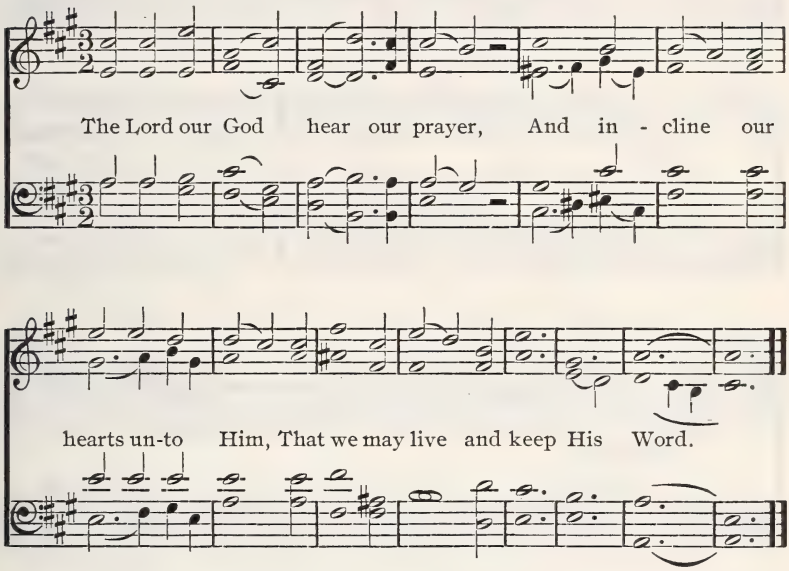
Minister:

O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:



The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.

All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

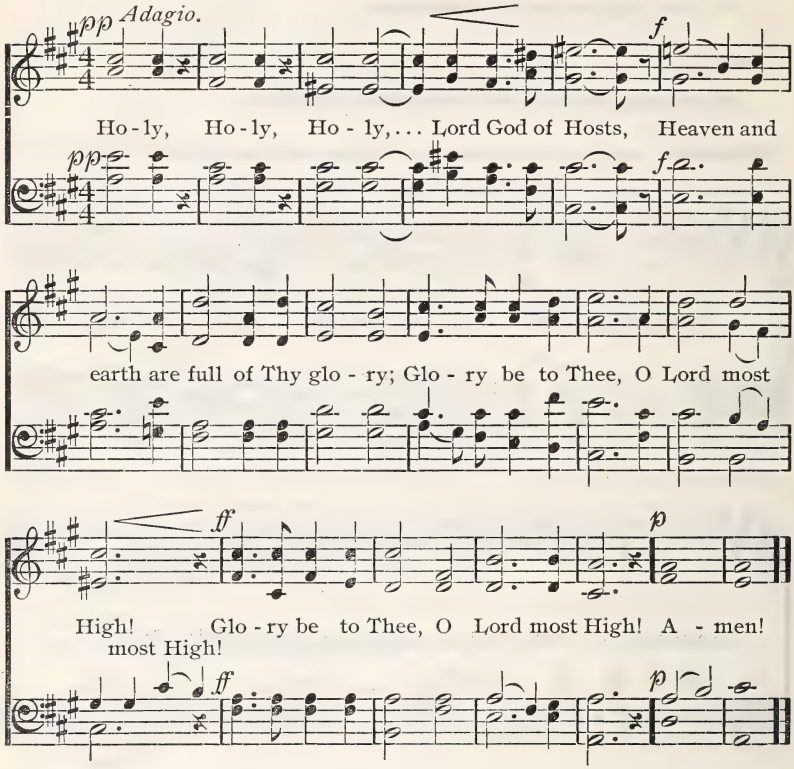
People:

He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

All Thy works shall praise Thee, O Lord;
  And Thy saints shall bless Thee.

They shall speak of the glory of Thy kingdom,
  And talk of Thy power;

To make known to the sons of men His mighty acts,
  And the glorious majesty of His kingdom.

Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,
  And Thy dominion to all generations.

The Lord upholdeth all that fall,
  And raiseth up all that are bowed down.

The eyes of all wait upon Thee,
And Thou givest them their meat in its season.

Thou openest Thine hand,
And satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

The Lord is just in all His ways,
And holy in all His works.

The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon Him,
To all that call upon Him in truth.

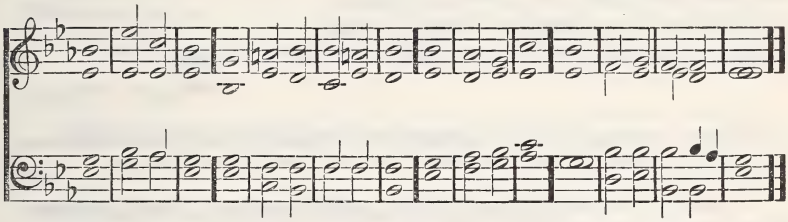
He will fulfill the desire of them that fear Him;
He also will hear their cry and save them.

The Lord preserveth all them that love Him;
But all the wicked will He destroy.

My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord;
And let all flesh bless His holy name for ever and ever.

Psalm 145: 10–21.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



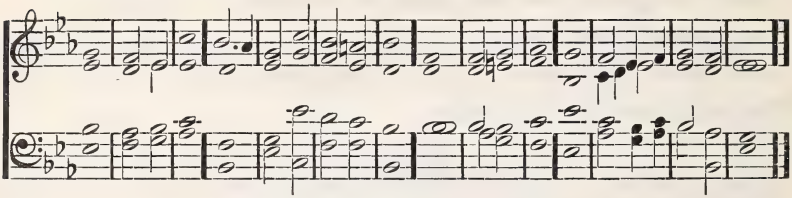
Sing unto the Lórd a | new | song,
His práise in the | congre | gation · of | saints.
Let Israel rejóice | in his | Maker;
Let the sons of Zíon re | joice | in their | King.

Let them praise His náme | in the | dance;
Let them sing praise unto Hím | with the | timbrel · and | harp.
For the Lord taketh pléasure | in His | people,
The afflícted will He | glori · fy | with sal | vation.

Psalm 149: 1–4.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Praise ye the náme | of the | Lord;
Praise Him Ó ye | servants | of the | Lord;
Ye that stand in the hóuse | of the | Lord,
In the cóurts of the | house of | our | God.

Praise the Lórd, for the | Lord is | good;
Sing práises to His | name, for | it is | pleasant.
For the Lord hath chosen Jácob | for Him | self,
And Ísrael | for His | own pos | session.

For I knów that the | Lord is | great,
And that our Lórd | is a | bove all | gods.
Whatsoever He wílleth the | Lord | doeth,
In heaven and in éarth, in the | sea · and in | all | deeps.

Psalm 135: 1–6.

The Minister and People shall then read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

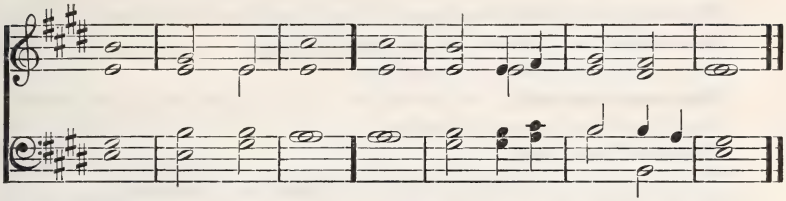
I believe in the one only living and true God, our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; who as God incarnate did come into the world and take upon Himself our nature; who endured temptation, even to the Passion of the Cross, and overcame the hells; who glorified His Human and took unto Himself all power in heaven and on earth. Without Him no mortal could have been saved; and they are saved who believe in Him and keep the commandments of His Word.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



Now let Thy servant O Lórd, de | part in | peace,
Ác | cording | to Thy | Word;

For mine eyes have séen | Thy sal | vation,
Which Thou hast prepared befóre the | face of | all | people;

A líght to | lighten · the | Gentiles,
And the glóry | of Thy | people | Israel.

Luke 2: 29–32.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words, saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants; and grant unto us, that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant:

Álle | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Be únto the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

FOURTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we confess before Thee our sins and manifold transgressions, beseeching forgiveness and mercy, imploring power and help to walk in the way of Thy commandments, that our hearts may turn unto Thee, and open to receive the blessings of Thy bounteous mercy and grace. Amen.

Minister:

Give ear, O Lord, to our prayer.

People:

Attend to the voice of our supplication.

Minister:

Draw near unto us, and have mercy upon us.

People:

For Thou art the rock of our salvation.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

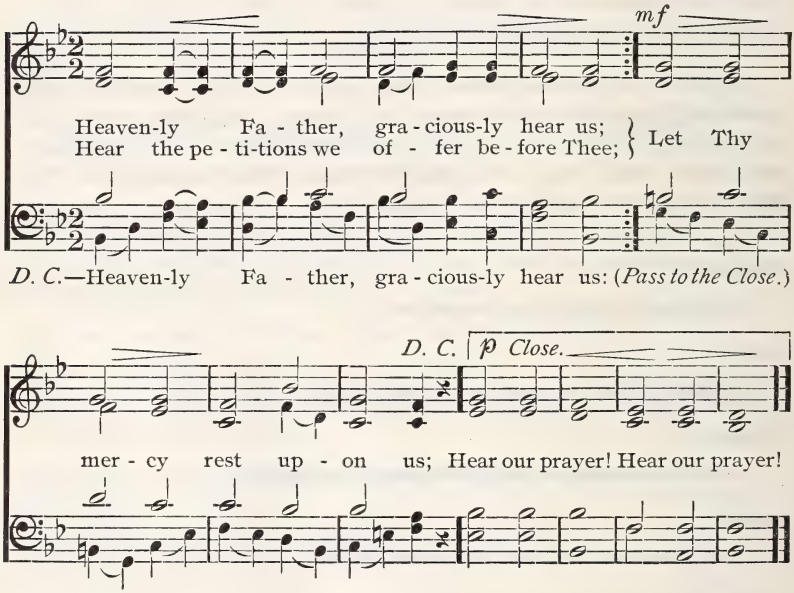
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

Heavenly Father, graciously hear us;
Hear the petitions we offer before Thee;
And let Thy mercy rest upon us.



All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

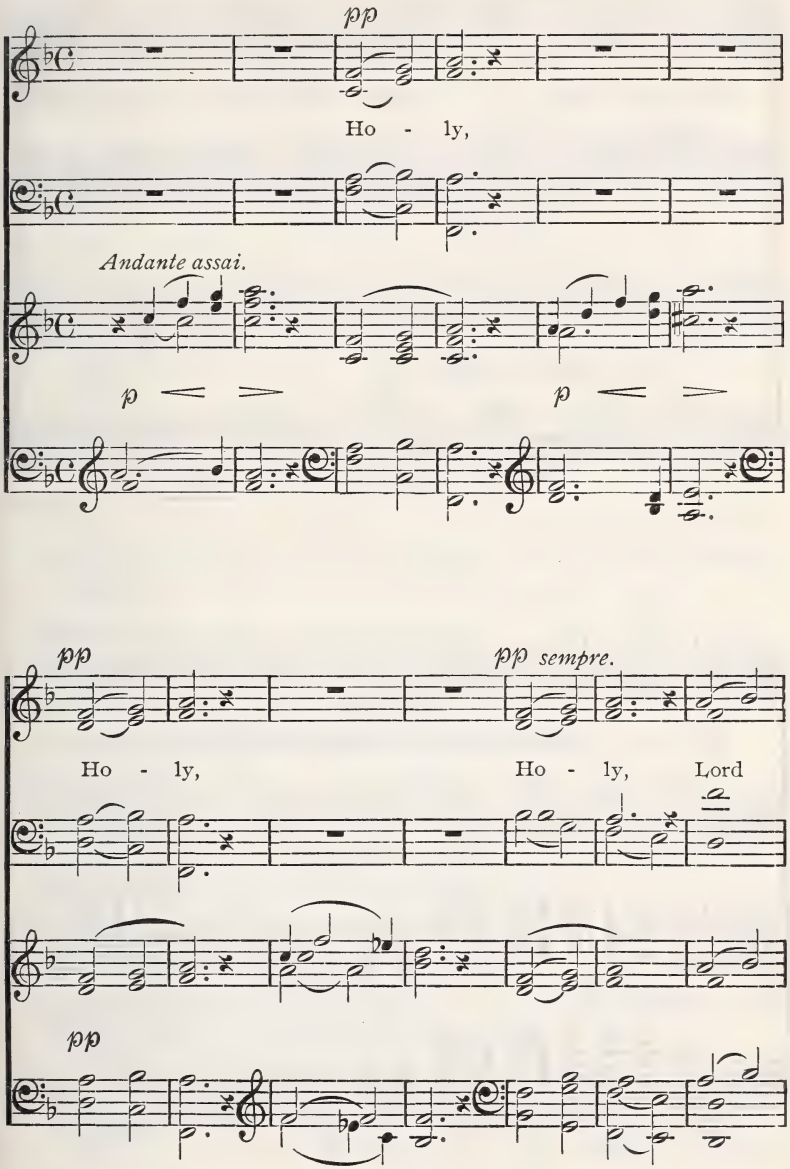
People:

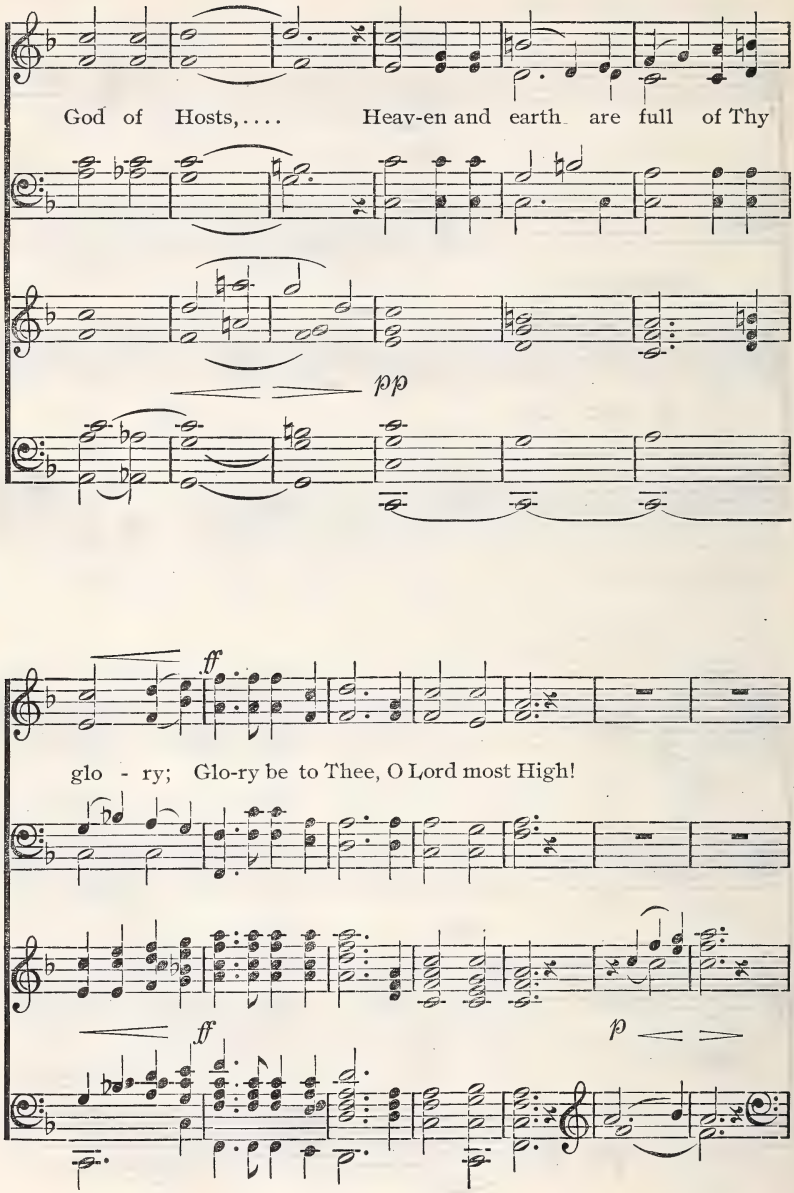
He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

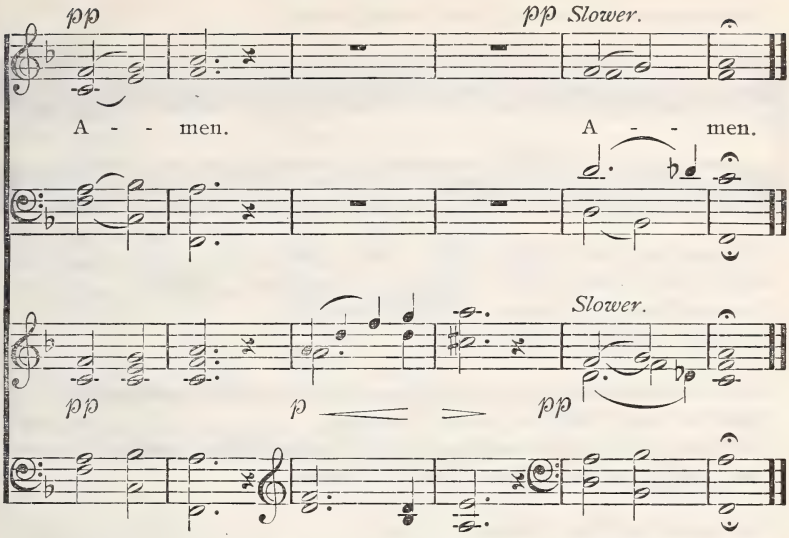
Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:




God of Hosts,.... Heav-en and earth are full of Thy
pp
ff
glo - ry; Glo-ry be to Thee, O Lord most High!
ff
p



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord,
  That delighteth greatly in His commandments.

His seed shall be mighty upon earth;
  The generation of the upright shall be blessed.

Wealth and riches shall be in his house;
  And his justice shall stand for ever.

Unto the upright light ariseth in darkness;
  He is gracious, and merciful, and just.

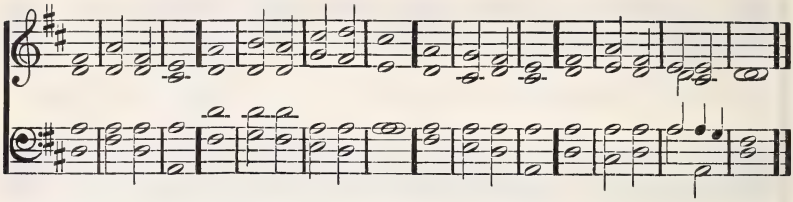
A good man is merciful, and lendeth;
  He will guide his affairs with judgment.

For he shall not be moved for ever;
  The just shall be in everlasting remembrance.

He shall not be afraid of evil tidings;
  His heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.

Psalm 112: 1–7.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



It is good to give thánks | unto · the | Lord,
And to sing praíse to Thy | name O | Thou most | High;
To show forth Thy mércy | in the | morning,
Ánd Thy | truth | in the | night.

Upon an instrument of ten strings, and up | on the | psaltery;
Upon the hárp | with a | joyful | sound;
For Thou O Lord hast made me glád | through Thy | work;
I will rejóice in the | works | of Thy | hands.

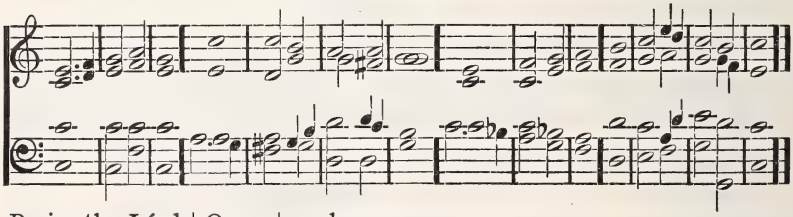
How gréat are Thy | works O | Lord;
Thý | thoughts are | very | deep.
A brutish mán | knoweth | not;
Néither doth a | fool · under | stand | this.

When the wicked spring fórth | as the | grass,
And all the wórkers of in | iqui | ty do | flourish,
Then shall théy be de | stroyed · for | ever,
But Thou O Lórd art most | high for | ever | more.

Psalm 92: 1–8.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Praise the Lórd | O my | soul.
While I líve | will I | praise the | Lord;
Whíle I | have my | being,
I will síng | praises | unto · my | God.

Happy is he that hath the God of Jácob | for his | help,
Whose hópe is | in the | Lord his | God;
Who máde | heaven · and | earth,
The séa, and | all that | is there | in.

The Lórd | looseth · the | prisoners;
The Lord ópeneth the | eyes | of the | blind;
The Lord raiseth thém that are | bow · ed | down;
Thé | Lord He | loveth · the | righteous.

The Lórd pre | serveth · the | stranger;
He relíeveth the | father · less | and the | widow.
The Lórd shall | reign for | ever;
Even thy God O Zíon | to all | gener | ations.

Psalm 146.

The Minister and People shall then read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

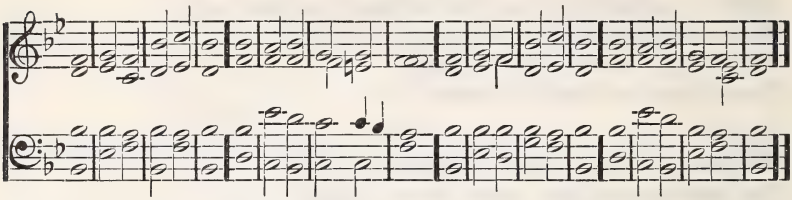
The Lord our Savior Jesus Christ came into the world to deliver men on earth and angels in heaven from the assault and violence of hell, and thus from a total damnation which threatened the whole human race; this He accomplished by combats against hell and by victories over it, reducing it into order and bringing it under obedience to Himself. By this deliverance from universal damnation, by His combats against hell and victories over it, by the ordering of the heavens, and by the establishment of a New Church on earth, the Lord took unto Himself the power of saving all who believe in Him and keep His commandments.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever. A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



Únto | Him that | lov · ed | us,
And washed us fróm our | sins in | His own | blood,
And hath made us kings and príests unto | God | and His | Father,
To Him be glory and domínion for | ever · and | ever. A | men.

Behóld He | cometh | with | clouds;
And every eye shall see Hím, and | they who | pierc · ed | Him;
And all the tríbes | of the | earth shall | wail
Because of Hím; | even | so, A | men.

Í am | Alpha | and O | mega,
The Begínning and the | End | saith the | Lord,
Who is and who wás | and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty.

Revelation 1: 5–8.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words saying, I am the Lord thy God.

Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.

Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.

Honor thy father and thy mother.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants; and grant unto us, that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear, all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant:

Ál | le | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Bé | unto · the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

FIFTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we confess our sins before Thee; our hearts incline to every evil way; we have nothing of our own that is good; we think nothing from ourselves that is true; from Thee alone we are able to desist from evil and do the uses of life; it is of Thy mercy alone that we are saved. Grant unto us, O Lord, that we may humbly believe that which we profess, and love that which we do, whatsoever may be according to Thy Divine will and Thy Divine law. Amen.

Minister:

O Lord God of Hosts, hear our prayer.

People:

Give ear, O God of Jacob.

Minister:

Help us, O Lord our God.

People:

And save us according to Thy mercy.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

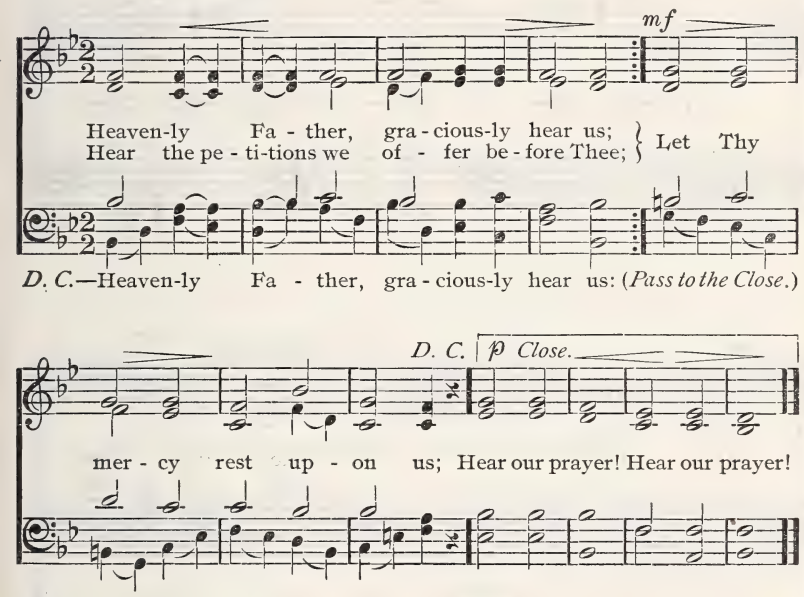
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

Heavenly Father, graciously hear us;
Hear the petitions we offer before Thee;
And let Thy mercy rest upon us.



All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

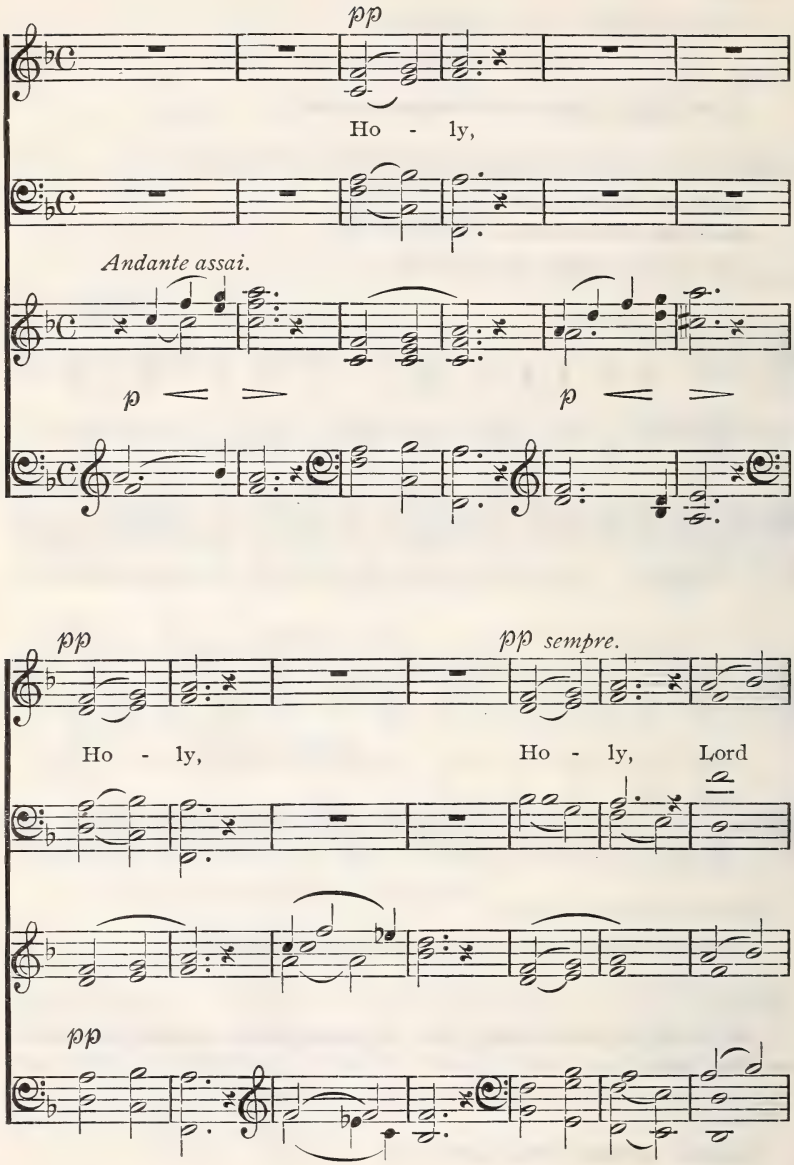
People:

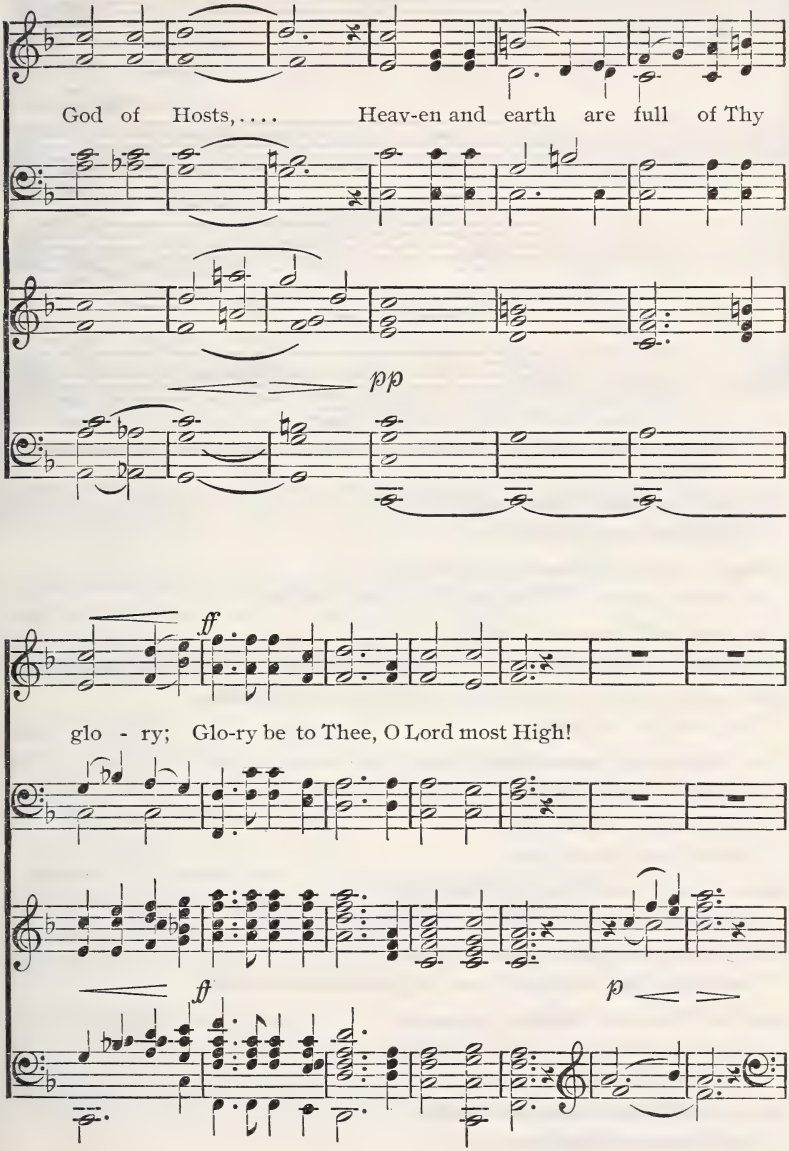
He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

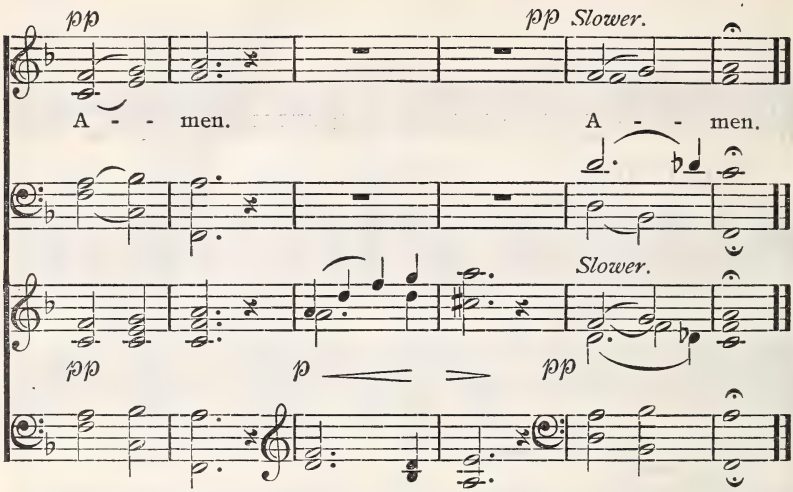
Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:




God of Hosts,.... Heav-en and earth are full of Thy
pp
ff
glo - ry; Glo-ry be to Thee, O Lord most High!
ff
p



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

Truly my soul shall rest in God;
  From Him is my salvation.

He only is my rock and my salvation;
  He is my refuge; I shall not be greatly moved.

How long will ye assail a man?
  Ye shall be slain all of you; as a bowing wall and a tottering fence.

They only consult to cast him down from his eminence;
  They delight in lying.

They bless with their mouth,
  But they curse inwardly.

My soul, rest thou in God;
  For my hope is in Him.

He only is my rock and my salvation;
  He is my refuge; I shall not be moved.

In God is my salvation and my glory;
  The rock of my strength, and my refuge is in God.

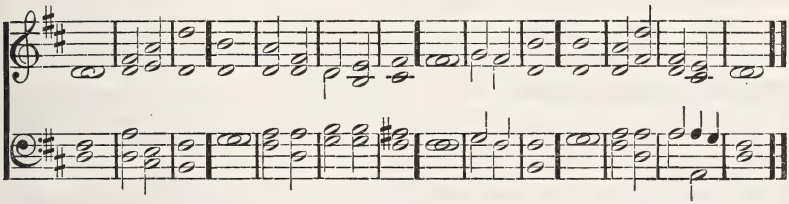
Trust in Him at all times, ye people;
  Pour out your heart before Him;
    God is a refuge for us.

Surely the sons of man are vanity,
  And the sons of man are a lie.

When weighed in the balance,
They are more than vanity.
Trust not in oppression,
And be not vain in robbery.
If riches increase,
Set not your heart upon them.
God hath spoken once;
Twice have I heard this;
That power belongeth unto God.
And unto Thee, O Lord, is mercy;
For Thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Psalm 62

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



O give thanks unto the Lórd; call up | on His | name;
Make knówn His | deeds a | mong the | people.
Sing unto Hím; sing | psalms · unto | Him.
Tálk ye of | all His | wondrous | works.

Glory yé in His | holy | name;
Let the heart of thém re | joice that | seek the | Lord.
Seek the Lórd | and His | strength;
Séek His | face for | ever | more.

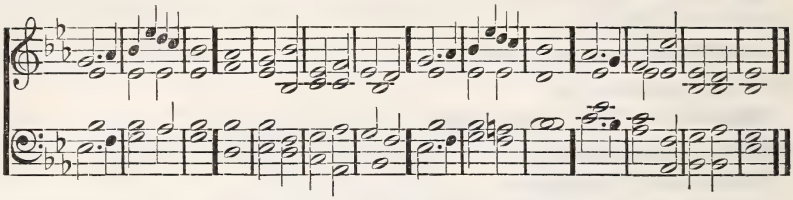
Remember His marvelous wórks that | He hath | done;
His wónders and the | judgments | of His | mouth;
O ye seed of Ábra | ham His | servant,
Ye sóns of | Jacob | His | chosen.

Hé is the | Lord our | God;
His júdgments | are in | all the | earth.
He hath remémbered His | covenant · for | ever;
The Word which He commánded to a | thousand | gener | ations.

Psalm 105: 1–8.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
Lét | Israel · now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.

Let the hóuse of | Aaron · now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.
Let them that féar the | Lord now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.

It is better to trúst | in the | Lord
Thán to put | confi | dence in | man.
It is better to trúst | in the | Lord
Thán to put | confi | dence in | princes.

Thou art my Gód and | I will | praise Thee;
Thou art my Gód | and I | will ex | alt Thee.
O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever. *Psalm 118.*

The Minister and People shall then read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

There is one God, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son and Holy Spirit; and this one God, in His Divine Human, is our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

The Sacred Scripture is the Word of God and the Divine Truth itself, Divinely inspired and holy in every syllable, whereby is consociation with the angels and conjunction with God.

Saving faith is to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and to follow Him by keeping the commandments of His Word.

All religion has relation to life, and the life of religion is to do good; whoever lives well is saved, and whoever lives ill is condemned.

The Second Coming of the Lord is not a coming in Person, but in His Word, which is from Him and is Himself.

The Lord in His Second Coming reveals the Spiritual Sense of the Word, whereby a New Church is to be established on the earth, which is the New Jerusalem.

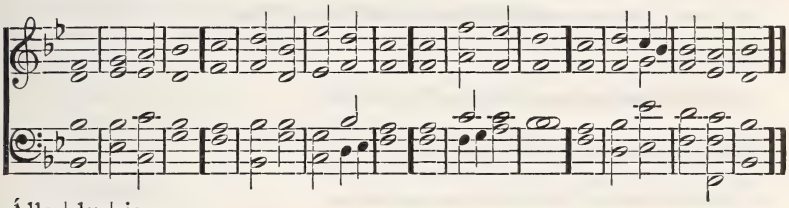
The New Church is the crown of all the churches which have hitherto been in the world.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



Álle | lu | ia.
Práise our | God all | ye His | servants,
And ye that fear Hím, both | small and | great.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

Álle | lu | ia.
For the Lórd | God Om | nipo · tent | reigneth.
Let us be glád | and re | joice,
And gíve | glory | unto | Him;

For the márriage of the | Lamb is | come,
And His | wife hath | made her · self | ready;
And to her was granted that shé should | be ar | rayed
In fíne | linen | white and | clean;

Fór the | fine | linen
Ís the | justice | of the | saints.
Blessed are théy | which are | called
To the márriage | supper | of the | Lamb.

Revelation 19: 3–9.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words, saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants; and grant unto us, that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear, all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant:

Álle | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Be únto the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

SIXTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we have fallen away from Thee; we have departed from the precepts of Thy Word; we have loved the ways of the world; we have indulged the desires of the flesh; we have coveted that which is not our own; we have thought ill of our neighbor; we have been impatient with the ways of the Lord; we are in bondage to sin, and are guilty in Thy sight; have mercy upon us, O Lord; pardon our iniquities, and fill us with the spirit of Thy Word, that we may forsake all and follow Thee, and obey Thy voice forever. Amen.

Minister:

Hear the voice of our supplications, O Lord, when we cry unto Thee.

People:

Be merciful unto us, and hear our prayer.

Minister:

For Thou art good, and ready to forgive.

People:

And plenteous in mercy to all them that call upon Thee.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

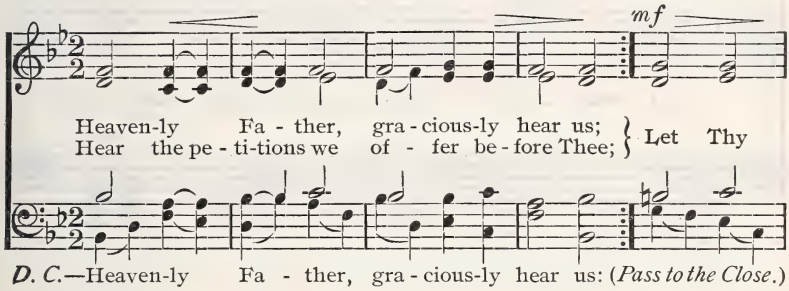
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

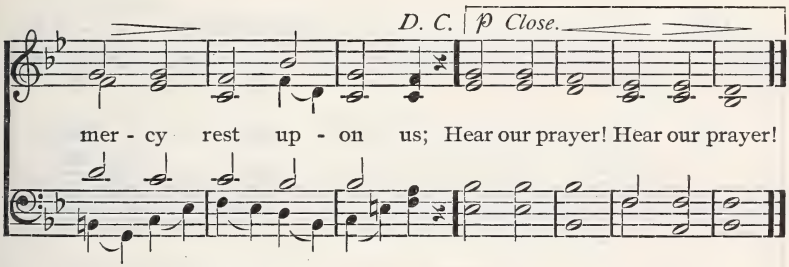
People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

Heavenly Father, graciously hear us;
Hear the petitions we offer before Thee;
And let Thy mercy rest upon us.





All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

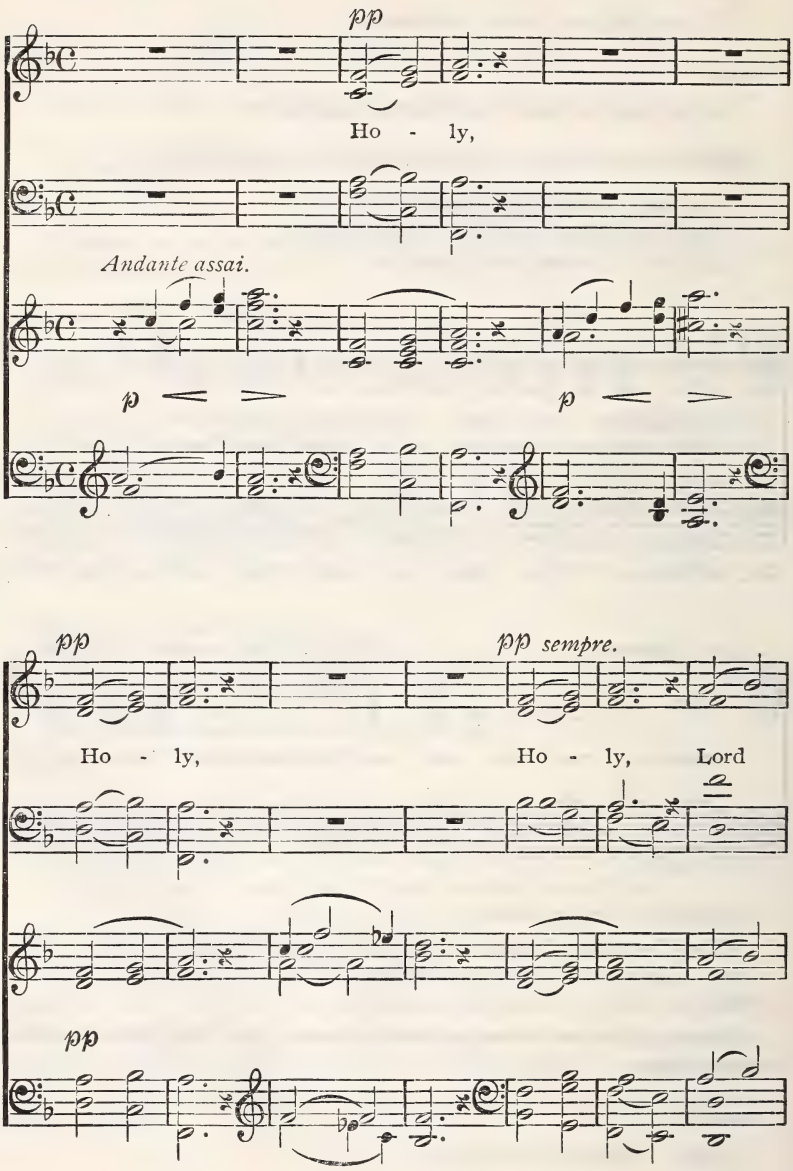
People:

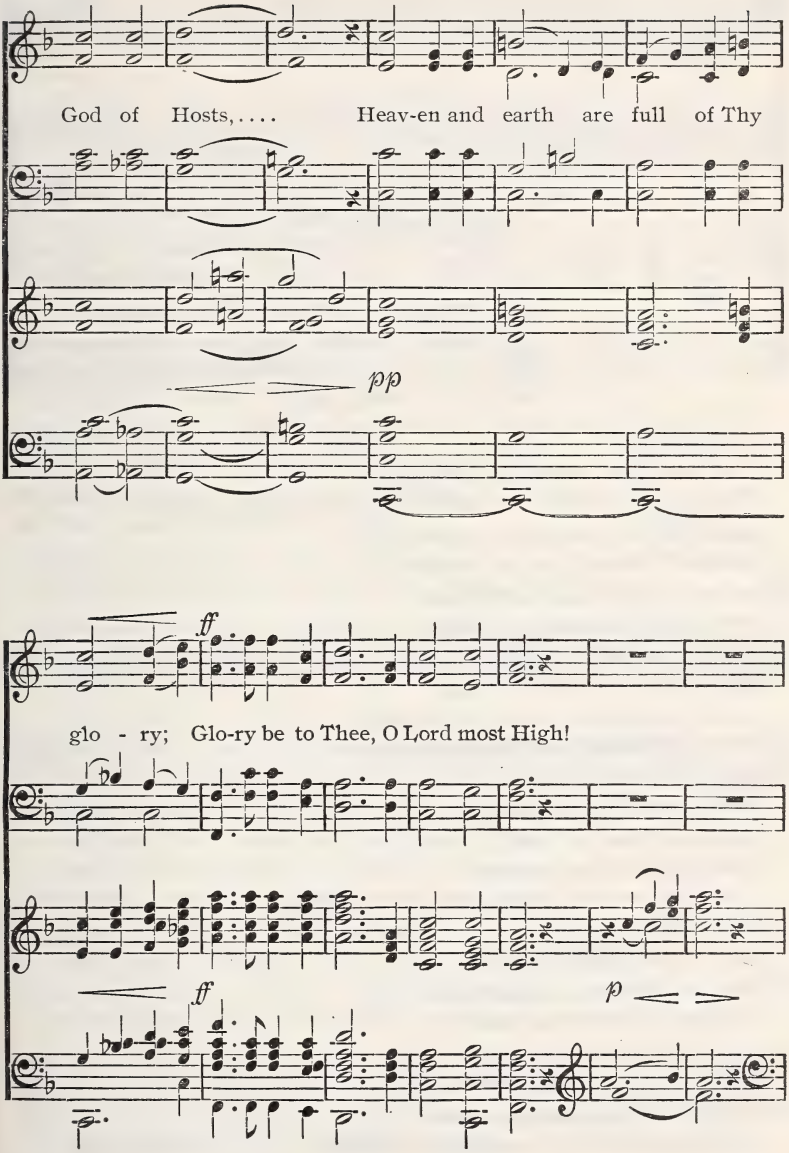
He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

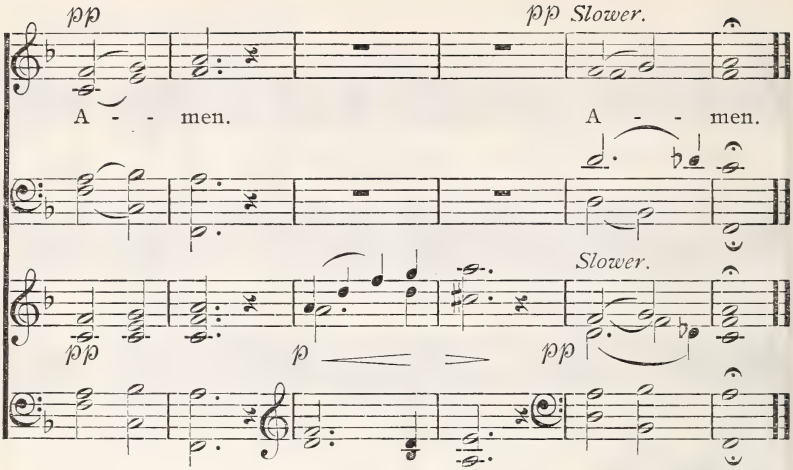
Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:




God of Hosts,.... Heav-en and earth are full of Thy
pp
ff
glo - ry; Glo-ry be to Thee, O Lord most High!
ff
p



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

I cried unto the Lord with my voice;
  With my voice unto the Lord I made my supplication.

I poured out my complaint before Him;
  I showed before Him my trouble.

When my spirit failed within me,
  Then Thou knewest my path.

In the way wherein I walked
  They did hide a snare for me.

I looked on my right hand and beheld,
  But there was no one that knew me.

Refuge failed me;
  No one cared for my soul.

I cried unto Thee, O Lord;
  I said, Thou art my refuge,
    And my portion in the land of the living.

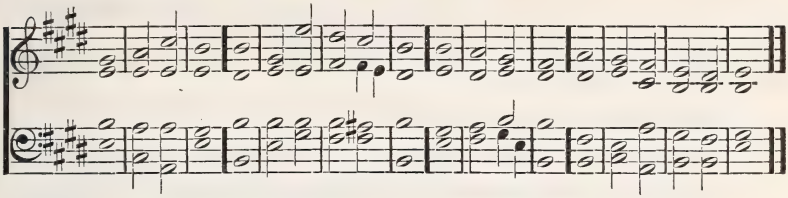
Attend unto my cry;
  For I am brought very low

Deliver me from my persecutors;
  For they are stronger than I.

Bring my soul out of prison,
  That I may praise Thy name.

The just shall compass me about;
  For Thou shalt deal bountifully with me. *Psalm 142.*

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



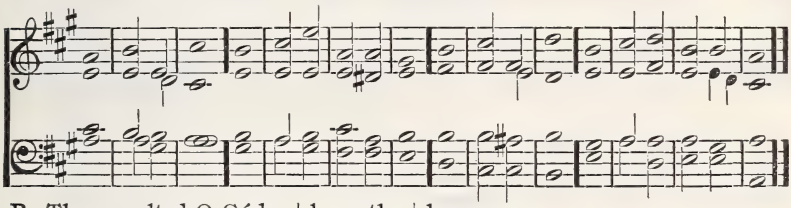
Give unto the Lord O ye fámilies | of the | people,
Gíve unto the | Lord | glory · and | strength.
Give unto the Lord the glóry | of His | name;
Bring an óffering and | come | into · His | courts.

Let the heavens rejóice and the | earth be | glad;
Let the sea róar | and the | fulness · there | of.
Let the field be joyful and áll that | is there | in;
Then shall all the trées of the | forest | sing for | joy

Before the Lórd; | for He | cometh,
Fór He | cometh · to | judge the | earth;
He shall júdge the | world with | justice,
Ánd the | people | with His | truth. *Psalm 96.*

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens;
Let Thy glóry be a | bove | all the | earth.
My heart is fixed O Gód, my | heart is | fixed;
Í will | sing | and give | praise.

Awake up my glory; awáke | psaltery · and | harp;
Í | will a | wake | early.
I will praise Thee O Lórd a | mong the | people;
I will síng unto | Thee a | mong the | nations.

For Thy mercy is gréat | unto · the | heavens,
Ánd Thy | truth | unto · the | clouds.
Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens;
Let Thy glóry be a | bove | all the | earth. *Psalm 57: 5–11.*

The Minister and People shall read together the following, or other General Confession; or the Minister may read instead thereof a passage from the General Doctrine:

There is one God, in whom is the Divine Trinity, and the Lord Jesus Christ is that God.

Saving faith is to believe in Him.

Evil is to be shunned because it is of the devil and from the devil.

Good is to be done because it is of God and from God.

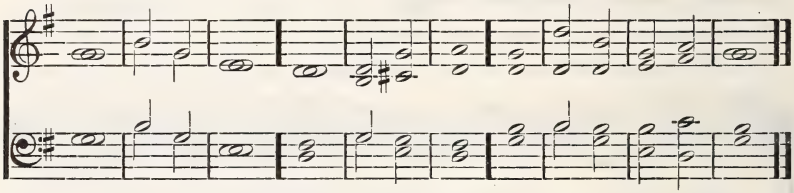
And it is to be done by man as from himself; but he is to believe that it is from the Lord in him and by him.

Then shall be sung the Gloria to the music of the preceding Chant:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Chant or Anthem:



Now is cóme sal | vation · and | strength,
And the kíngdom | of our | God,
Ánd the | power | of His | Christ.

For the accuser of our bréthren | is cast | down,
Who díd ac | cuse | them
Befóre our | God | day and | night.

And they overcame him by the blóod | of the | Lamb,
And by the wórd | of their | testimony;
And they lov-ed nót their | lives | unto | death.

Salvátion | to our | God
Who sítteth up | on the | throne,
And to the Lámb, for | ever · and | ever. A | men.

Revelation 12: 10. 7: 10.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

And deliver us according to Thy Word.

The Minister shall then repeat a suitable Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words, saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

Lord have mercy upon us, and write Thy law in our hearts.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

Hear, O Lord, the petitions of Thine unworthy servants; and grant unto us, that we, being delivered from our enemies, may serve Thee without fear, all the days of our life. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung to the music of the preceding Chant

Álle | lu | ia.
Salvation and glóry and | honor, and | power,
Be unto the Lord our Gód. | Alle | lu | ia.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine, the People sitting.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

SEVENTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord our Savior Jesus Christ, grant unto us the knowledge of Thy truth, that we may put away all unholy thought and sinful desire; that we may walk in uprightness before Thee, and speak the truth in our hearts; that we may live in the honor and fear of the Lord; and that in a life of daily repentance we may cherish good will to our neighbor, and love Thee, our Father and our God, forever. Amen.

Minister:

O Lord, let not our iniquities prevail against us.

People:

And purge away our transgressions from us.

Minister:

And we shall fear Thee, O Lord.

People:

And declare the works of our God.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

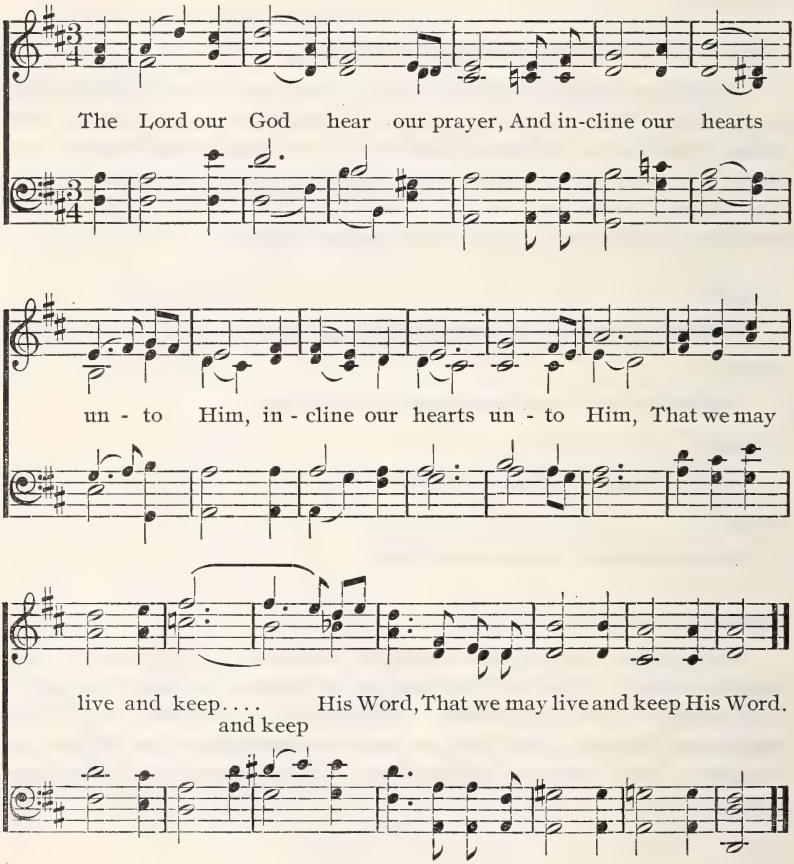
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.



All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

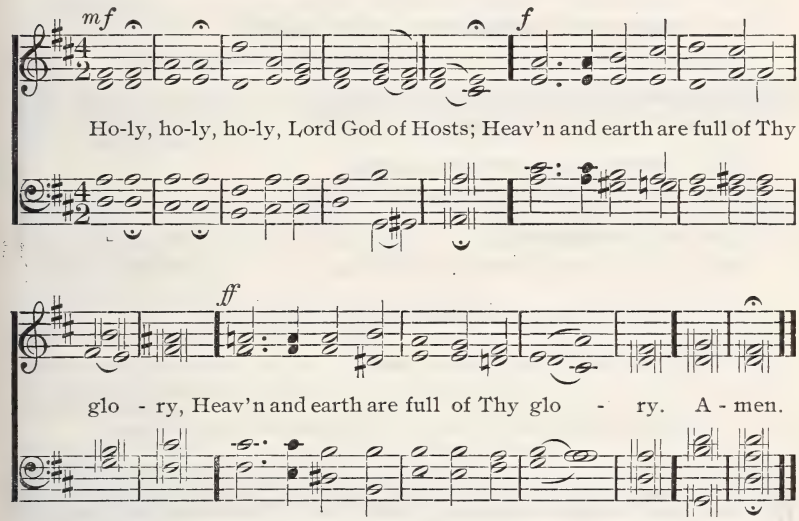
People:

He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

Who in the heavens can be compared to the Lord?
  Who among the sons of the gods can be likened to the Lord?

God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints,
  And to be had in reverence of all them that are round about Him.

O Lord God of Hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto Thee?
  Or to Thy truth round about Thee?

Thou rulest the raging of the sea;
  When the waves thereof arise, Thou stillest them.

Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
  Thou hast scattered Thine enemies with Thy strong arm.

The heavens are Thine, the earth also is Thine;
As for the world and the fulness thereof, Thou hast founded them.

The north and the south, Thou hast created them;
Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in Thy name.

Thou hast a mighty arm;
Strong is Thy hand, and high is Thy right hand.

Justice and judgment are the support of Thy throne;
Mercy and truth shall go before Thy face.

Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound;
They shall walk, O Lord, in the light of Thy countenance.

In Thy name shall they rejoice all the day;
And in Thy justice shall they be exalted.

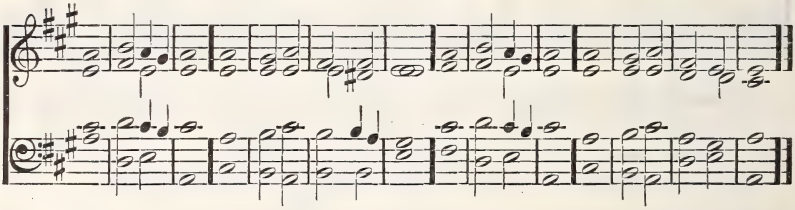
For Thou art the glory of their strength;
And in Thy favor our horn shall be exalted.

For the Lord is our shield;
And the Holy One of Israel is our King. *Psalm 89: 6–18.*

The first portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



O sing unto the Lórd a | new | song;
Síng unto the | Lord | all the | earth;
Sing unto the Lórd, | bless His | name;
Show fórth His sal | vation · from | day to | day.

Declare His glóry a | mong the | nations,
Hís | wonders · a | mong all | people.
For the Lord is gréat and | greatly · to be | praised;
Hé is to be | feared · a | bove all | gods.

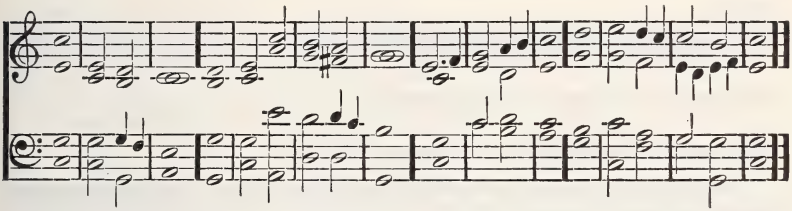
For all the góds of the | people · are | idols;
Bút the | Lord | made the | heavens.
Glory and hónor | are be | fore Him;
Strénguh and | beauty · are | in His | sanctuary.

Psalm 96: 1–6.

The second portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



Praise O ye sérvants | of the | Lord,
Práise the | name | of the | Lord.
Blessed be the náme | of the | Lord
From this time fórth | and for | ever | more.

From the rising of the sún to his | going | down,
Prais-ed bé the | name | of the | Lord.
The Lord is hígh a | bove all | nations;
His glóry | is a | bove the | heavens.

Who is líke unto the | Lord our | God,
Whó | dwelleth | on | high,
Who húmbleth Him | self to | see
The things that áre in | heaven · and | on the | earth?

Psalm 113: 1–6.

The third portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

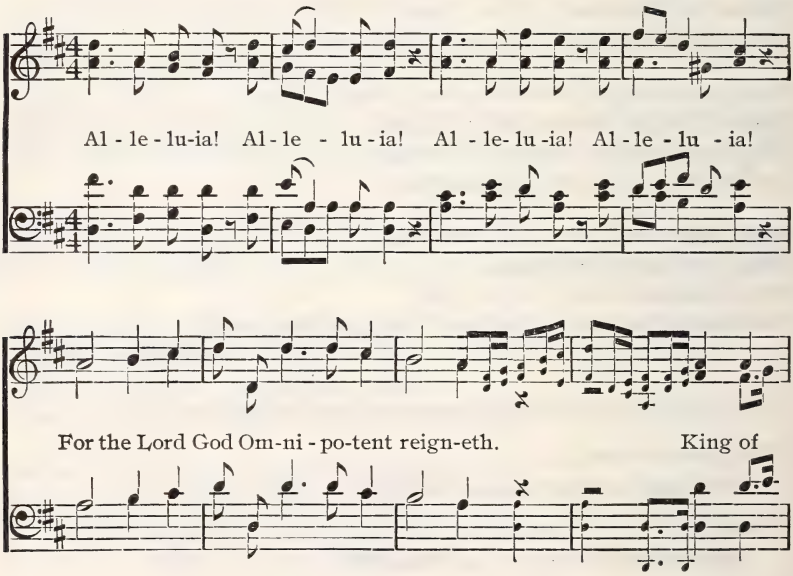
And deliver us according to Thy Word.

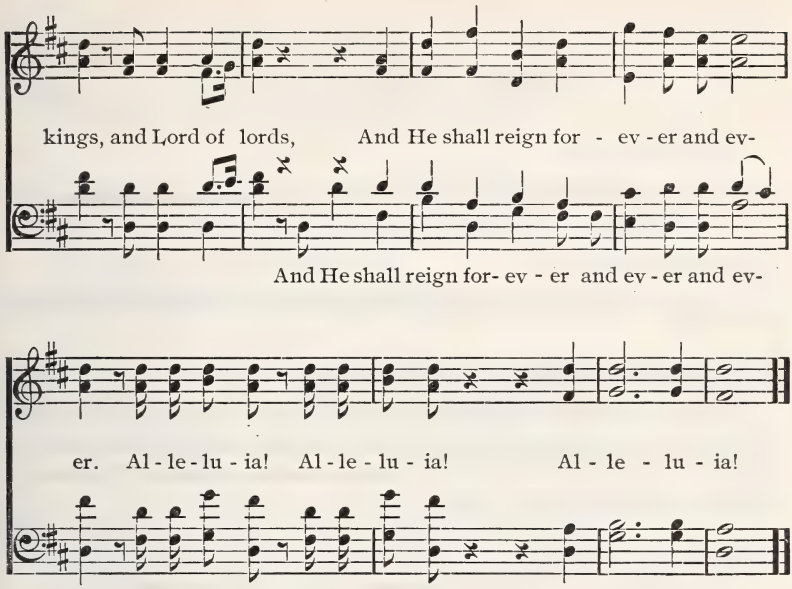
The Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung:





The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read; or the Minister may read from the General Doctrine.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

EIGHTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, we beseech Thee to draw near unto us and fill us with Thy Spirit, that we may humbly confess our sins, and receive power from on high to walk in the path of Thy commandments, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Minister:

Turn unto us, O Lord, in the multitude of Thy mercies.

People:

And hide not Thy face from us.

Minister:

For we acknowledge our transgression.

People:

And our sin is ever before us.

Minister:

And we shall walk in Thy strength.

People:

And make mention of Thy salvation.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

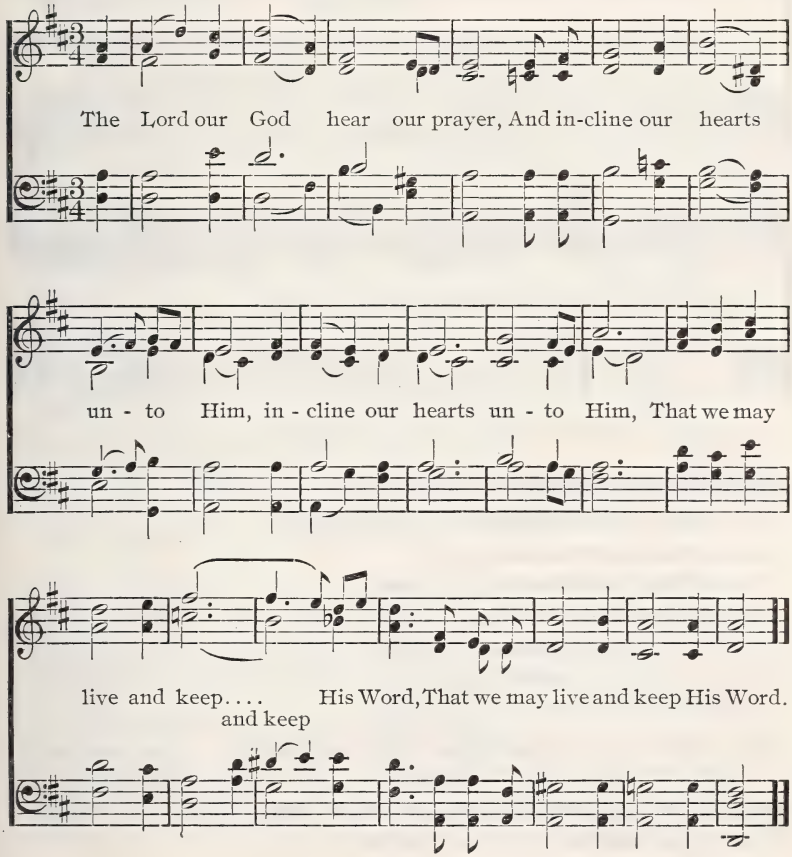
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.



All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

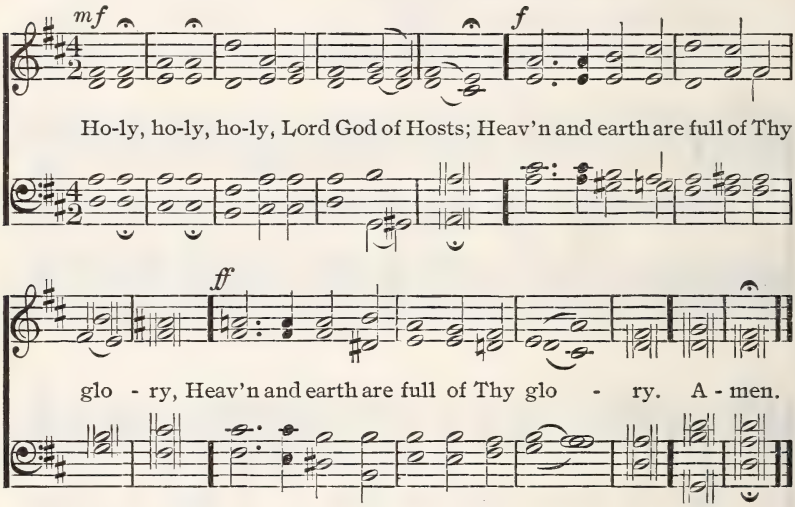
People:

He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

I will bless the Lord at all times;
  His praise shall continually be in my mouth.

My soul shall glory in the Lord;
  The afflicted shall hear and be glad

O magnify the Lord with me,
  And let us exalt His name together.

I sought the Lord, and He heard me,
  And delivered me from all my fears.

They looked upon Him, and were made to rejoice;
  And their faces were not ashamed.

This afflicted one cried, and the Lord heard him,
  And saved him out of all his troubles.

The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear Him,
And delivereth them.

O taste and see that the Lord is good;
Blessed is the man that trusteth in Him.

O fear the Lord, ye His saints;
For there is no want to them that fear Him.

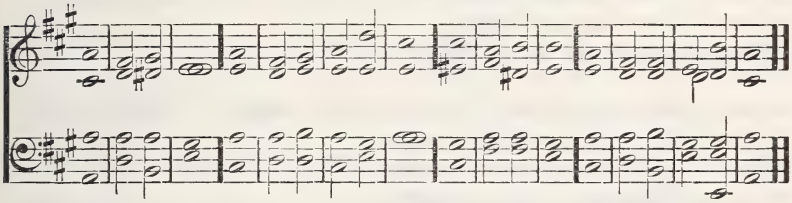
The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger;
But they that seek the Lord shall not want any good.

Psalm 34: 1–10.

The first portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever;
The redéem-ed of the | Lord shall | say,
Whom He hath redeem-ed fróm the | hand | of the | enemy;

And hath gathered them oút | of the | lands,
From the east and from the wést, from the | north and | from the | south.
They wandered in the wildernéss in a | solitary | way;
Théy | found no | city · to | dwell in.

Théy were | hungry · and | thirsty,
Théir | soul | fainted · with | in them.
Then they cried unto the Lórd | in their | trouble,
And He delívered them | out of | their dis | tresses.

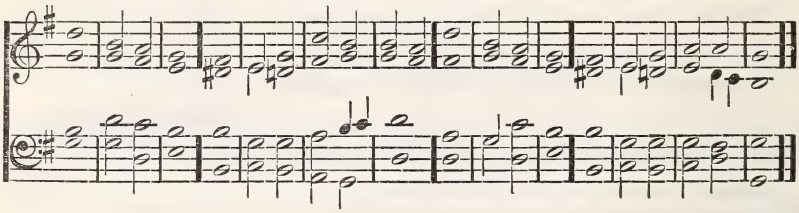
And He led them fórth by a | right | way,
That they might gó to a | city · of | habi | tation.
Let them praise the Lórd | for His | mercy,
And His wonderful wórks | to the | children · of | men.

Psalm 107: 1–8.

The second portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



And in that dáy | thou shalt | say,
Ó | Lord | I will | praise Thee.
Behold Gód is | my sal | vation;
I will trúst | and not | be a | fraid.

For the Lord Jehóvih is my | strength and | song;
He álso is be | come | my sal | vation;
And with jóy shall ye | draw | waters
Fróm the | fountains | of sal | vation.

And in that dáy | shall ye | say,
Praise the Lórd, | call up | on His | name,
Declare His dóings a | mong the | people,
Make méntion that His | name | is ex | alted.

Sing unto the Lórd; for He hath | done great | things;
Thís is | known in | all the | earth.
Cry out and shóut, thou in | habitant · of | Zion;
For great is the Holy One of Ísrael | in the | midst of | thee.

Isaiah 12.

The third portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

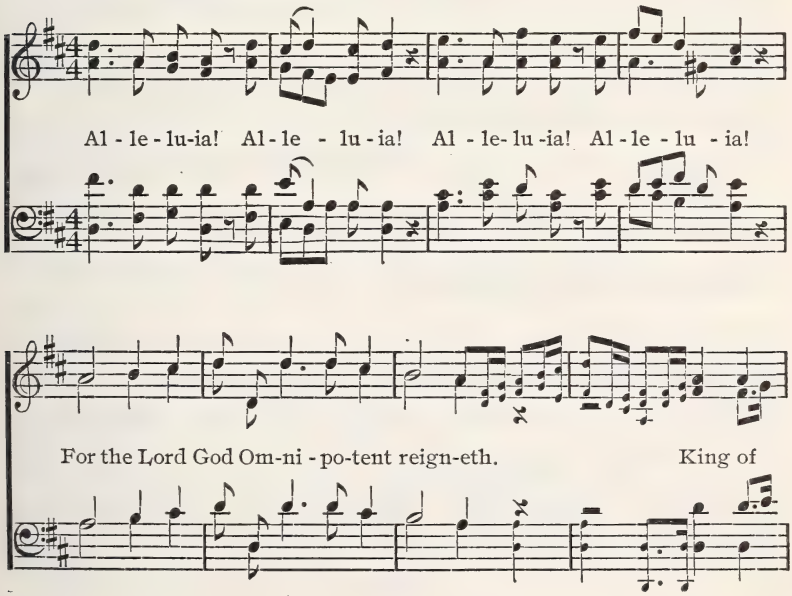
And deliver us according to Thy Word.

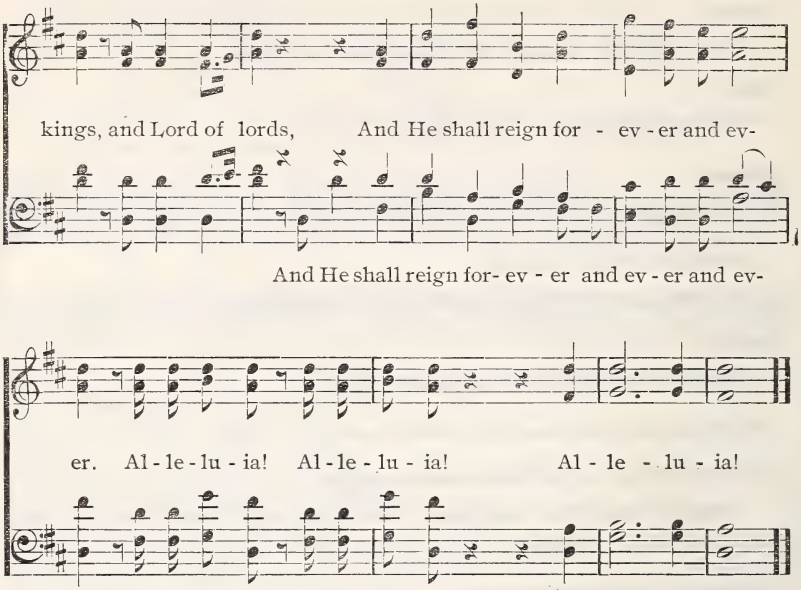
The Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung:





The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read; or the Minister may read from the General Doctrine.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

NINTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

O Lord, our Father in heaven; teach us, we pray Thee, to love one another as Thou hast loved us; to be merciful as Thou art merciful; to forgive as Thou hast forgiven; then shall we follow Thee in all our ways; Thy Divine Word shall be implanted in our hearts, and we shall love Thy name forever. Amen.

Minister:

O Lord, visit this vine, and the vineyard which Thy right hand hath planted.

People:

And the branch which Thou madest strong for Thyself.

Minister:

So will we not go back from Thee.

People:

Quicken us, and we shall call upon Thy name.

Minister:

Turn us again, O Lord God of Hosts, and cause Thy face to shine.

People:

And we shall be saved.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

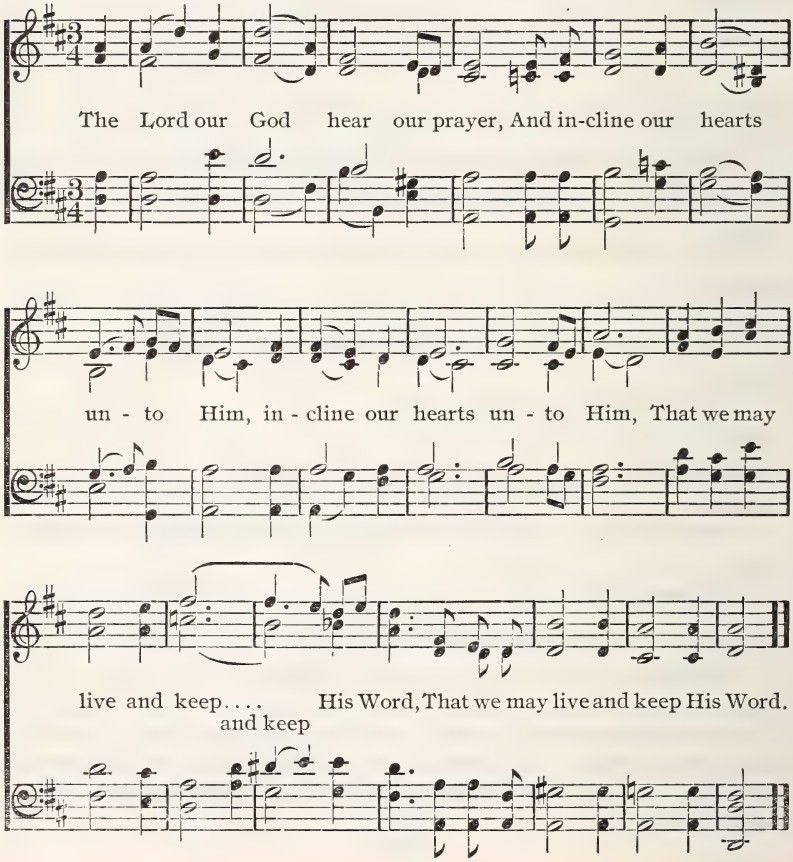
O Lord, forgive us our trespasses.

People:

As we forgive those who trespass against us.

Then shall the following be said or sung by the Minister and People together:

The Lord our God hear our prayer,
And incline our hearts unto Him,
That we may live and keep His Word.



All standing, the Minister shall say:

Glory be to the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

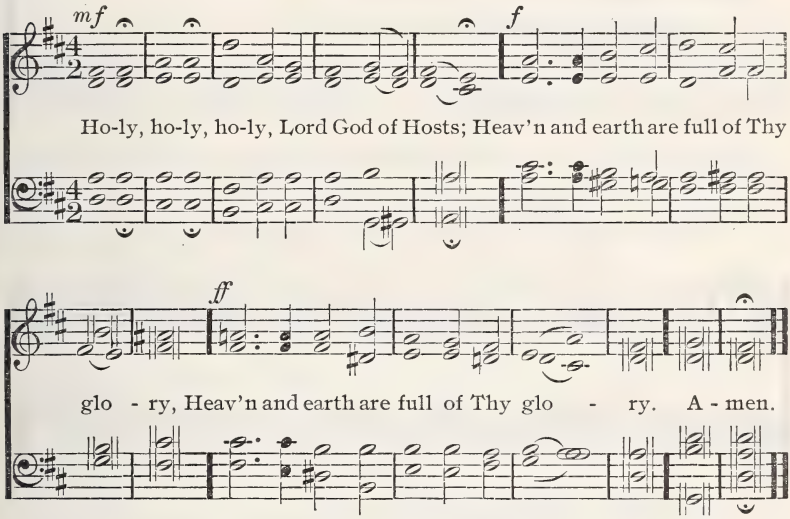
People:

He is Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

Minister:

Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

The Sanctus shall then be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

O clap your hands, all ye people;
Sing unto God with the voice of triumph.

For the Lord most High is terrible;
He is a great King over all the earth.

He shall subdue the people under us,
And the nations under our feet.

He shall choose our inheritance for us,
The excellency of Jacob whom He loved.

God is gone up with a shout,
The Lord with a sound of a trumpet.

Sing praise to our God, sing praise;
  Sing praise to our King, sing praise.

For God is King of all the earth;
  Sing ye praise with understanding.

God reigneth over the nations;
  God sitteth upon the throne of His holiness.

The princes of the people are gathered together,
  The people of the God of Abraham;

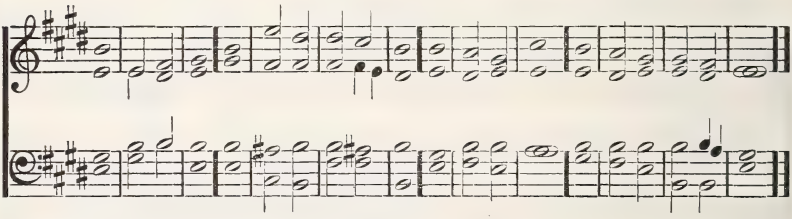
For the shields of the earth belong unto God;
  He is greatly exalted.

Psalm 47.

The first portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



Praise the Lórd | from the | heavens;
Práise | Him | in the | heights.
Práise Him all | ye His | angels;
Práise | Him all | ye His | hosts.

Práise Him | sun and | moon;
Práise Him | all ye | stars of | light.
Práise Him ye | heaven · of | heavens,
And ye wáters that | are a | bove the | heavens.

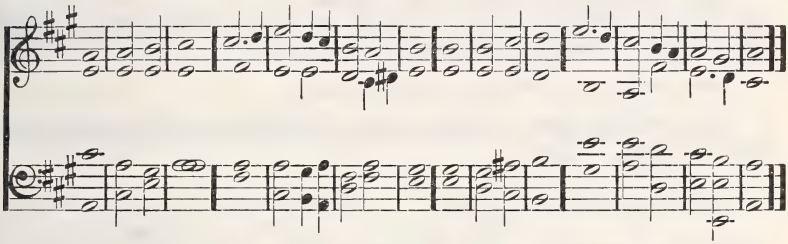
Let them praise the náme | of the | Lord;
For He commánded | and they | were cre | ated.
And He established thém for | ever · and | ever;
He made a decrée that | shall not | pass a | way.

Psalm 148: 1–6.

The second portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



Praise Gód | in His | sanctuary;
Práise Him in the | firma · ment | of His | power.
Práise Him for His | mighty | acts;
Praise Him accórding | to His | excel · lent | greatness.

Praise Him with the sóund | of the | trumpet;
Práise Him with the | psal · tery | and | harp.
Práise Him with the | timbrel · and | dance;
Praise Him with stríng-ed | instru | ments and | organs.

Praise Him upón the | loud | cymbals;
Práise Him up | on the · high | sounding | cymbals.
Let everything that hath bréath | praise the | Lord.
Práise the | Lord. Praise | ye the | Lord.

Psalm 150.

The third portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The Minister shall say:

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

People:

Who made the heaven and the earth.

Minister:

His salvation is nigh unto them that fear Him.

People:

To them that hope in His mercy.

Minister:

Let us pray.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

O Lord, let our supplications come before Thee.

People:

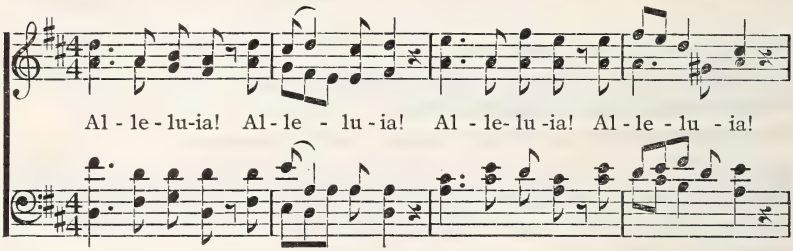
And deliver us according to Thy Word.

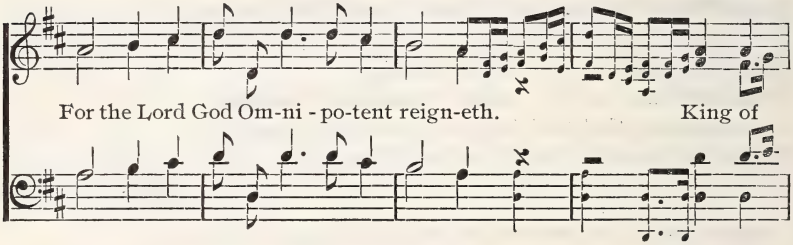
The Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

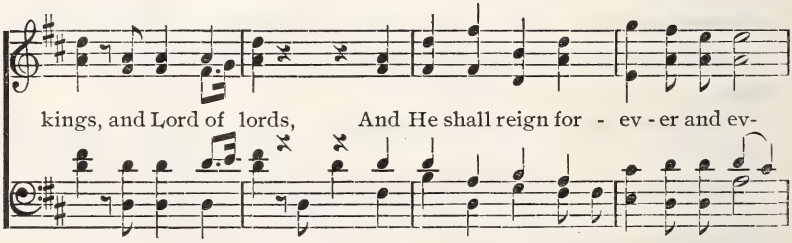
The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

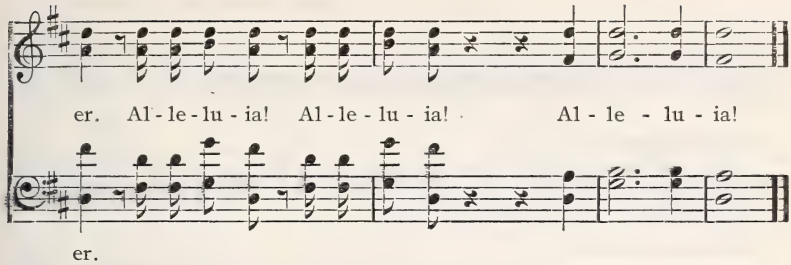
All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung:







And He shall reign for- ev - er and ev - er and ev-



The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read; or the Minister may read from the General Doctrine.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

TENTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

Unto Thee do I lift up mine eyes, O Thou that dwellest in the heavens.

People:

Be gracious unto us, O Lord, be gracious unto us.

Minister:

Let me hear Thy loving kindness in the morning; for in Thee do I trust.

People:

Make me to know the way wherein I shall go; for unto Thee do I lift up my soul.

Minister and People:

Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of Thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for Thy name's sake. Amen.

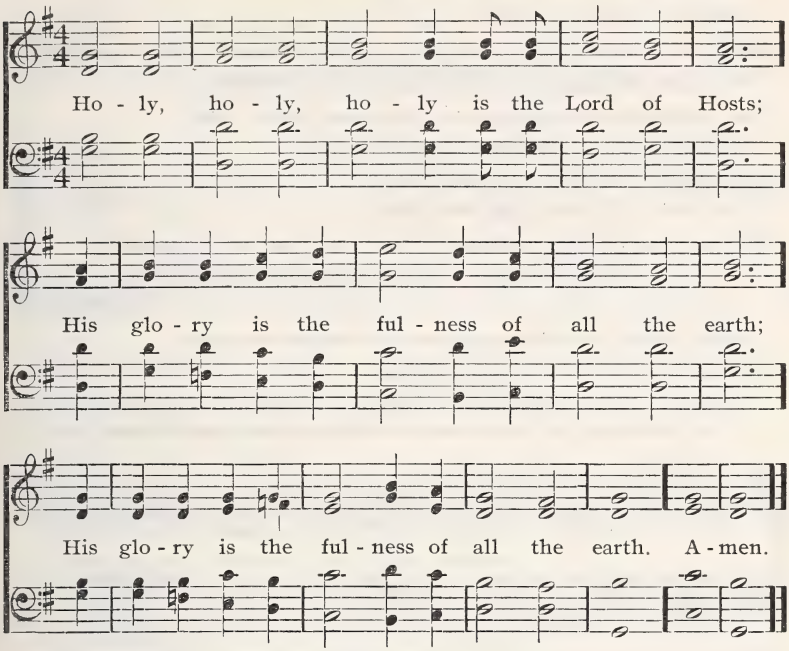
The Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The Responsives following the Lord's Prayer in the preceding General Offices may be introduced here, or the Minister may repeat a short Prayer.

All standing, the Sanctus shall be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

How lovely are Thy tabernacles, O Lord of Hosts,
My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord;
My heart and my flesh cry out for the living God.

Yea, the sparrow hath found a house,
And the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young,
Even Thine altars, O Lord of Hosts, my King and my God.

Blessed are they that dwell in Thy house;
They shall be still praising Thee.

Blessed is the man whose strength is in Thee;
In whose heart are Thy ways.

Who passing through the valley of weeping make it a spring;
The early rain also covereth it with blessing.

They go from strength to strength;
They shall appear before God in Zion.

O Lord God of Hosts, hear my prayer;
Give ear, O God of Jacob.

Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of Thine anointed.
For a day in Thy courts is better than a thousand.

I had rather stand at the door in the house of my God,
Than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

For the Lord God is a sun and shield;
The Lord will give grace and glory;

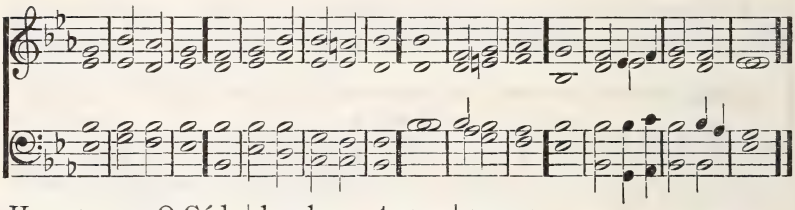
No good thing will He withhold from them that walk uprightly.
O Lord of Hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in Thee.

Psalm 84.

The first portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



Hear my cry O Gód; | hearken · to my | prayer;
From the énd of the | earth I | call · unto | Thee.
Whén my | heart | faileth,
Léad me to the | Rock · that is | higher · than | I.

For Thóu art a | refuge · for | me;
A tower of strénght from the | face | of the | enemy.
I will abide in Thy táber | nacle · for | ever;
I will trúst in the | shadow | of Thy | wings.

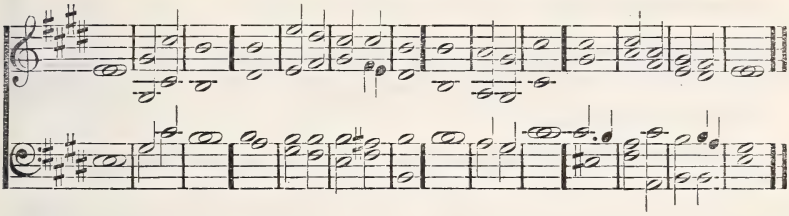
For Thou O Gód | hearest · my | vows;
Thou givest me the heritáge of | those that | fear Thy | name.
Thou addest dáys to the | days · of the | king;
His years from géner | ation · to | gener | ation.

He dwelleth befóre | God for | ever;
O impart mercy and trúth; | let | them pre | serve Him.
So will I sing práise to Thy | name for | ever;
That Í may | daily · per | form my | vows. *Psalm 61.*

The second portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung; or it may be sung by the Choir alone, the People sitting; or it may be omitted, and the Antiphon follow the Lesson:



O Gód my | heart is | fixed;
I will síng and give | praise, | even · my | glory.
Awáke, | psaltery · and | harp;
Í | will a | wake | early.

I will praise Thee O Lórd a | mong the | people;
And I will sing práise to | Thee a | mong the | nations.
For Thy mercy is gréat a | bove the | heavens;
Ánd Thy | truth | unto · the | clouds.

Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens,
And Thy glóry a | bove | all the | earth.
That Thy belóv-ed may | be de | livered;
Save with Thy ríght | hand and | answer | me.

Psalm 108: 1–6.

The third portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read; or the Minister may read from the General Doctrine.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

ELEVENTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister shall say:

Unto Thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

People:

Be merciful unto me, O Lord.

Minister:

In the day of my distress, I will cry unto Thee.

People:

And Thou wilt answer me.

Minister:

For Thou art great, and doest wondrous things.

People:

Thou art God alone.

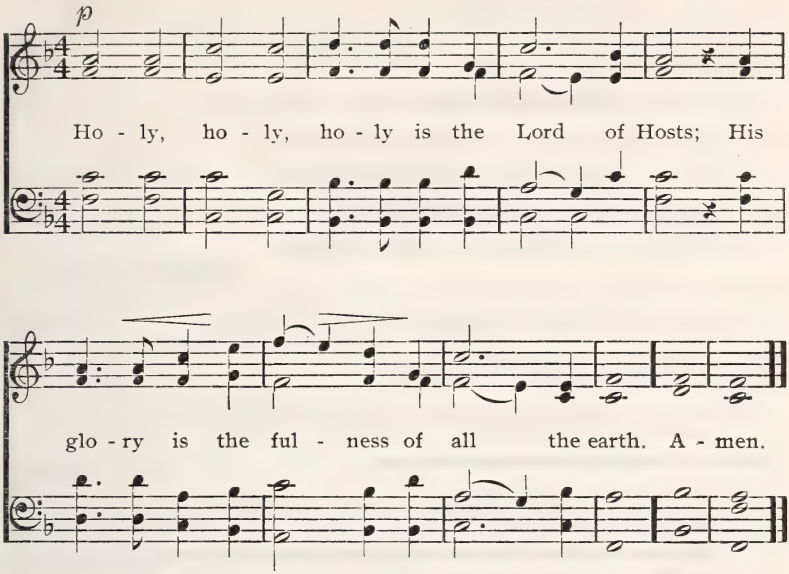
The Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The Responsives following the Lord's Prayer in the preceding General Offices may be introduced here, or the Minister may repeat a short Prayer.

All standing, the Sanctus shall be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

Sing to the Lord, O ye just;
  Praise is comely for the upright.

Praise the Lord with the harp;
  Sing unto Him with the psaltery of ten strings.

Sing unto Him a new song;
  Play skilfully with a loud noise.

For the Word of the Lord is right;
  And all His works are done in truth.

He loveth justice and judgment;
  The earth is full of the mercy of the Lord.

By the Word of the Lord were the heavens made;
  And all the host of them by the breath of His mouth.

He gathereth the waters of the sea together as a heap;
  He layeth up the deeps in storehouses.

Let all the earth fear the Lord;
  Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of Him;

For He spake and it was done;
  He commanded and it stood fast.

The Lord maketh void the counsel of the nations;
  He hath overturned the devices of the people.

The counsel of the Lord standeth forever;
  The thoughts of His heart to all generations.

Psalm 33: 1–11.

The first portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the First Lesson shall be read.

The second portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Second Lesson shall be read.

The third portion of the Antiphon appointed for the day shall here follow.

The People sitting, the Third Lesson shall be read; or the Minister may read from the General Doctrine.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office.

TWELFTH GENERAL OFFICE.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

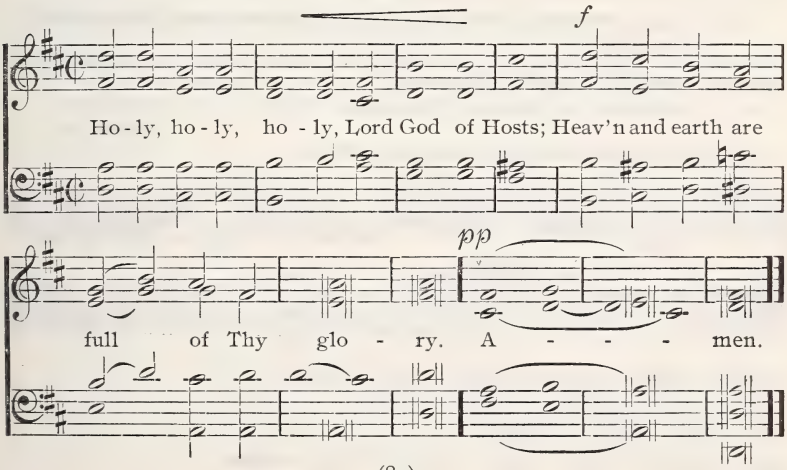
All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one or more suitable Prayers.

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The Responsives following the Lord's Prayer in the preceding General Offices may be introduced here, or the Minister may repeat a short Prayer.

All standing, the Sanctus shall be sung:



The Minister and People shall read in alternate lines the following, or other Selection from the Psalter:

In Judah is God known;
His name is great in Israel.

In Salem also is His tabernacle,
And His dwelling place in Zion.

There brake He the arrows of the bow,
The shield, and the sword, and the battle.

Thou art more glorious and excellent
Than the mountains of prey.

The stouthearted are spoiled,
They have slept their sleep;
And none of the men of might have found their hands.

At Thy rebuke, O God of Jacob,
Both the chariot and horse have fallen into a deep sleep.

Thou, even Thou, art to be feared;
And who may stand in Thy sight when Thou art angry?

Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven;
The earth feared and was still,

When God arose to judgment,
To save all the afflicted of the earth.

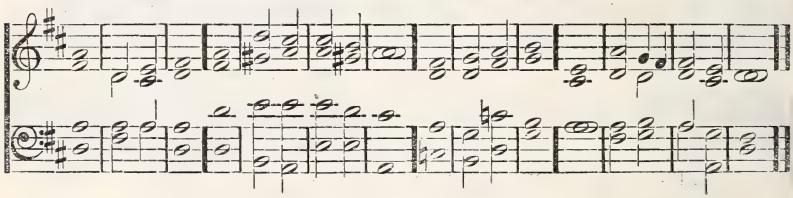
For the wrath of man shall praise Thee;
The remainder of wrath shalt Thou restrain.

Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God;
Let all that be round about Him bring presents unto Him that is to be feared.

He shall cut off the spirit of princes;
He is terrible to the kings of the earth.

Psalm 76.

Then shall be sung the following, or other Psalm of Praise:



Make a joyful noise unto Gód, | all the | earth;
Sing fórth the | glory | of His | name;
Máke His | praise | glorious.
Say unto Gód, How | terri · ble | are Thy | works!

Through the gréatness | of Thy | power
Thine énemies | shall sub | mit · unto | Thee.
All the éarth shall | worship | Thee,
And shall sing to Thée; they shall | sing to | Thy | name.

Come and sée the | works of | God;
His doing is térrible | to the | sons of | men.
He turn-ed the séa into | dry | land;
Théy went | through the | flood on | foot.

O bléss our | God, ye | people,
And make the vóice of His | praise | to be | heard.
Blessed be God who hath not túrn-ed a | way my | prayer,
Nór His | mercy | from | me.

Psalm 66.

The People sitting, one or more Lessons shall be read.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

A Lesson may here be read, followed by a Hymn or Psalm of Praise.

The Minister may then read a portion from the Law or the Gospel, or from the General Doctrine.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may then be sung.

The Sermon shall here follow.

The remainder of the Service shall be the same as in the First General Office; or the Minister may repeat a Prayer at the close of the Sermon, followed by a Hymn or Psalm of Praise, the Offertory, and the Benediction.

Antiphons.

I.

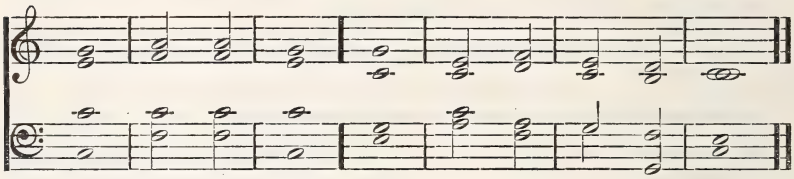
ADVENT OF THE LORD.

1.

The Minister shall say:

I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; He shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise His heel.

People:



The Lord shall make báre His | holy | arm,
And all the ends of the earth shall sée the sal | vation | of our | God.

Minister:

The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor the lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto Him shall the obedience of the people be.

People:

I wait for the Lórd, my | soul doth | wait,
And in Hís | Word | do I | hope.

Minister:

I shall see Him but not now; I shall behold Him but not nigh. There shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel.

People:

Out of Zion the perfection of béauty | God shall | shine.
Our God shall cóme | and shall | not be | silent.

Minister:

The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto Him shall ye hearken.

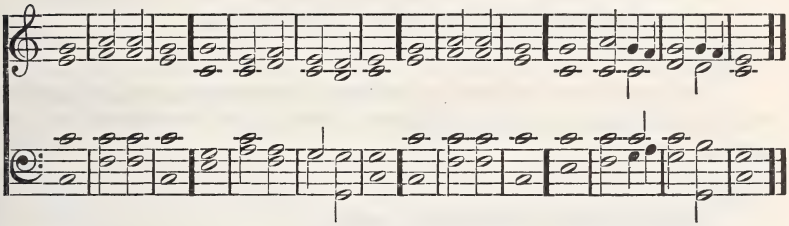
People:

A fíre shall de | vour be | fore Him,
Ánd a | tempest · shall | blow a | bout Him.

Minister:

And the Lord said unto me, I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee; and I will put my words in His mouth; and He shall speak unto them all that I shall command Him.

People:



Théy shall lift | up their | voice;
For the májesty of the | Lord | from the | sea.
Glorify the Lórd | in the | fires,
The name of the Lórd | God of | Isra | el.

Minister:

O Lord, we have waited for Thee; the desire of my soul is to Thy name, and to the remembrance of Thee; with my soul have I desired Thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek Thee in the morning.

People:

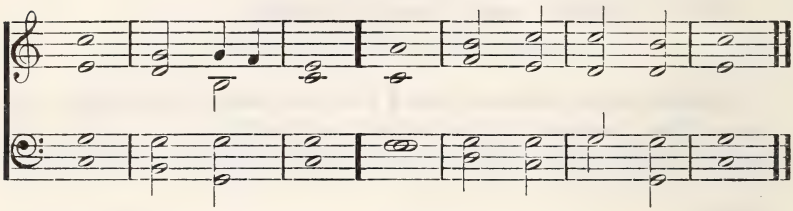
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a Son, and shall call His name Immanuel.

People:



Awake, awáke, put on thy | strength O | Zion;
Put on thy béautiful | garments | O Je | rusalem.

Minister:

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

People:

The Lord sent a wórd | into | Jacob,
Ánd | it hath | lighted · on | Israel.

Minister:

For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given; and the government shall be upon His shoulder; and His name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, God, the Mighty, Father of Eternity, Prince of Peace.

People:

Thine enemies shall submit themsélves | unto | Thee.
Áll the | earth shall | worship | Thee.

Minister:

And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for Him, and He will save us; this is the Lord; we have waited for Him, we will be glad and rejoice in His salvation.

People:

My soul shall glóry | in the | Lord;
The afflícted shall | hear | and be | glad.

Minister:

And thou Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall He come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel.

People:

Lo we héard of | Him in | Ephratah;
We fóund Him in the | fields | of the | forest.

Minister:

In His days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely; and this is His name whereby He shall be called, The Lord our Justice.

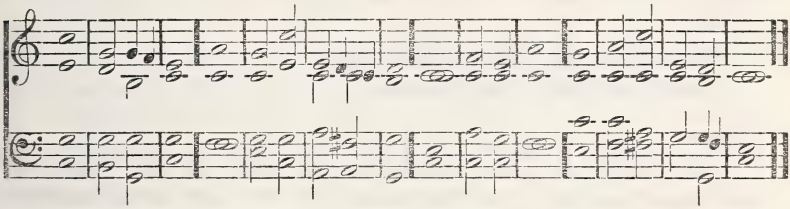
People:

Awake, awake, put on stréngth, O | arm · of the | Lord;
Awáke, as | in the | ancient | days.

Minister:

Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion; for, behold, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the Lord.

People:



I will greatly rejóice | in the | Lord,
My sóul shall be | joyful | in my | God;
For He hath cloth-ed me with the gárments | of sal | vation,
He hath cóver-ed me | with the | robe of | justice.

Minister:

Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord; for He is raised up out of His holy habitation.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

II.

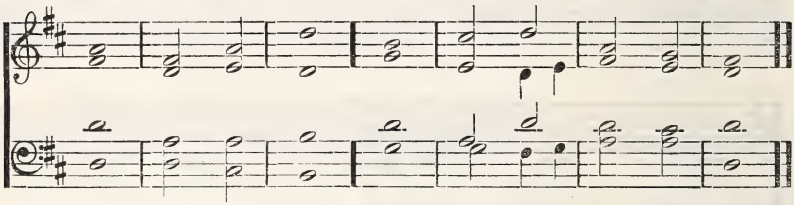
EVANGELIZATION.

1.

The Minister shall say:

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth.

People:



Thy watchmen shall lift | up the | voice;
With the vóice to | gether | shall they | sing.

Minister:

O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountains; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength.

People:

Shake thysélf | from the | dust;
Aríse, and sit | down | O Je | rusalem.

Minister:

Lift up thy voice, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God.

People:

Behold the Lord God will cóme with a | strong | hand,
Ánd His | arm shall | rule for | Him.

Minister:

The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings to the poor; He hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted; to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; to proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.

People:

Praise the Lórd, call up | on His | name,
Decláre His | deeds a | mong the | people.

Minister:

Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

People:

He will téach us | of His | ways,
And wé will | walk | in His | paths.

Minister:

I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night.

People:

I will mention the mércies | of the | Lord,
And His great góodness | to the | house of | Israel.

Minister:

Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

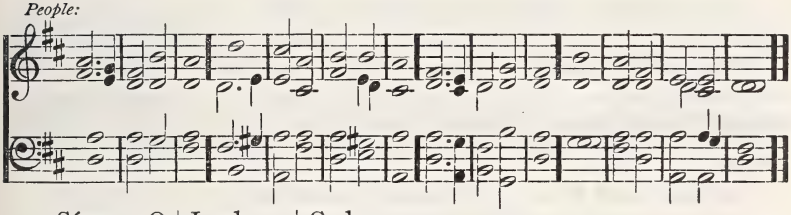
People:

Hélp me O | Lord my | God;
O sáve me ac | cording | to Thy | mercy.

Minister:

To-day if ye will hear His voice, harden not your heart.

People:



Sáve us O | Lord our | God,
Ánd | gather · us | from the | nations,
To give thanks únto Thy | holy | name,
Ánd to | triumph | in Thy | praise.

Minister:

His name shall endure forever; His name shall be continued as long as the sun; and men shall be blessed in Him; all nations shall call Him blessed.

People:

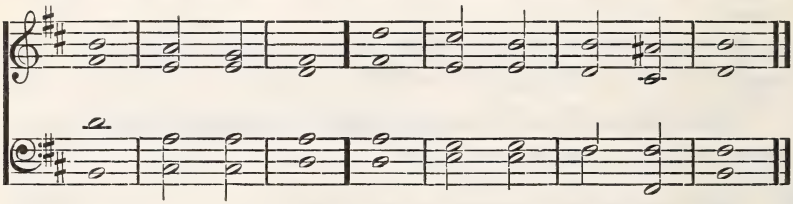
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom.

People:



And He héal-ed | all their | sickness
And áll dis | ease a | mong the | people.

Minister:

But when He saw the multitudes, He was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

People:

The Lord hath cómfort | ed His | people,
Ánd will have | mercy · on | His af | flicted.

Minister:

Then saith He unto His disciples, the harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that He will send forth laborers into His harvest.

People:

He shall sénd from | heaven · and | save me;
God shall send fórth His | mercy | and His | truth.

Minister:

And He said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be condemned.

People:

O send out Thy líght | and Thy | truth;
Let | them | lead | me.

Minister:

This gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations.

People:

Declare His glóry a | mong the | nations,
Hís | wonders · a | mong all | people.

Minister:

There is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid that shall not be known.

People:

Í will de | clare for | ever;
I will sing práise | to the | God of | Jacob.

Minister:

What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light; and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

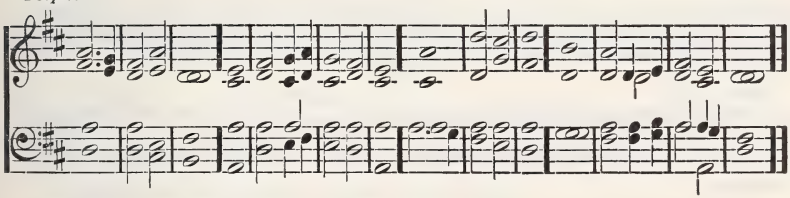
People:

And His voice was like the vóice of | many | waters;
And the éarth did | shine | with His | glory.

Minister:

And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one Shepherd.

People:



Give éar, O | Shepherd · of | Israel,
Thou that léadest | Joseph | like a | flock,
Thou that dwéllest be | tween the | cherubim,
Shine fórth and | come for | our sal | vation.

Minister:

My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me; and I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

People:

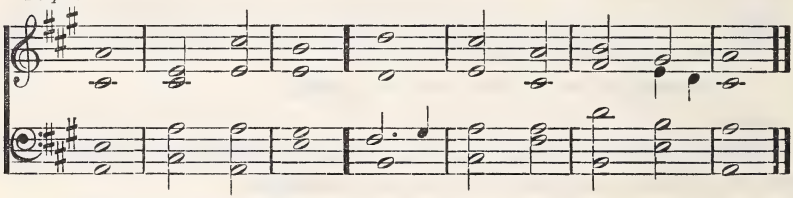
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

I was in the spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice as of a trumpet, saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the First and the Last.

People:



Lét Mount | Zion · re | joice,
Lét the | daughters · of | Judah · be | glad.

Minister:

What thou seest, write in a book, and send to the seven churches which are in Asia.

People:

O Lord be mérciful | unto | us;
Becáuse | we have | waited · for | Thee.

Minister:

Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter.

People:

The Lórd hath brought | forth our | justice;
Come let us declare in Zíon the | work · of the | Lord our | God.

Minister:

In the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God shall be finished, as He hath declared to His servants the prophets.

People:

His séed shall en | dure for | ever,
And His thróne | shall be | as the | sun.

Minister:

And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps.

People:

The voice of the Lórd is up | on the | waters;
Ánd the | God of | glory | thundereth.

Minister:

And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty-four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

People:

I will be glád and re | joice in | Thee;
I will sing praíse to Thy | name O | Thou most | High.

Minister:

And I saw another angel flying in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting Gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and tribe, and tongue, and people.

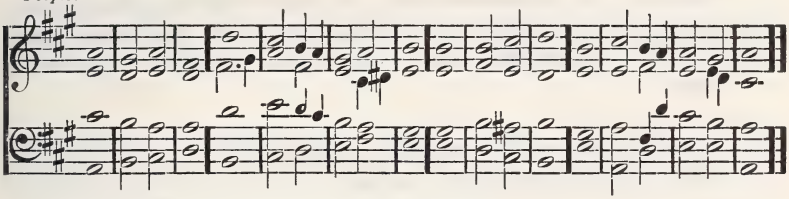
People:

All the ends of the éarth | shall re | member,
Ánd shall | turn | unto · the | Lord.

Minister:

Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to Him; for the hour of His judgment is come; and worship Him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

People:



Surely the Lord Gód will | do no | word
Until He revealeth His sécret | unto · His | servants · the | prophets.
The lion hath róar-ed, | who will · not | fear?
The Lord Gód hath | spoken, who | can but | prophesy?

Minister:

Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations; publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord, save Thy people, the remnant of Israel.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

III.

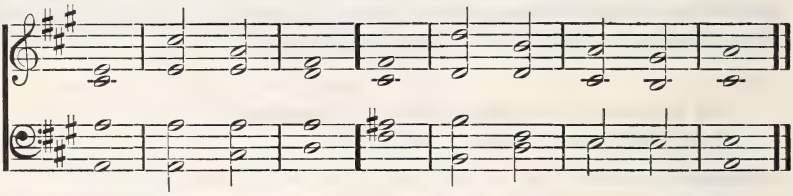
FAITH.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah.

People:



And He hath put a new sóng | in my | mouth,
Éven | praise | unto · our | God.

Minister:

This shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel, After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

People:

It is God that gírdeth | me with | strength,
Ánd | maketh · my | way | perfect.

Minister:

And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord; for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord.

People:

Praise the Lord; for I knów that the | Lord is | great,
And that our Gód | is a | bove all | gods.

Minister:

These are the words that ye shall do, Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbor; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates; think no evil in your heart against your neighbor; and love no false oath; for all these things do I hate, saith the Lord.

People:

Hear me O God in the múltitude | of Thy | mercy;
Ín the | truth of | Thy sal | vation.

Minister:

Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me.

People:

The Lord hath dóne great | things for | us;
Whére | of | we are | glad.

Minister:

Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I shall lay for a foundation in Zion a stone, a tried stone, a corner stone, a sure foundation.

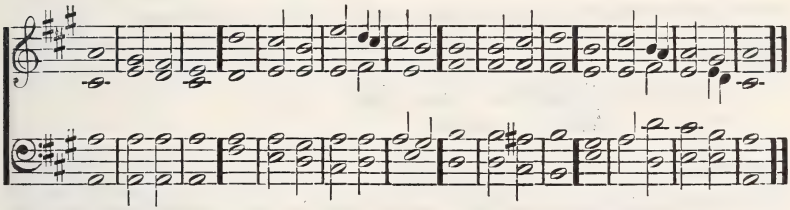
People:

Though an hóst should en | camp a | gainst me,
Mý | heart shall | not · be a | fraid.

Minister:

For the stone which the builders refused is become the head of the corner.

People:



Thís is the | Lord's | doing;
Ít is | marvel · lous | in our | eyes.
This is the dáy the | Lord hath | made;
We will rejóice | and be | glad in | it.

Minister:

In God will I praise His Word; in the Lord will I praise His Word. In God have I put my trust; I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

People:

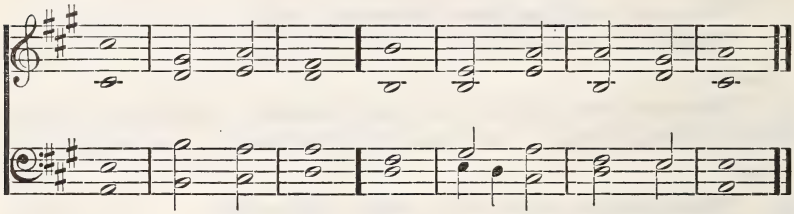
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

People:



Gód is my | strength and | power;
Ánd He | maketh · my | way | perfect.

Minister:

Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

People:

The Lórd is | gracious · and | just;
Yéa | our | God is | merciful.

Minister:

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

People:

I will sing of the mércies of the | Lord for | ever;
Ánd the | heavens · shall | praise Thy | wonders.

Minister:

I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth in me should not abide in darkness.

People:

Mine eyes are éver | toward · the | Lord;
For He shall plúck my | feet | out · of the | net.

Minister:

I am the bread of life; he that cometh unto me shall never hunger; and he that believeth in me shall never thirst.

People:

Truly my sóul | waiteth · on | God;
From Hím | cometh | my sal | vation.

Minister:

And this is the will of Him which sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth in Him, may have everlasting life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

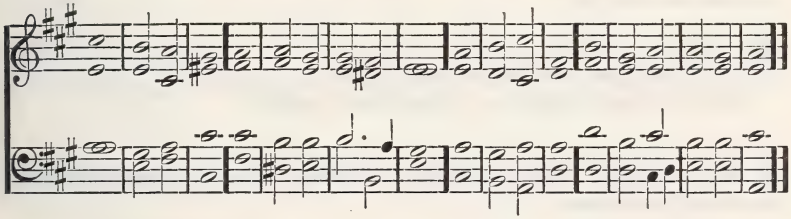
People:

Praise the Lórd all | ye that | fear Him;
Glorify Hím | all ye | seed of | Jacob.

Minister:

If ye abide in my Word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

People:



There is nóne like unto | Thee O | Lord;
Thou art gréat, and Thy | name is | great in | might.
Who shall not fear Thée, O | King of | nations?
Thére is | none like | unto | Thee.

Minister:

He that believeth in me hath everlasting life.

People:

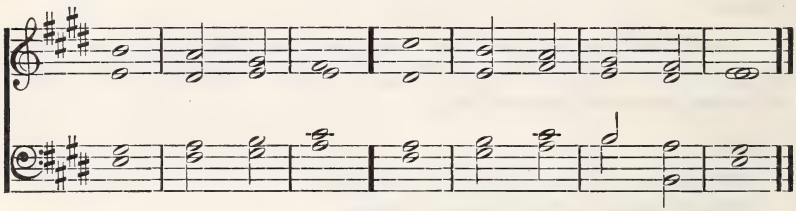
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

These things saith He that is holy, He that is true, He that hath the key of David, He that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth and no man openeth.

People:



Seek the Lórd | and His | strength;
Séek His | face | ever | more.

Minister:

I know thy works; behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it.

People:

He shall ópen and | none shall | shut;
And Hé shall | shut and | none shall | open.

Minister:

For thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my Word, and hast not denied my name.

People:

He preserveth the sóul | of His | saints;
He delivereth them fróm the | hand | of the | wicked.

Minister:

Hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

People:

Thy tésti | monies · are | wonderful;
Thérefore | doth my | soul | keep them.

Minister:

Here is the patience of the saints; here are they that keep the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus.

People:

The Lord exalteth the hórn | of His | people,
Ánd the | praise of | all His | saints.

Minister:

Behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days.

People:

See my affliction, ánd de | liver | me;
For Í do | not for | get Thy | law.

Minister:

Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

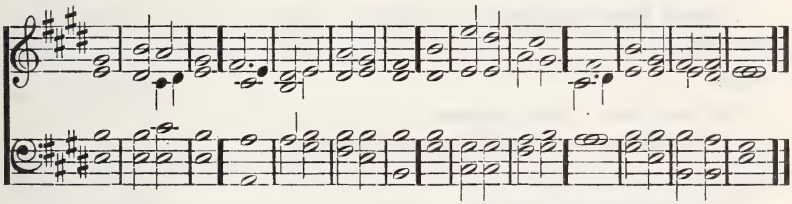
People:

I will fear no évil for | Thou art | with me,
Thy ród and Thy | staff they | comfort | me.

Minister:

He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

People:



Téach me Thy | way O | Lord;
Í will | walk | in Thy | truth;
Unite my héart to | fear Thy | name,
And I will glórify Thy | name for | ever | more.

Minister:

O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in Thee.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

IV.

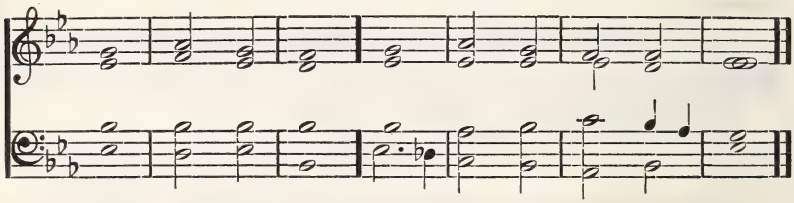
REPENTANCE.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do well.

People:



Purge me with hýssop, and | I shall · be | clean;
Wásh me and | I shall · be | whiter · than | snow.

Minister:

Amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God.

People:

Lét me | not · be a | shamed,
Let not mine énemies | triumph | over | me.

Minister:

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

People:

O Lord be mérciful | unto | me;
Fór | I have | sinned · a | gainst Thee.

Minister:

Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.

People:

I acknówledge my | sin · unto | Thee,
And mine iníqui | ty have | I not | hid.

Minister:

Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

People:

I said I will confess my transgréssions | unto · the | Lord,
And Thou forgávest the in | iqui · ty | of my | sin.

Minister:

Repent and turn from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God; wherefore turn ye and live.

People:

He héaleth the | broken · in | heart,
Ánd | bindeth | up their | wounds.

Minister:

As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way and live.

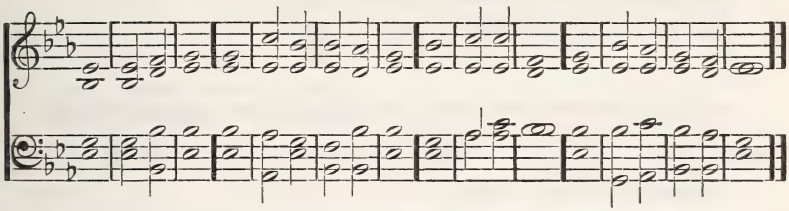
People:

Turn Thou ús unto | Thee O | Lord,
Ánd | we | shall be | turned.

Minister:

Turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

People:



Let us séarch and | try our | ways,
And túrn a | gain | unto · the | Lord;
Let us lift up our héart | with our | hands
Únto | God | in the | heavens.

Minister:

Then shall ye dwell in the land which the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever.

People:

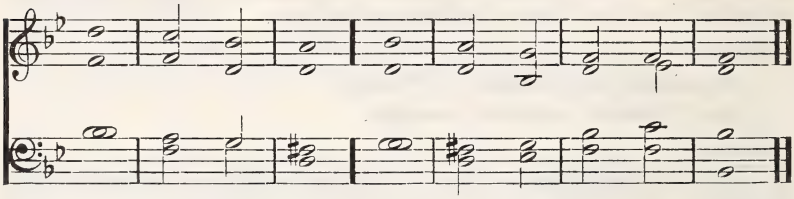
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Then went out to Him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan, and were baptized in Jordan, confessing their sins.

People:



I acknówledge | my trans | gressions;
Ánd my | sin is | ever · be | fore me.

Minister:

The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand; repent, and believe the Gospel.

People:

The opening of Thy wórds | giveth | light;
It giveth únder | standing | to the | simple.

Minister:

And His disciples went forth, and preached that men should repent.

People:

I thóught | on my | ways,
And túrn-ed my | feet | to Thy | testimonies.

Minister:

They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick; for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

People:

The Lord is nigh unto all thém that | call up · on | Him,
Thát | call up · on | Him in | truth.

Minister:

Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

People:

The afflicted shall sée | and be | glad;
And yé that seek | God, your | heart shall | live.

Minister:

Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

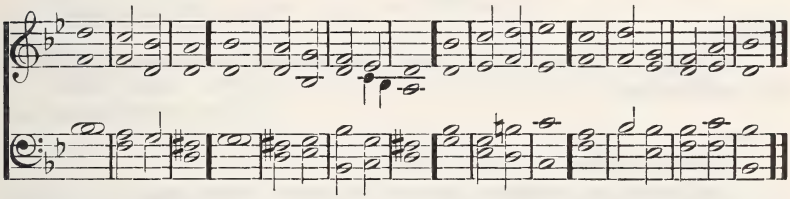
People:

Let them that love Thy náme re | joice in | Thee,
For Thóu O | Lord wilt | bless the | just.

Minister:

No man can come to me, except the Father which sent me draw him; and I will raise him up at the last day.

People:



Thóu O | Lord art | good,
Ánd | ready | to for | give;
Ánd | plenteous · in | mercy
To áll | them that | call up · on | Thee.

Minister:

God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God. Also unto Thee, O Lord, is mercy; for Thou renderest to every man according to his work.

People:

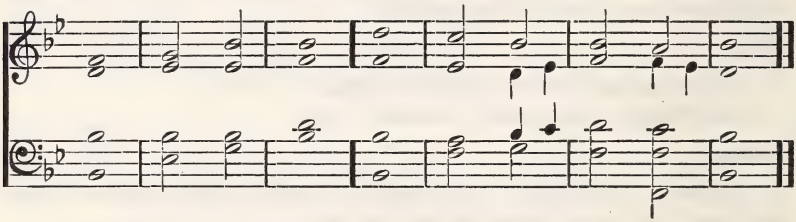
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Be watchful, and strengthen the things that remain, that are ready to die; for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

People:



Shéw me Thy | ways O | Lord;
Ánd | teach | me Thy | paths.

Minister:

Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent.

People:

Order my stéps | in Thy | Word;
And let not any iniquity háve do | minion | over | me.

Minister:

Behold, I come quickly; hold fast that which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

People:

Deliver me fróm the op | pression · of | man;
Só | will I | keep Thy | precepts.

Minister:

As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten; be zealous therefore, and repent.

People:

My heart is fixed O Gód, my | heart is | fixed;
I will síng and give | praises | unto | Thee.

Minister:

Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

People:

Téach me to | do Thy | will;
Fór | Thou | art my | God.

Minister:

These are they that follow the Lamb whithersoever He goeth.

People:

The Lord presérveth all | them that | love Him;
But áll the | wicked · will | He de | stroy.

Minister:

These were redeemed from among men, the first fruits to God and the Lamb.

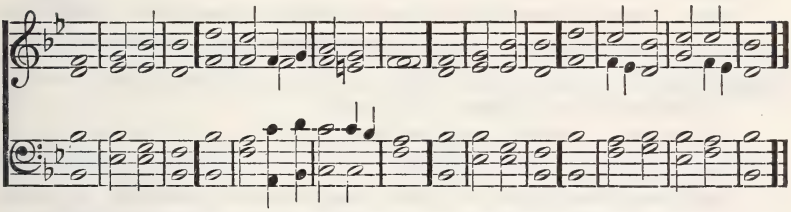
People:

My mouth shall speak the práise | of the | Lord;
And let all flésh | bless His | holy | name.

Minister:

And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.

People:



The salvation of the júst is | of the | Lord;
Hé is their | strength · in the | time of | trouble.
And the Lord shall deliver thém | from the | wicked,
And sáve them be | cause they | trust in | Him.

Minister:

The ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk therein.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

V.

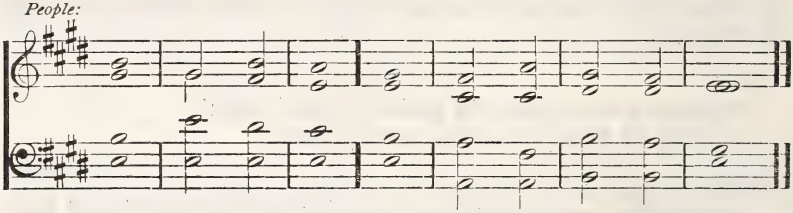
REGENERATION.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Seek ye the Lord while He may be found, call ye upon Him while He is near; let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and let him return unto the Lord, and He will have mercy upon him; and unto our God, for He will abundantly pardon.

People:



Make Thy face to shíne up | on Thy | servant;
Sáve me | for Thy | mercies' | sake.

Minister:

Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God; and not that he should turn from his ways and live?

People:

Let me nót be a | shamed · O | Lord;
Fór | I have | called · up | on Thee.

Minister:

Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

People:

Make háste unto | me O | God;
Thóu art my | help and | my de | liverer.

Minister:

Come, and let us return unto the Lord, for He hath torn, and He will heal us; He hath smitten, and He will bind us up.

People:

Behóld, | God is · mine | helper;
The Lórd is with | them · that up | hold my | soul.

Minister:

And I will sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean; from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

People:

Thy Word have I híd | in my | heart,
Thát I | might not | sin a · gainst | Thee.

Minister:

A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you; and I will take away the heart of stone out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh.

People:

I will set no wicked thíng be | fore mine | eyes;
I hate the wórk of | them that | turn a | side.

Minister:

And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments and do them.

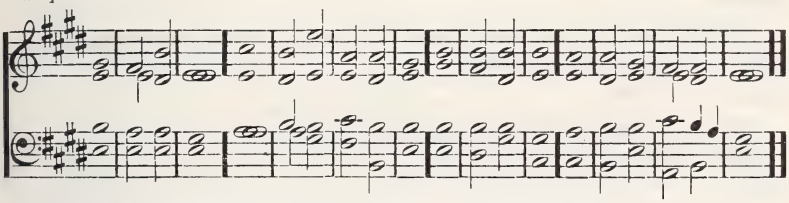
People:

I will run the wáy of | Thy com | mandments,
For Thóu | shalt en | large my | heart.

Minister:

Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

People:



They that dwell under His shádow | shall re | turn;
Théy shall re | vive | as the | corn,
And flóurish | as the | vine;
And the scent thereóf | as the | wine of | Lebanon.

Minister:

I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely; for mine anger is turned away from him; and I will be as the dew unto Israel.

People:

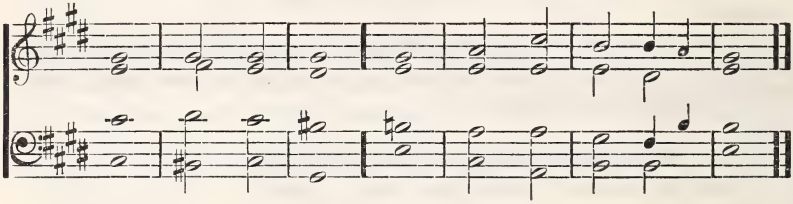
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Enter ye in at the strait gate; for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat.

People:



Through Thy précepts I | get · under | standing;
Therefore I háte | every | false | way.

Minister:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

People:

Thy Word is a lámp | unto · my | feet,
Ánd a | light | unto · my | path.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

People:

Blessed is every óne that | feareth · the | Lord;
Thát | walketh | in His | ways.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God.

People:

I will lift up my hánds to | Thy com | mandments;
And Í will | medi · tate | in Thy | statutes.

Minister:

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the spirit is spirit.

People:

Praise the Lórd | O my | soul.
While I líve | will I | praise the | Lord.

Minister:

And except a grain of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone; but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

People:

Have mércy upon | me O | Lord,
Thou that liftest me úp | from the | gates of | death.

Minister:

He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world, shall keep it unto life eternal.

People:

In Gód have I | put my | trust;
I will not féar what | flesh can | do · unto | me.

Minister:

If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

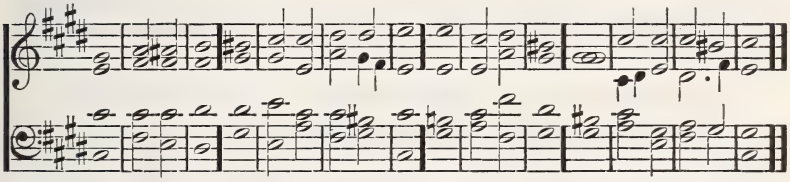
People:

I will go in the strénght of the | Lord | God;
I will make méntion of Thy | justice, of | Thine a | lone.

Minister:

Except your righteousness shall exceed that of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

People:



O bléss our | God, ye | people,
And make the vóice of His | praise | to be | heard;
Who placeth our sóul a | mong the | living,
And suffereth nót our | feet | to be | moved.

Minister:

Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

People:

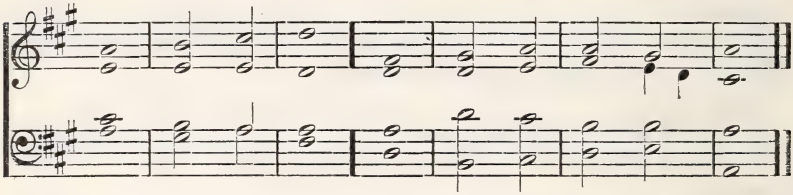
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

People:



The Lord will make her wílderness | like | Eden,
And her desert líke the | garden | of the | Lord.

Minister:

He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

People:

God is my róck, and | my sal | vation;
Í shall | not be | greatly | moved.

Minister:

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna.

People:

The afflicted shall éat | and be | filled;
Théy shall | praise the | Lord that | seek Him.

Minister:

He that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations.

People:

The Lord is my strénght | and my | shield;
And wíth my | song | will I | praise Him.

Minister:

He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot his name out of the book of life.

People:

I will rejóice | in the | Lord,
I will exúlt in the | God of | my sal | vation.

Minister:

Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out.

People:

Praise Him ye that stand in the hóuse | of the | Lord,
In the cóurts of the | house | of our | God.

Minister:

To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne.

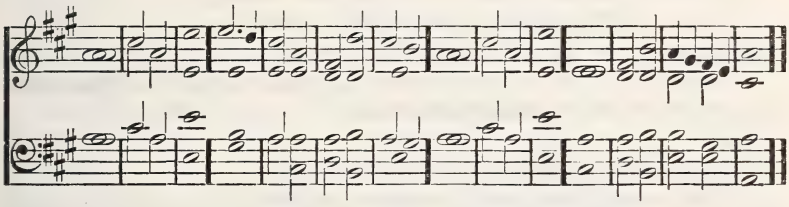
People:

The Lord raiseth thém that are | bow · ed | down;
Fór the | Lord | loveth · the | just.

Minister:

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

People:



The Lord sítteth up | on the | flood;
Yea the Lórd | sitteth | King for | ever.
The Lord will give strénght | to His | people;
The Lórd will | bless His | people · with | peace.

Minister:

Amen. Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honor, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

VI.

HUMILIATION OF THE LORD.

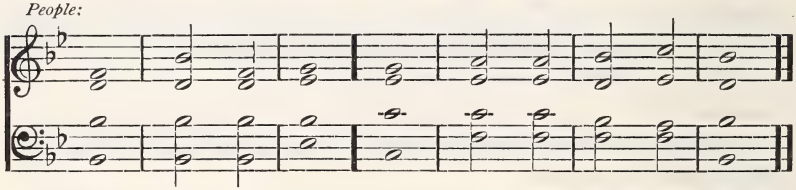
1.

HUMILIATION.

The Minister shall say:

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

People:



Be Thou exalted O Lórd in | Thine own | strength;
And wé will | sing and | praise Thy | power.

Minister:

He hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.

People:

Thou art my Gód and | I will | praise Thee;
Thou art my Gód | and I | will ex | alt Thee.

Minister:

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and we hid as it were our faces from Him.

People:

Now know I that the Lord sáveth | His a | nointed;
He will héar Him | from His | holy | heaven.

Minister:

He was despised, and we esteemed Him not. Yet He hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows.

People:

Great is Thy mércy | toward | me;
Thou hast delivered my sóul | from the | lowest | hell.

Minister:

He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities.

People:

Thou O Lord art a Gód full of com | passion · and | gracious,
Long súffering, | plenteous · in | mercy · and | truth.

Minister:

The chastisement of our peace was upon Him; and with His stripes we are healed.

People:

Mercy shall be búilt | up for | ever;
Thy truth shalt Thou estáblish | in the | very | heavens.

Minister:

He was oppressed, and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth.

People:

And the heavens shall práise Thy | wonders · O | Lord;
And Thy truth in the cóngre | gation | of the | saints.

Minister:

His visage was marred more than any man, and His form more than the sons of men.

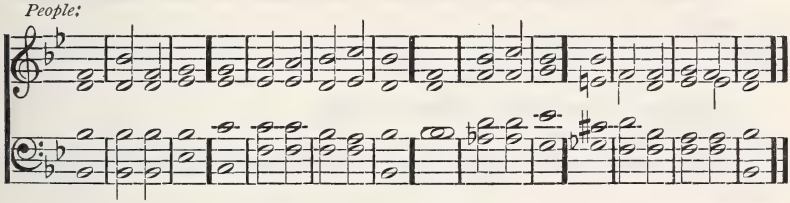
People:

Who in the heaven can be compár-ed | to the | Lord?
Who among the sons of the míghty can be | liken · ed | to the | Lord?

Minister:

And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death.

People:



Break forth into jóy, | sing to | gether,
Ye wáste | places | of Je | rusalem;
For the Lord hath cómforted | His | people,
Hé | hath re | deemed · Je | rusalem.

Minister:

Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at His holy mountain; for the Lord our God is holy.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

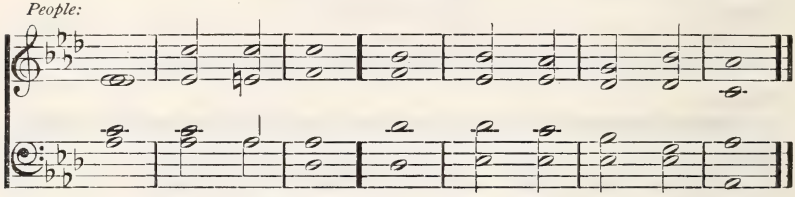
2.

Despair.

The Minister shall say:

The waters are come into my soul. I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing; I am come into deep waters, and the floods overflow me.

People:



At Thý re | buke they | fled;
At the vóice of Thy | thunder · they | hasted · a | way.

Minister:

My days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth.

People:

The heavens shall pérish, but | Thou · shalt en | dure;
Théy shall wax | old | like a | garment.

Minister:

My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

People:

Bút | Thou · art the | same,
Ánd Thy | years shall | have no | end.

Minister:

I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

People:

Surely the wráth of | man shall | praise Thee;
The remáinder of | wrath shalt | Thou re | strain.

Minister:

My heart panteth, my strength faileth me; and the light of mine eyes is gone from me.

People:

The Lórd | is their | strength,
And He is the sáving | strength of | His a | nointed.

Minister:

My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

People:

How long shall the adversáry re | proach O | God?
Shall the énemy blas | pheme Thy | name for | ever?

Minister:

My heart is sore pained within me, and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

People:

Théir Re | deemer · is | strong;
The Lórd of | Hosts | is His | name.

Minister:

Fear and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.

People:

Let God aríse, let His | enemies · be | scattered;
And let thém that | hate Him | flee be | fore Him.

Minister:

For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground.

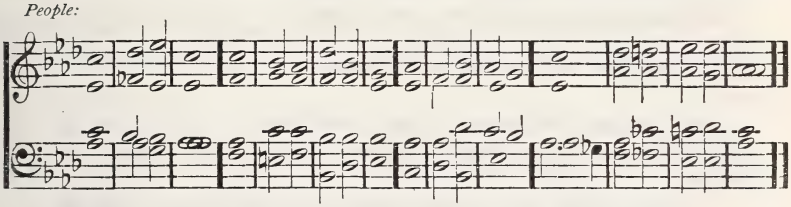
People:

The Lord liveth, and bléssed | be my | Rock;
And let the God of mý sal | vation | be ex | alted.

Minister:

My spirit is overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

People:



The waters saw Thee O Gód, the | waters · saw | Thee;
They were afráid, | and the | deeps were | moved.
The voice of Thy thúnder was | in the | heaven;
Thý | lightnings | lightened · the | world.

Minister:

But Thou, O Lord, shalt endure forever; and Thy remembrance to all generations.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

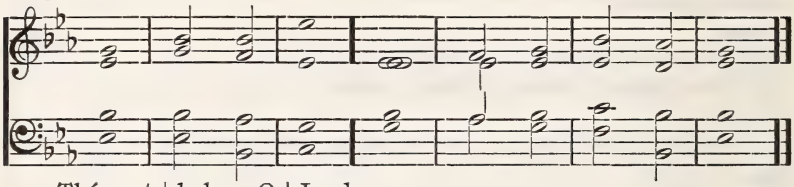
3.

Passion of the Cross.

The Minister shall say:

My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me?

People:



Thóu art | holy · O | Lord,
Thou that inhábit | est the | praises · of | Israel.

Minister:

I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind.

People:

But the Lórd shall en | dure for | ever;
Hé hath pre | pared · His | throne for | judgment.

Minister:

False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

People:

My tongue shall spéak | of Thy | justice,
And of Thy práise | all the | day | long.

Minister:

All they that see me laugh me to scorn.

People:

I will declare Thy náme | to my | brethren;
In the midst of the cóngre | gation | will I | praise Thee.

Minister:

My heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

People:

My praise shall be of Thee in the gréat | congre | gation;
I will pay my vówes be | fore | them that | fear Him.

Minister:

My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and Thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

People:

In God is my salvátion | and my | glory;
Hé is the | rock | of my | strength.

Minister:

For dogs have compassed me; the assembly of the wicked have enclosed me; they pierced my hands and my feet.

People:

In Gód we | shall be | strong;
Fór He | shall tread | down our | enemies.

Minister:

They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

People:

Thy praise shall be to the énds | of the | earth;
Thý right | hand is | full of | justice.

Minister:

They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

People:

Verily there is a rewárd | for the | just;
Verily there is a Gód that | judgeth | in the | earth.

Minister:

I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair; I hid not my face from the shame and the spitting.

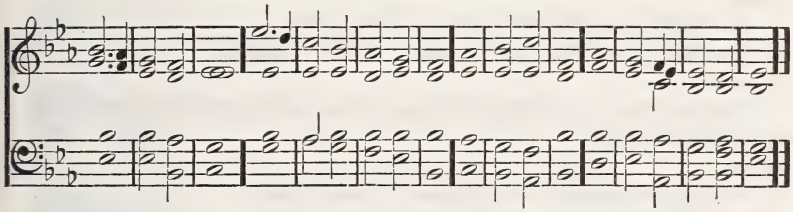
People:

This Gód | is our | God
Fór | ever | and for | ever.

Minister:

Forsake me not, O Lord; O my God, be not far from me.

People:



He shall have domínion from | sea to | sea,
And from the river tó the | end | of the | earth.
They that dwell in the wildernéss shall | bow be | fore Him;
And His éne | mies shall | lick the | dust.

Minister:

The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength; in Him will I trust.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

VII.

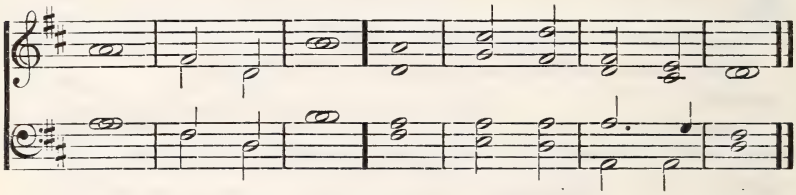
REDEMPTION.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Who is He that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? He that is glorious in His apparel, travelling in the greatness of His strength.

People:



With the Lórd | there is | mercy,
Ánd with | Him is | plenteous · re | demption.

Minister:

I that speak in justice, mighty to save.

People:

He raiseth up the póor | out · of the | dust,
And lifteth up the néedy | out | of the | dunghill.

Minister:

For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

People:

He hath remember-ed ús in our | low es | tate;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold; therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me.

People:

And hath redeem-ed ús | from our | enemies;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

For He said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie; so He was their Savior.

People:

I will síng | of Thy | power;
Yea I will sing alóud of Thy | mercy | in the | morning.

Minister:

In all their affliction He was afflicted, and the angel of His presence saved them.

People:

For Thóu hast been | my de | fence,
And my réfuge | in the | day of | trouble.

Minister:

In His love and in His pity He redeemed them; and He bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

People:

Unto Thee O my strénngth | will I | sing;
For God is my defénce, and the | God | of my | mercy.

Minister:

For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and He hath mixed it with wine, He hath filled it with mixture, and He hath poured it out.

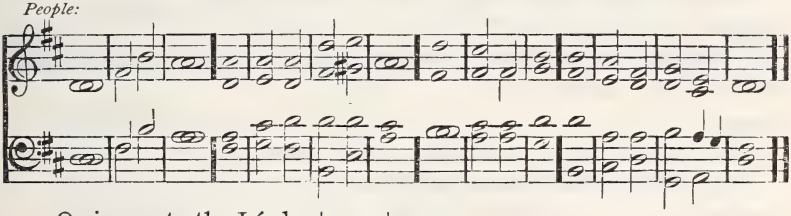
People:

Even só Lord | God Al | mighty,
Trúe and | just | are Thy | judgments.

Minister:

He will swallow up death forever; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the shame of His people shall He take away from off all the earth; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken.

People:



O sing unto the Lórd a | new | song;
For Hé | hath done | marvel · lous | things;
His right hánd, and His | holy | arm,
Háve | wrought sal | vation · for | Him.

Minister:

Blessed are all they that wait for Him.

People:

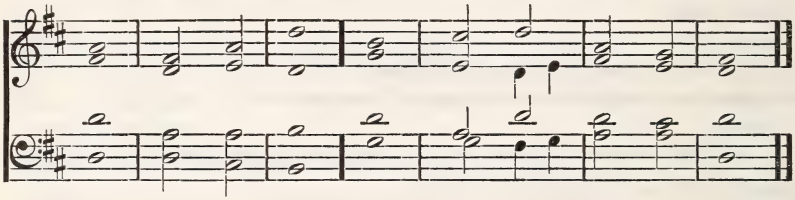
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

People:



The Sun of Jústice | shall a | rise
Wíth | healing | in His | wings.

Minister:

The Son of Man has come to give His life a ransom for many.

People:

Our Redeemer the Lord of Hósts | is His | name,
Thé | Holy | One of | Israel.

Minister:

I am the good Shepherd, and I lay down my life for the sheep.

People:

Sing alóud unto | God our | strength;
Make a joyful nóise | unto · the | God of | Jacob.

Minister:

Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

People:

In God shall we glóry | all the · day | long,
Ánd | praise Thy | name for | ever.

Minister:

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself.

People:

For He hath bróken the | gates of | brass,
And cút the | bars of | iron · in | sunder.

Minister:

I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again.

People:

Thy name O Lórd shall en | dure for | ever;
Thy memórial | to all | gener | ations.

Minister:

When these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

People:

Blessed is the people that knów the | joyful | sound;
They shall walk O Lórd in the | light | of Thy | face.

Minister:

Now is the judgment of this world; now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

People:

Now is cóme sal | vation · and | strength,
And the kingdom of our Gód, and the | power | of His | Christ.

Minister:

I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

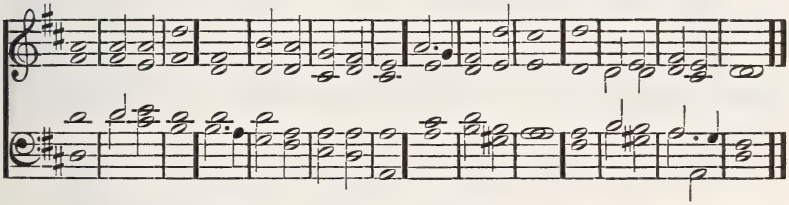
People:

For the accuser of our bréthren | is cast | down,
Which accus-ed them befóre our | God | day and | night.

Minister:

Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

People:



Unto Thee will I síng | with the | harp,
Ó Thou | Holy | One of | Israel.
My lips shall greatly rejóice when I | sing · unto | Thee;
And my sóul which | Thou | hast re | deemed.

Minister:

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for He hath visited and redeemed His people, and hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of His servant David.

People:

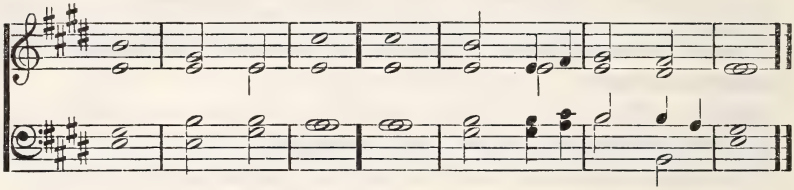
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

And out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword; and His face was as the sun shineth in his strength.

People:



O Lord Jehovih, the strénght of | my sal | vation,
Thou hast covered my héad | in the | day of | battle.

Minister:

Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

People:

The Lórd is a | man of | war;
Thé | Lord | is His | name.

Minister:

They shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them; for He is Lord of lords and King of kings.

People:

The Lord is Kíng for | ever · and | ever;
The nátions are | perish · ed | out of · His | land.

Minister:

And they that are with Him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

People:

The arms of the wicked | shall be | broken;
Fór the | Lord up | holdeth · the | just.

Minister:

And I saw, and behold a white horse; and He that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto Him, and He went forth conquering and to conquer.

People:

Thy right hand O Lórd is | glorious · in | power;
Thy right hand O Lórd hath | broken · in | pieces · the | enemy.

Minister:

And the armies which were in heaven followed Him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

People:

For Gód is my | King of | old,
Working salvátion | in the | midst · of the | earth.

Minister:

And out of His mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it He should smite the nations; and He shall rule them with a rod of iron; and He treadeth the winepress of the fury and wrath of Almighty God.

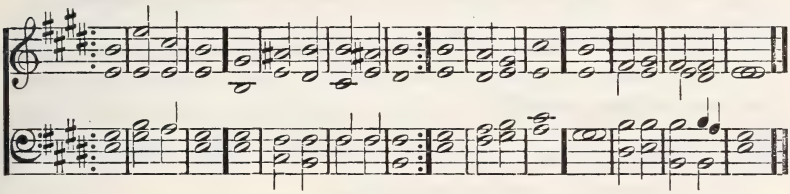
People:

Thy throne O Gód is for | ever · and | ever;
The sceptre of Thy kíngdom | is a | right | sceptre.

Minister:

To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne.

People:



Sing O ye héavens; for the | Lord hath | done it;
Shout ye lówer | parts | of the | earth;
Resound with sínging | O ye | mountains,
O fórest and | every | tree there | in;
For the Lórd hath re | deem · ed | Jacob,
And hath glóri | fied · Him | self in | Israel.

Minister:

Who shall not fear Thee, O Lord, and glorify Thy name? for Thou alone art holy.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

VIII.

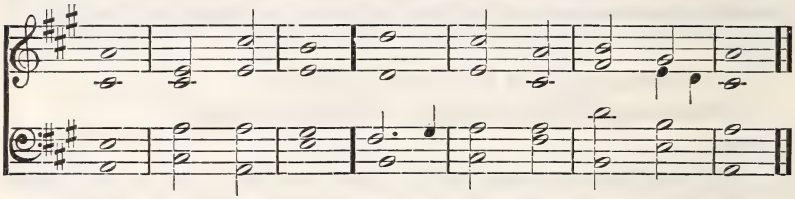
GLORIFICATION.

1.

The Minister shall say:

The Son of Man shall be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

People:



Thou wilt not léave my | soul in | hell;
Nor wilt Thou suffer Thy Hóly | One to | see cor | ruption.

Minister:

And, behold, there was a great earthquake; for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

People:

Thís is the | Lord's | doing;
Ít is | marvel · lous | in our | eyes.

Minister:

His face was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow; and for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

People:

Ó | Lord my | God,
I will give thánks | unto · Thy | name for | ever.

Minister:

And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye; for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

People:

I will remember the wórks | of the | Lord;
Surely I wíll re | member · Thy | wonders · of | old.

Minister:

Why seek ye the living among the dead?

People:

O turn Thou unto mé and have | mercy · up | on me;
Gíve | strength | unto · Thy | servant.

Minister:

He is not here; for He is risen, as He said.

People:

The Lord will be the hópe | of His | people,
And the strénght | of the | children · of | Israel.

Minister:

Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into His glory?

People:

Let them exalt Him in the congregátion | of the | people,
And praise Him ín the as | sembly | of the | elders.

Minister:

The Lord is risen indeed.

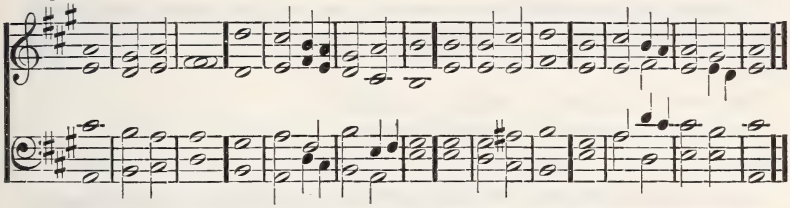
People:

O magnifý the | Lord with | me,
And let ús ex | alt His | name to | gether.

Minister:

I am the resurrection and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.

People:



Sing unto the Lórd, sing | psalms · unto | Him;
Tálk ye of | all His | wondrous | works.
Glory yé in His | holy | name;
Let the heart of thém re | joice that | seek the | Lord.

Minister:

O Lord, Thou art my God; I will exalt Thee, I will praise Thy name; for Thou hast done wonderful things; Thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

People:

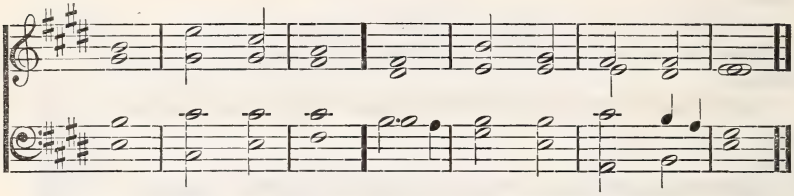
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father.

People:



Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens;
And Thy glóry a | bove | all the | earth.

Minister:

But go ye to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

People:

Zion héard | and was | glad;
Ánd the | daughters · of | Judah · re | joiced.

Minister:

No man hath ascended into heaven, but He that came down from heaven, even the Son of Man who is in heaven.

People:

Thy mercy O Lórd is | in the | heavens;
Thy trúth | reacheth | to the | clouds.

Minister:

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

People:

The Lórd is | great in | Zion;
Hé is | high a | bove all | people.

Minister:

When ye have lifted up the Son of Man, then shall ye know that I am.

People:

Exált ye the | Lord our | God,
And worship at Hís | footstool; for | He is | holy.

Minister:

And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

People:

Thóu hast as | cended · on | high,
Thóu hast | led cap | tivi · ty | captive.

Minister:

I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world; again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

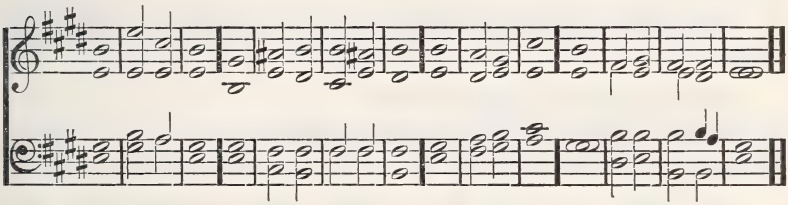
People:

Blessed is He that cometh in the náme | of the | Lord.
God is the Lórd, who | hath en | lighten · ed | us.

Minister:

Father, the hour is come; glorify Thy Son, that Thy Son may also glorify Thee.

People:



Give unto the Lórd | O ye | mighty,
Gíve unto the | Lord | glory · and | strength,
Give unto the Lord the glóry | of His | name;
Worship the Lórd | in the | beauty · of | holiness.

Minister:

All nations whom Thou hast made shall come and worship before Thee, O Lord; and shall glorify Thy name. For Thou art great, and doest wondrous things; Thou art God alone.

People:

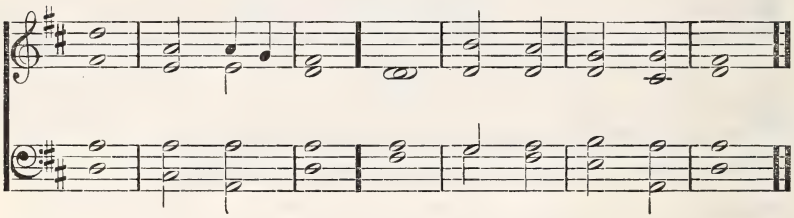
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

And He was transfigured before them; and His face did shine as the sun, and His raiment was white as the light.

People:



The glory of the Lórd | shall · be re | vealed,
Ánd all | flesh shall | see to | gether.

Minister:

Now is the Son of Man glorified, and God is glorified in Him.

People:

His séed shall en | dure for | ever,
And His thróne | as the | days of | heaven.

Minister:

The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into His hand.

People:

His glory is gréat in | Thy sal | vation;
Glory and hónor | hast Thou | laid up | on Him.

Minister:

Thou hast given Him power over all flesh, that He should give eternal life to as many as Thou hast given Him.

People:

The Lórd shall | reign for | ever;
Even thy God O Zíon to | all | gener | ations.

Minister:

For as the Father hath life in Himself; so hath He given to the Son to have life in Himself.

People:

And all the kíngdoms of the | earth shall | know
That Thóu art the | Lord and | Thou a | lone.

Minister:

In Him was life; and the life was the light of men.

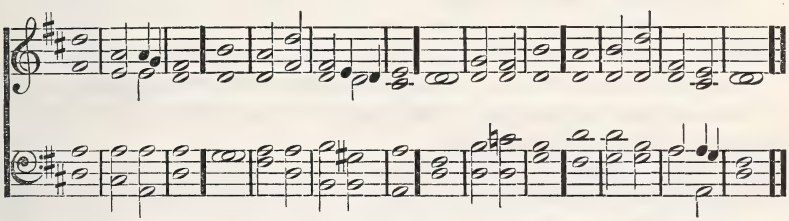
People:

Ánd | of His | fulness
Have we áll re | ceived · and | grace for | grace.

Minister:

And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

People:



Blessed be the Lórd | God of | Israel
From éver | lasting · to | ever | lasting;
And let all the péople | say, A | men.
Práise | ye | the | Lord.

Minister:

Blessed is He that cometh in the name of the Lord.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

IX.

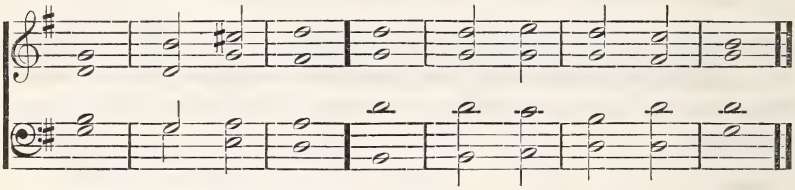
CONJUNCTION WITH THE HUMAN RACE.

1.

The Minister shall say:

The Son of Man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give His life a ransom for many.

People:



Thís is the | Lord's | doing,
Ít is | marvel · lous | in our | eyes.

Minister:

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so shall the Son of Man be lifted up. That whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have eternal life.

People:

I sháll not | die but | live,
And decláre the | works | of the | Lord.

Minister:

For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

People:

Thou hast delíver-ed my | soul from | death;
And I shall walk before Gód in the | light | of the | living.

Minister:

When ye have lifted up the Son of Man, then shall ye know that I am.

People:

All nations shall come and wórship before | Thee O | Lord;
Ánd shall | glori | fy Thy | name.

Minister:

And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

People:

The Lord of hósts shall be ex | alted · in | judgment,
And God that is hóly shall be | sancti | fied · in | justice.

Minister:

I am the good Shepherd, and I lay down my life for the sheep.

People:

Salvation belóngeth | unto · the | Lord;
Thy blésing | is up | on Thy | people.

Minister:

Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

People:

The Lord is hígh a | bove all | nations,
And His glóry | is a | bove the | heavens.

Minister:

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again.

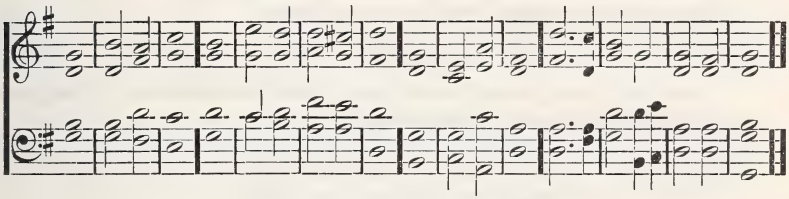
People:

Who is líke unto the | Lord our | God,
Whó | dwelleth | on | high.

Minister:

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

People:



I will sing unto the Lórd as | long · as I | live;
I will sing praise to my Gód | while I | have my | being.
My meditation of Hím | shall be | sweet;
I wíll be | glad | in the | Lord.

Minister:

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting to everlasting; and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

People:

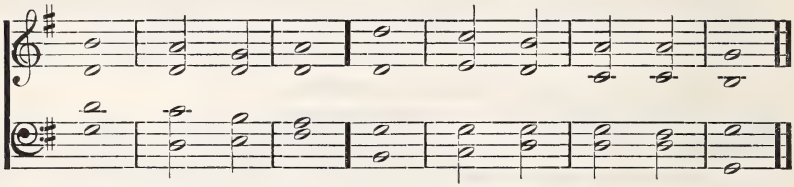
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of Man shall give unto you.

People:



The eyes of áll | wait up · on | Thee,
And Thou givest thém their | meat | in its | season.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

People:

The Lord presérveth all | them that | love Him;
But áll the | wicked · will | He de | stroy.

Minister:

I am the living bread which came down from heaven; if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever.

People:

Truly my soul waíteth | still up · on | God;
From Hím | cometh | my sal | vation.

Minister:

And the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

People:

God is the strénght | of my | heart,
And Hé | is my | portion · for | ever.

Minister:

Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of Man, and drink His blood, ye have no life in you.

People:

O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise Him up at the last day.

People:

O give thánks to the | God of | gods;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

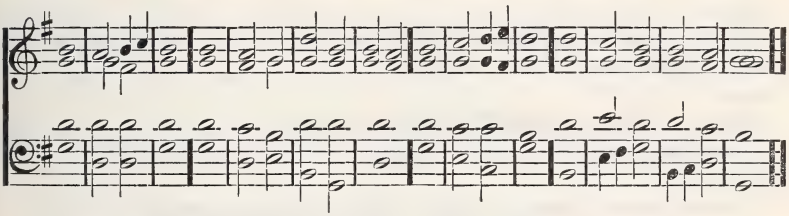
People:

O give thánks to the | Lord of | lords;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

People:



He giveth fóod | to all | flesh;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
O give thánks to the | God of | heaven;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

Let all flesh bless His holy name for ever and ever.

People:

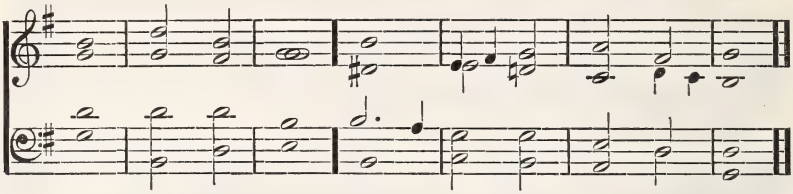
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

People:



The júst shall | praise Thy | name,
The upríght shall | dwell in | Thy | presence.

Minister:

I am the vine, ye are the branches; he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

People:

Among the gods there is none líke unto | Thee O | Lord;
Neither are there any wórks | like · unto | Thy | works.

Minister:

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

People:

It is God that gírdeth | me with | strength,
Ánd | maketh · my | way | perfect.

Minister:

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit.

People:

Yea the Lórd | will give | good;
Ánd our | land shall | yield her | increase.

Minister:

In that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

People:

They that love Thy náme shall re | joice in | Thee;
Fór | Thou wilt | bless the | just.

Minister:

That they all may be one; as Thou, Father, art in me, and I in Thee, that they also may be one in us.

People:

O mágnify the | Lord with | me,
And let ús ex | alt His | name to | gether.

Minister:

Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

People:

I will hear what Gód the | Lord will | speak,
For Hé will speak | peace | to His | people.

Minister:

To him that overcometh will I give to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne.

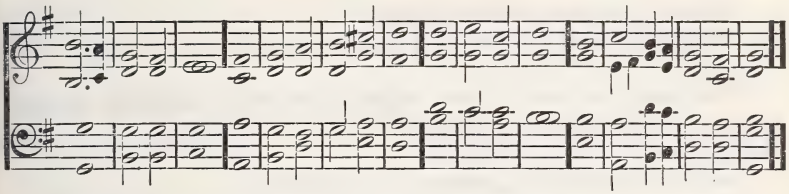
People:

The Lórd shall | reign for | ever,
Even thy God O Zíon | to all | gener | ations.

Minister:

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give glory unto Him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and His wife hath made herself ready.

People:



Blessed be the Lord Gód, the | God of | Israel,
Whó a | lone · doeth | wondrous | things.
And blessed be His glórious | name for | ever;
And let all the éarth be | fill · ed | with His | glory.

Minister:

Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the Lord his God.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

X.

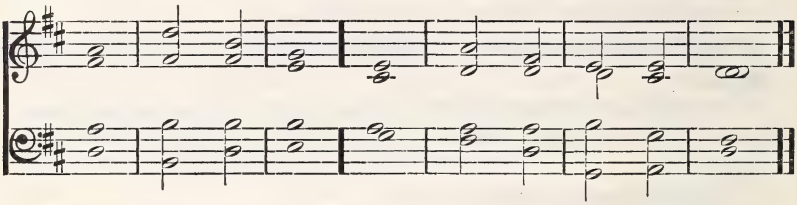
THE LORD.

1.

The Minister shall say:

And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM.

People:



Glory and domínion | be · unto | Him,
Who is and who wás | and who | is to | come.

Minister:

Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

People:

Who is líke unto | Thee O | Lord?
Who is líke unto | Thee a | mong the | gods?

Minister:

The Lord, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you.

People:

Who is like Thée, | glorious · in | holiness,
Féarful in | praises, | doing | wonders?

Minister:

This is my name for ever, and this is my memorial to all generations.

People:

The Lórd shall | reign for | ever;
Thé | Lord | is His | name.

Minister:

I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Savior.

People:

The Lórd is my | strength and | song;
Ánd | He | is my | God.

Minister:

All flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Savior, and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

People:

Behold the Lord's hand is not shortenéd that it | cannot | save;
Nor His ear héavy | that it | cannot | hear.

Minister:

For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is His name; and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; the God of the whole earth shall He be called.

People:

For the Lord is gréat, and | greatly · to be | praised;
Hé is to be | feared · a | bove all | gods.

Minister:

I am the First and I am the Last; and beside me there is no God.

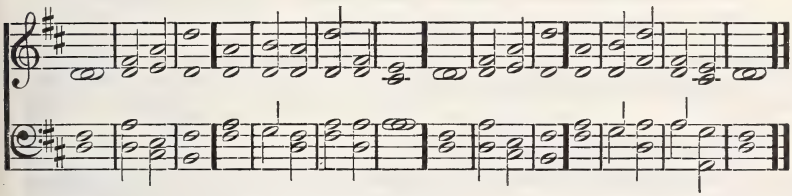
People:

As for all the gods of the nátions, | they are | idols;
Bút the | Lord | made the | heavens.

Minister:

The Lord is the true God, He is the living God, and the everlasting King.

People:



Praise ye the náme | of the | Lord;
Praise Him Ó ye | servants | of the | Lord.
For I knów that the | Lord is | great,
And that our Lórd | is a | bove all | gods.

Minister:

Thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not; Thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer; Thy name is from everlasting.

People:

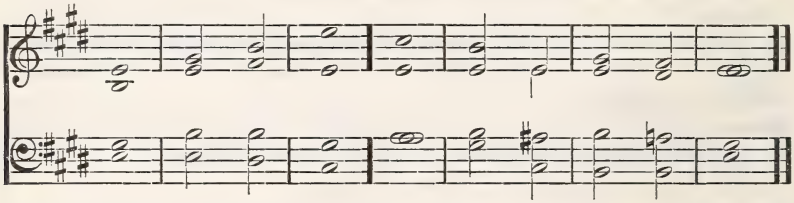
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

He was in the world, and the world was made by Him, and the world knew Him not.

People:



I will freely sácri | fice · unto | Thee;
Í will | praise Thy | name O | Lord.

Minister:

He came unto His own, and His own received Him not. But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name.

People:

Salvation belóngeth | unto · the | Lord;
Thy bléssing | is up | on Thy | people.

Minister:

Before Abraham was, I AM.

People:

I remember the | days of | old;
I médi | tate on | all Thy | works.

Minister:

If ye believe not that I AM, ye shall die in your sins.

People:

Bless the Lórd | O my | soul;
O Lord my Gód | Thou art | very | great.

Minister:

I am the living Bread, which came down from heaven; if any man eat of this Bread, he shall live for ever.

People:

He sátisfieth the | longing | soul,
And fílleth the | hungry | soul with | good.

Minister:

I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

People.

The Lórd is my | strength and | song;
And ís be | come | my sal | vation.

Minister:

If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also; and from henceforth ye know Him, and have seen Him.

People:

There is a voice of rejóicing | and sal | vation
In the táber | nacles | of the | just.

Minister:

He that hath seen me hath seen the Father.

People:

The right hand of the Lórd | is ex | alted;
The right hánd of the | Lord | doeth | valiantly.

Minister:

I and the Father are one.

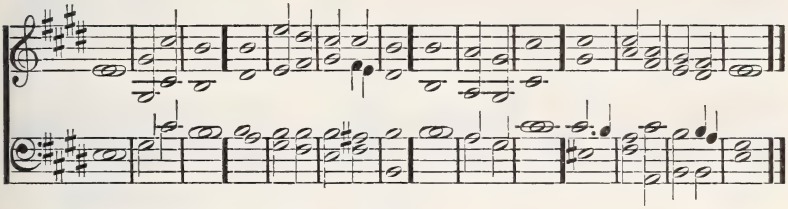
People:

His covenant hath Hé com | manded · for | ever;
Hóly and | reverend | is His | name.

Minister:

All power is given unto me in heaven and on earth.

People:



The Lord réigneth, He is | clothed · with | majesty;
Thé | Lord is | clothed · with | strength.
The Lord on high is mightier than the voíce of | many | waters,
Yea than the míghty | waves | of the | sea.

Minister:

The God of Israel is He that giveth strength and power to His people.

People:

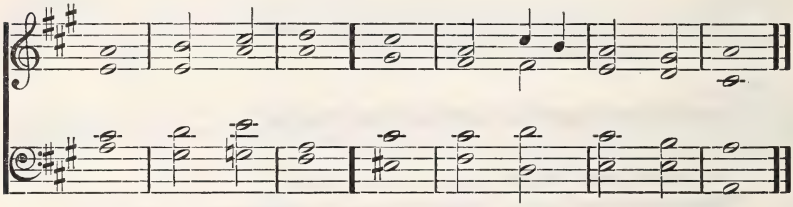
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, saith the Lord, who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty.

People:



O give thánks unto the | God of | gods;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

I am the First and the Last; I am He that liveth and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and I have the keys of hell and of death.

People:

Práise | ye the | Lord;
For it is góod to sing | praises | unto · our | God.

Minister:

These things saith He that holdeth the seven stars in His right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks.

People:

Thy name O Lórd en | dureth · for | ever;
And Thy memórial | to all | gener | ations.

Minister:

And they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, who was, and is, and is to come.

People:

Give glory and hónor and | thanks · unto | Him,
That líveth for | ever | and for | ever.

Minister:

Alleluia; for the Lord God Omnipotent reigneth.

People:

Thy kingdom is an éver | lasting | kingdom,
And Thy domínion | to all | gener | ations.

Minister:

And He hath on His vesture and on His thigh a name written, King of kings, and Lord of lords.

People:

For the kíngdom | is the | Lord's;
Ánd He | ruleth · a | mong the | nations.

Minister:

I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

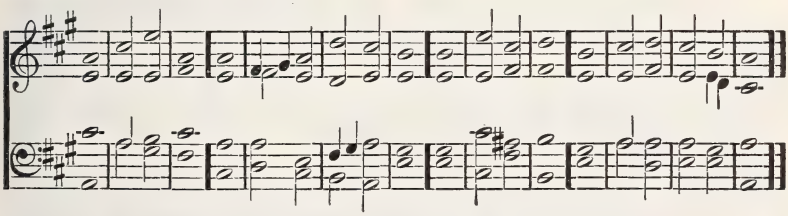
People:

He will open rívers | in high | places,
And fóuntains | in the | midst · of the | valleys.

Minister:

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

People:



Blêssing and | honor · and | glory,
Ánd | power · be | unto | Him
That sítteth up | on the | throne,
And únto the | Lamb for | ever · and | ever.

Minister:

The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of His Christ; and He shall reign for ever and ever.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XI.

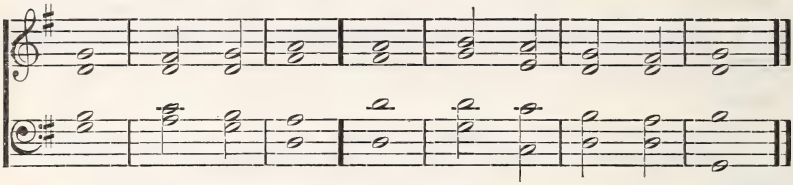
THE WORD

1.

The Minister shall say:

Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

People:



I will proclaim the náme | of the | Lord;
Gíve ye | greatness | to our | God.

Minister:

My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as showers upon the grass.

People:

He is the Róck, His | work is | perfect;
Fór | all His | ways are | judgment.

Minister:

For the Word of the Lord is right; and all His works are done in truth.

People:

He lóveth | justice · and | judgment;
The earth is fúll of the | mercy | of the | Lord.

Minister:

By the Word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of His mouth.

People:

For He spáke and | it was | done;
He commánded | and it | stood | fast.

Minister:

The Lord gave the Word; great is the host of them that bear the tidings.

People:

Bless ye Gód in the | congre | gation,
Even the Lórd | from the | fountain · of | Israel.

Minister:

And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the Book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of darkness.

People:

The eyes of the blínd | shall be | opened,
And the éars of the | deaf shall | be un | stopped.

Minister:

To the law and to the testimony; if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no light in them.

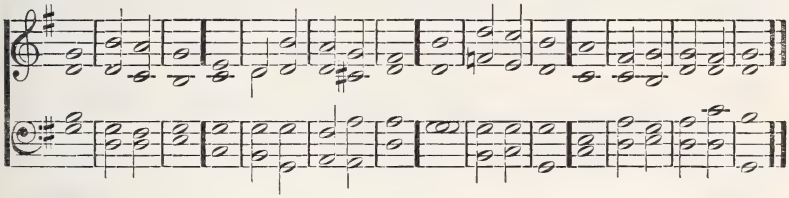
People:

In God is my salvátion | and my | glory;
Hé is the | Rock | of my | strength.

Minister:

The grass withereth, and the flower fadeth, but the Word of our God shall stand for ever.

People:



O praise the Lórd, | all ye | nations;
Práise | Him | all ye | people;
For His mércy is | great · toward | us;
And the trúth of the | Lord | is for | ever.

Minister:

The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

People:

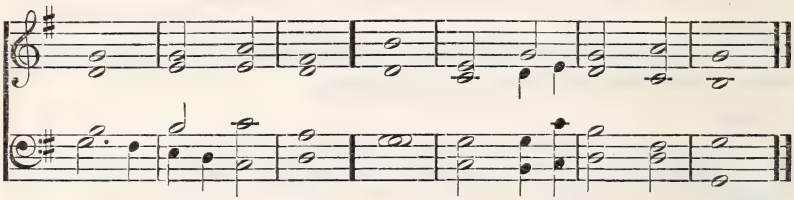
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

People:



Thy mercy is gréat a | bove the | heavens;
And Thy trúth | even | to the | clouds.

Minister:

All things were made by Him; and without Him was not anything made that was made.

People:

My hélp is | from the | Lord,
Who máde the | heaven | and the | earth.

Minister:

In Him was life, and the life was the light of men.

People:

With Thée is the | fountain · of | life;
In Thý | light shall | we see | light.

Minister:

He was the true Light that lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

People:

Whén I | sit in | darkness,
The Lórd shall | be a | light · unto | me.

Minister:

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

People:

The counsel of the Lórd shall | stand for | ever,
The thoughts of His héart to | all | gener | ations.

Minister:

It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing; the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

People:

Thy Wórd is | very | pure;
Thére | fore Thy | servant | loveth it.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

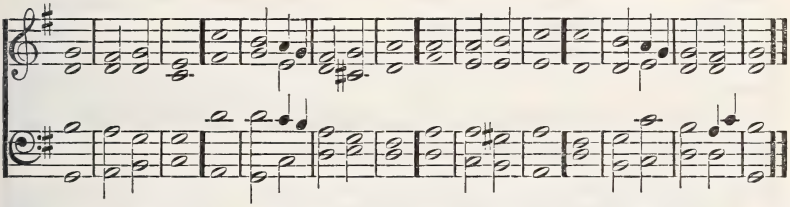
People:

The justice of Thy testimoníes is | ever | lasting;
Gíve me under | standing · and | I shall | live.

Minister:

Search the Scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life; and they are they which testify of me.

People:



The móuntains shall | drop new | wine,
Ánd the | hills shall | flow with | milk,
And all the rivers of Júdah shall | flow with | waters,
And a fountain shall come fórth | out · of the | house · of the | Lord.

Minister:

Whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a fountain of water springing up into everlasting life.

People:

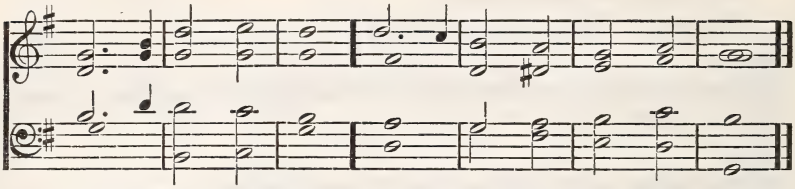
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

And I saw in the right hand of Him that sat on the throne a Book written within and on the back, sealed with seven seals.

People:



Salvation to our God which sítteth up | on the | throne,
And únto the | Lamb for | ever · and | ever.

Minister:

And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the Book, and to loose the seals thereof?

People:

Thóu art | worthy · O | Lord,
To recéive | glory, and | honor, and | power.

Minister:

And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the Book, neither to look thereon.

People:

He will sáve us for His | name's | sake,
To máke | known His | mighty | power.

Minister:

And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the Book, neither to look thereon.

People:

Power belóngeth | unto | God;
And únto | Thee O | Lord is | mercy.

Minister:

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not; behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the Book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

People:

Thou art wórthy to | take the | Book,
Ánd to | open · the | seals there | of.

Minister:

And He was clothed in a vesture dipped in blood; and His name is called the Word of God.

People:

Wherefore art Thou réd in | Thine ap | parel,
And Thy garments like hím that | treadeth | in the | winepress.

Minister:

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the Book of life; and the dead were judged out of the things written in the books, according to their works.

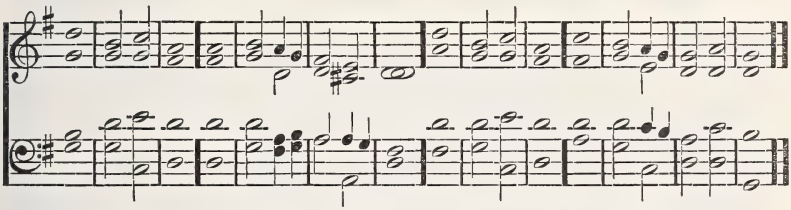
People:

With justice sháll He | judge the | world
Ánd the | people | with | equity.

Minister:

And He shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God, and of the Lamb.

People:



I will worship towárd Thy | holy | temple,
Ánd | I will | praise Thy | name
For Thy mércy and | for Thy | truth;
For Thóu hast | magni | fied · Thy | Word.

Minister:

And He saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XII.

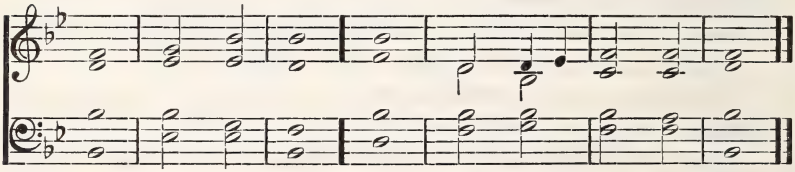
THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1.

The Minister shall say:

And darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

People:



The voice of the Lórd is up | on the | waters;
Ánd the | God of | glory | thundereth.

Minister:

And God said, Let there be light; and there was light.

People:

The heavens decláre the | glory · of | God;
And the firmament shóweth the | works of | His | hands.

Minister:

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

People:

He is the bréath | of our | nostrils,
Thé a | nointed | of the | Lord.

Minister:

The Lord stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundations of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

People:

Thy mercy is gréat | unto · the | heavens,
Ánd Thy | truth un | to the | clouds.

Minister:

The spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord.

People:

O hóuse of | Jacob | come ye,
And let us wálk | in the | light · of the | Lord.

Minister:

Prophesy to the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

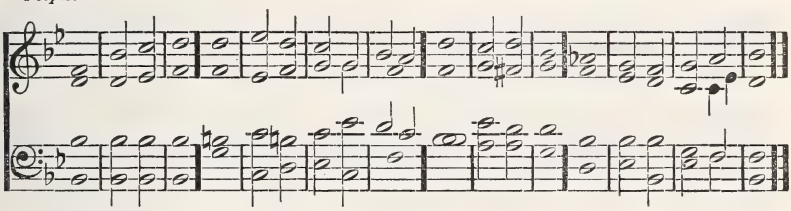
People:

Do wéll | with Thy | servant,
That Í may | live and | keep Thy | Word.

Minister:

And I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.

People:



Be not afraid ye béasts | of the | field;
For the pástures of the | wilder | ness do | spring,
For the trée | beareth · her | fruit,
The fíg tree and the | vine do | yield their | strength.

Minister:

Whosoever calleth on the name of the Lord shall be delivered.

People:

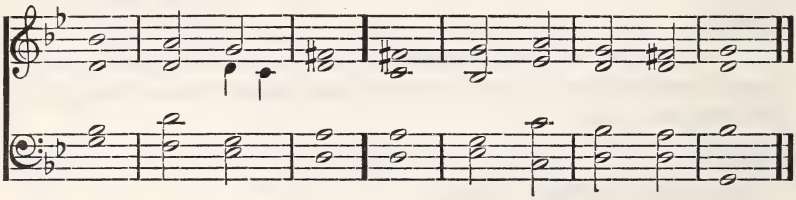
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance; but He that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear; He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit, and with fire.

People:



Hide Thy fáce | from my | sins,
And blot óut | all | mine in | iquities.

Minister:

If ye love me, keep my commandments; and I will pray the Father, and He shall send you another Comforter, that He may abide with you for ever.

People:

The Redéemer shall | come · unto | Zion,
And unto them that túrn | from trans | gression · in | Jacob.

Minister:

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth Him not, neither knoweth Him; but ye know Him; for He dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

People:

Léad me in Thy | truth and | teach me;
For Thóu art the | God of | my sal | vation.

Minister:

I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you.

People:

Good and úpright | is the | Lord;
Therefore will He téach | sinners | in the | way.

Minister:

When the Comforter is come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of justice, and of judgment.

People:

He will léad the af | flicted · in | judgment;
And will téach the af | flicted | His | way.

Minister:

I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit, when He the Spirit of Truth is come, He will lead you into all truth.

People:

All the ways of the Lórd are | mercy · and | truth
To such as kéep His com | mandments | and His | testimonies.

Minister:

The wind bloweth where it willeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

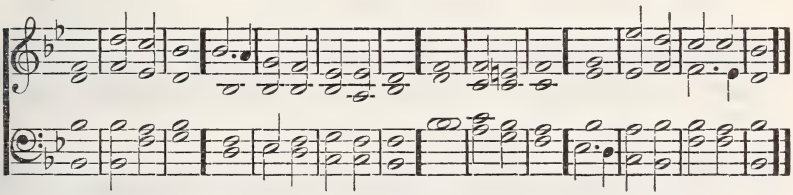
People:

The secret of the Lórd is with | them that | fear Him;
And Hé will | shew | them His | covenant.

Minister:

And Jesus breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Spirit.

People:



He máketh His | angels | spirits;
His mínis | ters a | flaming | fire;
He laid the foundátions | of the | earth,
Ánd it shall | not · be re | moved · for | ever.

Minister:

I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live; I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. My meditation of Him shall be sweet; I will be glad in the Lord.

People:

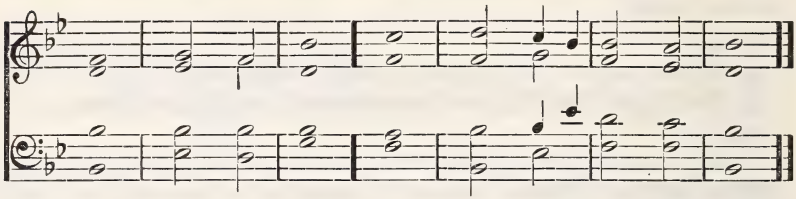
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come; and from the seven spirits which are before His throne.

People:



Remember me O Lord with the fávor | of Thy | people;
O vísit | me with | Thy sal | vation.

Minister:

And from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth.

People:

Hosanna; bléssed is the | King of | Israel
That cómeth in the | name | of the | Lord.

Minister:

Unto Him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in His own blood, and hath made us kings and priests unto God and His Father; to Him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

People:

The Lord shall send the rod of thy stréngth | out of | Zion;
Rúle thou in the | midst of | thine | enemies.

Minister:

And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices; and seven lamps of fire were burning before the throne, which are the seven spirits of God.

People:

But Thy right hánd and Thine | arm did | save them,
Ánd the | light · of Thy | face O | Lord.

Minister:

And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

People:

For out of Zíon shall go | forth the | law,
And the Wórd of the | Lord | from Je | rusalem.

Minister:

These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God.

People:

Sing unto the Lórd, | bless His | name;
Shew fórth His sal | vation · from | day to | day.

Minister:

And I fell at His feet to worship Him. And He said unto me, See thou do it not. I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus; worship God.

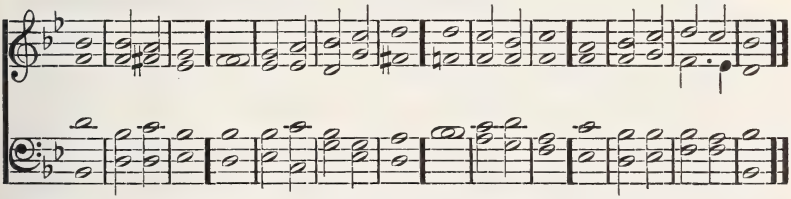
People:

And the haughtiness of mán shall | be made | low;
And the Lord alóne shall be ex | alted | in that | day.

Minister:

For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

People:



And I will write upon him the náme | of my | God,
And the náme of the | city | of my | God.
He that hath an éar | let him | hear,
What the Spírit | saith | unto · the | churches.

Minister:

Alleluia; salvation, and glory, and honor, and power, be unto the Lord our God.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XIII.

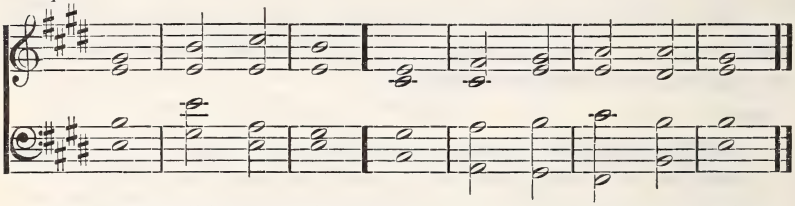
THE SECOND COMING.

1.

The Minister shall say:

He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night? The watchman said, The morning cometh and also the night.

People:



And He shall be as the light of the mórning when the | sun a | riseth;
Á | morning | without | clouds.

Minister:

It shall be one day, which shall be known to the Lord, not day nor night; for about the time of evening, there shall be light.

People:

I will lóok | unto · the | Lord;
I will wáit for the | God of | my sal | vation.

Minister:

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of Man came with the clouds of heaven; and He came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near before Him.

People:

Bow Thy heavens O Lórd | and come | down;
Tóuch the | mountains · and | they shall | smoke.

Minister:

And there was given unto Him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and tongues, should serve Him.

People:

They shall speak of the glóry | of Thy | kingdom;
Ánd | talk | of Thy | power.

Minister:

His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom which shall not be destroyed.

People:

Come and sée the | works of | God.
He rúleth | by His | power · for | ever.

Minister:

Behold, I will send mine angel, and he shall prepare the way before me; and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to His temple, even the angel of the covenant whom ye desire.

People:

He hath sent redémption | to His | people;
His cóvenant hath | He com | manded · for | ever.

Minister:

Behold, He shall come, saith the Lord of Hosts.

People:

Óur | God shall | come,
Ánd | He shall | not be | silent.

Minister:

And who may sustain the day of His coming? and who shall stand when He appeareth? for He is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap.

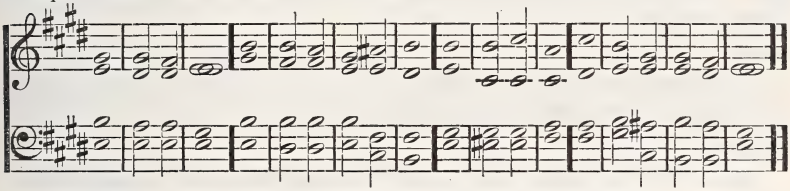
People:

O that Thou wóuldest | rend the | heavens,
Thát | Thou | wouldest · come | down.

Minister:

For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside Thee, what He hath prepared for him that waiteth for Him.

People:



Vérily | God hath | heard,
He hath atténded to the | voice | of my | prayer.
Blessed be God who hath not túrn-ed a | way my | prayer,
Nór His | mercy | from | me.

Minister:

God cometh from Teman, and the Holy One from Mount Paran. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of His praise.

People:

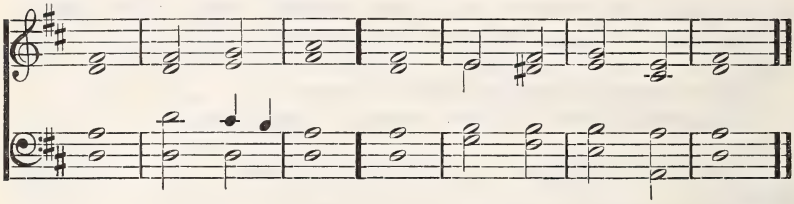
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

When the Son of Man cometh, shall He find faith on the earth?

People:



Thou shalt qúicken | me a | gain,
And bríng me | up · from the | depths · of the | earth.

Minister:

The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air their nests; but the Son of Man hath not where to lay His head.

People:

I will show fórth Thy | praise O | Lord;
Í will re | joice in | Thy sal | vation.

Minister:

And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon earth distress of nations in despair; the sea and the waves roaring.

People:

I will práy and | cry a | loud;
Ánd the | Lord shall | hear my | voice.

Minister:

Men expiring from fear, and from expectation of those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

People:

Consider and héar me O | Lord my | God;
Lighten mine éyes lest I | sleep the | sleep of | death.

Minister:

And then shall they see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

People:

Glory and hónor | are be | fore Him;
Stréngth and | beauty · are | in His | sanctuary.

Minister:

For the Son of Man cometh to seek and to save that which is lost.

People:

O give thánks unto the | Lord of | lords;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

Watch, therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of Man cometh.

People:

I will remember Thée up | on my | bed,
And meditate on Thée | in the | night | watches.

Minister:

For the Son of Man shall come in the glory of His Father with His angels; and then He shall reward every man according to his works.

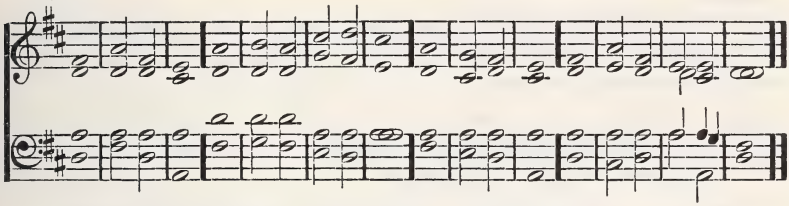
People:

He hath shewed His people the pówer | of His | works,
To give thém the | heri · tage | of the | nations.

Minister:

And He shall send His angels with the great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

People:



The glory of Lebanón shall | come · unto | Thee,
The fir tree and the píne tree | and the | box to | gether,
To beautify the pláce | of my | sanctuary;
And I will máke the | place · of my | feet | glorious.

Minister:

He that cometh from heaven is above all.

People:

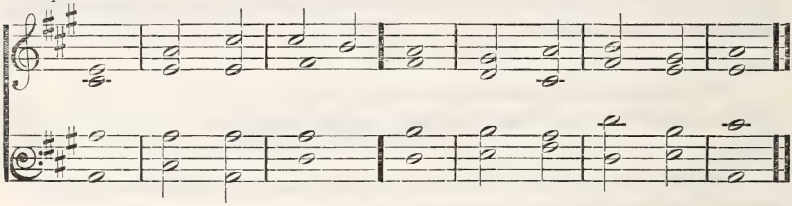
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Behold, He cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see Him, and they which pierced Him; and all the tribes of the earth shall wail because of Him. Even so, Amen.

People:



Mine eyes are unto Thée O | Lord my | God;
Ánd in | Thee | do I | trust.

Minister:

Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

People:

Unto Thee O Lórd do I lift | up my | soul.
Ó my | God I | trust in | Thee.

Minister:

These sayings are faithful and true; and the Lord God of the holy prophets hath sent His angel to shew unto His servants the things which must shortly be done.

People:

I will delight mysélf | in Thy | statutes;
Í will | not for | get Thy | Word.

Minister:

Behold, I come quickly; blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

People:

Lét the | just be | glad,
Lét | them re | joice be · fore | God.

Minister:

And my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

People:

O Lórd re | vive · us a | gain,
That Thy péople | may re | joice in | Thee.

Minister:

I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

People:

Práise | ye the | Lord.
Práise ye the ⌈ name | of the | Lord.

Minister:

I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches.

People:

Make a joyful noise unto the Lórd | all the | earth;
Make a loud nóise and re | joice | and sing | praise.

Minister:

I am the root and the offspring of David, the bright and morning star.

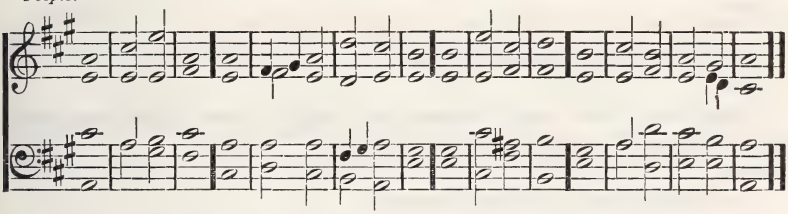
People:

Sing unto the Lórd | with the | harp;
With the hárp and the | voice | of a | psalm.

Minister:

And the Spirit and the Bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

People:



Let the heavens rejóice, and let the | earth be | glad;
Let the séa | roar · and the | fulness · there | of.
Let the field be joyful, and áll that | is there | in;
Then shall all the trees of the wóod re | joice be | fore the | Lord.

Minister:

He that testifieth these things saith, Yea, I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XIV.

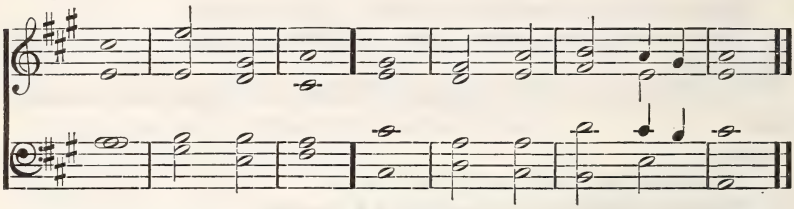
THE NEW CHURCH.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Behold, I create new heavens and a new earth; and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

People:



O sing unto the Lórd a | new | song;
Síng unto the | Lord | all the | earth.

Minister:

Be ye glad and rejoice forever in that which I create; for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

People:

The Lord réigneth; let the | earth re | joice;
Lét the | many | isles be | glad.

Minister:

And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

People:

In Júdah shall | God be | known;
His náme | shall be | great in | Israel.

Minister:

They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

People:

Sing unto the Lórd a | new | song,
His práise | from the | end · of the | earth.

Minister:

And they shall sit every man under his vine, and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid.

People:

Happy is the péople | who are | such.
Happy is the péople whose | God | is the | Lord.

Minister:

And the wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad, and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

People:

Let the inhabitant óf the | rock | sing,
Let them shóut from the | top | of the | mountains.

Minister:

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

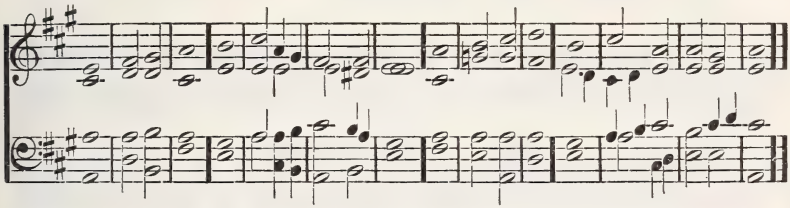
People:

The nations shall féar the | name · of the | Lord,
And áll the | kings · of the | earth Thy | glory.

Minister:

Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths.

People:



Behóld we | come · unto | Thee;
Fór | Thou · art the | Lord our | God.
Trúly in the | Lord our | God
Ís the sal | vation | of | Israel.

Minister:

For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, but we will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever.

People:

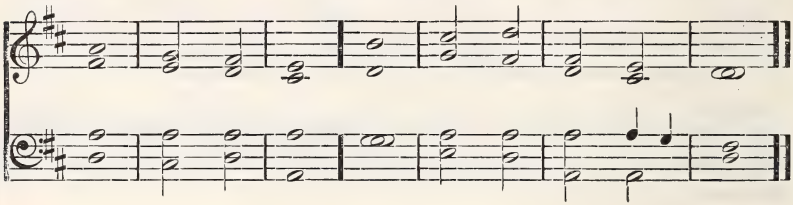
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth; for the former heaven and the former earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

People:



Práise ye the | Lord of | hosts;
For the Lord is góod; for His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

And I, John, saw the holy city New Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

People:

God is Kíng of | all the | earth;
Gód | reigneth | over · the | nations.

Minister:

And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men.

People:

His salvation is nígh | them that | fear Him
That glóry may | dwell | in our | land.

Minister:

And He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and God Himself shall be with them, their God.

People:

Sing praise to the Lórd who | dwelleth · in | Zion;
Decláre a | mong the | people · His | doings.

Minister:

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away.

People:

Again shall be heard the voice of jóy and the | voice of | gladness,
The voice of the brídegroom | and the | voice · of the | bride.

Minister:

And He that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new.

People:

I will sing a new sóng unto | Thee O | God;
I will síng | praises | unto | Thee.

Minister:

And one of the seven angels spake with me, saying, Come, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

People:

And to her was granted that shé should | be ar | rayed
In fíne | linen | clean and | white.

Minister:

And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God.

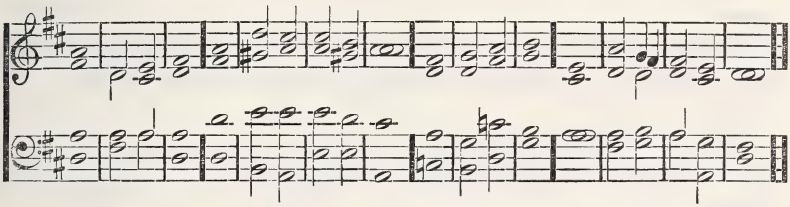
People:

As we have héard | so · have we | seen,
In the cíty | of the | Lord of | hosts.

Minister:

And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth. And the length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

People:



Let us be glád | and re | joice,
And gíve | glory | unto | Him;
For the márriage of the | Lamb is | come,
And His | wife hath | made her · self | ready.

Minister:

Blessed are they that are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb.

People:

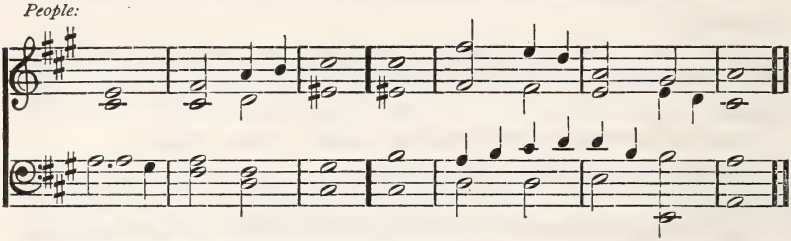
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

And I saw no temple therein; for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

People:



Sing práise unto | God, sing | praise;
Síng | praise · to our | King, sing | praise.

Minister:

And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

People:

The Lórd shall a | rise up · on | thee,
And His glóry | shall be | seen up | on thee.

Minister:

And the nations of them that are saved shall walk in the light of it; and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it.

People:

The Gentiles shall cóme | to thy | light,
And kíngs to the | brightness | of thy | rising.

Minister:

And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day; for there shall be no night there.

People:

This is the gáte | of the | Lord,
Ínto | which the | just shall | enter.

Minister:

And they shall bring the glory and honor of the nations into it.

People:

And the Géntiles shall | see Thy | justice,
Ánd | all kings | Thy | glory.

Minister:

And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, or that worketh abomination, or a lie; but they that are written in the Lamb's book of life.

People:

I will síng of | mercy · and | judgment;
Únto | Thee O | Lord · will I | sing.

Minister:

And there shall be no more curse; and the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and His servants shall serve Him.

People:

Bléssed | be the | Lord;
For He hath shewed me His wónderful | mercy | in a · strong | city.

Minister:

And they shall see His face; and His name shall be in their foreheads.

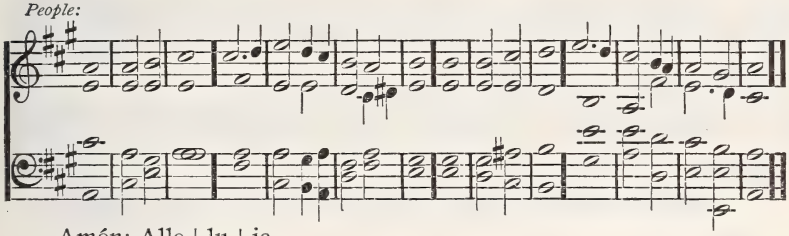
People:

Thou art móre | glorious · and | excellent
Thán the | mountains | of | prey.

Minister:

And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light; and they shall reign for ever and ever.

People:



Amén; Alle | lu | ia.
Práise our | God all | ye His | servants,
And ye that fear Hím, both | small and | great.
Á | men; Alle | lu | ia.

Minister:

Alleluia; for the Lord God Omnipotent reigneth.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XV.

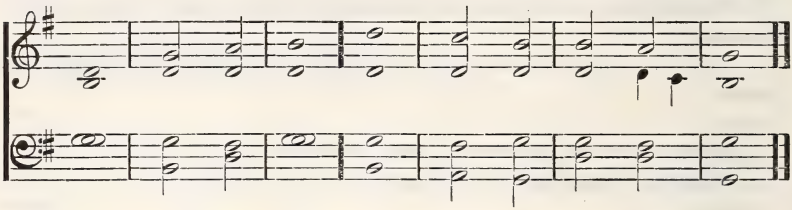
UNITY OF GOD.

1.

The Minister shall say:

Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

People:



Thou art Gód and | Thou a | lone,
Over áll the | kingdoms | of the | earth.

Minister:

I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me; for there is no savior beside me.

People:

For Thou O Lord art hígh above | all the | earth,
Thou art gréatly ex | alted · a | bove all | gods.

Minister:

I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no god beside me.

People:

The Lord líveth, and | blessed · be my | Rock,
And exalted be our Gód the | Rock of | our sal | vation.

Minister:

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth; for I am God, and there is none else.

People:

Therefore will I give thánks unto | Thee O | Lord;
And I will síng | praises | unto · Thy | name.

Minister:

I am the Lord; that is my name; and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

People:

I will práise Thee O | Lord my | God;
And I will glórify Thy | name for | ever | more.

Minister:

And the Lord shall be King over all the earth; in that day there shall be one Lord, and His name one.

People:

In Thy name shall they rejóice | all the | day;
And in Thy jústice | shall they | be ex | alted.

Minister:

And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and He shall feed them, even my servant David; He shall feed them, and He shall be their Shepherd.

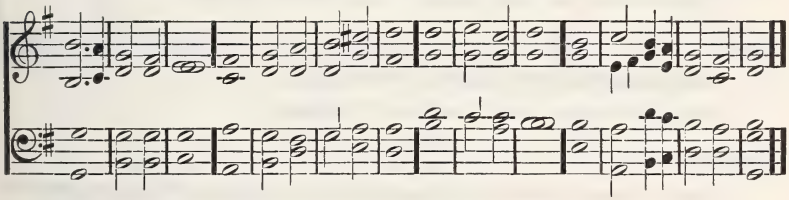
People:

For the Lórd | is our | shield;
And the Holy Óne of | Israel | is our | King.

Minister:

And there shall be one fold and one Shepherd.

People:



Blessed be the Lord Gód, the | God of | Israel,
Whó a | lone · doeth | wondrous | things.
And blessed be His glórious | name for | ever;
And let all the éarth be | fill · ed | with His | glory.

Minister:

Therefore thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; Him only shalt thou serve, and unto Him shalt thou cleave, and thou shalt swear by His name; for He is thy praise, and He is thy God.

People:

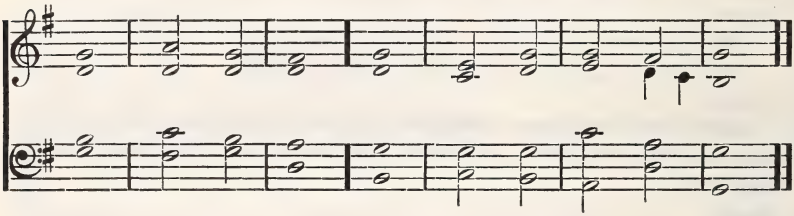
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength.

People:



Háve we not | all one | Father?
Hath not óne | God cre | ated | us?

Minister:

There is one God, and there is none other but He.

People:

I will love Thée O | Lord my | strength.
The Lórd is my | rock | and my | fortress.

Minister:

There is none good but the one God; but if thou wilt enter into life keep the commandments.

People:

Be not Thou fár from | me O | Lord;
O my Stréngth, | haste | Thou to | help me.

Minister:

Be ye not called Rabbi; for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

People:

Who is Gód | save the | Lord?
Whó is a | rock | save our | God?

Minister:

And call no man your Father upon earth; for one is your Father which is in heaven.

People:

Thou árt my | Father, my | God,
Ánd the | rock of | my sal | vation.

Minister:

He that sent me is with me; the Father hath not left me alone.

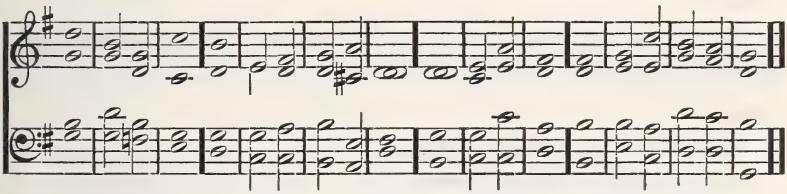
People:

Sing unto God ye kíngdoms | of the | earth;
Síng | praises | unto · the | Lord.

Minister:

I and the Father are one.

People:



Thy way O Gód is | in the | sanctuary;
Who is a gréat | God as | our | God?
Thou art a Gód that | doest | wonders;
Thou hast declár-ed Thy | strength a | mong the | people.

Minister:

That they all may be one; as Thou, Father, art in me, and I in Thee, that they also may be one in us.

People:

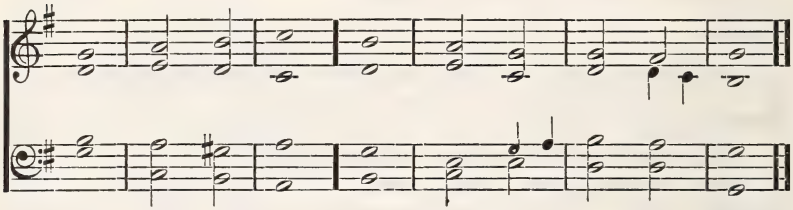
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

People:



Téach me Thy | way O | Lord;
Í will | walk | in Thy | truth.

Minister:

There are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one.

People:

Shéw me Thy | ways O | Lord;
Ánd | teach | me Thy | paths.

Minister:

For I am not alone; but I and the Father that sent me.

People:

The Kíng shall re | joice in | God;
And every óne that | sweareth · by | Him shall | glory.

Minister:

He that seeth me seeth Him that sent me.

People:

The just shall be glád | in the | Lord;
And áll the | upright · in | heart shall | glory.

Minister:

All things that the Father hath are mine

People:

O Lórd | God of | hosts,
Who is a stróng | Lord | like · unto | Thee?

Minister:

In Jesus Christ dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

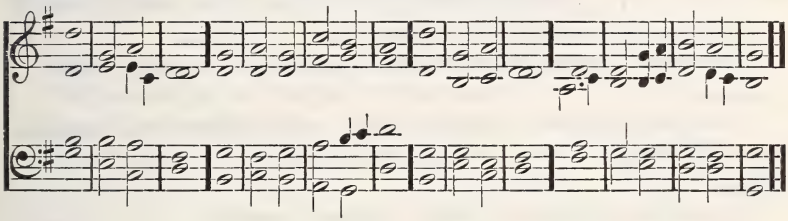
People:

He made the héavens | and the | earth,
The séa and | all that | is there | in.

Minister:

He is the true God and eternal life.

People:



Sing unto Gód, sing | praise · to His | name;
Exalt Hím that | rideth · up | on the | clouds,
Ánd re | joice be | fore Him,
Fór | God is | our sal | vation.

Minister:

To the only wise God our Savior, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and for ever. Amen.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XVI.

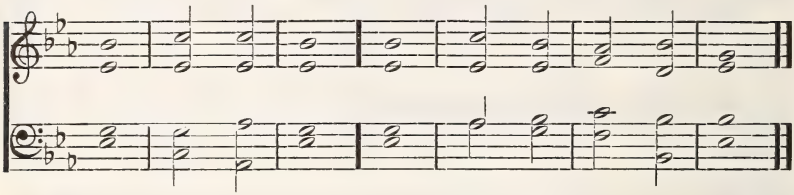
CREATION.

1.

The Minister shall say:

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

People:



The heavens are Thíne, the earth | also · is | Thine;
The world and the fulness thereóf | Thou hast | founded | them.

Minister:

And the earth was void and empty; and darkness was upon the face of the deep.

People:

I saw the earth and ló it was | void and | empty;
And the héavens, | and they | had no | light.

Minister:

And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

People:

The voice of the Lórd is up | on the | waters;
The Lórd is up | on | many | waters.

Minister:

And God said, Let there be light; and there was light.

People:

Who coverest Himself with líght | as a | garment;
Who stretchest óut the | heavens | like a | curtain.

Minister:

Let there be an expanse in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

People:

Who layeth the beams of His chámbers | in the | waters,
Whó | maketh · the | clouds His | chariot.

Minister:

Let the waters under heaven be gathered unto one place, and let the dry land appear.

People:

Thou hast set a bound that théy may | not pass | over;
That they retúrn | not to | cover · the | earth.

Minister:

Let there be luminaries in the expanse of the heavens to give light upon the earth.

People:

He appóinted the | moon for | seasons;
The sún | knoweth · his | going | down.

Minister:

And God created man in His own image, in the image of God created He him; male and female created He them.

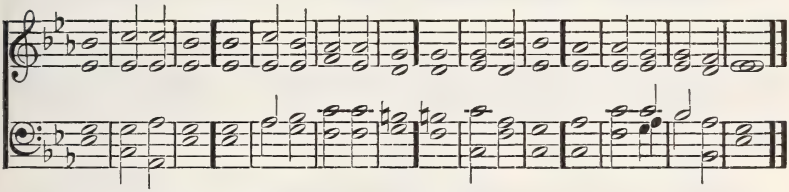
People:

Praise Him ye kings of the éarth | and all | people;
Ye princes and áll | judges | of the | earth.

Minister:

And God saw every thing that He had made, and, behold, it was very good.

People:



Let them praise the náme | of the | Lord;
Fór His | name a | lone is | excellent;
His glory is abóve the | earth and | heaven.
Práise the | Lord. Praise | ye the | Lord.

Minister:

O Lord, how manifold are Thy works; in wisdom hast Thou made them all; the earth is full of Thy riches.

People:

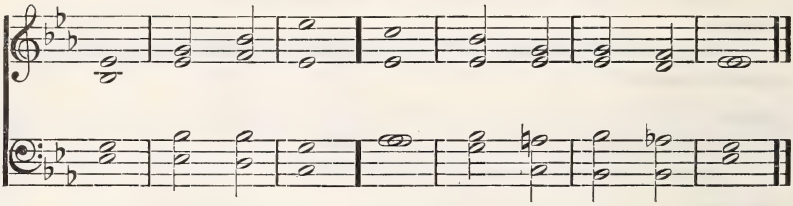
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

And the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

People:



The glory of the Lórd shall | be for | ever;
The Lórd shall re | joice | in His | works.

Minister:

And on the seventh day God ended His work which He had made; and He rested on the seventh day from all His work which He had made.

People:

Márvellous | are Thy | works;
And thát my | soul | knoweth | well.

Minister:

And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because in it He rested from all His work which God created and made.

People:

Return to thy rést | O my | soul;
For the Lórd hath | dealt | well with | thee.

Minister:

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

People:

Thou sendest forth Thy spírit, they | are cre | ated;
And Thou renéwest the | face | of the | earth.

Minister:

In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made He him.

People:

He that wálketh in a | perfect | way,
Hé | shall | serve the | Lord.

Minister:

Male and female created He them; and blessed them, and called their name Man, in the day when they were created.

People:

Let them praise the náme | of the | Lord;
For He commánded | and they | were cre | ated.

Minister:

In six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day.

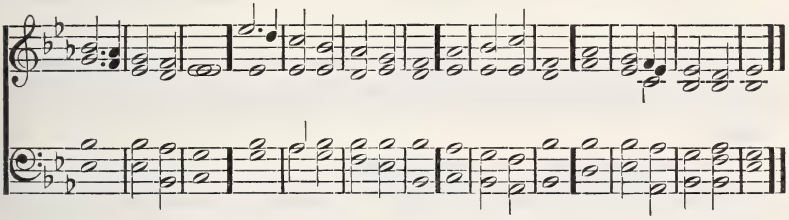
People:

And He hath estáblish-ed | them for | ever;
He hath máde a de | cree which | shall not | pass.

Minister:

Wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

People:



Lord Thou wilt ordáin | peace for | us;
For Thóu hast | wrought our | works in | us.
O Lord our God, other lords have rúl-ed | over | us;
But in Thee only shall wé make | mention | of Thy | name.

Minister:

The Lord, He is God; He hath made us, and not we ourselves; and we are His people, and the sheep of His pasture.

People:

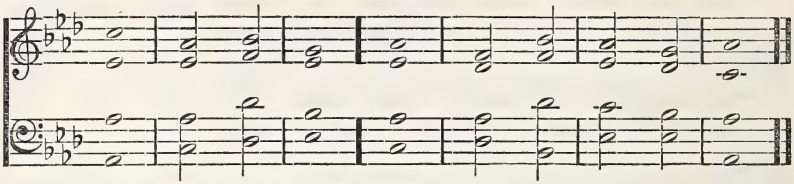
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

'he Minister shall say:

I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no God beside me.

People:



Súrely | God is | in Thee;
Ánd there | is no | other | God.

Minister:

I form the light, and create darkness; I make peace, and create evil; I the Lord do all these things.

People:

Verily Thou art a Gód that | hidest · Thy | self,
Ó | God of | Israel, the | Savior.

Minister:

I have made the earth, and created man upon it; I have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

People:

The wórks of the | Lord are | great,
Sought out of all thém | that have | pleasure · there | in.

Minister:

For thus saith the Lord, that created the heavens; God Himself that formed the earth and made it.

People:

He stretcheth fórth the | heavens · a | lone;
He spreadeth abróad the | earth | by Him | self.

Minister:

He hath established it, He created it not in vain, He formed it to be inhabited; I am the Lord, and there is none else.

People:

They stand fást for | ever · and | ever;
They are máde in | truth | and up |rightness.

Minister:

He made the earth by His power, He established the world by His wisdom, and He stretched out the heaven by His understanding.

People:

To Him who alóne | doeth · great | wonders;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

When He uttereth His voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and He causeth vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; He maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of His treasuries.

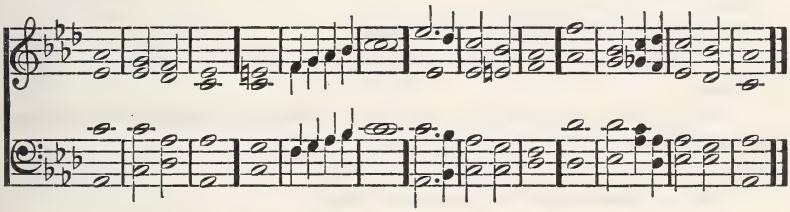
People:

For He is the fórmer of | all | things;
The Lórd of | Hosts | is His | name.

Minister:

Behold, He that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, the Lord God of Hosts is His name.

People:



Sing unto the Lórd a | new | song,
And His praise in the congregátion | of the | saints.
Let Israel rejóice | in his | Maker;
Let the children of Zíon be | joyful | in their | King.

Minister:

But now, O Lord, Thou art our Father; we are the clay, and Thou our potter; and we are all the work of Thy hand.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XVII.

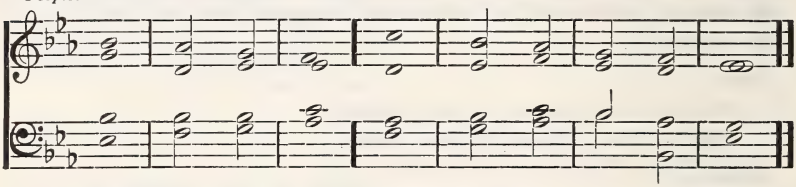
DIVINE PROVIDENCE.

1.

The Minister shall say:

The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear Him, and delivereth them.

People:



The eyes of the Lórd are up | on the | just,
And His éars are | open | to their | cry.

Minister:

For He shall give His angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

People:

Our sóul | waiteth · for the | Lord;
Hé is our | help | and our | shield.

Minister:

They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

People:

For our héart shall re | joice in | Him,
Because we have trústed | in His | holy | name.

Minister:

For man doth not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

People:

He giveth fóod to | them that | fear Him;
His cóvenant will | He re | member · for | ever.

Minister:

The Lord looketh from heaven; He beholdeth all the sons of men.

People:

Lóok Thou upon | me O | Lord,
Ánd be | merci · ful | unto | me.

Minister:

From the place of His habitation He looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

People:

Let Thy mercy O Lórd | be up | on us,
Accórding | as we | hope in | Thee.

Minister:

Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear Him, upon them that hope in His mercy.

People:

To delíver their | soul from | death,
And to kéep | them a | live in | famine.

Minister:

He that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

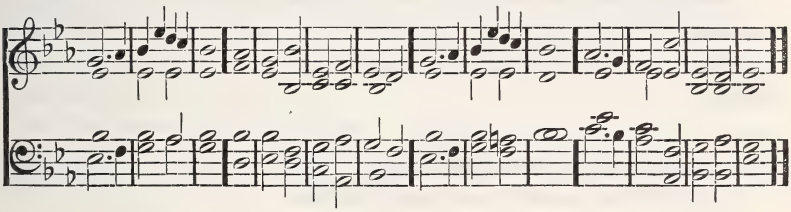
People:

Keep me as the ápple | of the | eye,
Hide me únder the | shadow | of Thy | wings.

Minister:

No good will He withhold from them that walk uprightly.

People:



O give thanks unto the Lórd; for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever;
Who giveth fóod | to all | flesh;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Minister:

O taste and see that the Lord is good; blessed is the man that trusteth in Him.

People:

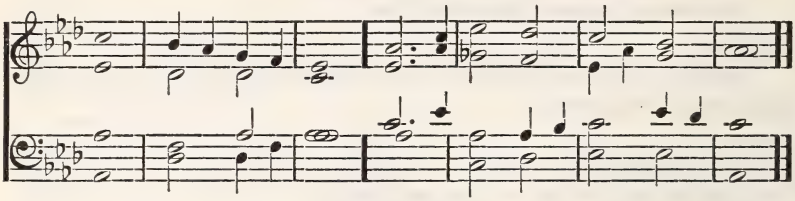
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor for your body what ye shall put on.

People:



The eyes of áll | wait up · on | Thee;
And Thou givest thém their | food | in its | season.

Minister:

Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them.

People:

Thóu | openest · Thine | hand,
And satisfiest the desíre of | every | living | thing.

Minister:

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

People:

A mán | can re · ceive | nothing,
Excépt it be | given | him from | heaven.

Minister:

Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

People:

O Lórd, how | great are · Thy | works;
Thý | thoughts are | very | deep.

Minister:

Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall He not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

People:

Great are Thy ténder | mercies · O | Lord;
Quicken mé ac | cording | to Thy | judgments.

Minister:

For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

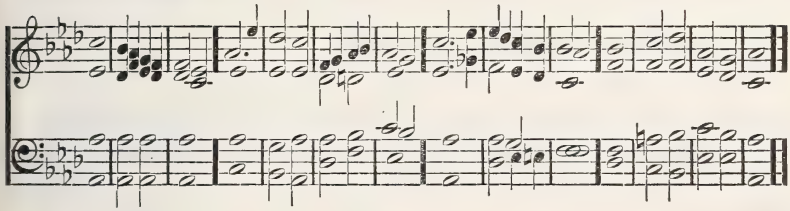
People:

He gíveth to the | beast his | food,
Tó the | young | ravens · which | cry.

Minister:

Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His justice; and all these things shall be added unto you.

People:



The Lórd is | good to | all;
And His tender mercies áre | over | all His | works.
All Thy wórks shall | praise Thee · O | Lord;
Ánd | Thy | saints shall | bless Thee.

Minister:

They that trust in the Lord shall be as Mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

People:

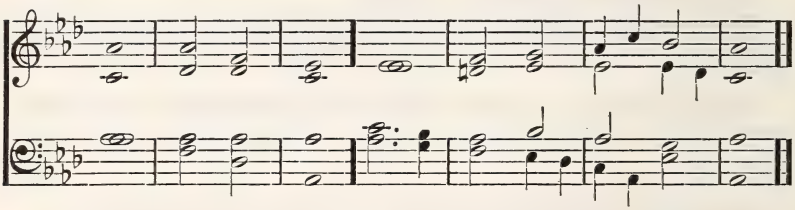
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal; for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

People:



So téach us to | number · our | days,
That wé may ap | ply our | hearts · unto | wisdom.

Minister:

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul; but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

People:

What tíme I | am a | fraid,
Í will | put my | trust in | Thee.

Minister:

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and not one of them shall fall to the ground without your Father.

People:

Wait thou my sóul | still up · on | God;
Fór my | hope | is from | Him.

Minister:

Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

People:

Great is our Lórd and of | great | power;
Ánd His | under | standing · is | infinite.

Minister:

Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

People:

Ye that fear the Lórd | trust · in the | Lord;
Hé is their | help | and their | shield.

Minister:

For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

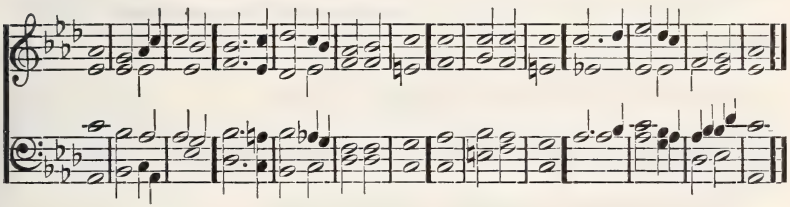
People:

He shall trust in the náme | of the | Lord,
Ánd | stay up | on his | God.

Minister:

For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

People:



O fear the Lórd | ye His | saints;
For there ís no | want to | them that | fear Him.
The young lions do láck and | suffer | hunger;
But they that séek the | Lord · shall not | want · any | good.

Minister:

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do His commandments; His praise endureth for ever.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XVIII.

THANKSGIVING.

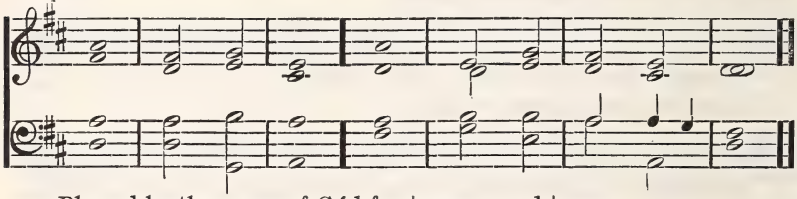
1.

BLESSING.

The Minister shall say:

Blessed are the poor in spirit; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

People:



Blessed be the name of Gód for | ever · and | ever;
Fór | wisdom · and | might are | His.

Minister:

Blessed are they that mourn; for they shall be comforted.

People:

This is my cómfort in | my af | fliction,
That Thý | Word hath | quicken · ed | me.

Minister:

Blessed are the meek; for they shall inherit the earth.

People:

The afflicted shall have jóy | in the | Lord,
And the poor shall rejóice in the | Holy | One of | Israel.

Minister:

Blessed are they that do hunger and thirst after righteousness; for they shall be filled.

People:

I have longed for Thý sal | vation, O | Lord;
And Thý | law is | my de | light.

Minister:

Blessed are the merciful; for they shall obtain mercy.

People:

As the heaven is hígh a | bove the | earth,
So great is His mércy | toward | them that | fear Him.

Minister:

Blessed are the pure in heart; for they shall see God.

People:

Wash me thóroughly from | mine in | iquity,
Ánd | cleanse me | from my | sin.

Minister:

Blessed are the peacemakers; for they shall be called the children of God.

People:

For the sake of my bréthren | and com | panions,
I will sáy, | Peace be | unto | thee.

Minister:

Blessed are they that are persecuted for the sake of righteousness; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

People:

How are mine enemies múlti | plied · O | Lord;
Mány are | they that · rise | up a | gainst me.

Minister:

Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

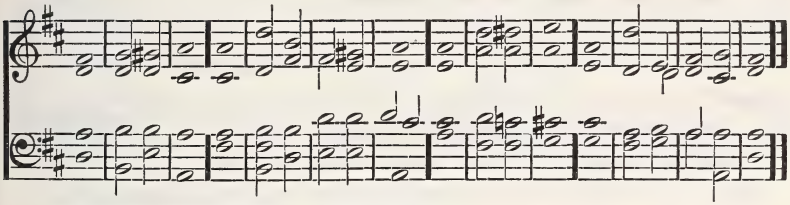
People:

I called upon the Lórd in | my dis | tress;
The Lord ánswer-ed | me · in a | large | place.

Minister:

Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

People:



O visit mé with | Thy sal | vation;
That I may sée the | good | of Thy | chosen;
That I may rejoice in the jóy of | Thy | nation;
That Í may | glory · in | Thine in | heritance.

Minister:

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen and Amen.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

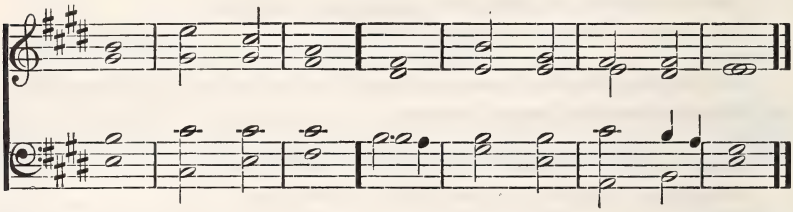
2.

Thanksgiving.

The Minister shall say:

Offer unto God thanksgiving, and pay thy vows to the Most High.

People:



Open to mé the | gates of | justice;
I will go ínto | them and | praise the | Lord.

Minister:

Let us come before His face with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto Him with songs.

People:

I will praise Thée, for | Thou hast | heard me,
And árt be | come | my sal | vation.

Minister:

For the Lord is a great God, and a great King above all gods.

People:

I will praise the name of Gód | with a | song,
And will mágnify | Him | with thanks | giving.

Minister:

In His hand are the deep places of the earth, and the strength of the mountains is His.

People:

The world álso | shall · be es | tablished,
Ánd it | shall | not be | moved.

Minister:

The sea is His, and He made it; and His hands formed the dry land.

People:

The héavens de | clare His | justice,
And áll the | people | see His | glory.

Minister:

Enter into His gates with thanksgiving, and into His courts with praise; give thanks unto Him and bless His name.

People:

Thy vów̆s are upon | me O | God;
I will rénder | praises | unto | Thee.

Minister:

Remember His marvellous works that He hath done; His wonders, and the judgments of His mouth.

People:

I will praise Thee O Lórd a | mong the | people;
And I will sing práise unto | Thee a | mong the | nations.

Minister:

He is the Lord our God; His judgments are in all the earth.

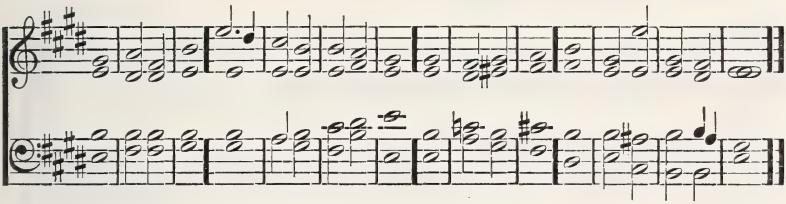
People:

Sing unto the Lórd with | thanks | giving;
Sing praise upón the | harp | unto · our | God.

Minister:

He hath remembered His covenant for ever, the Word which He commanded to a thousand generations.

People:



All the kings of the earth shall práise | Thee O | Lord,
When they héar the | words | of Thy | mouth;
Yea they shall sing in the wáys | of the | Lord;
For gréat is the | glory | of the | Lord.

Minister:

Blessed be the Lord out of Zion, who dwelleth in Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

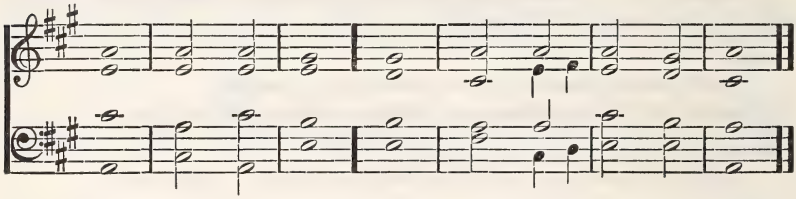
3.

Praise.

The Minister shall say:

From the rising of the sun to the going down of the same, the Lord's name is to be praised.

People:



I will greatly praise the Lórd | with my | mouth;
Yea I will práise | Him a | mong the | multitude.

Minister:

The Lord is high above all nations, and His glory above the heavens.

People:

Who is líke unto the | Lord our | God,
Whó | dwelleth | on | high?

Minister:

Sing unto the Lord, praise ye the Lord; for He hath delivered the soul of the poor out of the hand of the wicked.

People:

Every dáy | will I | bless Thee;
And I will práise Thy | name for | ever · and | ever.

Minister:

The Lord liveth; and the nations shall bless themselves in Him, and in Him shall they glory.

People:

Great is the Lórd and | greatly · to be | praised;
Ánd His | greatness | is un | searchable.

Minister:

Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion; for He hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; He hath blessed thy children within thee.

People:

Let them praise His náme | in the | dance;
Let them sing praise unto Hím | with the | timbrel · and | harp.

Minister:

He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

People:

The éarth shall | yield her | increase;
And Gód even | our own | God shall | bless us.

Minister:

And ye shall eat in plenty and be filled, and praise the name of the Lord your God, who hath done wonderful things with you.

People:

Gód | shall | bless us;
And áll the | ends · of the | earth shall | fear Him.

Minister:

And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God.

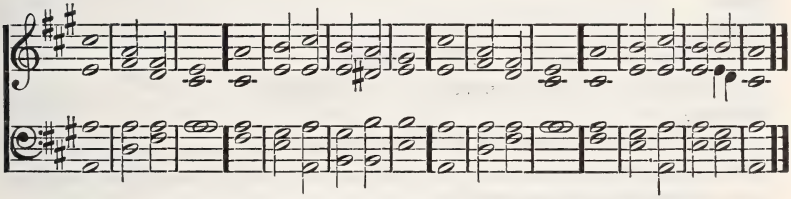
People:

Praise the Lórd | O my | soul,
Whíle I | live · will I | praise the | Lord.

Minister:

And thou shalt rejoice in the Lord, and glory in the Holy One of Israel.

People:



His wórk is | honorable · and | glorious;
Ánd His | justice · en | dureth · for | ever.
He hath made His wónders to | be re | membered.
The Lórd is | gracious · and | full of | mercy.

Minister:

Blessed be the name of the Lord from this time forth and for evermore.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XIX.

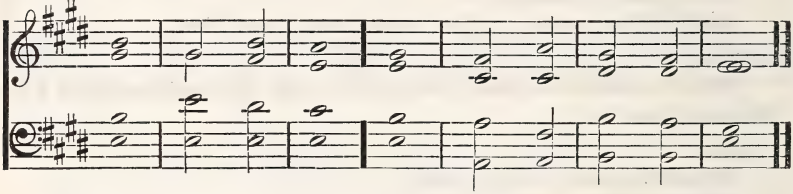
LOVE, CHARITY AND WORKS.

1.

The Minister shall say:

And now, O Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all His ways, and to love Him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

People:



Let all those that trúst in | Thee be | glad;
And let them that lóve Thy | name re | joice in | Thee.

Minister:

For He is the true God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love Him and keep His commandments to a thousand generations.

People:

O love the Lórd all | ye His | saints;
Fór the | Lord pre | serveth · the | faithful.

Minister:

And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

People:

Create in me a cléan | heart O | God;
And renéw a | firm | spirit · with | in me.

Minister:

Therefore thou shalt love the Lord thy God, thou shalt obey His voice, and thou shalt cleave unto Him; for He is thy life, and the length of thy days.

People:

God will save Zion and búild the | cities · of | Judah;
And they that lóve His | name shall | dwell there | in.

Minister:

He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me.

People:

I shall keep the wáys | of the | Lord,
And shall nót do | wicked · ly a | gainst my | God.

Minister:

If a man love me, he will keep my word; and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

People:

I shall nót for | get Thy | precepts;
For with thém | Thou hast | quicken · ed | me.

Minister:

As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; continue ye in my love.

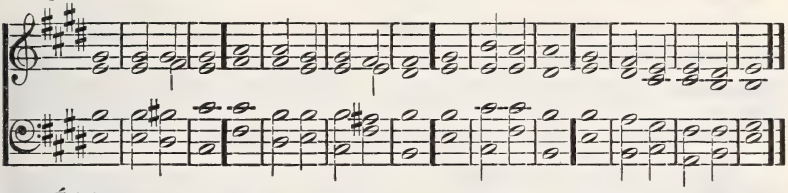
People:

My sóul | thirsteth · for | Thee;
To sée Thy | power | and Thy | glory.

Minister:

If ye keep my commandments ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments and abide in His love.

People:



Í | love the | Lord,
Because He hath heard my vóice | and my | suppli | cations;
Because He hath inclín-ed His | ear · unto | me,
I will call upon Hím as | long | as I | live.

Minister:

There is one God; and there is none other but He; and to love Him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbor as himself, is more than all burnt offerings and sacrifices.

People:

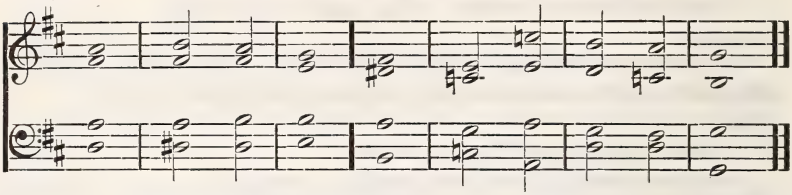
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets; I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill.

People:



I am a companion of áll | them that | fear Thee,
And of thém that | keep | Thy com | mandments.

Minister:

Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

People:

Júst art | Thou O | Lord,
Ánd | upright | are Thy | judgments.

Minister:

When ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

People:

Blessed is he whose transgréssion | is for | given,
Whóse | sin | is | covered.

Minister:

Then came Peter to Him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, until seven times; but, until seventy times seven.

People:

I will decláre | mine in | iquity;
Í will be | sorry | for my | sin.

Minister:

Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you.

People:

To the Lord our God is mércy | and for | giveness,
Thóugh we have | not o | beyed · His | voice.

Minister:

That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven; for He maketh His sun to shine on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

People:

Let Thy mercies come álso unto | me O | Lord;
Thy salvátion ac | cording | to Thy | Word.

Minister:

For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

People:

The Lord is grácious and | full · of com | passion;
Slów to | anger · and of | great | mercy.

Minister:

But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest; for He is kind to the unthankful and the evil.

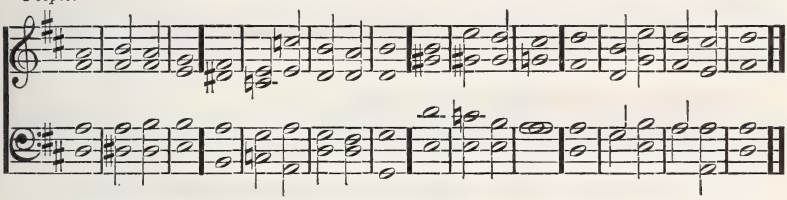
People:

The earth O Lórd is | full of · Thy | mercy;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

Minister:

Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

People:



Thy mércy is | better · than | life;
Mý | lips shall | praise | Thee;
So will I bléss Thee | while I | live;
I will lift úp my | hands | in Thy | name.

Minister:

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

People:

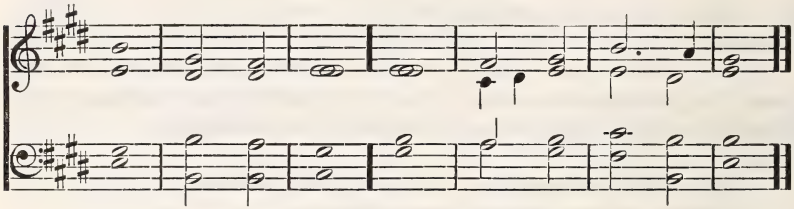
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

The Son of Man shall come in the glory of His Father with His angels; and then He shall reward every man according to his works.

People:



The just shall give thánks | unto · Thy | name;
The úpright shall | dwell | in Thy | presence.

Minister:

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father in heaven.

People:

Remove from mé the | way of | lying;
And gráciously | grant | me Thy | law.

Minister:

If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

People:

Blessed are the pérfect | in the | way,
Who wálk in the | law | of the | Lord.

Minister:

If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

People:

Blessed is the mán that | feareth · the | Lord,
That delíghteth | greatly · in | His com | mandments.

Minister:

Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

People:

Lórd Thou hast | been our | dwelling place
Ín | all | gener | ations.

Minister:

I am the vine, ye are the branches; he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

People:

God hath spóken ónce; | twice · have I | heard this;
That pówer be | longeth | unto | God.

Minister:

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

People:

Yea the Lord shall gíve | that · which is | good;
Ánd our | land shall | yield her | increase.

Minister:

Whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, that built his house upon a rock.

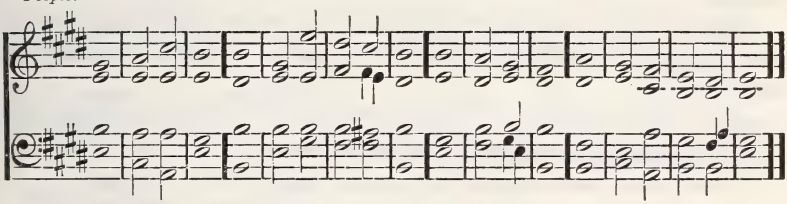
People:

Give me understanding and Í shall | keep Thy | law;
Yea I shall obsérve it | with my | whole | heart.

Minister:

Upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

People:



I will give Thee thanks in the gréat | congre | gation;
I will práise | Thee a | mong much | people;
And my tongue shall spéak | of Thy | justice,
And of Thy práise | all the | day | long.

Minister:

Among the gods there is none like unto Thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto Thy works.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

XX.

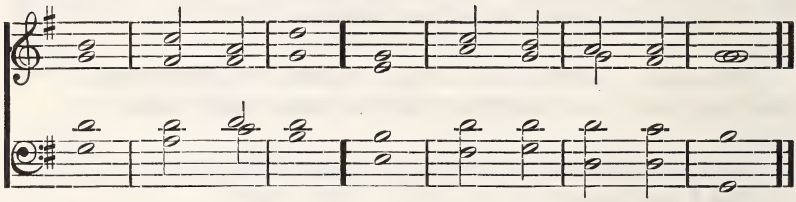
ETERNAL LIFE.

1.

The Minister shall say:

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

People:



Í shall not | die but | live,
And decláre the | works | of the | Lord.

Minister:

Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves; and I will put my spirit in you, and ye shall live.

People:

Thou hast delíver-ed my | soul from | death;
That I may walk before Thée in the | light | of the | living.

Minister:

I will ransom them from the power of the grave, I will redeem them from death; O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction.

People:

The Lórd pre | serveth · the | faithful,
And plentifullȳ re | wardeth · the | proud | doer.

Minister:

And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

People:

How gréat | is Thy | goodness,
Which Thóu hast laid | up for | them that | fear Thee.

Minister:

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to justice, as the stars for ever and ever.

People:

The upright shall sée | and re | joice,
And all iníqui | ty shall | stop her | mouth.

Minister:

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil, for Thou art with me; Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me.

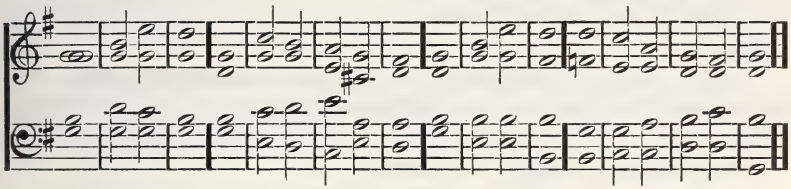
People:

Thou anóintest my | head with | oil;
Mȳ | cup | runneth | over.

Minister:

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

People:



Who can utter the mighty ácts | of the | Lord?
Whó can shew | forth | all His | praise?
Blessed are théy that | keep | judgment,
And he that dóeth | justice · at | all | times.

Minister:

The Lord hath prepared His throne in the heavens; and His kingdom ruleth over all.

People:

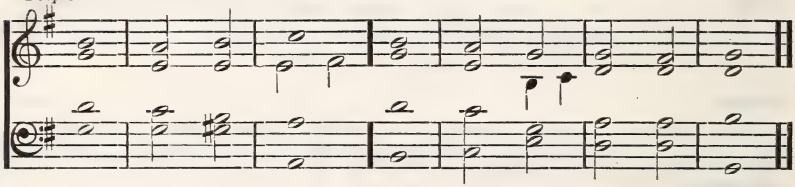
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

2.

The Minister shall say:

Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he called the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; for He is not a God of the dead, but of the living; for all live unto Him.

People:



On the third dáy He will | raise us | up,
And wé shall | live | in His | sight.

Minister:

I am the resurrection and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth, and believeth in me, shall never die.

People:

I will wálk be | fore the | Lord
Ín the | land | of the | living.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on Him that sent me, hath eternal life.

People:

Thóu art my | refuge · O | Lord,
My pórtion in the | land | of the | living.

Minister:

Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God; and they that hear shall live.

People:

Í will | call up · on | God;
Ánd the | Lord | shall | save me.

Minister:

Marvel not at this; for the hour is coming, in which all that are in the graves shall hear His voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, to the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, to the resurrection of damnation.

People:

O continue Thy mércy to | them that | know Thee;
And Thy jústice | to the | upright · in | heart.

Minister:

For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

People:

The Lord forsáketh | not His | saints;
Théy | are pre | served · for | ever.

Minister:

This is the bread which came down from heaven; not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead; he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

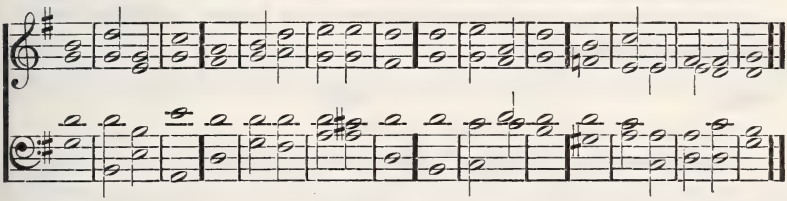
People:

He shall feed His flóck | like a | shepherd;
He shall gáther the | lambs | with His | arm.

Minister:

Because I live, ye shall live also.

People:



The Lórd | is my | portion;
Thérefore | will I | hope in | Him.
The Lord is good unto thém that | wait for | Him,
Tó the | soul that | seeketh | Him.

Minister:

They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

People:

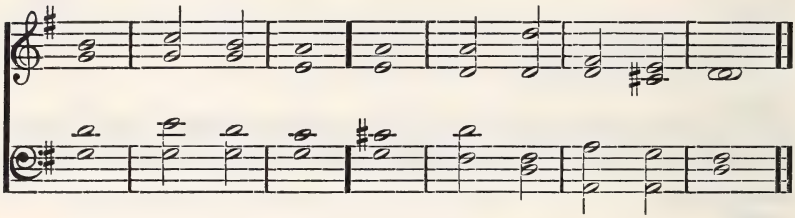
Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

3.

The Minister shall say:

Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer. Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

People:



Arise O Lord; O Gód lift | up Thy | hand;
Ánd for | get not | the af | flicted.

Minister:

Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth; yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow with them.

People:

They shall obtáin | joy and | gladness,
And sórrow and | sighing · shall | flee a | way.

Minister:

These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

People:

Before I was afflícted I | went a | stray;
But nów | do I | keep Thy | Word.

Minister:

Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple.

People:

I have trústed | in Thy | mercy;
And my héart shall re | joice in | Thy sal | vation.

Minister:

For the Lamb, which is in the midst of the throne, shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water.

People:

Thou art the Gód of | my sal | vation;
On Thée do I | wait | all the | day.

Minister:

Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection; on such the second death hath no power.

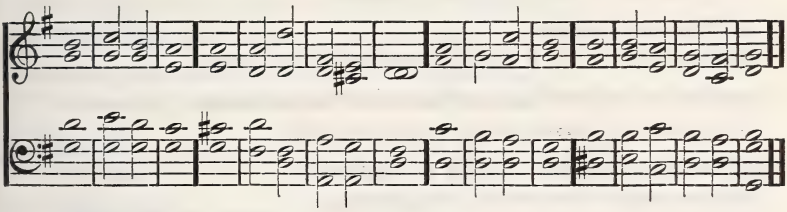
People:

Blessed are théy that | keep His | testimonies,
That séek Him | with the | whole | heart.

Minister:

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away.

People:



Théy shall not | hunger · nor | thirst;
Néither shall the | heat nor | sun | smite them;
For He that hath mércy on | them shall | lead them,
Even by the springs of | water | shall He | lead them.

Minister:

Fear not; I am the First and the Last; I am He that liveth and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore. Amen.

People:

Glory and might be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

The Psalter.

1.

He who lives well is regenerated by the Word of the Lord, but he who lives ill perishes in the day of judgment.

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the wicked,
  Nor standeth in the way of sinners,
    Nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the Lord;
  And in His law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water,
  That bringeth forth his fruit in his season;

His leaf also shall not wither;
  And whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The wicked are not so;
  But are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the wicked shall not stand in the judgment,
  Nor sinners in the congregation of the just.

For the Lord knoweth the way of the just;
  But the way of the wicked shall perish.

Psalm 1.

2.

Temptations of the Lord, and the subjugation of the hells.

O Lord, how are multiplied mine enemies;
  Many are they that rise up against me.

Many are they which say of my soul,
  There is no help for him in God.

But Thou, O Lord, art a shield for me;
  My glory, and the lifter up of my head

I cried unto the Lord with my voice,
  And He heard me out of the mountain of His holiness.

I laid me down and slept, and I awaked;
  For the Lord sustained me.

I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people,
  That have set themselves against me round about.

Arise, O Lord; save me, O my God;
  For Thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the jaw;
    Thou hast broken the teeth of the wicked.

Salvation belongeth unto the Lord;
  Thy blessing is upon Thy people.

Psalm 3.

3.

Prayer of the Lord for help against the evil, falsifiers and hypocrites.

Give ear to my words, O Lord,
  Consider my meditation.

Hearken to the voice of my cry, my King and my God;
  For unto Thee will I pray.

O Lord, my voice shalt Thou hear in the morning;
  In the morning will I address Thee, and look up.

For Thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness;
  Neither shall evil dwell with Thee.

The foolish shall not stand in Thy sight;
  Thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

Thou shalt destroy them that speak a lie;
  The Lord will abhor the man of blood and deceit.

But I will come into Thy house in the multitude of Thy mercy;
  In Thy fear will I worship toward Thy holy temple.

Lead me, O Lord, in Thy justice because of mine enemies;
  Make Thy way straight before my face.

For there is no truth in their mouth;
  Their inward part is very wickedness;

Their throat is an open sepulchre;
  They flatter with their tongue.

Destroy them, O God;
  Let them fall by their own counsels.

Cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions;
  For they have rebelled against Thee

But let all those who put their trust in Thee rejoice;
  Let them ever shout for joy, for Thou dost defend them;
    Let them also that love Thy name be joyful in Thee.

For Thou, O Lord, wilt bless the just;
  With favor Thou wilt compass him as with a shield.

Psalm 5.

4.

Temptations of the Lord even to despair, and victory.

O Lord, rebuke me not in Thine anger,
  Neither chasten me in Thy wrath.

Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak;
  O Lord, heal me; for my bones are vexed.

My soul is also sore vexed;
  But Thou, O Lord, how long?

Return, O Lord, deliver my soul;
  Save me for Thy mercies' sake.

For in death there is no remembrance of Thee;
  In hell who shall give Thee thanks?

I am weary with my groaning;
  All the night make I my bed to swim;
    I water my couch with my tears.

Mine eye is consumed because of grief;
  It waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity;
  For the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

The Lord hath heard my supplication;
  The Lord will receive my prayer.

Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed;
  Let them turn back and be ashamed suddenly.

Psalm 6.

5.

Humiliation of the Lord, and His Glorification.

O Lord our Lord, how excellent is Thy name in all the earth;
Who hast set Thy glory above the heavens.

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings Thou hast perfected praise,
Because of Thine enemies,
That Thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

When I look at Thy heavens, the work of Thy fingers,
The moon and the stars, which Thou hast ordained;

What is man, that Thou art mindful of him?
And the son of man, that Thou visitest him?

For Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels,
And hast crowned him with glory and honor.

Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of Thy hands;
Thou hast put all things under his feet;

All sheep and oxen;
And also the beast of the field;

The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea,
That passeth through the paths of the seas.
O Lord our Lord, how excellent is Thy name in all the earth.

Psalm 8.

6.

The Church is with him who is in the good of charity from the Lord.

O Lord, who shall abide in Thy tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in the mountain of Thy holiness?

He that walketh uprightly, and doeth justice,
And speaketh the truth in his heart.

He that slandereth not with his tongue,
Nor doeth evil to his companion,
Nor putteth shame upon his neighbor.

In whose eyes a vile person is despised;
But he honoreth them that fear the Lord.

He that sweareth to afflict himself,
And changeth not.

He that giveth not his money to usury,
Nor taketh a gift against the innocent.
He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Psalm 15.

7.

The Divine Truth proceeding from the Lord.

The heavens declare the glory of God;
And the firmament showeth the work of His hands.

Day unto day uttereth speech,
And night unto night showeth knowledge.

There is no speech nor language,
Where their voice is not heard.

Their line is gone out through all the earth,
And their words to the end of the world.

In them hath He set a tabernacle for the sun,
Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
And rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

His going forth is from the end of the heavens,
And his circuit to the ends of them;
And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

The law of the Lord is perfect,
Restoring the soul.

The testimony of the Lord is sure,
Making wise the simple.

The commandments of the Lord are right,
Rejoicing the heart.

The precept of the Lord is pure,
Enlightening the eyes.

The fear of the Lord is clean,
Enduring forever.

The judgments of the Lord are true,
They are just altogether.

More to be desired are they than gold,
  Yea, than much fine gold;
    Sweeter also than honey, and the dropping of the honeycomb.

Moreover by them is Thy servant warned;
  In keeping them is great reward.

Who can understand his errors?
  Cleanse Thou me from secret sins.

Keep Thy servant back from proud things,
  Let them not have dominion over me.

Then shall I be blameless,
  And innocent of great transgression.

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart,
  Be acceptable in Thy sight,
    O Lord, my strength, and my Redeemer.

Psalm 19.

8.

The Lord will sustain the Church and save those who believe in Him.

The Lord hear thee in the day of distress;
  The name of the God of Jacob defend thee;

Send thee help from the sanctuary,
  And strengthen thee out of Zion;

Remember all thy offerings,
  And accept thy sacrifice;

Grant thee according to thine own heart,
  And fulfill all thy counsel.

We will rejoice in thy salvation,
  And in the name of our God we will lift up our banners;
    The Lord fulfill all thy petitions.

Now know I that the Lord saveth His anointed;
  He will hear him from His holy heaven
    With the saving strength of His right hand.

Some trust in chariots, and some in horses;
  But we will glory in the name of the Lord our God.

They are brought down and fallen,
  But we are risen, and stand upright.

Save, O Lord;
  Let the King hear us when we call.

Psalm 20.

9.

The Lord teaches and leads.

The Lord is my Shepherd·
  I shall not want.

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures;
  He leadeth me beside the still waters.

He restoreth my soul;
  He leadeth me in the paths of justice for His name's sake.

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,
  I will fear no evil.

For Thou art with me;
  Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me.

Thou settest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies;
  Thou anointest my head with oil;
    My cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life;
  And I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Psalm 23.

10.

The Church is from the Lord by the Word, and will be with those who repent and receive Him in His Glorified Human.

The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof;
  The world, and they that dwell therein.

For He hath founded it upon the seas,
  And established it upon the rivers.

Who shall ascend into the mountain of the Lord?
  And who shall stand in His holy place?

He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart;
  Who hath not lifted up his soul to vanity, nor sworn to deceit.

He shall receive a blessing from the Lord,
  And justice from the God of his salvation.

This is the generation of them that seek Him,
  That seek Thy face, O Jacob.

Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
  And be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors;
    And the King of glory shall come in.

Who is this King of glory?
  The Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.

Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
  Yea, lift them up, ye everlasting doors;
    And the King of glory shall come in.

Who is this King of glory?
  The Lord of Hosts, He is the King of glory.

Psalm 24.

11.

The power of Divine Truth proceeding from the Lord.

Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty,
  Give unto the Lord glory and strength.

Give unto the Lord the glory of His name;
  Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

The voice of the Lord is upon the waters;
  The God of glory thundereth;
    The Lord is upon many waters.

The voice of the Lord is powerful;
  The voice of the Lord is glorious.

The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars;
  Yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

And He maketh them dance like a calf;
  Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.

The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire;
The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness;
The Lord shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth;
And layeth bare the forests;
And in His temple doth every one speak of His glory.

The Lord sitteth upon the flood;
Yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever.

The Lord will give strength to His people;
The Lord will bless His people with peace.

Psalm 29.

12.

Glorification of the Lord after He suffered temptations even to the last, which was the Passion of the Cross.

I will exalt Thee, O Lord;
For Thou hast lifted me up,
And hast not made mine enemies to rejoice over me.

O Lord my God, I cried unto Thee,
And Thou hast healed me.

O Lord, Thou hast brought up my soul from hell;
Thou hast caused me to live,
That I should not go down to the pit.

Sing unto the Lord, O ye His saints,
And give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness.

For His anger is but for a moment;
In His favor is life;

Weeping shall endure for a night,
But joy cometh in the morning.

And I said in my prosperity,
I shall never be moved.

O Lord, in Thy favor Thou hast made my mountain to stand in strength;
Thou didst hide Thy face, and I was troubled.

I cried unto Thee, O Lord;
And unto the Lord I made my supplication.

What profit is there in my blood, if I go down to the pit?
  Shall the dust praise Thee? shall it declare Thy truth?

Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me;
  O Lord, be Thou my helper.

Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing;
  Thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

That my glory may sing unto Thee, and not be silent.
    O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto Thee for ever.

Psalm 30.

13.

The mercy of the Lord over those who repent and are in grievous temptations.

Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven,
  Whose sin is covered.

Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity,
  And in whose spirit there is no deceit.

When I was silent, my bones waxed old
  Through my roaring all the day long.

For day and night Thy hand was heavy upon me;
  My moisture was turned into the drought of summer.

I acknowledged my sin unto Thee,
  And mine iniquity have I not hid.

I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord;
  And Thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin.

For this shall every saint pray unto Thee
  In a time when Thou mayest be found.

Wherefore in the floods of great waters,
  They shall not come nigh unto him.

Thou art my hiding place;
  Thou shalt preserve me from trouble;
    Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

I will make thee intelligent,
  And teach thee in the way which Thou shalt go;
    I will guide thee with mine eye.

Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding;
Whose mouth must be closed with bridle and bit,
Lest they draw near unto thee.

Many are the sorrows of the wicked;
But he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye just;
And sing, all ye upright in heart.

Psalm 32.

14.

The Church which is from the Lord by the Word will endure forever.

Sing to the Lord, O ye just;
Praise is comely for the upright.

Praise the Lord with the harp;
Sing unto Him with the psaltery of ten strings.

Sing unto Him a new song;
Play skilfully with a loud noise.

For the Word of the Lord is right;
And all His works are done in truth.

He loveth justice and judgment;
The earth is full of the mercy of the Lord.

By the Word of the Lord were the heavens made;
And all the host of them by the breath of His mouth.

He gathereth the waters of the sea together as a heap;
He layeth up the deeps in storehouses

Let all the earth fear the Lord;
Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of Him;

For He spake, and it was done;
He commanded, and it stood fast.

The Lord maketh void the counsel of the nations;
He hath overturned the devices of the people.

The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever,
The thoughts of His heart to all generations.

Psalm 33: 1–11.

15.

Blessed are they who are of the Lord's Church; for there is no salvation by human intelligence.

Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord;
  The people whom He hath chosen for His inheritance.

The Lord looketh from heaven;
  He beholdeth all the sons of men.

From the place of His habitation
  He looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

He formeth their hearts together;
  He understandeth all their works.

No king is saved by the multitude of a host;
  A mighty man is not delivered by great strength.

A horse is a vain thing for safety;
  Neither shall he deliver by his great strength.

Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear Him,
  Upon them that hope in His mercy;

To deliver their soul from death,
  And to keep them alive in famine.

Our soul waiteth for the Lord;
  He is our help and our shield.

For our heart shall rejoice in Him,
  Because we have trusted in His holy name.

Let Thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us,
  According as we hope in Thee.

Psalm 33: 12–22.

16.

The Lord delivers those who trust in Him from all evil.

I will bless the Lord at all times;
  His praise shall continually be in my mouth.

My soul shall glory in the Lord;
  The afflicted shall hear and be glad.

O magnify the Lord with me,
  And let us exalt His name together.

I sought the Lord, and He heard me,
  And delivered me from all my fears.

They looked unto Him, and were made to rejoice;
  And their faces were not ashamed.

This afflicted one cried, and the Lord heard him,
  And saved him out of all his troubles.

The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear Him,
  And delivereth them.

O taste and see that the Lord is good;
  Blessed is the man that trusteth in Him.

O fear the Lord, ye His saints;
  There is no want to them that fear Him.

The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger;
  But they that seek the Lord shall not want any good.

Psalm 34: 1–10.

17.

The Lord saves the good, but the evil perish.

Come, ye children, hearken unto me;
  I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

What man is he that desireth life,
  And loveth many days, that he may see good?

Keep thy tongue from evil,
  And thy lips from speaking guile.

Depart from evil and do good;
  Seek peace, and pursue it.

The eyes of the Lord are upon the just,
  And His ears are open to their cry.

The face of the Lord is against them that do evil,
  To cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

The just cry, and the Lord heareth,
  And delivereth them out of all their troubles.

The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart;
  And saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Many are the afflictions of the just;
But the Lord delivereth him out of them all.

He keepeth all his bones;
Not one of them is broken.

Evil shall slay the wicked;
And they that hate the just shall be guilty.

The Lord redeemeth the soul of His servants;
And none of them that trust in Him shall be guilty.

Psalm 34: 11–22.

18.

The Lord will protect the good when the last judgment comes.

God is our refuge and strength,
A very present help in trouble.

Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be removed,
And the mountains be moved into the heart of the seas.

Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled,
And the mountains shake with the swelling thereof.

There is a river the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God;
The holy place of the habitations of the most High.

God is in the midst of her, she shall not be moved;
God shall help her when the morning dawns.

The nations raged, the kingdoms were moved;
He uttered His voice, the earth melted away.

The Lord of Hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our refuge.

Come, behold the works of the Lord,
Who maketh desolations in the earth.

He maketh wars to cease to the end of the earth;
He breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder;
He burneth the chariot with fire.

Be still, and know that I am God;
I will be exalted among the nations,
I will be exalted in the earth.

The Lord of Hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our refuge. *Psalm 46.*

19.

The Lord reigns over the Church.

O clap your hands, all ye people;
  Shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

For the Lord most High is terrible;
  He is a great King over all the earth.

He shall subdue the people under us,
  And the nations under our feet.

He shall choose our inheritance for us,
  The excellency of Jacob whom He loved.

God is gone up with a shout,
  The Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

Sing praise to our God, sing praise;
  Sing praise to our King, sing praise.

For God is King of all the earth;
  Sing ye praise with understanding.

God reigneth over the nations;
  God sitteth upon the throne of His holiness.

The princes of the people are gathered together,
  The people of the God of Abraham.

For the shields of the earth belong unto God;
  He is greatly exalted.

Psalm 47.

20.

Humiliation of the Lord, His Glorification, and the establishment of the Church by Him.

Have mercy upon me, O God, according to Thy lovingkindness;
  According to the multitude of Thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity,
  And cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my transgressions;
  And my sin is ever before me.

Against Thee, against Thee only, have I sinned,
  And done this evil in Thy sight;

That Thou mightest be justified when Thou speakest,
  And be pure when Thou judgest.

Behold, I was shapen in iniquity;
  And in sin did my mother conceive me.

Behold, Thou desirest truth in the reins,
  And in the hidden part Thou makest me to know wisdom.

Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean;
  Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Make me to hear joy and gladness,
  That the bones which Thou hast broken may rejoice.

Hide Thy face from my sins,
  And blot out all mine iniquities.

Create in me a clean heart, O God;
  And renew a firm spirit within me.

Cast me not away from Thy presence;
  And take not Thy Holy Spirit from me.

Restore unto me the joy of Thy salvation;
  And let a willing spirit uphold me.

And I will teach transgressors Thy ways;
  And sinners shall be converted unto Thee.

Deliver me from blood, O God, Thou God of my salvation;
  And my tongue shall sing aloud of Thy justice.

O Lord, open Thou my lips;
  And my mouth shall show forth Thy praise.

For Thou desirest not sacrifice, that I should give it;
  Thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit;
  A broken and a contrite heart, O God, Thou wilt not despise.

Do good in Thy good pleasure unto Zion;
  Build Thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt Thou be pleased with the sacrifices of justice,
  With burnt offering and whole burnt offering;
    Then shall they offer bullocks upon Thine altar. *Psalm 51.*

21.

The hypocrites will perish, but they that trust in the Lord will be saved.

Why boastest thou in mischief, O mighty man?
  The mercy of God is for ever.

Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs;
  Like a sharp razor, working deceit.

Thou lovest evil more than good;
  And lying more than speaking justice.

Thou lovest all devouring words,
  O thou deceitful tongue.

God shall also destroy thee for ever,
  He shall take thee away,

And pluck thee out of thy dwelling place,
  And root thee out of the land of the living.

The just also shall see and fear,
  And shall laugh at him.

Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength;
  But trusted in the abundance of his riches,
    And strengthened himself in his wickedness.

But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God;
  I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

I will praise Thee for ever, because Thou hast wrought;
  And I will wait on Thy name;
    For it is good before Thy saints.

Psalm 52.

22.

Prayer of the Lord for assistance against the hells, and deliverance.

Save me, O God, for the sake of Thy name,
  And judge me by Thy strength.

Hear my prayer, O God;
  Give ear to the words of my mouth.

For strangers are risen against me,
  And oppressors seek after my soul;
    They have not set God before them.

Behold, God is my helper;
  The Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

He shall reward evil to mine enemies;
  Cut them off in Thy truth.

I will freely sacrifice unto Thee;
  I will praise Thy name, O Lord; for it is good.

For He hath delivered me out of all trouble;
  And mine eye hath looked upon mine enemies.

Psalm 54.

23.

Temptations of the Lord in which He has trust in the Father.

Be merciful unto me, O God;
  For man would swallow me up;
    He fighting daily oppresseth me.

Mine enemies would daily swallow me up;
  For they be many that fight against me, O Thou most High.

In the day when I am afraid,
  I will trust in Thee.

In God I will praise His Word,
  In God I have put my trust;
    I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

Every day they wrest my words;
  All their thoughts are against me for evil.

They gather themselves together, they hide themselves,
  They mark my steps when they lie in wait for my soul.

Because of their iniquity, deliver me from them;
  In Thine anger cast down the people, O God.

Thou hast numbered my wanderings;
  Put Thou my tears into Thy bottle;
    Are they not in Thy book?

When I cry unto Thee, then shall mine enemies turn back;
  This I know; for God is for me.

In God will I praise His Word;
  In the Lord will I praise His Word.

In God have I put my trust;
  I will not fear what man can do unto me.

Thy vows are upon me, O God;
  I will render praises unto Thee.

For Thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling;
  That I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Psalm 56.

24.

Prayer of the Lord when in combats with the hells which assault Him.

Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me;
  For my soul trusteth in Thee;
    Yea, in the shadow of Thy wings will I trust, until these calamities be overpast.

I will cry unto God most high;
  Unto God that performeth all things for me.

He shall send from heaven,
  And save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up.
    God shall send forth His mercy and His truth.

My soul is among lions;
  I lie down among them that are set on fire,

Even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows,
  And their tongue a sharp sword.

Be Thou exalted, O God, above the heavens,
  Let Thy glory be above all the earth.

They have prepared a net for my steps;
  My soul is bowed down.

They have digged a pit before me,
  Into the midst thereof they are fallen.

My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed;
  I will sing and give praise.

Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp;
  I will awake early.

I will praise Thee, O Lord, among the people;
  I will sing unto Thee among the nations.

For Thy mercy is great unto the heavens,
  And Thy truth unto the clouds.

Be Thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
  Let Thy glory be above all the earth.

Psalm 57.

25.

Lamentation of the Lord, that He is forsaken, together with the Church; but there will be deliverance.

O God, Thou hast cast us off, Thou hast broken us,
  Thou hast been displeased;
    O turn Thyself to us again.

Thou hast made the earth to tremble; Thou hast broken it;
  Heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

Thou hast showed Thy people a hard thing;
  Thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

Thou hast given a banner to them that fear Thee,
  That it may be lifted up because of the truth.

That Thy beloved may be delivered;
  Save with Thy right hand and hear me.

God hath spoken in His holiness; I will rejoice;
  I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine;
  And Ephraim is the strength of my head;
    Judah is my lawgiver.

Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe;
  Over Philistia will I shout.

Who will bring me into the strong city?
  Who will lead me into Edom?

Wilt not Thou, O God, who hast forsaken us?
  And Thou, O God, who hast not gone out with our armies?

Give us help from the enemy;
  For vain is the help of man.

In God we shall do valiantly;
  For He shall tread down our enemies. *Psalm 60.*

26.

The Lord alone has power, and from Him is all help.

Truly my soul shall rest in God;
  From Him is my salvation.

He only is my rock and my salvation;
  He is my refuge; I shall not be greatly moved.

How long will ye assail a man?
  Ye shall be slain all of you; as a bowing wall and a tottering fence.

They only consult to cast him down from his eminence;
  They delight in lying.

They bless with their mouth,
  But they curse inwardly.

My soul, rest thou in God;
  For my hope is in Him.

He only is my rock, and my salvation;
  He is my refuge; I shall not be moved.

In God is my salvation and my glory;
  The rock of my strength, and my refuge is in God.

Trust in Him at all times, ye people;
  Pour out your heart before Him;
    God is a refuge for us.

Surely the sons of man are vanity,
  And the sons of man are a lie.

When weighed in the balance,
  They are more than vanity.

Trust not in oppression,
  And be not vain in robbery.

If riches increase,
  Set not your heart upon them.

God hath spoken once;
  Twice have I heard this;
    That power belongeth unto God.

And unto Thee, O Lord, is mercy;
  For Thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Psalm 62.

27.

The desire and love of the Lord for union with His Divine, that the evil may be cast out and the good saved.

O God, Thou art my God; early will I seek Thee;
My soul thirsteth for Thee, my flesh longeth for Thee
In a dry and thirsty land where no water is;

To see Thy power and Thy glory,
So as I have seen Thee in the sanctuary.

Because Thy mercy is better than life,
My lips shall praise Thee.

So will I bless Thee while I live;
I will lift up my hands in Thy name.

My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness;
And my mouth shall praise Thee with joyful lips;

When I remember Thee upon my bed,
And meditate on Thee in the night watches.

Because Thou hast been my help,
Therefore in the shadow of Thy wings will I rejoice.

My soul cleaveth unto Thee;
Thy right hand upholdeth me.

But those that seek my soul to destroy it,
They shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

They shall fall by the sword;
They shall be a portion for foxes.

But the king shall rejoice in God;
Every one that sweareth by Him shall glory;
But the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

Psalm 63.

28.

From the union of the Divine and Human in the Lord a Church will exist, which will be in all intelligence and wisdom.

Praise waiteth for Thee, O God, in Zion;
And unto Thee shall the vow be performed.

O Thou that hearest prayer,
Unto Thee shall all flesh come.

Iniquities prevail against me;
As for our transgressions, Thou shalt purge them away.

Blessed is the man whom Thou choosest,
And causest to approach unto Thee,
That he may dwell in Thy courts.

We shall be satisfied with the goodness of Thy house,
Even of Thy holy temple.

By wonderful things in justice wilt Thou answer us,
O God of our salvation;

Who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth,
And of them that are afar off upon the sea;

Who by His strength maketh firm the mountains;
Being girded with power.

Who stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves;
And the tumult of the people.

They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at Thy signs;
Thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

Thou visitest the earth and waterest it;
Thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water;
Thou preparest them corn, when Thou hast established it.

Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly;
Thou settlest the furrows thereof;

Thou makest it soft with showers;
Thou blessest the sprouting thereof.

Thou crownest the year with Thy goodness:
And Thy paths drop fatness.

They drop upon the habitations of the wilderness;
And the hills rejoice on every side.

The pastures are clothed with flocks;
And the valleys are covered with corn;
They shout with joy, they also sing.

Psalm 65.

29.

The hells will be subjugated and the Church established by the Lord.

Let God arise, let His enemies be scattered;
Let them also that hate Him flee before Him.

As smoke is driven away, drive them away;
  As wax melteth before the fire,
    Let the wicked perish before God.

But let the just be glad; let them rejoice before God;
  Yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.

Sing unto God, sing praises to His name;
  Exalt Him that rideth upon the clouds by His name Jah,
    And rejoice before Him.

A father of the fatherless and a judge of the widows,
  Is God in His holy habitation.

God maketh the solitary to dwell in a house;
  He bringeth out those which are bound with chains;
    But the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

O God, when Thou wentest forth before Thy people,
  When Thou didst march through the wilderness;

The earth trembled, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God;
  Sinai trembled before God, the God of Israel.

Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain,
  Whereby thou didst confirm Thine inheritance, when it was weary.

Thy congregation hath dwelt therein;
  Thou, O God, hast confirmed the afflicted with Thy goodness.

The Lord gave the Word;
  Great is the host of them that bear the tidings.

Kings of armies do flee, they flee;
  And she that dwelleth in the house divideth the spoil.

Though ye have lain among the rows,
  Ye shall be as the wings of a dove covered with silver,
    And her feathers with the yellow of gold.

When Schaddai scattered kings in it,
  It was as snow in Salmon.

The mountain of God is the mountain of Bashan;
  A mountain of hills is the mountain of Bashan.

Why leap ye, ye mountains?
  Ye hills of the mountains which God desireth to dwell in?
    Yea, the Lord will dwell therein for ever.

The chariots of God are twenty thousand, thousands of thousands;
The Lord is among them in Sinai, in the holy place.

Thou hast ascended on high,
Thou hast led captivity captive.

Thou hast received gifts for man;
Yea, for the rebellious, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us,
Even the God of our salvation.

Psalm 68: 1–19.

30.

Combat of the Lord with the hells, and victory.

In Thee, O Lord, do I put my trust;
Let me never be put to shame.

Deliver me in Thy justice, and cause me to escape;
Incline Thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be Thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually come;
Thou hast given commandment to save me;
For Thou art my rock and my fortress.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
Out of the hand of the iniquitous and violent man.

For Thou art my hope, O Lord Jehovih;
Thou art my trust from my youth.

By Thee have I been holden up from the womb;
Thou art He that took me out of my mother's bowels;
Thou art my praise continually.

I am as a wonder unto many;
But Thou art my strong refuge.

Let my mouth be filled with Thy praise,
And with Thy glory all the day.

Cast me not off in the time of old age;
Forsake me not when my strength faileth.

For mine enemies speak against me;
And they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,

Saying, God hath forsaken him; persecute and take him;
For there is none to deliver him.

O God, be not far from me;
  O my God, make haste for my help.

Let them be put to shame and consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
  Let them be covered with reproach and shame that seek my hurt.

But I will hope continually,
  And will yet praise Thee more and more.

Psalm 71: 1–14.

31.

When there is victory, the name of God will be preached.

My mouth shall shew forth Thy justice and Thy salvation all the day;
  For I know not the numbers thereof.

I will go in the strength of the Lord Jehovih;
  I will make mention of Thy justice, of Thine only.

O God, Thou hast taught me from my youth;
  And hitherto have I declared Thy wondrous works.

Now also when I am greyheaded, O God, forsake me not;
  Until I have shewed Thy strength unto this generation,
    And Thy power to every one that is to come.

Thy justice also, O God, is very high,
  Who hast done great things;
    O God, who is like unto Thee!

Thou hast shewed me great and sore troubles,
  Thou shalt quicken me again,
    And shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

Thou shalt increase my greatness,
  And comfort me on every side.

I will also praise Thee with the psaltery,
  Even Thy truth, O my God;
    Unto Thee will I sing with the harp, O Thou Holy One of Israel.

My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto Thee,
  And my soul which Thou hast redeemed.

My tongue also shall talk of Thy justice all the day long;
  For they are confounded and brought to shame that seek my hurt.

Psalm 71: 15–24.

32.

The kingdom of the Lord, its magnitude, extension and glory.

Give the king Thy judgments, O God,
  And Thy justice to the king's son.

He shall judge Thy people with justice,
  And Thy poor with judgment.

The mountains shall bring peace to the people,
  And the hills by justice.

He shall judge the needy of the people,
  He shall save the children of the poor,
    And shall break in pieces the oppressor.

They shall fear Thee as long as the sun and moon endure:
  From generation to generation.

He shall come down like rain upon the grass;
  As showers that water the earth.

In his days the just shall flourish;
  And there shall be much peace even until the moon shall be no more.

And He shall have dominion from sea to sea,
  And from the river to the ends of the earth.

They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before Him;
  And His enemies shall lick the dust.

The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents;
  The kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

And all kings shall bow down before Him;
  All nations shall serve Him.

For He shall deliver the needy when he crieth;
  The poor also when there is no helper.

He shall spare the poor and needy,
  And shall save the souls of the needy.

He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence;
  And precious shall their blood be in His sight.

And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba;
  Prayer also shall be made for him continually;
    And daily shall he be blessed.

There shall be much wheat in the earth on the top of the mountains;
The fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon;
And they of the city shall flourish like the grass of the earth.

His name shall endure for ever;
His name shall continue as long as the sun;

And all nations shall be blessed in Him;
They shall call Him blessed.

Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel,
Who alone doeth wondrous things.

And blessed be His glorious name for ever;
And let the whole earth be filled with His glory.
Amen and Amen.

Psalm 72.

33.

The advent of the Lord, and the last judgment by Him.

Unto Thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto Thee do we give thanks;
For that Thy name is near Thy wondrous works declare.

When I hold the solemn assembly
I will judge uprightly.

When the earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved,
I will bear up the pillars of it.

I said unto the proud, Boast not;
And to the wicked, Lift not up the horn;

Lift not up your horn on high;
Speak not with a stiff neck.

For exaltation cometh neither from the east, nor from the west,
Nor from the wilderness.

For God is the judge;
He humbleth one and exalteth another.

For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red;
It is full of mixture, and He poureth out of the same;
But the dregs shall the wicked of the earth wring out, and drink.

But I will declare for ever;
  I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
  But the horns of the just shall be exalted. *Psalm 75.*

34.

The Lord will be present in the Church and effect judgment.

In Judah is God known;
  His name is great in Israel.

In Salem also is His tabernacle,
  And His dwelling place in Zion.

There brake He the arrows of the bow,
  The shield, and the sword, and the battle.

Thou art more glorious and excellent
  Than the mountains of prey.

The stouthearted are spoiled,
  They have slept their sleep;
    And none of the men of might have found their hands.

At Thy rebuke, O God of Jacob,
  Both the chariot and the horse have fallen into a deep sleep.

Thou, even Thou, art to be feared;
  And who may stand in Thy sight when Thou art angry?

Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven;
  The earth feared and was still,

When God arose to judgment,
  To save all the afflicted of the earth.

For the wrath of man shall praise Thee;
  The remainder of wrath shalt Thou restrain.

Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God;
  Let all that be round about Him bring presents unto Him that is to be feared.

He shall cut off the spirit of princes;
  He is terrible to the kings of the earth. *Psalm 76.*

35.

When the Lord is worshipped, and when there is obedience, He removes the hells.

Sing aloud unto God our strength;
  Make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

Lift up a song, and bring hither the timbrel,
  The pleasant harp with the psaltery.

Blow the trumpet in the new moon,
  In the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

For this was a statute for Israel,
  A law of the God of Jacob.

This He ordained in Joseph for a testimony,
  When he went out through the land of Egypt;
    When I heard a language that I understood not.

I removed his shoulder from the burden;
  His hands were delivered from the furnace.

Thou didst call upon me in trouble and I delivered thee;
  I answered thee in the secret place of thunder;
    I proved thee at the waters of Meribah.

Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee;
  O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

There shall be no strange god in thee;
  Neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt;
  Open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

But my people would not hearken to my voice;
  And Israel would not incline unto me.

So I gave them up to the hardness of their heart;
  And they walked in their own counsels.

O that my people had hearkened unto me,
  And Israel had walked in my ways!

I should soon have subdued their enemies,
  And turned my hand against their adversaries.

The haters of the Lord should have submitted themselves unto Him;
And their time should have endured for ever.

He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat;
And with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

Psalm 81.

36.

The Lord will come and execute judgment.

God standeth in the congregation of the mighty;
He judgeth among the gods.

How long will ye judge perversely,
And accept the faces of the wicked?

Judge the poor and fatherless;
Do justice to the afflicted and needy.

Deliver the poor and needy;
Rescue them out of the hand of the wicked.

They know not, neither do they understand;
They walk on in darkness;
All the foundations of the earth are moved.

I have said, Ye are gods;
And all of you are sons of the most High.

But ye shall die like men,
And fall like one of the princes.

Arise, O God, judge the earth;
For thou shalt inherit all nations. *Psalm 82.*

37.

Love and desire for the Church, and its increase by faith in the Lord.

How lovely are Thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts,
My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord;
My heart and my flesh cry out for the living God.

Yea, the sparrow hath found a house,
And the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young,
Even Thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

Blessed are they that dwell in Thy house;
They shall be still praising Thee.

Blessed is the man whose strength is in Thee;
In whose heart are Thy ways.

Who passing through the valley of weeping make it a spring;
The early rain also covereth it with blessings.

They go from strength to strength;
They shall appear before God in Zion.

O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer;
Give ear, O God of Jacob.

Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of Thine anointed.
For a day in Thy courts is better than a thousand.

I had rather stand at the door in the house of my God,
Than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

For the Lord God is a sun and shield;
The Lord will give grace and glory;

No good thing will He withhold from them that walk uprightly.
O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in Thee.

Psalm 84.

38.

Prayer of the Lord for help in temptations.

Bow down Thine ear, O Lord, and hear me;
For I am poor and needy.

Preserve my soul, for I am holy;
O Thou my God, save Thy servant that trusteth in Thee.

Be merciful unto me, O Lord;
For I cry unto Thee daily.

Rejoice the soul of Thy servant;
For unto Thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

For Thou, O Lord, art good, and ready to forgive;
And plenteous in mercy to all them that call upon Thee.

Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer;
And attend to the voice of my supplications.

In the day of my distress I will call upon Thee;
For Thou wilt answer me.

Among the gods there is none like unto Thee, O Lord;
Nor any works like unto Thy works.

All nations whom Thou hast made shall worship Thee, O Lord;
And shall glorify Thy name.

For Thou art great, and doest wondrous things;
Thou art God alone.

Psalm 86: 1–10.

39.

The Lord teaches and leads; and the hells will be overthrown.

Teach me Thy way, O Lord, that I may walk in Thy truth;
Unite my heart to fear Thy name.

I will praise Thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart;
And I will glorify Thy name for evermore.

For great is Thy mercy toward me;
And Thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.

O God, the proud are risen against me,
And the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul,
And have not set Thee before them.

But Thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious,
Longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me;
Give Thy strength unto Thy servant,
And save the son of Thine handmaid.

Shew me a token for good;
That they which hate me may see and be ashamed;
Because Thou, O Lord, hast helped me and comforted me.

Psalm 86: 11–17.

40.

A New Church will be collected from all sides.

His foundation is in the holy mountains.
The Lord loveth the gates of Zion above all the dwellings of Jacob.

Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God.
I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me.

Behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia;
This man was born there.

And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her;
And the Highest Himself shall establish her.

The Lord shall count, when He writeth up the people,
That this man was born there.

Both the singers and the dancers shall say,
All my fountains are in Thee.

Psalm 87.

41.

The Lord in His Human has all power; happy are they that trust in Him.

Who in the heavens can be compared to the Lord?
Who among the sons of the gods can be likened to the Lord?

God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints,
And to be had in reverence of all them that are round about Him.

O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto Thee?
Or to Thy truth round about Thee?

Thou rulest the raging of the sea;
When the waves thereof arise, Thou stillest them.

Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
Thou hast scattered Thine enemies with Thy strong arm.

The heavens are Thine, the earth also is Thine;
As for the world and the fulness thereof, Thou hast founded them.

The north and the south, Thou hast created them;
Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in Thy name.

Thou hast a mighty arm;
Strong is Thy hand, and high is Thy right hand.

Justice and judgment are the support of Thy throne;
Mercy and truth shall go before Thy face.

Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound;
They shall walk, O Lord, in the light of Thy countenance.

In Thy name shall they rejoice all the day;
And in Thy justice shall they be exalted.

For Thou art the glory of their strength;
And in Thy favor our horn shall be exalted.

For the Lord is our shield;
And the Holy One of Israel is our King. *Psalm 89: 6–18.*

42.

Joy of the New Church over the advent of the Lord.

The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice;
  Let the many isles be glad.

Clouds and thick darkness are round about Him;
  Justice and judgment are the support of His throne.

A fire goeth before Him,
  And burneth up His enemies round about.

His lightnings enlightened the world,
  The earth saw and trembled.

The mountains melted like wax at the presence of the Lord,
  At the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

The heavens declare His justice,
  And all the people see His glory.

Ashamed are all they that worship graven images,
  That boast themselves in idols;
    Worship Him, all ye gods.

Zion heard and was glad,
  And the daughters of Judah rejoiced,
    Because of Thy judgments, O Lord.

For Thou, O Lord, art high above all the earth;
  Thou art exalted far above all gods.

Ye that love the Lord, hate evil;
  He preserveth the souls of His saints;
    He delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

Light is sown for the just,
  And gladness for the upright in heart.

Rejoice in the Lord, O ye just;
  And give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness.

Psalm 97

43.

The Lord is the God of the Church, and He alone is to be worshipped.

The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble;
  He sitteth between the cherubim;
    Let the earth be moved.

The Lord is great in Zion;
And He is high above all people.

Let them praise Thy great and terrible name;
For it is holy.

The king's strength also loveth judgment;
Thou dost establish uprightness,
Thou executest judgment and justice in Jacob.

Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at His footstool;
For He is holy.

Moses and Aaron among His priests,
And Samuel among them that call upon His name;
They called upon the Lord, and He answered them.

He spake unto them in the pillar of cloud;
They kept His testimonies, and the statute that He gave them.

Thou didst answer them, O Lord our God;
Thou wast a God that forgavest them,
Though Thou tookest vengeance on their doings.

Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at His holy mountain;
For the Lord our God is holy.

Psalm 99.

44.

When the Lord comes the upright will be saved, but the evil will perish.

I will sing of mercy and judgment;
Unto Thee, O Lord, will I sing.

I will do wisely in the way of the upright.
O when wilt Thou come unto me?
I will walk within my house in the integrity of my heart.

I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes;
I hate the work of them that turn aside;
It shall not cleave to me.

A perverse heart shall depart from me;
I will not know the wicked.

Whoso secretly slandereth his neighbor, him will I cut off;
Him that hath a high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land,
That they may dwell with me;
He that walketh in the way of the upright, he shall serve me.

He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house;
He that speaketh lies shall not stand in my sight.

In the morning I will destroy all the wicked of the land;
I will cut off all workers of iniquity from the city of the Lord.

Psalm 101.

45.

Praise of the Lord because all Divine Truth is from Him.

Bless the Lord, O my soul.
O Lord my God, Thou art very great;
Thou art clothed with glory and honor.

Who coverest Thyself with light as with a garment;
Who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain;

Who layeth the beams of His chambers in the waters;
Who maketh the clouds His chariot;
Who walketh upon the wings of the wind.

Who maketh His angels spirits;
His ministers a flaming fire.

Who laid the foundations of the earth,
That it should not be removed for ever.

Thou coverest it with the deep as with a garment;
The waters stand above the mountains.

At Thy rebuke they fled;
At the voice of Thy thunder they hasted away.

They go up the mountains;
They go down the valleys;
Unto the place which Thou hast founded for them.

Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over·
That they turn not again to cover the earth.

He sendeth the fountains into the rivers;
They run among the mountains.

They give drink to every wild beast of the field;
The wild asses quench their thirst.

By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation,
  Which sing among the branches.

He watereth the mountains from His chambers;
  The earth is satisfied with the fruit of Thy works.

He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle,
  And herb for the service of man,
    That He may bring forth food out of the earth;

And wine that maketh glad the heart of man,
  And oil to make his face to shine,
    And bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

The trees of the Lord are full;
  The cedars of Lebanon, which He hath planted;

Where the birds make their nests;
  As for the stork, the fir trees are her house.

The high mountains are a refuge for the wild goats;
  And the rocks for the conies.

He appointed the moon for seasons;
  The sun knoweth his going down.

Thou makest darkness, and it is night;
  Wherein every wild beast of the forest doth creep forth.

The young lions roar after their prey.
  And seek their food from God.

The sun ariseth, they are gathered together,
  And lay them down in their habitations.

Man goeth forth unto his work
  And to his labor until the evening.

Psalm 104: 1–23.

46.

The knowledges of truth and good are from the Lord by the Word

O Lord, how manifold are Thy works!
  In wisdom hast Thou made them all;
    The earth is full of Thy riches.

So is this great and wide sea,
  Wherein are things creeping innumerable,
    Both small and great beasts.

There go the ships;
  The leviathan whom Thou hast made to play therein.

All these wait upon Thee;
  That Thou mayest give them their food in its season.

That which Thou givest them they gather;
  Thou openest Thine hand, they are filled with good.

Thou hidest Thy face, they are troubled;
  Thou takest away their breath, they die,
    And return to their dust.

Thou sendest forth Thy spirit, they are created;
  And Thou renewest the face of the ground.

The glory of the Lord shall endure forever;
  The Lord shall rejoice in His works.

He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth;
  He toucheth the mountains, and they smoke.

I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live;
  I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

My meditation of Him shall be sweet;
  I will be glad in the Lord.

Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth,
  And let the wicked be no more.
    Bless thou the Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the Lord.

Psalm 104: 24–35.

47.

The Lord has all power and dominion by His victory over the hells.

The Lord said unto my Lord,
  Sit Thou at my right hand,
    Until I make Thine enemies Thy footstool.

The Lord shall send the rod of Thy strength out of Zion;
  Rule Thou in the midst of Thine enemies.

Thy people shall be willing in the day of Thy power,
  In the beauty of holiness from the womb of the morning;
    Thou hast the dew of Thy youth.

The Lord hath sworn and will not repent,
  Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

The Lord at thy right hand shall smite kings in the day of His wrath.
He shall judge among the nations.

He shall fill the land with the dead bodies;
He shall smite the heads over many countries.

He shall drink of the brook in the way;
Therefore shall He lift up the head.

Psalm 110.

48.

He that trusts in the Lord, and lives well, will be saved.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord,
That delighteth greatly in His commandments.

His seed shall be mighty upon earth;
The generation of the upright shall be blessed.

Wealth and riches shall be in his house;
And his justice shall stand for ever.

Unto the upright light ariseth in darkness;
He is gracious, and merciful, and just.

A good man is merciful, and lendeth;
He will guide his affairs with judgment.

For he shall not be moved for ever;
The just shall be in everlasting remembrance.

He shall not be afraid of evil tidings;
His heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.

Psalm 112: 1–7.

49

When falses are removed there will be love and charity, and instruction in truths.

When Israel went out of Egypt,
The house of Jacob from a strange people;

Judah was his sanctuary,
And Israel his dominion.

The sea saw it, and fled;
Jordan turned backward.

The mountains leaped like rams,
And the hills like lambs.

What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest?
  Thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

Ye mountains, that ye leaped like rams;
  And ye hills, like lambs?

Bring forth, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
  At the presence of the God of Jacob;

Who turned the rock into standing water;
  The flint into a fountain of waters.

Psalm 114.

50.

The Lord has all power, but man is nothing but the falsity of evil.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us,
  But unto Thy name give glory,
    Because of Thy mercy, and because of Thy truth.

Wherefore should the nations say,
  Where is now their God?

But our God is in the heavens;
  He hath done whatsoever He hath pleased.

Their idols are silver and gold,
  The work of men's hands.

They have mouths, but they speak not;
  Eyes have they, but they see not;

They have ears, but they hear not;
  Noses have they, but they smell not;

They have hands, but they handle not;
  Feet have they, but they walk not;
    Neither speak they through their throat.

They that make them are like unto them;
  So is every one that trusteth in them.

O Israel, trust thou in the Lord;
  He is their help and their shield.

O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord;
  He is their help and their shield.

Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord;
  He is their help and their shield.

The Lord hath been mindful of us;
  He will bless us;

He will bless the house of Israel;
  He will bless the house of Aaron.

He will bless them that fear the Lord,
  Both small and great.

The Lord shall increase you more and more,
  You and your children.

Blessed are ye of the Lord,
  Who made heaven and earth.

The heavens, even the heavens, are the Lord's;
  But the earth hath He given to the children of men.

The dead praise not the Lord,
  Neither any that go down into silence.

But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore.
  Praise ye the Lord.

Psalm 115.

51.

Praise of the Lord because of help in grievous temptations.

I love the Lord, because He hath heard my voice,
  And my supplications.

Because He hath inclined His ear unto me,
  Therefore will I call upon Him as long as I live.

The sorrows of death encompassed me,
  And the pains of hell took hold upon me;
    I found trouble and sorrow.

And I called upon the name of the Lord;
  O Lord, I beseech Thee, deliver my soul.

Gracious is the Lord, and just;
  Yea, our God is merciful.

The Lord preserveth the simple;
  I was brought low, and He saved me

Return unto thy rest, O my soul;
  For the Lord hath dealt well with thee.

For Thou hast delivered my soul from death,
  Mine eyes from tears,
    And my feet from falling.

I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.
  I believed, therefore have I spoken

I was greatly afflicted;
  I said in my haste, All men are liars.

What shall I render unto the Lord
  For all His benefits toward me?

I will take the cup of salvation,
  And call upon the name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows unto the Lord
  Now in the presence of all His people.

Precious in the sight of the Lord
  Is the death of His saints.

O Lord, truly I am Thy servant;
  I am Thy servant, and the son of Thine handmaid;
    Thou hast loosed my bonds.

I will offer to Thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving,
  And will call upon the name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows unto the Lord
  Now in the presence of all His people,

In the courts of the Lord's house,
  In the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.
    Praise ye the Lord.

Psalm 116.

52.

The Lord fulfilled all things of the Word, and thus united the Human to His Divine.

I.

ALEPH.

Blessed are the perfect in the way,
  Who walk in the law of the Lord.

Blessed are they that keep His testimonies,
  That seek Him with the whole heart.

Even they who do no iniquity,
  Who walk in His ways.

Thou hast commanded us to keep Thy precepts diligently.
  O that my ways were directed to keep Thy statutes!

Then shall I not be ashamed,
  When I have respect unto all Thy commandments.

I will praise Thee with uprightness of heart,
  When I shall have learned the judgments of Thy justice.

I will keep Thy statutes;
  O forsake me not utterly!

2.

BETH.

Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way?
  By taking heed according to Thy Word.

With my whole heart have I sought Thee;
  O let me not wander from Thy commandments!

Thy Word have I hid in my heart,
  That I might not sin against Thee.

Blessed art Thou, O Lord;
  Teach me Thy statutes.

With my lips have I declared all the judgments of Thy mouth.
  I rejoice in the way of Thy testimonies as in all riches.

I will meditate on Thy precepts,
  And have respect unto Thy ways.

I will delight myself in Thy statutes;
  I will not forget Thy Word.

3.

GIMEL.

Do well unto Thy servant,
  That I may live and keep Thy Word.

Open Thou mine eyes,
  That I may behold wondrous things out of Thy law.

I am a stranger in the earth;
  Hide not Thy commandments from me.

My soul breaketh for longing toward Thy judgments at all times.
  Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed,
    Which wander from Thy commandments.

Remove from me reproach and contempt;
  For I have kept Thy testimonies.

Although princes do sit and speak against me;
  Yet Thy servant doth meditate upon Thy statutes.

Thy testimonies also are my delight,
  And my counsellors.

4.

DALETH.

My soul cleaveth unto the dust;
  Quicken Thou me according to Thy Word.

I have declared my ways, and Thou hast answered me;
  Teach me Thy statutes.

Make me to understand the way of Thy commandments,
  And I will talk of Thy wondrous works.

My soul melteth for heaviness;
  Lift Thou me up according to Thy Word.

Remove from me the way of lying,
  And graciously grant me Thy law.

I have chosen the way of truth;
  Thy judgments have I laid before me.

I cleave unto Thy testimonies;
  O Lord, put me not to shame.

I will run the way of Thy commandments,
  For Thou shalt enlarge my heart.

5.

HE.

Teach me, O Lord, the way of Thy statutes;
  And I will keep it unto the end.

Give me understanding, and I will keep Thy law;
  Yea, I will observe it with my whole heart.

Make me to walk in the path of Thy commandments;
  For therein do I delight.

Incline my heart unto Thy testimonies,
  And not to covetousness.

Turn away mine eyes from seeing vanity;
  Quicken Thou me in Thy way.

Establish Thy Word unto Thy servant,
  Which is according to Thy fear.

Turn away my reproach which I fear;
  For Thy judgments are good.

Behold, I have longed for Thy commandments,
  Quicken me in Thy justice.

6.

VAU.

Let Thy mercy come also unto me, O Lord,
  Even Thy salvation, according to Thy Word.

And I will answer a word to him that reproacheth me;
  For I trust in Thy Word.

And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth;
  For I have hoped in Thy judgments.

And I will keep Thy law continually
  For ever and ever.

And I will walk in a broad place;
  For I seek Thy precepts.

I will also speak of Thy testimonies before kings,
  And will not be ashamed.

And I will delight myself in Thy commandments,
  Which I have loved.

My hands also will I lift up unto Thy commandments,
  Which I have loved;
    And I will meditate in Thy statutes.

7.

ZAIN.

Remember the Word unto Thy servant,
  Upon which Thou hast caused me to hope.

This is my comfort in mine affliction;
  For Thy Word hath quickened me.

The proud have had me greatly in derision;
  Yet have I not declined from Thy law.

I remembered Thy judgments of old, O Lord;
  And have comforted myself.

A burning took hold on me
  Because of the wicked that forsake Thy law.

Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.
  I have remembered Thy name, O Lord, in the night;

And I have kept Thy law.
  This I had, because I kept Thy commandments.

8.

CHETH.

Thou art my portion, O Lord;
  I have said that I would keep Thy words.

I entreated Thy face with my whole heart;
  Be merciful unto me according to Thy Word.

I thought on my ways,
  And turned my feet unto Thy testimonies.

I made haste, and delayed not
  To keep Thy commandments.

The cords of the wicked have encompassed me;
  But I have not forgotten Thy law.

At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto Thee,
  Because of the judgments of Thy justice.

I am a companion of all them that fear Thee,
  And of them that keep Thy precepts.

The earth, O Lord, is full of Thy mercy;
  Teach me Thy statutes.

9.

TETH.

Thou hast dealt well with Thy servant, O Lord,
According to Thy Word.

Teach me good understanding and knowledge;
For I have believed Thy commandments.

Before I was afflicted I went astray;
But now do I keep Thy Word.

Thou art good, and doest good;
Teach me Thy statutes.

The proud have forged a lie against me;
But I will keep Thy precepts with my whole heart.

Their heart is fat as grease;
But I delight in Thy law.

It is good for me that I have been afflicted,
That I might learn Thy statutes.

The law of Thy mouth is better unto me
Than thousands of gold and silver.

10.

JOD.

Thy hands have made me and established me;
Give me understanding, that I may learn Thy commandments.

They that fear Thee will see me and be glad;
Because I have hoped in Thy Word.

I know, O Lord, that Thy judgments are justice,
And that Thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

Let, I pray Thee, Thy mercy be for my comfort,
According to Thy Word unto Thy servant.

Let Thy tender mercies come unto me, and I shall live;
For Thy law is my delight.

Let the proud be ashamed;
For they dealt perversely with me without a cause;
But I will meditate in Thy precepts.

Let those that fear Thee turn unto me,
  And those that know Thy testimonies.

Let my heart be perfect in Thy statutes;
  That I be not ashamed.

11.

CAPH.

My soul fainteth for Thy salvation;
  But I hope in Thy Word.

Mine eyes fail for Thy Word, saying,
  When wilt Thou comfort me?

For I am become like a bottle in the smoke;
  Yet do I not forget Thy statutes.

How many are the days of Thy servant?
  When wilt Thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

The proud have digged pits for me,
  Which are not after Thy law.

All Thy commandments are truth;
  They persecute me wrongfully;
    Help Thou me.

They had almost consumed me upon earth;
  But I forsook not Thy precepts.

Quicken me according to Thy mercy;
  And I will keep the testimony of Thy mouth.

12.

LAMED.

For ever, O Lord, Thy Word is settled in the heavens.
  Thy truth is from generation to generation.

Thou hast established the earth,
  And it abideth.

They continue this day according to Thy judgments;
  For all are Thy servants.

Unless Thy law had been my delight,
  I should then have perished in mine affliction.

I will never forget Thy precepts;
  For with them Thou hast quickened me.

I am Thine, save me;
  For I have sought Thy precepts.

The wicked have waited for me to destroy me;
  But I will consider Thy testimonies.

I have seen an end of all perfection;
  But Thy commandment is exceeding broad.

13.

MEM.

O how I love Thy law!
  It is my meditation all the day.

Thy commandments make me wiser than mine enemies;
  For they are ever with me.

I have more understanding than all my teachers;
  For Thy testimonies are my meditation.

I understand more than the ancients,
  Because I keep Thy precepts.

I have refrained my feet from every evil way,
  That I might keep Thy Word.

I have not departed from Thy judgments;
  For Thou hast taught me.

How sweet are Thy words to my taste!
  More than honey to my mouth.

Through Thy precepts I get understanding;
  Therefore I hate every false way.

14.

NUN.

Thy Word is a lamp unto my feet,
  And a light unto my path.

I have sworn, and I will perform it,
  That I will keep the judgments of Thy justice.

I am afflicted very much;
  Quicken me, O Lord, according to Thy Word.

Accept, I beseech Thee, O Lord, the freewill offerings of my mouth,
  And teach me Thy judgments.

My soul is continually in my hand;
  Yet do I not forget Thy law.

The wicked have laid a snare for me;
  Yet I have not wandered from Thy precepts.

I have inherited Thy testimonies for ever;
  For they are the rejoicing of my heart.

I have inclined my heart to perform Thy statutes always,
  Even unto the end.

15.

SAMECH

I hate vain thoughts;
  But Thy law do I love.

Thou art my hiding place and my shield;
  I hope in Thy Word.

Depart from me, ye evil doers;
  For I will keep the commandments of my God.

Uphold me according to Thy Word, that I may live;
  And let me not be ashamed of my hope.

Hold Thou me up, and I shall be saved;
  And I will have respect to Thy statutes continually.

Thou hast trodden down all them that wander from Thy statutes;
  For their deceit is lying.

Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross;
  Therefore I love Thy testimonies.

My flesh trembleth for fear of Thee;
  And I am afraid of Thy judgments.

16.

AIN.

I have done judgment and justice;
  Leave me not to mine oppressors.

Be surety for Thy servant for good;
  Let not the proud oppress me.

Mine eyes fail for Thy salvation,
  And for the Word of Thy justice.

Deal with Thy servant according to Thy mercy,
  And teach me Thy statutes.

I am Thy servant;
  Give me understanding, that I may know Thy testimonies.

It is time for Thee, O Lord, to work;
  For they have made void Thy law.

Therefore I love Thy commandments above gold;
  Yea, above fine gold.

Therefore I esteem all Thy precepts concerning all things to be right;
  And I hate every false way.

17.

PE.

Thy testimonies are wonderful;
  Therefore doth my soul keep them.

The opening of Thy words giveth light;
  It giveth understanding to the simple.

I opened my mouth, and panted;
  For I longed for Thy commandments.

Look Thou upon me, and be merciful unto me,
  According to judgment unto those that love Thy name.

Order my steps in Thy Word;
  And let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Deliver me from the oppression of man;
  And I will keep Thy commandments.

Make Thy face to shine upon Thy servant;
  And teach me Thy statutes.

Rivers of waters run down mine eyes,
  Because they keep not Thy law.

18.

TZADE.

Just art Thou, O Lord,
And upright are Thy judgments.

Thy testimonies which Thou hast commanded
Are just and very faithful.

My zeal hath consumed me,
Because mine enemies have forgotten Thy words.

Thy Word is very pure;
Therefore Thy servant loveth it.

I am small and despised;
Yet do I not forget Thy precepts.

Thy justice is an everlasting justice,
And Thy law is the truth.

Distress and anguish have taken hold on me;
Yet Thy commandments are my delights.

The justice of Thy testimonies is everlasting;
Give me understanding, and I shall live.

19.

KOPH.

I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O Lord;
I will keep Thy statutes.

I cried unto Thee;
Save me, and I will keep Thy testimonies.

I prevented the morning twilight, and cried;
I hoped in Thy Word.

Mine eyes prevented the night watches,
That I might meditate in Thy Word.

Hear my voice according to Thy mercy;
O Lord, quicken me according to Thy judgment.

They draw nigh that follow after mischief;
They are far from Thy law.

Thou art near, O Lord;
  And all Thy commandments are truth.

Concerning Thy testimonies, I have known of old
  That Thou hast founded them for ever.

20.

RESH.

Consider mine affliction, and deliver me;
  For I do not forget Thy law.

Plead my cause, and deliver me;
  Quicken me according to Thy Word.

Salvation is far from the wicked;
  For they seek not Thy statutes.

Great are Thy tender mercies, O Lord;
  Quicken me according to Thy judgments.

Many are my persecutors and mine enemies;
  Yet do I not decline from Thy testimonies.

I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved;
  Because they kept not Thy Word.

Behold, how I love Thy precepts;
  Quicken me, O Lord, according to Thy mercy.

Thy Word is true from the beginning;
  And every judgment of Thy justice endureth for ever.

21.

SCHIN.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause;
  But my heart standeth in awe of Thy Word.

I rejoice in Thy Word,
  As one that findeth great spoil.

I hate and abhor lying;
  But Thy law do I love.

Seven times a day do I praise Thee,
  Because of the judgments of Thy justice.

Great peace have they that love Thy law;
  And nothing shall offend them.

I have waited for Thy salvation, O Lord,
  And have done Thy commandments.

My soul hath kept Thy testimonies;
  And I love them exceedingly.

I have kept Thy precepts and Thy testimonies;
  For all my ways are before Thee.

22.

TAU.

Let my cry come near before Thee, O Lord;
  Give me understanding according to Thy Word.

Let my supplication come before Thee;
  Deliver me according to Thy Word.

My lips shall utter praise;
  For Thou hast taught me Thy statutes.

My tongue shall speak of Thy Word;
  For all Thy commandments are just.

Let Thy hand help me;
  For I have chosen Thy precepts.

I have longed for Thy salvation, O Lord;
  And Thy law is my delight.

Let my soul live, and it shall praise Thee;
  And let Thy judgments help me.

I have gone astray like a lost sheep;
  Seek Thy servant, O Lord;
    For I do not forget Thy commandments.

Psalm 119.

53.

The New Church is guarded by the Lord from the falsity of evil.

They that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion,
  Which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

As the mountains are round about Jerusalem,
  So the Lord is round about His people
    From henceforth even for ever.

For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the just;
That the just may not put forth their hands unto iniquity.

Do good, O Lord, unto the good,
And to them that are upright in their hearts.

As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways,
The Lord shall make them go forth with the workers of iniquity;
But peace shall be upon Israel.

Psalm 125.

54.

The Church is from the Lord, and not from man.

Except the Lord build the house,
They labor in vain that build it;

Except the Lord keep the city,
The watchman waketh in vain.

It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late,
To eat the bread of sorrows;
So He giveth His beloved in sleep.

Lo, children are a heritage of the Lord;
The fruit of the womb is His reward.

As arrows in the hand of a mighty man;
So are the children of youth.

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them;
They shall not be ashamed
When they speak with the enemies in the gate.

Psalm 127.

55.

They that keep the commandments of the Lord will be blessed with every good.

Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord;
That walketh in His ways.

For thou shalt eat the labor of thy hands;
Happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thy house;
Thy children like olive plants round about thy table.

Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord.
The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion;
And thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children,
And peace upon Israel.

Psalm 128.

56.

Glorification of the Human of the Lord, and peace thence.

Lord, remember David, and all his afflictions;
Who sware unto the Lord,
And vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house,
Nor go up into my bed;

I will not give sleep to mine eyes,
Or slumber to mine eyelids,

Until I find out a place for the Lord,
A habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

Lo, we heard of Him in Ephratah;
We found Him in the fields of the forest.

We will go into His habitations;
We will worship at His footstool.

Arise, O Lord, into Thy rest;
Thou, and the ark of Thy strength.

Let Thy priests be clothed with justice;
And let Thy saints shout for joy.

For the sake of David Thy servant,
Turn not away the face of Thine anointed.

The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David;
He will not turn from it;
Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

If thy children will keep my covenant,
And my testimony that I shall teach them,
Their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

For the Lord hath chosen Zion;
  He hath desired it for His habitation.

This is my rest for ever;
  Here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

I will greatly bless her provision;
  I will satisfy her poor with bread.

And I will clothe her priests with salvation;
  And her saints shall sing aloud for joy.

There will I make the horn of David to bud;
  I have prepared a lamp for mine anointed.

His enemies will I clothe with shame;
  But upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Psalm 132.

57.

The Lord alone is God, Creator, and Redeemer; and He is mercy itself.

O give thanks unto the Lord; for He is good;
  For His mercy is for ever.

O give thanks unto the God of gods;
  For His mercy is for ever.

O give thanks to the Lord of lords;
  For His mercy is for ever.

To Him who alone doeth great wonders;
  For His mercy is for ever.

To Him that by wisdom made the heavens;
  For His mercy is for ever.

To Him that spread out the earth above the waters;
  For His mercy is for ever.

To Him that made great lights;
  For His mercy is for ever;

The sun to rule by day;
  For His mercy is for ever;

The moon and stars to rule by night;
  For His mercy is for ever.

To Him that smote Egypt in their firstborn;
For His mercy is for ever;

And brought out Israel from among them;
For His mercy is for ever;

With a strong hand, and a stretched out arm;
For His mercy is for ever.

To Him which divided the Red Sea into parts;
For His mercy is for ever;

And made Israel to pass through the midst of it;
For His mercy is for ever;

And overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red Sea;
For His mercy is for ever.

To Him which led His people through the wilderness;
For His mercy is for ever.

To Him which smote great kings;
For His mercy is for ever;

And slew mighty kings;
For His mercy is for ever;

Sihon king of the Amorites;
For His mercy is for ever;

And Og king of Bashan;
For His mercy is for ever;

And gave their land for a heritage;
For His mercy is for ever;

Even a heritage unto Israel His servant;
For His mercy is for ever;

Who remembered us in our low estate;
For His mercy is for ever;

And hath redeemed us from our enemies;
For His mercy is for ever;

Who giveth food to all flesh;
For His mercy is for ever.

O give thanks unto the God of heaven;
For His mercy is for ever. *Psalm 136.*

58.

Those who are in spiritual captivity will be delivered.

By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down,
  Yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.
  For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song;

And our oppressors required of us mirth, saying,
  Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?
  If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget.

If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth;
  If I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem;
  Who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed;
  Happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast rewarded us.
    Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against a stone.

Psalm 137.

59.

The Omniscience and Omnipresence of the Lord.

O Lord, Thou hast searched me, and known me,
  Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising;
    Thou understandest my thought afar off.

Thou searchest my path and my lying down,
  And art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue,
  But lo, O Lord, Thou knowest it altogether.

Thou hast beset me behind and before,
  And laid Thy hand upon me.

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me;
  It is high, I cannot attain unto it.

Whither shall I go from Thy Spirit?
  And whither shall I flee from Thy presence?

If I ascend up into heaven, Thou art there;
  If I make my bed in hell, behold, Thou art there.

If I take the wings of the morning,
  And dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

Even there shall Thy hand lead me,
  And Thy right hand shall hold me.

If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me;
  Even the night shall be light about me.

Yea, the darkness hideth not from Thee;
  But the night shineth as the day;
    The darkness and the light are both alike unto Thee.

Psalm 139: 1–12.

60.

Prayer of the Lord to be delivered from falsifiers and hypocrites.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man;
  Preserve me from the violent man;

They devise mischiefs in their heart;
  All the day long are they gathered together for war.

They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent;
  Adder's poison is under their lips.

Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked;
  Preserve me from the violent man;
    They have devised to overthrow my steps.

The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords;
  They have spread a net by the wayside;
    They have set snares for me.

I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God;
  Hear the voice of my supplications, O Lord.

O Lord Jehovih, Thou art the strength of my salvation;
  Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked;
Further not his wicked device,
Lest they exalt themselves.

With bitter words they compass me about;
Let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

Let burning coals fall upon them;
Let them be cast into the fire,
Into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth;
Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted,
And the right of the poor.

Surely the just shall give thanks unto Thy name;
The upright shall dwell in Thy presence.

Psalm 140.

61.

Prayer of the Lord for help in temptations.

I cried unto the Lord with my voice;
With my voice unto the Lord I made my supplication.

I poured out my complaint before Him;
I showed before Him my trouble.

When my spirit failed within me,
Then Thou knewest my path.

In the way wherein I walked
They did hide a snare for me.

I looked on my right hand, and beheld,
But there was no one that knew me.

Refuge failed me;
No one cared for my soul.

I cried unto Thee, O Lord;
I said, Thou art my refuge,
And my portion in the land of the living.

Attend unto my cry;
  For I am brought very low.

Deliver me from my persecutors;
  For they are stronger than I.

Bring my soul out of prison,
  That I may praise Thy name.

The just shall compass me about;
  For Thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

Psalm 142.

62.

Praise of the Lord for His works, His justice, and His mercy.

I will extol Thee, my God, O King;
  And I will bless Thy name for ever and ever.

Every day will I bless Thee;
  And I will praise Thy name for ever and ever.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised;
  And His greatness is unsearchable.

Generation to generation shall praise Thy works,
  And shall declare Thy mighty acts.

I will speak of the glorious honor of Thy majesty,
  And of Thy wondrous works.

And men shall speak of the might of Thy terrible acts;
  And I will declare Thy greatness.

They shall pour forth the memory of Thy great goodness,
  And shall sing of Thy justice.

The Lord is gracious and merciful;
  Slow to anger, and of great mercy.

The Lord is good to all,
  And His tender mercies are over all His works.

Psalm 145: 1–9.

63.

Praise of the Lord because of the salvation of those who repent and believe in Him.

All Thy works shall praise Thee, O Lord;
And Thy saints shall bless Thee.

They shall speak of the glory of Thy kingdom,
And talk of Thy power;

To make known to the sons of men His mighty acts,
And the glorious majesty of His kingdom.

Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,
And Thy dominion to all generations.

The Lord upholdeth all that fall,
And raiseth up all that are bowed down.

The eyes of all wait upon Thee,
And Thou givest them their meat in its season.

Thou openest Thine hand,
And satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

The Lord is just in all His ways,
And holy in all His works.

The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon Him,
To all that call upon Him in truth.

He will fulfill the desire of them that fear Him;
He also will hear their cry and save them.

The Lord preserveth all them that love Him;
But all the wicked will He destroy.

My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord;
And let all flesh bless His holy name for ever and ever.

Psalm 145: 10–21.

64.

When the Lord comes He will establish a New Heaven and a New Church.

And it shall come to pass in the last days,
That the mountain of the Lord's house
Shall be established in the top of the mountains;

And it shall be exalted above the hills,
  And all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say,
  Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
    To the house of the God of Jacob.

And He will teach us of His ways,
  And we will walk in His paths;

For out of Zion shall go forth the law,
  And the Word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

And He shall judge among the nations,
  And shall rebuke many people;

And they shall beat their swords in plowshares,
  And their spears into pruning hooks;

Nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
  Neither shall they learn war any more.

O house of Jacob, come ye,
  And let us walk in the light of the Lord.

Isaiah 2: 2–5.

65.

The Gentiles shall be received and become a Church.

The wilderness and the dry place shall be glad in them;
  And the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

It shall blossom abundantly,
  And rejoice even with joy and singing.

The glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it,
  The honor of Carmel and Sharon;

They shall see the glory of the Lord,
  The honor of our God.

Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.
  Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not;

Behold your God will come with vengeance,
God will come with a recompense;
He will come and save you.

Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened,
And the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

Then shall the lame man leap as a hart,
And the tongue of the dumb shall sing;

For in the wilderness shall waters break out,
And streams in the desert.

And the parched ground shall become a pool,
And the thirsty land springs of water.

In the habitation of dragons, where each lay,
There shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

And a highway shall be there, and a way,
And it shall be called, The way of holiness;

The unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those;
They that walk in the way, even the fools shall not err therein.

No lion shall be there,
Nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon;

It shall not be found there;
But the redeemed shall walk there.

And the ransomed of the Lord shall return,
And come to Zion with songs,
And everlasting joy upon their heads.

They shall obtain joy and gladness,
And sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Isaiah 35.

66.

Redemption by the Lord when He comes.

Hearken to me, ye that follow after justice,
Ye that seek the Lord;

Look unto the rock whence ye are hewn,
And to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

Look unto Abraham your father,
  And unto Sarah that bare you;

For I called him alone,
  And blessed him, and increased him.

For the Lord shall comfort Zion;
  He will comfort all her waste places;

And He will make her wilderness like Eden,
  And her desert like the garden of the Lord;

Joy and gladness shall be found therein,
  Thanksgiving and the voice of melody.

Hearken unto me, my people;
  And give ear unto me, O my nation;

For a law shall go forth from me,
  And I will make my judgment to rest for a light to the people.

My justice is near; my salvation is gone forth,
  And mine arm shall judge the people.

The isles shall wait for me,
  And on mine arm shall they trust.

Lift up your eyes to the heavens,
  And look upon the earth beneath;

For the heavens shall vanish like smoke,
  And the earth shall wax old like a garment,
    And they that dwell therein shall die in like manner;

But my salvation shall be for ever,
  And my justice shall not be abolished.

Hearken unto me, ye that know justice,
  Ye people, in whose heart is my law;

Fear ye not the reproach of men,
  Neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

For the moth shall eat them up like a garment,
  And the worm shall eat them like wool.

But my justice shall be for ever,
  And my salvation from generation to generation.

Isaiah 51: 1–8.

67.

The New Church will be established by the Lord among those with whom there was no Church before.

Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear;
  Break forth into singing, and cry aloud,
    Thou that didst not travail with child;

For more are the children of the desolate
  Than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent,
  And let them stretch the curtains of thy habitations;

Spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;
  For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left;

And thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles,
  And make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed;
  Neither shalt thou be confounded;

For thou shalt not be put to shame;
  For thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth,
    And shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

For thy Maker is thy husband;
  The Lord of hosts is His name;

And thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel;
  The God of the whole earth shall He be called.

For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit,
  And a wife of youth when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

For a small moment have I forsaken thee;
  But with great mercies will I gather thee.

In a flood of wrath did I hide my face from thee for a moment;
  But with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee,
    Saith the Lord thy Redeemer.

For this is as the waters of Noah unto me;
For I have sworn that they should no more pass over the earth.
So have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

For the mountains shall depart, and the hills shall be removed;
But my mercy shall not depart from thee;

Neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed,
Saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.

Isaiah 54: 1–10.

68.

Those will receive truths gratis from the Lord who repent of their sins.

Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters,
And he that hath no money, come ye, buy, and eat;

Yea, come, buy wine and milk,
Without money, and without price.

Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread?
And your labor for that which satisfieth not?

Hearken diligently unto me, and eat that which is good,
And let your soul delight itself in fatness.

Incline your ear, and come unto me;
Hear, and your soul shall live;

And I will make an everlasting covenant with you,
Even the sure mercies of David.

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people,
A leader and commander to the people.

Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not,
And nations which know thee not shall run unto thee;

Because of the Lord thy God,
And for the Holy One of Israel;
For He hath glorified thee.

Seek ye the Lord while He may be found,
  Call ye upon Him while He is near;

Let the wicked forsake his way,
  And the unrighteous man his thoughts;

And let him return to the Lord,
  And He will have mercy upon him;

And unto our God,
  For He will abundantly pardon.

Isaiah 55: 1–7.

69.

A New Church will exist which will acknowledge the Lord.

For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace,
  And for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest,

Until the justice thereof shall go forth as brightness,
  And the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

And the Gentiles shall see thy justice,
  And all kings thy glory;

And thou shalt be called by a new name,
  Which the mouth of the Lord shall declare.

And Thou shalt be a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord,
  And a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

Thou shalt no more be called, Forsaken;
  Neither shall thy land any more be called, Desolate.

But thou shalt be called, Hephzibah,
  And thy land, Beulah;

For the Lord delighteth in thee,
  And thy land shall be married.

For as a young man marrieth a virgin,
  So shall thy sons marry thee;

And as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride,
  So shall thy God rejoice over thee. *Isaiah 62: 1–5.*

70.

Evangelization concerning the Lord and a New Church to be established by Him.

I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem,
  Which shall not hold their peace day nor night;

Ye that make mention of the Lord, keep not silence,
  And rest not before Him until He establish,
    And until He make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

The Lord hath sworn by His right hand
  And by the arm of His strength,

Surely I will no more give thy corn for meat to thine enemies;
  And the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for which thou hast labored.

But they that gather it shall eat it,
  And they shall praise the Lord;

And they that gather it shall drink it
  In the courts of my holiness.

Go through, go through the gates;
  Make ready the way of the people;

Prepare ye, prepare ye the highway;
  Gather out the stones;
    Lift up a standard for the people.

Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed,
  Even to the end of the earth,

Say ye to the daughter of Zion,
  Behold, thy salvation cometh.

Behold, His reward is with Him,
  And His work before Him.

And they shall call them, The holy people,
  The redeemed of the Lord;

And thou shalt be called, Sought out,
  A city not forsaken.

Isaiah 62: 6–12.

71.

Unless the Lord comes with Divine Power no one can be saved, for all are in sins.

Oh, that Thou wouldest rend the heavens,
  That Thou wouldest come down,
    That the mountains might flow down at Thy presence.

As the fire kindleth the stubble,
  The fire maketh the waters to boil,

To make Thy name known to Thine enemies;
  The nations tremble before Thee.

When Thou didst terrible things,
  Which we looked not for

Thou camest down,
  The mountains flowed down at Thy presence.

For since the beginning men have not heard,
  Nor perceived by the ear,

Neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside Thee,
  What He hath prepared for him that waiteth for Him.

Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and doeth justice,
  Those that remember Thee in Thy ways.

Behold, Thou art wroth,
  And we have sinned continually,
    And we have transgressed.

And we are all as an unclean thing,
  And all our righteousness is as filthy rags;

And we all do fade as a leaf;
  And our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

And there is none that calleth upon Thy name,
  That stirreth up himself to take hold on Thee.

For Thou hast hid Thy face from us,
  And hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

But now, O Lord, Thou art our Father;
  We are the clay, and Thou our potter;
    And we are all the work of Thy hand.

Isaiah 64: 1–8.

72.

The Lord alone reigns, and human intelligence is nothing.

The Lord is the true God, the living God,
  And the everlasting King.

At His wrath the earth doth tremble;
  And the nations are not able to abide His indignation.

Thus shall ye say unto them,
  The gods that have not made heaven and earth,

They shall perish from the earth,
  And from under the heavens.

He hath made the earth by His power,
  He hath established the world by His wisdom,
    And hath stretched out the heavens by His intelligence.

When He uttereth His voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens,
  And He maketh vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth;

He maketh lightnings with rain,
  And bringeth the wind out of His treasuries.

Every man is foolish in his knowledge,
  Every founder is put to shame by his graven images.

For his molten image is a lie,
  And there is no breath in them.

They are vanity, and the work of errors;
  In the time of their visitation they shall perish.

The portion of Jacob is not like them;
  For He is the Former of all things;

And Israel is the rod of His inheritance;
  The Lord of hosts is His name.

Jeremiah 10: 10–16.

73.

There is no truth and good left in the Church, and man is nothing but evil. A prayer for mercy.

O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us,
  Do Thou it for Thy names' sake.

For our backslidings are many;
  We have sinned against Thee.

O Thou Hope of Israel, the Savior thereof in time of trouble,
  Why shouldest Thou be as a stranger in the land,
    And as a wayfarer that tarrieth for a night?

Why shouldest Thou be as a man astonished,
  As a mighty man that cannot save?

Yet thou, O Lord, art in the midst of us,
  And we are called by Thy name;
    Forsake us not.

We acknowledge our wickedness, O Lord,
  And the iniquity of our fathers;
    For we have sinned against Thee.

Abhor us not, for Thy name's sake,
  Disgrace not the throne of Thy glory;
    Remember; break not Thy covenant with us.

Are there any among the vanities of the nations that can cause rain?
  Or can the heavens give showers?

Art Thou not He, O Lord our God?
  Therefore we will wait upon Thee;
    For Thou hast made all these things.

Jeremiah 14: 7–22.

74.

They who trust in themselves will be separated from God; but they who trust in the Lord will have every good.

Cursed be the man that trusteth in man,
  And maketh flesh his arm,
    And whose heart departeth from the Lord.

For he shall be like the heath in the desert,
  And shall not see when good cometh;

But he shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness,
  In a salt land and not inhabited.

Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord,
And whose hope the Lord is.

For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters,
And that sendeth out his roots by the river;

And he shall not see when heat cometh,
But his leaf shall be green;

And he shall not be anxious in the year of drought,
Neither shall he cease from bearing fruit.

The heart is deceitful above all things,
And desperately wicked;
Who can know it?

I the Lord search the heart, and try the reins,
Even to give every man according to his ways,
And according to the fruit of his doings.

As the partridge sitteth, and hatcheth not;
So is he that getteth riches, and not by right;

He shall leave them in the midst of his days,
And at his end shall be a fool.

As His glorious high throne from the beginning,
So is the place of our sanctuary.

O Lord, Thou Hope of Israel, all that forsake Thee shall be ashamed,
And they that depart from me shall be written in the earth,
Because they have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters.

Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed;
Save me, and I shall be saved;
For Thou art my praise.

Jeremiah 17: 5–14.

75.

Combat of the Lord with the hells; consolation and victory.

It is of the mercy of the Lord that we are not consumed,
Because His compassions fail not.

They are new every morning;
Great is Thy faithfulness.

The Lord is my portion, saith my soul;
  Therefore will I hope in Him.

The Lord is good unto them that wait for Him,
  To the soul that seeketh Him.

It is good that a man should hope,
  And quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord.

It is good for a man to bear the yoke in his youth;
  He shall sit alone and keep silence,
    When he hath laid it upon him.

He shall put his mouth in the dust;
  If so be there may be hope.

He shall give his cheek to the smiter;
  He is filled with reproach.

For the Lord will not cast off for ever;
  But though He cause grief, yet will He have compassion,
    According to the multitude of His mercies.

For He doth not afflict willingly,
  Nor grieve the children of men;

To crush under His feet all the prisoners of the earth,
  To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,

To turn aside a man in his cause,
  The Lord approveth not.

Let us search and try our ways,
  And turn again to the Lord.

Let us lift up our hearts with our hands
  Unto God in the heavens.

Lamentations 3: 22-41.

The Law.

1.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS FROM EXODUS.

And God spake all these words, saying:

I am the Lord thy God who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other gods before my face. Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in the heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and showing mercy unto a thousand generations of them that love me and keep my commandments.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him innocent that taketh His name in vain.

Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy beast, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested on the seventh day; wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day and hallowed it.

Honor thy father and thy mother that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

2.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS FROM DEUTERONOMY.

Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep and do them.

I am the Lord thy God who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other gods before my face. Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in the heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and showing mercy unto a thousand generations of them that love me and keep my commandments.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him innocent that taketh His name in vain.

Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God brought thee out thence by a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm; therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

Honor thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or anything that is thy neighbor's.

3.

THE COMMANDMENTS IN BRIEF. I.

From the True Christian Religion.

And God spake all these words, saying:

I am the Lord thy God who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him innocent that taketh His name in vain.

Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work, but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God.

Honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

4.

THE COMMANDMENTS IN BRIEF. II.

And God spake all these words saying, I am the Lord thy God.

Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.

Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.

Honor thy father and thy mother.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

5.

THE GREAT COMMANDMENT.

Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength.—*Deuteronomy 6: 4, 5.*

6.

THE TWO GREAT COMMANDMENTS.

Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. This is the first and great commandment; and the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.—*Matthew 22: 37-40. Mark 12: 29-31.*

7.

THE NEW COMMANDMENT.

A new commandment I give unto you, that ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.—*John 13: 34. 15: 12, 13.*

8.

EXHORTATIONS.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying:

Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy. Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God; I am the Lord. Thou shalt not oppress thy neighbor, neither rob him; the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but shalt fear thy God; I am the Lord. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty; but in justice shalt thou judge thy neighbor. Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale bearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbor; I am the Lord. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart; thou shalt rebuke thy neighbor, but not suffer sin upon him. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself; I am the Lord. Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them; I am the Lord.—*Leviticus 19: 1, 2, 11-18, 37.*

9.

Now therefore hear, O Israel, the statutes and the judgments which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers giveth you. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you.

For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as is the Lord our God in all things that we call upon Him for? And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so just as all this law, which I set before you this day? Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life; but teach them to thy sons, and thy sons' sons. Know ye therefore this day, and consider in thine heart, that the Lord He is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath; and there is none else. Thou shalt keep therefore His statutes and His commandments, which I command Thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.—*Deuteronomy 4: 1-40.*

10.

Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you; ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. Ye shall walk in all the ways which the Lord your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess. Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it; that thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all His statutes and His commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.—*Deuteronomy 5: 32, 33; 6: 1-3.*

11.

Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord; and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thy heart; and thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thy house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thy hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates. And it shall be when the Lord thy God shall have brought thee into the land which He sware unto thy fathers, beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve Him, and shalt swear by His name. Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted Him in Massah. Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and His

testimonies, and His statutes, which He hath commanded thee. And thou shalt do what is right and good in the sight of the Lord; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers. Therefore the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, for our good always, that He might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.—*Deuteronomy 6: 4-24.*

12.

Know ye therefore that the Lord thy God, He is God, the true God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love Him and keep His commandments to a thousand generations; and repayeth them that hate Him to their face, to destroy them; He will not be slack to him that hateth Him, He will repay him to his face. Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them. Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which He sware unto thy fathers; and He will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee; He will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which He sware unto thy fathers to give thee.—*Deuteronomy 7: 9-13.*

13.

All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the Lord sware unto your fathers. And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thy heart, whether thou wouldest keep His commandments, or no. Thou shalt also consider in thy heart, that as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee. Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, to walk in His ways and to fear Him. Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping His commandments, and His judgments and His statutes which I command thee this day; lest thy heart be lifted up and thou forget the Lord thy God, who brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage; and thou say in thy heart, my power and the might of my hand hath gotten me this wealth. But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God; for it is He that giveth thee power to get wealth, that He may establish His covenant which He sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods and serve them and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. As the nations which the Lord destroyed before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not obey the voice of the Lord your God.—*Deuteronomy 8: 1-20.*

14.

And now, O Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all His ways and to love Him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, to keep the commandments of the Lord and His statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good? Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the Lord's thy God, and the earth with all that therein is. Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and He chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day. Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward; He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. Love ye therefore the stranger; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; Him shalt thou serve, and to Him shalt thou cleave, and swear by His name. He is thy praise, and He is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things which thine eyes have seen.—*Deuteronomy 10: 12–21.*

15.

Ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the Lord your God, and to serve Him with all your heart and with all your soul. Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside and serve other gods and worship them; and the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and He shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the Lord giveth you. Behold I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; a blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day; and a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the Lord your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods which ye have not known. Therefore ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.—*Deuteronomy 11: 13–32.*

16.

Thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep His commandments and His statutes, which are written in this book of the law; and thou shalt turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart and with all thy soul. For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off. It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven and bring it unto us, that we may hear it and do it? Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us and bring it unto us, that we may hear it and do it?

But the Word is nigh unto thee, in thy mouth and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it. See, I have set before thee this day, life and good, and death and evil; in that I command thee this day to love the Lord thy God, to walk in His ways, and to keep His commandments and His statutes and His judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply; and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away and worship other gods and serve them; I denounce unto you this day that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to possess it. I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live; that thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey His voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto Him; for He is thy life and the length of thy days; that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give unto them.—*Deuteronomy 30: 10-20.*

17.

COLLECTED PASSAGES.

Take heed and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become the people of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lord thy God, and do His commandments and His statutes, which I command thee this day.—*Deuteronomy 27: 9, 10.*

For the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it; if only thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day; for the Lord thy God shall bless thee, as He spake unto thee.—*Deuteronomy 15: 4-6.*

Thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all His commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.—*Deuteronomy 13: 18.*

Thou shalt hearken to the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them. And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.—*Deuteronomy 28: 13, 14.*

Thou shalt turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt obey His voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul. And the Lord thy God will circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.—*Deuteronomy 30: 2,.6.*

Therefore thou shalt love the Lord thy God, and keep His charge, and His statutes, and His judgments, and His commandments, always.—*Deuteronomy 11: 1.*

These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye shall live upon the earth.—*Deuteronomy 12: 1.*

Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.—*Deuteronomy 12: 28.*

Thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk in His ways all the days of thy life.—*Deuteronomy 19: 9.*

Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear Him, and keep His commandments, and obey His voice, and ye shall serve Him and cleave unto Him.—*Deuteronomy 13: 4.*

For the Lord your God trieth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul.—*Deuteronomy 13: 3.*

What thing soever I command you, observe to do it; thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.—*Deuteronomy 12: 32.*

Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.—*Deuteronomy 32: 46.*

For your eyes have seen all the great work of the Lord which He hath done. Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and that ye may prolong your days in the land, which the Lord sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land flowing with milk and honey.—*Deuteronomy 11: 7-9.*

Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.—*Deuteronomy 29: 9.*

Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead the cause of the widow. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord; though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.—*Isaiah 1: 16-18.*

Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? Hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. Incline your ear and come unto me; hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, the sure mercies of David. Seek ye the Lord while He may be found, call ye upon Him while He is near. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and

let him return to the Lord, and He will have mercy upon him; and unto our God, for He will abundantly pardon. For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.—*Isaiah 55: 1–9.*

Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbor; if ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt; then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land which I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.—*Jeremiah 7: 3–7.*

Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people; and walk ye in all the ways I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.—*Jeremiah 7: 23.*

Blessed be the man that obeyeth the words of this covenant, which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my words and do them, according to all which I command you; so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God.—*Jeremiah 11: 3, 4.*

Return ye now, every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you, and to your fathers. Incline your ears, therefore, and hearken unto me.—*Jeremiah 35: 15.*

The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the justice of the just shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned to him; in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done he shall die. Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die. Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God.—*Ezekiel 18: 20–30.*

The Gospel.

1.

I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance; but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear; He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit, and with fire.—*Matthew 3: 11.*

2.

Blessed are the poor in spirit; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn; for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek; for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness; for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful; for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart; for they shall see God. Blessed are the peacemakers; for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for the sake of righteousness; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.—*Matthew 5: 3–12.*

3.

Whosoever shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.—*Matthew 5: 19.*

4.

Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment; but I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.—*Matthew 5: 21, 22.*

5.

If thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.—*Matthew 5: 23, 24.*

6.

Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery; but I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.—*Matthew 5: 27, 28.*

7.

Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbor, and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven; for He maketh His sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.—*Matthew 5: 43-45.*

8.

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal; for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.—*Matthew 6: 19-21.*

9.

Take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? For after all these things do the Gentiles seek; for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His justice; and all these things shall be added unto you.—*Matthew 6: 31-33.*

10.

Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.—*Matthew 7: 1-5.*

11.

All things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them; for this is the law and the prophets.—*Matthew 7: 12.*

12.

Enter ye in at the strait gate; for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat; because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.—*Matthew 7: 13, 14.*

13.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.—*Matthew 7: 21.*

14.

Whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock; and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not; for it was founded upon a rock. And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand; and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house, and it fell; and great was the fall of it.—*Matthew 7: 24–27.*

15.

He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.—*Matthew 10: 37, 38.*

16.

All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men; but the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of Man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.—*Matthew 12: 31, 32.*

17.

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things; and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.—*Matthew 12: 35–37.*

18.

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. For whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught. But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies; these are the things which defile a man; but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.—*Matthew 15: 11–20.*

19.

Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.—*Matthew 16: 18, 19.*

20.

If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.—*Matthew 16: 24, 25.*

21.

Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.—*Matthew 18: 3-6.*

22.

If two of you shall agree in my name on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.—*Matthew 18: 19, 20.*

23.

And behold, one came and said unto Him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? And He said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but the one God; but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. He saith unto Him, Which? Jesus saith, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honor thy father and mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. The young man saith unto Him, All these things have I kept from my youth up; what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell what thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me.—*Matthew 19: 16-21.*

24.

Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say to this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer believing, ye shall receive.—*Matthew 21: 21, 22.*

25.

Be not ye called Rabbi; for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And call no man your father upon the earth; for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters; for one is your Master, even Christ. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be humbled; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.—*Matthew 23: 8-12.*

26.

Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken; and then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven; and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And He shall send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.—*Matthew 24: 29-31.*

27.

Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was anything kept secret, but that it should come abroad. If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.—*Mark 4: 21-23.*

28.

Whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of Man be ashamed, when He cometh in the glory of His Father, with the holy angels.—*Mark 8: 38.*

29.

When ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.—*Mark 11: 25, 26.*

30.

And lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid. And the angel said unto them, Fear not; for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Savior, which is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.—*Luke 2: 9-14.*

31.

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when He will return from the wedding; that, when He cometh and knocketh, they may open unto Him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when He cometh shall find watching; verily I say unto you, that He shall gird Himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.—*Luke 12: 35–37.*

32.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by Him; and without Him was not anything made that was made. In Him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by Him, and the world knew Him not. He came unto His own, and His own received Him not. But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name; which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.—*John 1: 1–14.*

33.

Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit.—*John 3: 5–8.*

34.

As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up; that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not His Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through Him might be saved.—*John 3: 14–17.*

35.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God; and they that hear shall live. Marvel not at this; for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear His voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.—*John 5: 25–29.*

36.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life. I am that bread of life. Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. I am the living bread which came down from heaven; if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever; and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.—*John 6: 47–51.*

37.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink His blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.—*John 6: 53–56.*

38.

My doctrine is not mine, but His that sent me. If any man will do His will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory; but He that seeketh His glory that sent Him, the same is true, and no injustice is in Him. —*John 7: 16–18.*

39.

If ye abide in my Word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. And the servant abideth not in the house forever; but the Son abideth ever. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.—*John 8: 31–36.*

40.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.—*John 10: 7–9.*

41.

My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me; and I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. I and my Father are one.—*John 10: 27–30.*

42.

Ye call me Master and Lord; and ye say well; for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one

another's feet. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.—*John 13: 13-17.*

43.

Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in Him. If God be glorified in Him, God shall also glorify Him in Himself, and shall straightway glorify Him. Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me; and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.—*John 13: 31-35.*

44.

Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also; and from henceforth ye know Him, and have seen Him. He that hath seen me hath seen the Father.—*John 14: 1-9.*

45.

If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and He shall give you another Comforter, that He may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth Him not, neither knoweth Him; but ye know Him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you.—*John 14: 15-18.*

46.

He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.—*John 14: 21.*

47.

Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me,

and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.—*John 15: 4-7.*

48.

Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in His love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.—*John 15: 8-11.*

49.

This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth; but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. These things I command you, that ye love one another.—*John 15: 12-17.*

50.

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before His throne; and from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, the firstbegotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto Him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in His own blood, and hath made us kings and priests unto God and His Father; to Him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.—*Revelation 1: 4-6.*

51.

Behold, He cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see Him, and they also which pierced Him; and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of Him. Even so, Amen. I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, saith the Lord, who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty. —*Revelation 1: 7, 8.*

52.

These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple; and He that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.—*Revelation 7: 14-17.*

53.

And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps; and they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the

four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever He goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the first fruits unto God and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.—*Revelation 14: 2–5.*

54.

And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia; for the Lord God Omnipotent reigneth. Let us be glad and rejoice, and give glory to Him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and His wife hath made herself ready. And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white; for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. And He saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And He saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.—*Revelation 19: 6–9.*

55.

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth; for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. And I, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and God Himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain; for the former things are passed away.—*Revelation 21: 1–4.*

56.

And I saw no temple therein; for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it; and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day; for there shall be no night there. And they shall bring the glory and honor of the nations into it. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.—*Revelation 21: 22–27.*

57.

And behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last. Blessed are they that do His commandments, that they may have power in the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.—*Revelation 22: 12–14.*

The Doctrine.

GENERAL CONFESSIONS OF FAITH.

1.

I believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, the almighty and everlasting God, the Maker of heaven and earth, the Redeemer and Savior of the world.

I believe in the Sacred Scripture, the Word of God, the Fountain of wisdom, the Source of life, and the Way to heaven.

I believe in the Second Coming of the Lord, in the Spiritual Sense of the Word, and in the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem.

I believe in the New Angelic Heaven, in the New Christian Church, in the communion of angels and men, in repentance from sin, in the life of charity, in the resurrection of man, in the judgment after death, and in the life everlasting.

2.

The Lord Jesus Christ is the one only God, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; who came into the world to subjugate the hells and glorify His Human; who removed hell from man by combats against it and victories over it; who reduced hell into order and under obedience to Himself; who united the Human, which He assumed in the world, to the Divine in Himself; who admitted temptations into His Human, even to the last of them, which was the Passion of the Cross. Without this Divine Work no mortal could have been saved, and they are saved who live well and believe in Him.

3.

I believe in the one only living and true God, our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; who as God incarnate did come into the world and take upon Himself our nature; who endured temptation even to the Passion of the Cross, and overcame the hells; who glorified His Human, and took upon Himself all power in heaven and on earth. Without Him no mortal could have been saved; and they are saved who believe in Him and keep the commandments of His Word.

4.

There is one God, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; and this one God, in His Divine Human, is our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

The Sacred Scripture is the Word of God and the Divine Truth itself, Divinely inspired and holy in every syllable; and by it there is consociation with the angels and conjunction with God.

Saving faith is to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and to follow Him by keeping the commandments of His Word.

All religion has relation to life, and the life of religion is to do good; whoever lives well is saved, and whoever lives ill is condemned.

The Second Coming of the Lord is not a coming in Person, but in His Word, which is from Him and is Himself.

The Lord in His Second Coming reveals the spiritual sense of the Word, whereby a New Church is to be established on earth, which is the New Jerusalem.

The New Church is the crown of all the churches that have hitherto been in the world.

5.

There is one God, in whom is the Divine Trinity, and the Lord Jesus Christ is that God.

Saving faith is to believe in Him.

Evil is to be shunned because it is of the devil and from the devil.

Good is to be done because it is of God and from God.

And it is to be done by man as from himself; but he is to believe that it is from the Lord in him and by him.

6.

The Lord our Savior Jesus Christ is the God of heaven and earth, the God of all flesh, the God of the vineyard or the church, the God of faith, the Light itself, the Eternal Life.

The Lord is the Word, which in the beginning was with God, and was God, and which was made flesh and dwelt among us, that we might behold His glory, full of grace and truth.

The Lord alone is Life, and men and angels are recipients of life from Him, and they are so far recipients as they live the life of religion, which is to do good.

No man can do good, which is good, from himself; but so far as he shuns evils as sins, he does good, not from himself, but from the Lord.

7.

I believe in the Lord our Savior Jesus Christ, who is one God and one Lord in one Divine Person; who is Jehovah God in the human form, the God of heaven and earth, and the only object of our love and worship; who came into the world to glorify His Human and redeem and save the human race; and all are saved who believe in Him and keep His commandments.

8.

Jehovah God came into the world to reduce into order all things in heaven, all things in hell, and all things in the church; for the power of hell did then prevail over the power of heaven, and on earth the power of evil over the power of good, and a total damnation stood before the doors and threatened. This impending damnation the Lord removed by means of His Human, and thus He redeemed angels and men; and in His Human He united Divine Wisdom to Divine Love, and in His glorified Human He returned into His Divine, in which He was from eternity.

Thus it is that without the coming of the Lord into the world no man could have been saved.

It is similar at this day; wherefore without the Lord's coming again into the world in the Divine Truth, which is the Word, no man can be saved.

9.

The Lord our Savior Jesus Christ is Love itself and Mercy itself; He has all wisdom and all knowledge, and is everywhere present. He alone is Infinite and Eternal, and He alone has power to save. Conjunction with Him is eternal life; and they are conjoined with Him who believe in Him and keep His commandments.

10.

There is one only Lord God, the Creator of the universe, the Redeemer of the world, and the Regenerator of men.

There is one only Word of God, the Sacred Scripture, in which is a spiritual sense now revealed by the Lord out of heaven.

There is one only saving faith, which is with those who acknowledge the Lord and shun evils as sins against Him.

There is one only Father in heaven, the Lord our Savior Jesus Christ; and one only church on earth, the New Church, which is the New Jerusalem.

11.

The Lord Jesus Christ in His glorified Human is the true and living God, who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last, the Almighty; who is from eternity to eternity, and who is Infinity and Eternity itself; who is Love itself, and

Wisdom itself, and Life itself; who created all things from His Divine Love by His Divine Wisdom; and who forms an angelic heaven, where all may be conjoined with Him, who believe in Him and keep the precepts of life commanded in His Word.

12.

The Lord our Savior Jesus Christ came into the world to deliver men on earth and angels in heaven from the assault and violence of hell, and thus from a total damnation which threatened the whole human race; this He accomplished by combats against hell and by victories over it, reducing it into order and bringing it under obedience to Himself. By this deliverance from universal damnation, by His combats against hell and victories over it, by the ordering of the heavens, and by the establishment of a New Church on earth, the Lord took unto Himself the power of saving all who believe in Him and keep His commandments.

13.

The Lord, by His coming, acquired to Himself Divine Power over heaven, over hell, and over the world; and by the Divine Power so acquired, He holds hell under subjection to eternity, preserves the order and integrity of the heavens, conjoins Himself with the human race, and saves every man who believes in Him and keeps His commandments.

14.

The Lord came into the world to save the human race, without which all men would have perished in eternal death; and He saved them by subjugating the hells, which infested every man coming into the world and going out of the world; and at the same time by glorifying His Human, whereby He is able to keep the hells under subjection to eternity.

The subjugation of the hells by the Lord, and the glorification of His Human, was effected by temptations admitted into His Human, and by continual victories then; His passion on the cross was the last temptation and full victory.

Unless the Lord had come into the world, and been made man, and in this manner had liberated from hell all those who believe in Him and love Him, no mortal could have been saved.

This is what is meant, when it is said that without the Lord there is no salvation.

GENERAL DOCTRINE.

I.

ADVENT OF THE LORD.

1.

The Lord came into the world in the fulness of time, when He was no longer known by the Jews, and when there was not anything of the Church remaining; and unless He had then come into the world, and revealed Himself, all mankind would have perished in eternal death.

The Lord came into the world that He might accomplish the Last Judgment, and thereby subjugate the hells, which then dominated the human race; this was done by temptations admitted into His Human, and by continual victories over the hells then assaulting Him; and unless the hells had been thus subjugated, no man could have been saved.

The Lord came into the world to glorify His Human, or unite it to the Divine which was in Him from conception.

The Lord came into the world to institute a New Church, which should acknowledge Him as the Redeemer and Savior, and be redeemed and saved by love and faith in Him.

The Lord came into the world to bring heaven into order and make it one with the Church on earth.

The Passion of the Cross was the last temptation by which the Lord fully conquered the hells and fully glorified His Human.

2.

The human race on this earth would have perished if the Lord had not come into the world and subjugated the hells, and at the same time glorified the Human which He then assumed.

If the Most Ancient Church had remained in its state of integrity, there would have been no need for the Lord to be born a man; but as soon as that Church began to fail, it was foreseen by the Lord that the celestial would utterly perish from the earth; therefore a prediction was at once made concerning the Advent of the Lord into the world, which was at the same time a promise that He would come and take upon Himself a human nature and

unite it to the Divine, and through this union conjoin the human race to Himself by the faith of love and charity.

Unless the whole process of the Lord's glorification had been presented to view in the Word before the angels of heaven, it would have been necessary for the Lord to come into the world immediately after the fall of the Most Ancient Church; and moreover, the human race which existed at that time could not have been saved.

The Lord therefore came into the world, and put on the human state itself with all its infirmity, in order that by temptation combats He might subjugate the hells, and glorify His Human.

Therefore, unless the Lord had come, and by Redemption and the Glorification of His Human had opened the interiors of the Word to men, all communication with heaven by the Word would have been broken, and the whole human race on this earth would have perished.

3.

It was known from the most ancient time that the Lord would come into the world and assume a Human through a virgin mother, and thus put on the nature of man with all its hereditary evil, in order that He might be tempted as to the Human, and by temptation subjugate the hells and glorify His Human, and thus save the human race which had removed itself so far from the Supreme Divine.

The whole human race, and the Jewish Church especially, had at length so fallen away into falsities and evils that every rite had become idolatrous, and the connection between mankind and heaven was altogether broken asunder; insomuch that all men must have perished, because there was no church as a medium of connection and as a bond of union; therefore the Lord came into the world, and by uniting the Human Essence to the Divine in Himself, joined heaven with earth, and at the same time established a New Church which was called the Christian Church, whereby men might be associated with the angels and conjoined with the Lord through the faith of charity.

The secret, therefore, of the Lord's coming was that He might unite in Himself the Divine with the Human, and the Human with the Divine, which could not have been effected but by the most grievous temptations even to the Passion of the Cross.

By the union so effected, salvation was extended to the whole human race, in which there was no longer left any celestial or spiritual good, and not even any natural good.

This union of the Divine and the Human in the Lord is what saves those who believe in Him and live according to His commandments.

II.

EVANGELIZATION.

1.

By evangelization is meant all that in the Word which treats of the Lord, and all that in worship which represents Him. For evangelization is the announcement of the Lord, of His advent, and of the things which are from Him, and which belong to salvation and eternal life.

As all things of the Word in its inmost sense treat of the Lord alone, and all things of worship represent Him, therefore the whole Word is the Evangel or Gospel; in like manner all worship, which is performed according to the things commanded in the Word; and as priests are set over worship, and also teach, therefore by their ministry is signified Worship and Evangelization.

2.

This is the Gospel which the Lord commanded to be preached to the whole world:

That Jehovah God Himself came into the world to deliver men and angels from the assault and violence of hell, and thus from damnation;

That He effected this by combats against hell, and by victories over it; and that He subjugated hell, reduced it to order, and brought it under submission and obedience;

That after this judgment He also created, that is, formed a New Heaven, and through this a New Church;

That by these things Jehovah God put Himself in the power of saving all who believe in Him and do His commandments;

That thus He redeemed all in the universal world and all in the universal heaven;

That this Gospel is for those who repent, but not for those who from purpose transgress against His commandments.

III.

FAITH.

1.

Faith is the internal acknowledgment of truth, and is not given with any but those who are in charity.

The Christian Faith, in the universal idea, is this:

The Lord from eternity, who is Jehovah, came into the world to subjugate the hells, and glorify His Human; and without this no mortal could have been saved; and they are saved who believe in Him.

Thus, saving faith is in the Lord God the Savior Jesus Christ, since He is the visible God in whom is the invisible.

Faith in the sum is, that he who lives well and believes aright is saved by the Lord.

Man receives faith by going to the Lord, learning truths from the Word, and living according to them.

Faith without charity is not faith, and charity without faith is not charity, and neither lives except from the Lord.

The Lord, charity, and faith make one, as life, will, and understanding in man; and if they are divided, each perishes like a pearl reduced to powder.

Charity and faith are together in good works.

Charity alone does not produce good works, still less faith alone, but charity and faith together.

There is thus the one only true faith, which is in the Lord God the Savior Jesus Christ; and it is with those who believe Him to be the Son of God, the God of heaven and earth, and one with the Father.

IV.

REPENTANCE.

1.

No man can be regenerated until the grievous evils, which make him detestable before God, are removed, and they are removed by Repentance.

Repentance therefore is the first thing of the Church; but the oral confession alone that one is a sinner is not Repentance.

Man is born into evils of every kind, and unless they are removed by Repentance, he remains in them, and cannot be saved.

The knowledge of sin, and the exploration of some one sin in one's self, begins Repentance.

Actual Repentance itself is to explore one's self, to know and acknowledge one's sins, to make supplication to the Lord, and to begin a new life.

Man must explore not only the acts of his life, but also the intentions of his will, and make confession before the Lord God the Savior; for He alone is God, and He alone has power to save.

The evils which are to be removed by Repentance are those which are forbidden in the commandments of the Decalogue.

These are in general, murder, enmity, hatred, and revenge; adultery, and all obscene and lascivious thought; theft and all fraudulent and unlawful gain; false witness, and all lying, hypocrisy and deceit; also the lust of possessing the goods of others, and the lust of ruling over them.

If evil deeds are shunned, and not at the same time the lust of them, they are still committed in spirit.

No one can shun evil and do good from himself, but from the Lord alone.

2.

The commandments of the Decalogue contain all things which are of love to God, and of love towards the neighbor.

So far as the evils which are forbidden in the Decalogue are removed by Repentance, heaven draws near and man looks to good.

So far as any one does not worship other gods, he worships the true God.

So far as any one does not take the name of God in vain, he loves the things which are from God.

So far as any one does not commit murder, nor act from hatred and revenge, he wills well to his neighbor.

So far as any one does not commit adultery, he wills to live in chastity with his wife.

So far as any one does not steal, he acquires sincerity.

So far as any one does not bear false witness, he wills to think and speak truth.

So far as any one does not covet the things which belong to his neighbor, he wills that the neighbor should have his own.

Two Canons are to be added for the use of the New Church:

First, that no one can shun evils as sins, and do the goods which are good before God, from himself; but so far as he shuns evils as sins, he does good, not from himself, but from the Lord.

Second, that man ought to shun evils as sins, and fight against them, as of himself; and if he shuns them from any other reason whatsoever, than because they are sins, he does not shun them, but only causes them not to appear before the world.

3.

All religion has relation to life, and the life of religion is to do good.

No one can do good which is good from himself; but so far as he shuns evils as sins he does good, not from himself, but from the Lord.

If any one does good before he shuns evils as sins, his good is not good.

So far as any one shuns evils as sins, he loves truths, receives faith, and is spiritual.

Murders adulteries, thefts, false witness, of every kind, with the lust of them, are the evils which are to be shunned as sins.

No one can shun evils as sins, so as to hold them inwardly in aversion, except by fighting against them; but he must fight against them as of himself, knowing, acknowledging, and believing, that it is from the Lord.

V.

REGENERATION.

1.

Man must be born again, and as it were created anew, or he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

Man is born into evils of every kind, and yet he is born for heaven; but he cannot come into heaven, unless he become spiritual, which is effected solely by Regeneration.

The natural man, with its lusts, must be subdued, subjugated, and inverted, or he cannot approach a single step toward heaven.

Regeneration, or the new birth, is effected by the Lord alone through charity and faith, with the cooperation of man.

The Lord alone acts, and man suffers himself to be acted upon, and cooperates in all appearance as of himself, although inwardly from the Lord.

The Lord is continually in the act of regenerating man, because He is continually in the act of saving him; and no one can be saved unless he be regenerated.

The Lord has redeemed all, therefore all can be regenerated, every one according to his state.

The first act of the new birth is called Reformation, which is of the understanding; and the second is called Regeneration, which is of the will and thence of the understanding.

Man is given the faculty of elevating the understanding almost into the light in which the angels of heaven are, in order that he may see what he ought to will and do, and bring himself under obedience to it.

The internal man is first reformed, and by it the external, and thus is man regenerated.

The regenerate man receives a new will and a new understanding, and is consociated with the angels of heaven, and conjoined with the Lord.

2.

All those who are to be regenerated must undergo spiritual temptations, which are induced by evil spirits with those who are in good; for when these spirits excite the evils of man, the anxiety of temptation arises.

There are with every man both evil and good spirits; the evil spirits excite his evils, and the good spirits his goods, whence arise collision and combat, causing interior anxiety and temptation.

Temptation is distress of mind arising from those things which assault the loves; with the celestial, whatever assaults their love to the Lord; with the spiritual, whatever assaults their love to the neighbor; with the natural, whatever assaults their love of self and the world.

Natural temptations take place when a man suffers as to his body or the world, from disease, misfortune, persecution, punishment, and the like; the anxieties which then arise are what are meant by natural temptations.

The anxiety and distress of spiritual temptations are not on account of any loss of natural life, but of faith and charity, and hence of salvation.

Few at this day are admitted into spiritual temptations; hence they are but little known; for there is scarcely any faith, because there is no charity; and the church is at its end.

In all spiritual temptation there is combat or resistance to that which assaults the love, and that which assaults is the falsity of evil; the combat is by means of the truth of faith from the Lord.

Man is not admitted into combat until he is in the knowledges of truth and good, and thence has obtained some spiritual life; wherefore the combats of temptation do not take place until adult age is reached.

Temptations are not caused by the Lord, but by the evil in man, which evil spirits excite; but the Lord permits temptations for the sake of the end regarded, which is the removal of evil, and confirmation in good.

In all temptation there is doubt concerning the end, and anxiety even to despair; in which man is held by the Lord, until there is complete acknowledgment that all things are of the Lord's mercy, and that man himself is nothing but evil.

The temptations in which man conquers are attended with this effect, that he believes others to be more worthy than himself, and that he himself is rather infernal than celestial.

The Lord in the world glorified His Human, or made it Divine, by the combats of temptation; in like manner when man is in temptations the Lord fights for him, and overcomes the infernal spirits which infest him, and glorifies him after temptations, or renders him spiritual.

3.

Regeneration cannot be effected except in states of humiliation, in which man acknowledges that in himself there is nothing alive and nothing good, but that everything alive and everything good is from the Lord.

Humiliation and submission are the essentials of all worship, and worship without them is not worship, but merely a gesture, in which there is nothing of life; for life from the Lord inflows only into the humble and submissive heart.

In humiliation man is in the annihilation of self, yea, in self aversion, thus is absent from himself, and is then in a state of receiving life from the Lord; for nothing of the love of self or of the world then opposes.

No one can ever be in true humiliation unless he knows, acknowledges, and believes that all good is from the Lord, and all evil from himself; for he then acknowledges that the Lord is the all in all with him, and himself respectively as nothing; without this acknowledgment man attributes merit to himself, and claims to himself the truth and good which are from the Lord.

When man is in humiliation, and in confession of heart that he is nothing but evil, he then acknowledges that salvation is of the Lord's mercy, that of himself he is in hell, and cannot be drawn out thence but by the Lord alone.

The more man is in this acknowledgment, so much the more is he in humiliation, consequently so much the more in adoration and true worship, and so much the more in love and charity; and in that degree is he a regenerate man, as to his spirit in heaven, conjoined with the Lord.

VI.

HUMILIATION OF THE LORD.

1.

The Lord had two states during His life in the world, the state of His Humiliation, and the state of His Glorification.

When He was in His state of Humiliation, He was, as it were, separate from the Divine; in this state He could be assaulted by the hells, and reprobated by men; in this state He could be tempted and suffer, even to the Passion of the Cross; in this state He prayed to the Father as to another, or as to one absent and remote from Himself; for He was then in the infirm Human derived from the mother.

When He was in His state of Glorification, or when He was conjoined with His Divine Good, He could not be tempted by devils in hell, nor suffer from men in the world; for the Divine Good cannot be approached, still less assaulted.

It was of Divine Order that the Lord should pass through His state of Humiliation; for no otherwise could He have subjugated the hells, no otherwise could He have brought hell into order and under obedience, no otherwise could He have become Justice and Redemption, no otherwise could He have saved the human race, which had removed itself so far away from the Supreme Divine.

2.

The Lord's whole life, from His earliest childhood to the last hour of His life in the world, was a continual temptation and a continual victory.

He fought from His own power against all the hells, which encompassed Him, and wholly conquered and subdued them; and because He at the same time glorified His Human, He holds the hells under subjection to eternity.

He fully conquered the hells and glorified His Human by the last temptation, when on the cross He prayed for His enemies, thus for all on the face of the whole earth.

The Lord, in His temptation combats, because He fought from pure love for the whole human race, could not otherwise than conquer.

He never fought for Himself, nor that He might become greatest in heaven, scarcely with any view of being least, but that all others might have some station there, and be saved.

Thus the Lord's temptations were the most grievous of all; for the violence of the temptation is according to the intensity of the love; against His love all the hells fought with the most malignant cunning and venom; but still the Lord overcame them all by His own power.

Unless this had been done, no flesh could have been saved; for the hells are ever with man, and have dominion over him so far as the Lord does not remove them; but He so far removes them as man desists from evil.

Hence the Lord alone regenerates man, by driving away the hells from him, and implanting heaven in their place; for as the Lord subjugated the hells, and made His Human Divine, so He subjugates them with man, and makes him spiritual.

VII.

REDEMPTION.

1.

The Lord came into the world when the Church was wholly devastated, and damnation threatened the whole human race.

To remove this impending damnation, the Lord took upon Himself a Human with its hereditary evils, humbled Himself before the Father, entered into combats with the hells, suffered temptations even to despair, and endured the Passion of the Cross, thereby fully subjugating the hells and glorifying His Human, uniting it with the Divine in which He was from eternity.

He executed Judgment, He effected Redemption, He brought salvation to man, He established a New Heaven and a New Church, and He conjoins with Himself all who are willing to believe in His name and keep the commandments of His Word.

2.

There are two things for which the Lord came into the world, and by which He saved men and angels,—Redemption and the Glorification of His Human.

Redemption was the subjugation of the hells, the ordination of the heavens, and thereby a preparation for a new spiritual church on the earth.

Without Redemption no man could have been saved, nor could the angels have subsisted in a state of integrity.

Redemption was a work purely Divine, and could not have been accomplished except by God incarnate.

God not incarnate could not have fought against the hells, and conquered them; God not incarnate could not have been tempted, and still less suffer the cross; God not incarnate could not have been seen and known, could not have been approached and worshipped, and could not have conjoined Himself with men, and men with Him.

Faith in God not incarnate is not possible, because it is faith in an invisible God; and faith in an invisible God is no faith; for what is invisible does not fall into any idea of thought; nor can there be any conjunction with an invisible God, since all conjunction is by the thought of the understanding and at the same time by the affection of the will.

Redemption, therefore, could not have been effected except by God incarnate, and salvation could not otherwise have been given.

All who believe in God incarnate, and who at the same time live the life of faith, which is charity, receive eternal life.

God incarnate is the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

3.

In the end of the church, which was the fulness of time, the Lord came into the world to deliver men from the assault and violence of hell.

The Lord accomplished this deliverance by combats against hell, and by victories over it; and thus He subjugated it, reduced it into order, and brought it under obedience to Himself.

After the reduction of the hells, the Lord formed a New Angelic Heaven, and a New Church upon the earth; and thus He redeemed all in the world, and all in heaven, and took unto Himself the power of saving those who believe in Him and keep His commandments.

4.

The Last Judgment must be where all are together, thus in the spiritual world, and not upon earth; for the interiors of men are not revealed until after death.

The Last Judgment takes place in the end of the church, when there is no longer any faith because no charity.

The Last Judgment has been accomplished; the evil have been cast into hell, and the good elevated into heaven; and a New Heaven and a New Church have been formed.

The Last Judgment was executed upon those who lived from the time of the Lord to the present day, but not upon those who lived before; for a Last Judgment has existed twice before upon this earth.

The Last Judgment was not executed upon those who were in heaven, nor upon those who were in hell, but upon those who were in the midst between heaven and hell, and there had made to themselves imaginary heavens.

The Last Judgment takes place when the evil are multiplied to such a degree under the heavens in the world of spirits, that the angels in heaven cannot subsist in the state of their love and wisdom; for then they have no support and foundation.

The Last Judgment takes place when the Lord comes, both in general and in particular; in general when He comes into the world, and in particular when He comes to each man; and it is also the last judgment with every man when he dies; for he then passes into the other life, and is judged either to heaven or to hell.

The Last Judgment is executed by the Lord alone, who then appears in His Word, and manifests Himself as the God of heaven and earth.

VIII.

GLORIFICATION.

1.

The Lord from eternity, who is Jehovah, came into the world to subjugate the hells and glorify His Human; without this no mortal could have been saved, but all would have perished in eternal death.

The Human which the Lord took upon Himself He made Divine by means of temptation combats, the last of which was the Passion of the Cross.

He successively put off the Human taken from the mother, and put on a Human from the Divine which was in Him, which is the Divine Human.

The Lord, therefore, while He was in the world, had two states, a state of Exinanition, and a state of Glorification; the state of Exinanition was the state of His Humiliation before the Father; the state of Glorification was the state of His union with the Father.

When union was effected, He returned into the Divine in which He was from eternity, together with and in His Glorified Human.

Jehovah God thus has made Himself our Redeemer and Savior, has exercised Justice, and has exalted His Omnipotence; and from His place on high above the heavens, He illumines the universe with the light of His Wisdom, and inspires the universe with the power of His Love.

2.

Jehovah God, the Creator of the universe, descended into the world to glorify His Human, and to redeem and save the human race.

He descended as the Divine Truth, which is the Word, in order that He might overcome the hells, establish order in the heavens, and institute a New Church upon the earth.

He descended and assumed the Human according to His own Divine Order, which is, that He should be conceived, carried in the womb, brought forth, educated, and successively learn the sciences, and by them be introduced to intelligence and wisdom, and finally progress to complete union with the Father.

This was the Glorification of the Lord, or the Glorification of the Human which He assumed in the world; and the glorified Human is God manifest and present with the angels of heaven and the men of the Church.

By His Human made Divine He holds hell in subjection to eternity, and man in a state that he may be saved.

3.

The Lord in His glorified Human is He who is, who was, and who is to come, the Almighty; who is the Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last; who lives and has power from Himself, and who rules all things; for He alone is eternal and infinite; He alone is Creator, Redeemer and Savior; and from Him are all things of the Church, and all things of heaven. Hence the Lord in His glorified Human is to be loved and worshipped, because He alone has power to save.

IX.

CONJUNCTION WITH THE HUMAN RACE.

1.

Conjunction of the Divine with the human race was effected by the Human of the Lord made Divine, and this conjunction was the cause of the Lord's coming into the world.

After all love to God had perished, so that there remained no longer any will of good, the human race was separated from the Divine; for nothing conjoins but love, and when there is no love, disjunction takes place, and with disjunction, destruction and extirpation.

Hence the Lord came, and united the Human to the Divine, that through this union He might conjoin the human race to Himself by the faith of love and charity; for there is no conjunction except by love.

It pleased the Lord, therefore, to descend into the world, that He might be present with men, and they with Him, and that by presence there might be conjunction, and by conjunction salvation and eternal life.

There can be no conjunction with an invisible God; hence God became Man, not only that He might redeem the human race, but that He might become visible, and thus make conjunction possible.

All conjunction of God with man must be by a reciprocal of man with God, and this reciprocal cannot be given except with a visible God; nor can it be given unless man be purified from the evil loves which defile the image of God in him.

Thus there are three things which follow in order, accommodation, application, and conjunction. Accommodation on the part of God was that He became Man; application on the part of God is perpetual, so far as man applies himself in turn; and man applies himself when he shuns evils as sins against God; and as this is done, conjunction is effected, and eternal life is given.

2.

By the Advent of the Lord, by His combats with the hells, and their subjugation, by the Redemption then effected, by the ordering of the heavens, by His Human made Divine, and the operation of His Holy Spirit, the Infinite Divine of the Lord draws near and conjoins Himself with the human race.

This was the end and this the cause of His Advent; for this He was made Man; for this He suffered and was tempted; for this He fought against the hells, and endured the Passion of the Cross, bearing the iniquities of us all; and He endured this in order that, in His glorified Human, the Divine Love, by the Divine Wisdom, might approach and be present with men, to receive and to save all who are willing to believe in Him by keeping His commandments.

Therefore the heavens rejoice, and the church confesses from joy of heart, that the Lord alone is the God of heaven and earth, and that all things done in heaven and all things done in the church, are done by Him, and that His Providence ruleth over all.

X.

THE LORD.

1.

There is one God, in whom is a Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; and this one God, in His Divine Human, is the Lord Jesus Christ.

The Lord made His Human Divine from the Divine in Himself, and it was thus that He became one with the Father.

Jehovah God descended as to the Divine Wisdom, and assumed a human in the virgin Mary, in order that in the fulness of time He might become the Redeemer and Savior of the human race; this He could not have become except by the Divine Truth; since by the Divine Truth, from the beginning, all things were made which were made.

The Lord while in the world successively exalted the Divine Wisdom and the Divine Love in Himself, and thus took upon Himself the Divine Life, which is Life in itself.

The Divine from eternity and the Human in time, united as soul and body, are one Person, and this one Person is Jehovah the Savior Jesus Christ.

Thus the Lord is the one only God, who has all power in heaven and on earth from eternity to eternity.

He is Jehovah our Justice, Jehovah of Hosts, the Father of eternity, the Prince of Peace.

They who go to Him, and worship Him alone, become His sons, and are called the sons of God.

2.

The supreme and inmost of all the doctrines of the Church, and their universal, is the knowledge and acknowledgment that God is One.

The one God is Esse itself and Existere itself; Infinite, Eternal, Omnipotent, Omniscient, and Omnipresent.

The one God, Jehovah, created the universe, from Divine Love by Divine Wisdom, to the end that there might be an angelic heaven from the human race.

The one God, Jehovah, the Lord from eternity, who was before the world, descended into the world in the fulness of time, assumed a human in the virgin Mary, and became our Redeemer and Savior.

When the Lord was in the world, the infirm human which He assumed He made Divine from the Divine in Himself, putting off successively all that was inherited from the mother, and clothing Himself with a Divine from the Father.

He made His Human Divine Truth, and afterwards Divine Good, thus one with Jehovah.

The Human was then no longer a form recipient of Life, but was Life itself.

The union of the Divine and the Human in the Lord is called Glorification, which was effected by acts of Redemption, that is, by continual combats with the hells and by continual victories over them.

Therefore the Lord rose from the sepulchre with His whole body; and as He was the First, so also He became the Last, the only Lord God, who reigneth Omnipotent forever.

3.

Jehovah God, the Creator of the universe, descended into the world and assumed a Human according to Divine Order, that He might glorify His Human and redeem the human race.

The Human which He assumed, and by which He came into the world, is what is called the Son of God.

The Lord proceeded according to Divine Order in the Glorification of His Human, even to complete union with the Father; and thus God became Man, and Man God, in one Divine Person, in whom the Divine from eternity, and the Human in time, are united as the soul and body in man.

In the Human of the Lord all the Divine things of the Father are together; and the Lord Jesus Christ in His glorified Human is the one only God, who has all power in heaven and on earth from eternity to eternity.

XI.

THE WORD.

1.

The Word which was in the beginning with God, and was God, is the Divine Truth, which before creation was in Jehovah, and after creation from Jehovah; and finally the Word is the Divine Human, which Jehovah assumed in time; for the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us.

The Lord, when He was in the world, fulfilled all things of the Word, by which He became Divine Truth, or the Word, even in ultimates.

Therefore the Lord is in the Word, and the Lord is the Word; and the Lord in the Word conjoins heaven and the church with Himself.

Since the Lord is the Word, heaven also is the Word; for heaven is heaven from the Lord, and the Lord by the Word is the all in all of heaven.

Hence the opening of the Word is the opening of heaven, and at the same time the manifestation of the Lord, who is in heaven.

The Word is the Divine Truth which proceeds from the Lord as a Sun, and that which proceeds from Him is His, yea, is Himself; and therefore the Divine Truth, from which the angels have all their intelligence and wisdom, is the Lord in heaven and the church.

2.

The Word, or Sacred Scripture, is the Divine Truth itself, in which is the Divine Life and the Divine Light.

The Lord Himself spoke the Word through Moses and the Prophets; and in the Gospels He spake many things from His own mouth, and the rest from the Spirit of His mouth, which is the Holy Spirit.

The Word, in descending from the Lord, is spiritual in heaven with the angels, and natural in the world with men; and being inwardly spiritual, the Word conceals within itself all Divine and all angelic wisdom.

The spiritual that is in the Word with the angels of heaven is called the spiritual sense, and is in the natural sense as the soul is in the body.

Thus the spiritual sense is in all and every part of the Word, and it is from this sense that the Word is Divinely inspired and holy in every syllable.

It has pleased the Lord now to reveal the spiritual sense of the Word, which hitherto has been unknown; but it will be received only by those who acknowledge the Lord as the God of heaven and earth, and live according to His precepts.

Before a man turns himself to the Lord, and acknowledges Him, he cannot see any Divine Truth in the Word; for the Lord is the Word, and appears in the Word as the one only God, Jesus Christ our Lord.

3.

The Word without doctrine is not understood; hence, in order that a church may exist, there must be doctrine from the Word; but doctrine alone does not make the church, but a life according to doctrine.

Doctrine is to be drawn from the sense of the letter of the Word, and confirmed by it; but the genuine truth of doctrine does not appear except to those who are in illustration from the Lord.

The all of doctrine in the Word, and from the Word, is from the Lord, and concerning the Lord; and the all of doctrine in the Word, and from the Word in respect to man, is to worship the Lord and to love Him.

Since the Lord is the Word, He also is doctrine from the Word in the church; hence all the doctrine of the church must be from the Word; and doctrine from any other source than from the Word is not doctrine in which there is anything of the church, anything of heaven, or anything of the Lord.

Divine Doctrine is Divine Truth, and Divine Truth is all the Word of the Lord, in its supreme sense, in its internal sense, and in its literal sense.

True doctrine itself is from the spiritual sense of the Word, and the spiritual sense of the Word is the same as the doctrine which is in heaven.

The spiritual sense of the Word is disclosed at this day by the Lord because the doctrine of genuine truth is now revealed; and this doctrine, and no other, agrees with the spiritual sense of the Word.

They who read the Word without doctrine are like those who walk in the dark without a lantern.

Hence the conclusion is manifest, that without doctrine no one can understand the Word; without doctrine from the Word no one can fight against evils and falsities and disperse them; without doctrine from the Word, in the church where the Word is, no one can become spiritual; and doctrine can be procured from no other source than from the Word, and only by those who are in illustration from the Lord.

4.

The church is founded on doctrine; for doctrine teaches what man is to believe, and how he is to live; and doctrine must be drawn from no other source than from the Word.

Doctrine teaches man how to think concerning God and from God, and how to live from God and with God.

The church without doctrine is no more a church than a man is a man without organs, members and viscera.

Still, doctrine does not make the church, but soundness and purity of doctrine, thus the understanding of the Word.

The church is called a church from doctrine, and religion is called religion from a life according to doctrine; but where there is doctrine and not life, there is neither church nor religion.

There is one only doctrine, which is the doctrine of love and charity, for all things of faith have relation to love and charity.

The doctrine of love and charity, which is the doctrine of life, is the Divine doctrine itself; this was the doctrine of the Ancient Church; and it conjoined all churches, and out of many made one.

Every one is allotted a place in heaven by the Lord according to the good of life, and not according to the truth of doctrine separate from the good of life.

All the doctrine of faith, all the doctrine of love and charity, and all the doctrine of life, are from the Lord; for the Lord is doctrine itself, because He is the Word itself.

The doctrine of the New Church is truth continuous from the Lord, laid open by the Word.

5.

The Books of the Word are all those which have an internal sense; those which have not this are not the Word.

The Books of the Word, in the Old Testament, are the five BOOKS OF MOSES, the BOOK OF JOSHUA, the BOOK OF JUDGES, the two BOOKS OF SAMUEL, the two BOOKS OF THE KINGS, the PSALMS OF DAVID, and the Prophets ISAIAH, JEREMIAH, LAMENTATIONS, EZEKIEL, DANIEL, HOSEA, JOEL, AMOS, OBADIAH, JONAH, MICAH, NAHUM, HABAKKUK, ZEPHANIAH, HAGGAI, ZECHARIAH, MALACHI; and in the New Testament, the four Evangelists, MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE and JOHN; and the APOCALYPSE.

XII.

THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1.

The Holy Spirit is not a God by Himself, but is the Divine Operation proceeding from the one only God, by His Human assumed in the world.

The Divine Operation which is called the Holy Spirit is the Divine Truth proceeding from the one God, in whom is the Divine Trinity, thus from the Lord God the Savior Jesus Christ.

The Divine which is called the Holy Spirit passes through the angelic heaven into the world, thus by angels into men, and hence by men to men; and in the church by the clergy to the laity.

The Divine which proceeds from the Lord, which is called the Holy Spirit, in its proper sense is the Holy Word, and the Divine Truth therein.

The operation of the Holy Spirit, or the Divine Truth proceeding from the Lord, is instruction, reformation, and regeneration, and hence vivification and salvation.

So far as any one knows and acknowledges the Divine Truth which proceeds from the Lord, and which operates in heaven and the church, he knows and acknowledges God; and so far as he lives according to this Divine Truth, he cooperates with God, and is in the Lord and the Lord in him.

XIII.

THE SECOND COMING.

1.

The Second Coming of the Lord takes place, and a New Church is established, because now is the consummation of the age, or the last time of the Christian Church.

The Church is consummated when there is no genuine truth left, because no genuine good; wherefore, unless the Lord had come again and established a New Church, no flesh could have been saved.

The last time of the Christian Church is the very night in which the former churches have come to an end.

After the night the morning follows, and the morning is the Coming of the Lord.

This Coming of the Lord, which is the Second Coming, is not to destroy the visible heaven or the habitable earth, but to separate the evil from the good, to save those who believe in Him, to form a New Angelic Heaven, and a New Church on the earth.

The Coming of the Lord in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory, is not a coming in person, but in His Word, which is from Him and is Himself.

In His Second Coming the Lord does not reveal Himself elsewhere than in His Word, nor otherwise than by its internal sense.

This revelation is from the Lord alone, and will be received by those who acknowledge Him, and obey His precepts.

2.

The Second Coming of the Lord was effected by means of a man, His servant, Emanuel Swedenborg, before whom He manifested Himself in Person, and whom He filled with His Spirit, to teach the Doctrines of the New Church, through the Word, from Him.

Having opened the internal sight of this man, the Lord introduced him into the spiritual world, and granted him to behold the heavens and the hells, to converse with angels and spirits, and to describe the things heard and seen in the other life.

From the first day of his call to the office of revelator, he did not receive anything relating to the Doctrine of the New Church from himself or from any angel or spirit, but from the Lord alone. Being filled with the Spirit of the Lord, Emanuel Swedenborg enjoyed a perfect Divine Inspiration, surpassing all the revelations that have been given since the creation of the world. The works, written by the Lord through him, are truth in every complex, and Divine throughout. They are the very Word of the Lord in its internal sense, accommodated to the rational understanding of men in the natural world, and are thus the Lord Himself revealed in Divine Truth to the New Church.

3.

The works which contain the Doctrine of the New Church, and constitute the Second Coming of the Lord, are now to be enumerated.

1. The Arcana Cœlestia or Heavenly Mysteries which are in the Word of the Lord, disclosed. Being the revelation of the internal sense of the Books of Genesis and Exodus. London 1749–1756.

2. The Spiritual Diary, containing the record of Swedenborg's experiences in the spiritual world from 1748 to 1765.

3. On Heaven and its Wonders, and on Hell. From Things heard and seen. London 1758.

4. On the Earths in our Solar System and in the Starry Heavens, and their Inhabitants. London 1758.

5. On the Last Judgment and Babylon destroyed, showing that all the Things predicted in the Apocalypse at this day have been fulfilled. London 1758.

6. On the New Jerusalem and its Heavenly Doctrine. London 1758.

7. On the White Horse described in the Apocalypse, and on the Word in its spiritual or internal sense. London 1758.

8. The Apocalypse Explained according to the spiritual sense. Written in 1759.

9. On the Athanasian Creed. Written in 1760.

10. On the Lord. Written in 1760.

11. Summaries of the Internal Sense of the Prophets and the Psalms of David. Written in 1761.

12. On the Sacred Scripture, or the Word of the Lord, from experience. Written in 1762.

13. On the Precepts of the Decalogue. Written in 1762.

14. On the Last Judgment. Written in 1762.

15. On the Spiritual World. Written in 1762.

16. On the Divine Love. Written in 1762.

17. On the Divine Wisdom. Written in 1763.

18. The Doctrine of the New Jerusalem concerning the Lord. Amsterdam 1763.

19. The Doctrine of the New Jerusalem concerning the Sacred Scripture. Amsterdam 1763.

20. The Doctrine of Life for the New Jerusalem. Amsterdam 1763.

21. The Doctrine of the New Jerusalem concerning Faith. Amsterdam 1763.

22. Continuation concerning the Last Judgment. Amsterdam 1763.

23. Angelic Wisdom concerning the Divine Love and the Divine Wisdom. Amsterdam 1763.

24. Angelic Wisdom concerning the Divine Providence. Amsterdam 1764.

25. The Apocalypse Revealed. Amsterdam 1766.

26. Conversations with Angels. Written in 1766.

27. Concerning Charity. Written in 1766.

28. Five Memorable Relations. Written in 1766.

29. On Marriage. Written in 1766.

30. Indices to a work on Conjugial Love. Written in 1767.

31. The Delights of Wisdom in respect to Conjugial Love, after which follow the Pleasures of Insanity in respect to Scortatory Love. Amsterdam 1768.

32. A Brief Exposition of the Doctrine of the New Church. Amsterdam 1769.

33. On Justification and Good Works. Written in 1769.

34. A Sketch of the Doctrine of the New Church. Written in 1769.

35. The Canons of the New Church; or the Entire Theology of the New Church. Written in 1769.

36. On the Intercourse between the Soul and the Body. London 1769.

37. Answer to a Letter from a Friend. Containing Swedenborg's Autobiography. London 1769.

38. On the Signification of the Horse and the Egyptian Hieroglyphics. Written in 1769.

39. Corroborating Passages of the Old and New Testaments. Written in 1769.

40. Memorabilia for the True Christian Religion. Written in 1770.

41. An Ecclesiastical History of the New Church. Written in 1770.

42. The True Christian Religion, containing the whole Theology of the New Church. Amsterdam 1771.

43. Nine Questions concerning the Trinity. Written in 1771.

44. The Coronis, or Appendix to the True Christian Religion. Written in 1771.

45. On the Consummation of the Age, the Second Advent of the Lord, and the New Church. To which is added an Invitation to the whole Christian world into that Church. Written in 1771.

XIV.

THE NEW CHURCH.

1.

The Lord in His Second Coming reveals the spiritual sense of the Word, and establishes a New Church; for the former church was Christian only in name.

There is first a subjugation of the hells, the establishment of order in the heavens, and at the same time a Last Judgment in the spiritual world; these together constitute the Divine work of Redemption.

In order that the New Church, which is the New Jerusalem, might be instituted, the Lord began a new Redemption, and executed a Last Judgment, in the year 1757, which work has been continued since that time.

To the end that the New Church might be established in the spiritual world, preparatory to its establishment in the natural world, the Lord, on the nineteenth day of June in the year 1770, called together His twelve Apostles, who had followed Him in the world, and the next day sent them forth into the whole spiritual world, to preach the Gospel that the Lord God Jesus Christ reigns, whose reign shall be forever and ever.

2.

The Lord in His Second Coming forms a New Heaven of those who have believed in Him, and institutes a New Church on earth of those who believe in Him; for these two, the New Heaven and the New Church, are the ends of His Coming.

It is of Divine Order that a New Heaven should be formed before a New Church on the earth, for the internal is formed before the external, and afterwards the external by the internal.

As the New Heaven increases, so the New Church comes down from that heaven; but this cannot be done in a moment, but only as the falsities of the former church are removed; these are removed gradually, and so far as they are removed the New Church is instituted with men in the world.

Hence it is of the Divine Providence of the Lord that the New Church at first should be with a few, while provision is made for its gradual increase among many.

This New Church is the crown of all the churches that have hitherto been in the world; it will endure forever, because it will worship one visible God, who is the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

3.

The New Christian Church will not be established as the former by miracles, but by the manifestation of the Lord Himself, by intromission into the spiritual world, and illustration there through immediate light from the Lord, and especially by the opening of the spiritual sense of the Word, in which the Lord is in His Divine Light.

The Lord is present in the spiritual sense of the Word with all who approach Him in the light of that sense, and with such the New Church is established.

In this New Church truly Christian, there will be spiritual peace, glory, and internal blessedness of life, because there will be true faith and true charity.

These things will be in this New Church because of conjunction with the Lord, and by Him with God the Father.

The whole Christian world is invited to this Church, and exhorted worthily to receive the Lord, who has foretold that He will come into the world for this Church and to it.

4.

There is a church in the heavens equally as on earth, and they make one like the internal and the external with man.

The church on earth is like the foundation upon which a house rests, or like the feet upon which a man stands, or by which he walks.

The church in heaven and on earth is the body of the Lord; and they who are in it are in the Lord and the Lord in them.

The church is from the Word, and it is such with man as is his understanding of the Word.

The Word does not make the church, but the understanding of it, and the church is such as is the understanding of the Word with those who are in the church.

The church which is a church from the Word is in consociation with heaven, and in conjunction with the Lord.

A man who is in faith in the Lord, and in charity towards the neighbor, is a church in particular; the church in general is composed of those who are similar.

Conjunction with heaven cannot be given unless there be a church somewhere on earth, where the Word is, and by it the Lord is known.

It is sufficient that there be a church where the Word is, even though it consists of a few; still, by it the Lord is present everywhere in the whole earth, and by it heaven is conjoined with the human race.

The church is not a church without doctrine, but the church itself is where doctrine is the rule of life.

The church is with those who acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ as the God of heaven and earth, and who live in obedience to the commandments of the Decalogue.

5.

There are three essentials of the church, the acknowledgment of the Divinity of the Lord, the acknowledgment of the holiness of the Word, and the life which is called charity.

According to the life which is charity, every man has faith; the knowledge of what life is, man has from the Word; and reformation and salvation are from the Lord.

When the Lord, the Word, and the life of charity, become the essentials of the church, intellectual disagreement does not separate, but only gives variety, as light varies the colors in beautiful objects, and as many jewels make the beauty of a king's crown.

XV.

UNITY OF GOD.

1.

God is one and indivisible, and the Divine and the Human are one, and in one Person.

The idea of one God in His Human is the first essential of all religion and sound reason.

The Sacred Scripture teaches that there is one God; and there is a universal influx into the souls of men that there is a God, and that He is one.

The created universe is the work of one God, and the habitation of His Love and Wisdom; and hence the universe coheres as one from first to last, depending on the one God, as the body upon the soul.

The unity of God is inscribed upon the life of heaven, and the church exists from the worship of one God.

They who do not believe in one God under a human form, believe in no God, and are separated from heaven.

Therefore the true Christian faith is, That God is one in essence and in person, and the Lord Jesus Christ is that God.

2.

There is a Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, which are three essentials of one God, as the soul, body, and operation, are one in man; and because these three are one essence, they make one God in one Divine Person.

This Trinity did not exist before the world was created, but after creation, when God became incarnate, and then in the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

A Trinity of Divine Persons from eternity is no other, in the ideas of thought, than a Trinity of Gods, and cannot be abolished by the oral confession of one God.

Such a Trinity was unknown in the Apostolic Church, but arose in the Nicene Council, and has come forth thence and perverted the whole Christiau Church.

The Trinity of one God is in the one Divine Person of our Lord Jesus Christ, because the three essentials of one God are in Him; and thus in Him is all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

Therefore the Lord our Savior Jesus Christ is to be worshipped, because He is Jehovah who came into the world, and wrought Redemption, without which neither man nor angel could have been saved.

XVI.

CREATION.

1.

There are two worlds, the spiritual world in which angels and spirits are, and the natural world in which men are; and there are two suns, a spiritual sun for the spiritual world, and a natural sun for the natural world.

The sun of the spiritual world is pure love from Jehovah God, who is in the midst of it; from that sun proceed heat, which in its essence is love, and light, which in its essence is wisdom.

The sun of the natural world is pure fire; and therefore the heat thence is dead, in like manner the light; and nature, which derives its origin from that sun, also is dead.

The Lord created the universe, and all things of it, by means of the sun of the spiritual world, but not by means of the sun of the natural world, except as by subsidiary aid.

The sun of the natural world was created that all things of creation might become fixed, stated and constant in ultimates, and thus permanent and enduring.

The Lord created the universe that the human race might exist, and heaven from the human race; for the human race is the seminary of heaven.

The end of creation exists in ultimates, which end is, that all things may return to the Creator, and that there may be eternal conjunction with Him.

There is one God, who is the Creator of the universe, and the Lord Jesus Christ is that God.

2.

The Lord from eternity, who is Jehovah, created the universe, and all things of it, out of Himself, and not out of nothing; and although He created the universe, and all things of it, out of Himself, still there is not anything in the created universe that is God.

The Divine Love is the cause of the creation of the universe, and the cause of its preservation; for the essence of love is to love others outside of itself, to will to be one with them, and to make them happy from itself.

The Divine Truth proceeding from the Divine Good of the Divine Love is that by which the heavens are created and preserved, and by which the earths exist and subsist.

All things in the created universe are recipients of the Divine Love and Divine Wisdom of the Lord, not by continuity but by contiguity.

All things created by the Lord are uses, and relate to man, and through man to the Lord from whom they are.

The Lord from eternity, who is Jehovah, could not have created the universe, and all things of it, unless He were a Man; and this Divine Man is the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ.

3.

The universe was created, and is perpetually sustained, by the Divine Power of the Lord, or by the Divine Truth proceeding from the Divine Good.

The Omnipotence of God is by His Divine Human, and is the Divine Power of acting according to order.

The Lord by His Divine Power created the universe, and introduced order into all and every part of it.

The Lord cannot act contrary to the laws of His order, for Divine Order is from the Lord, and is the Lord Himself.

The Lord by His Omnipresence perceives all things, by His Omniscience provides all things, and by His Omnipotence operates all things.

From the Divine Omnipotence man has power against evils and falsities, so far as he lives according to the laws of order.

All power is in heaven, and none in hell; evil spirits have no power whatsoever; hence the whole of hell is as nothing before the Lord.

In the spiritual world he who believes that he has power from himself is deprived of it in a moment.

If angels or devils had one whit of power from themselves, the heavens would fall, hell would become a chaos, and every man would perish with them.

The Lord Jesus Christ is He that hath all power in heaven and earth.

4.

God the Creator, or the Lord by His Human, is Omniscient in all things of His creation, because He is everywhere present in it by the Divine Truth which proceeds from Him; for Omniscience is the Divine Truth or Infinite Wisdom of the Lord.

It is the Lord God our Savior Jesus Christ who is Omniscient in the universe; for when the Human in Him was united to the Divine, He, from His glorified Human, had all knowledge of all things in heaven, of all things in hell, and of all things in the world.

The Lord perceives and knows all things, even to the most minute, which are done according to order, and all things which are done contrary to order.

The Lord perceives and knows all things of a man's life, what it is, and what it will be to eternity.

From His Omniscience, which is the Divine Truth of His Divine Wisdom, the Lord is able to impart knowledge and understanding to man; who then will be in wisdom so far as he lives according to Divine Order; for all that a man has, and all that he is, is from the Infinite Wisdom of the Lord.

5.

God the Creator, or the Lord by His Human, is Omnipresent in all things of the created universe from first to last.

God so created the universe that He can be everywhere present in it, and hold all things of it under His sway, and hold it together perpetually as one, which is to preserve it.

God is not in space, although He is present with every man in the world, and with every angel in heaven, and with every spirit under heaven.

God is in all space without space, and in all time without time; hence the universe is the fulness of God.

The idea of space and time must be removed from the thought before the Omnipresence, Omniscience, and Omnipotence of God can be understood.

They who make the Human of the Lord like the human of another man cannot comprehend the Omnipresence, Omniscience, and Omnipotence of God.

The Lord is Omnipresent from the first to the last of His order by means of the heat and light of the sun of the spiritual world, in the midst of which He is.

The Lord is present with all in the universe, but more nearly or more remotely according to the reception of good by the truth which is from Him; for good is that by which the Lord is present with angels, spirits, and men.

XVII.

DIVINE PROVIDENCE.

1.

The Divine Providence is the government of the Divine Love and Divine Wisdom of the Lord.

The end of the Divine Providence is a heaven from the human race, and in all that it does it looks to what is infinite and eternal.

The Divine Providence is the primary of all the things which proceed from the Lord; and since what proceeds from the Lord is Himself, the Lord is His own Providence, and also the law of His own Providence, present and ministering to the end of His creation.

The operation of the Lord by His Divine Providence to save man, commences with his birth, and continues to the end of life, and afterward to eternity.

It is of the Divine Providence of the Lord that every man can be saved; and they are saved who acknowledge God and live well.

No man is born for hell, but all for heaven; and man himself is in fault if he is not saved.

To suppose that any man could be predestined to damnation would be to suppose that the Lord could act against the laws of His own Providence, which would be to act against His own Divine Wisdom and His own Divine Love, and thus against Himself.

The Lord, from His Divine Love by His Divine Wisdom, provides the means by which men can be saved; and these means are present with every man born into the world.

2.

The Divine Providence is the presence of the Lord in heaven and on earth, ruling and leading all things to the end for which the universe was created, which is a heaven from the human race.

All that is done by the Lord is done for the sake of the end for which creation exists; and for this end the Lord is perpetually present with every angel in heaven, and with every man in the world.

The Lord by His Providence acts invisibly, in order that He may preserve the freedom of man; hence it is a law of the Divine Providence that man should not perceive or feel anything of its operation, but still should know and acknowledge it.

The Lord does not appear manifestly in His Providence; for if man sensibly perceived its operation, he would not act from freedom according to reason, nor would anything appear to him as his; or he would introduce himself into the order and tenor of its progression, and pervert and destroy it; and he would deny God, or make himself God.

It is granted man to see the Divine Providence in the back and not in the face; also in a spiritual, but not in a natural state; or from heaven, and not from the world.

All who by reformation become spiritual, receive influx out of heaven, see and confess the Divine Providence of the Lord, and acknowledge Him from the heart as the all in all things of His creation.

3.

The following laws are laws of the Divine Providence:

That man should be led in freedom according to reason;

That man should as of himself remove evils as sins in his external man, and the Lord then removes them in the internal man, and at the same time in the external;

That man should not be compelled to believe and love the things of religion, but that he should lead and compel himself;

That man should be led and taught by the Lord from heaven through the Word, in all appearance as of himself;

That man should not sensibly perceive the operation of Divine Providence, but still he should know and acknowledge it;

That one's own prudence is nothing, and only appears to be something, and ought so to appear; but the Divine Providence, from things most singular, is universal;

That man is not led interiorly into the truths of faith and the goods of charity, except so far as he can be kept in them to the end of life;

That evils are permitted for the sake of the end, which is salvation;

That the Divine Providence is not only with the good, but also with the evil, but it is not with the evil in their evils;

That the Lord cannot act against the laws of His Providence, for this would be to act against Himself;

That every man can be saved, and they are saved who acknowledge God and live well;

That the salvation of man is the all in all of the Divine Providence of the Lord.

XVIII.

THANKSGIVING.

In the Office of Thanksgiving, passages from the General Doctrine under Redemption, or under some other General Doctrine, may be read.

XIX.

LOVE, CHARITY, AND WORKS.

1.

The one love, which is the origin of all good in heaven and in the church, is love to the Lord from the Lord.

In heaven, by loving the Lord is not meant to love Him as to Person, but to love the good which is from Him; and by loving the neighbor is not meant to love him as to person, but to love the truth which is from the Word.

Love to the Lord and love towards the neighbor reign in heaven, and make heaven; and since they make heaven, they also make the church.

By love is meant love to the Lord, and by charity, love to the neighbor; but there is no love to the Lord except in charity, and there is no charity except from love to the Lord.

All things of the Word, all things of doctrine, and all things of life, have relation to love to the Lord and love towards the neighbor.

Man is born that he may come into love to the Lord by means of love to the neighbor, and thus be conjoined to the Lord, and live forever.

All who are in love truly conjugial are in love to the Lord, and at the same time in love towards the neighbor, and thus are in all celestial and spiritual loves.

The Lord loves the whole human race; he, therefore, who has love to the Lord has the Lord's love, and can do no otherwise than love the neighbor.

Man enters into love to the Lord and love to the neighbor by the removal of self love and the love of the world, and then he comes into all intelligence and wisdom.

There is no medium given of loving the Lord but charity, inasmuch as the Lord is in charity; but charity is extinguished by the lusts of self love and love of the world, and when charity is extinguished, love to the Lord also is extinguished.

All who are in love to the Lord from the Lord are in the inmost or third heaven; truths are written in their life, and not in their memory only; thus they do not talk about truths, but do them, which is to perform uses.

So far as man is in the love of use, so far he is in love to the Lord, and in love towards the neighbor, and so far he is a man, because so far he is in the Lord and the Lord in him.

2.

Faith is first in time, but charity is first in end; that which is first in end is really first, but that which is first in time is first only in appearance.

Faith without charity is not faith, and charity without faith is not charity, and neither lives except from the Lord.

Man can procure for himself faith, charity, and the life of faith and charity; but still nothing of faith, and nothing of charity, and nothing of the life of either, is from himself, but from the Lord alone.

They who are in charity or love toward the neighbor are able to receive and appropriate all the truths of faith; for the all of faith is in that love, because heaven and the Lord are in it; therefore, so far as man loves the neighbor, he has life from the Lord.

Every man individually is the neighbor that is to be loved, but according to the quality of his good; but love towards the neighbor extends itself more widely; for it ascends as men are multiplied. Hence, society is more the neighbor than the individual, and one's country is still more the neighbor; but the church is the neighbor in a still higher degree, and the kingdom of the Lord in the highest; and those who love the kingdom of the Lord, love the Lord above all things.

To love the neighbor, regarded in itself, is not to love the person, but the good which is in the person; for man is not a man from his face and from his body, but from the wisdom of his understanding, and from the good of his will; thus good itself, or use, is the neighbor.

Charity itself is to act from justice and fidelity in the office, business, and work in which any one is, and with whomsoever he has any intercourse. No man, however, can do this from himself, but only from the Lord; nor can a man do this from the Lord until evils are removed. Hence, the first thing of charity is to shun evils because they are sins, and the second is to do the goods of use to the neighbor.

Man is born that he may become charity, and he cannot become charity unless he perpetually does the good of use to the neighbor from affection and delight.

The signs of charity are all things which are of worship, which are externals of the body and externals of the mind.

The externals of the body which pertain to worship are, going to church; listening to sermons; devoutly singing, and praying on the knees; partaking of the Sacrament of the Supper; and at home, prayer morning and evening, and at meals; conversing with others about God, heaven and eternal life; and with priests, preaching and private instruction; and with every one, the instruction of children, and servants, in such things; reading the Word, and books of instruction and piety.

The externals of the mind which pertain to worship are, thought and meditation about God, heaven, and eternal life; reflection upon one's thoughts and intentions; and the turning of the mind away from impious, obscene and filthy speech. Besides thoughts, there are also affections, which come to the sight and sense of man.

In the exercises of charity man does not place merit in works when he believes that all good is from the Lord.

3.

There are three things which follow in order and make one, charity, faith, and works; and if one be wanting, the other two vanish away; therefore charity alone does not produce good works, still less faith alone; but charity and faith together.

Good works, or uses, are all things which a man does after he has turned away from evils because they are sins against God.

Good works are evil works unless the things of self and the world are removed; but when these are removed, the celestial and spiritual inflow from the Lord, and make the works to be love and charity in act.

Every good that a man does for the sake of the neighbor, or for the sake of religion, and thus for the sake of God, is a good of charity, or a good work.

Every good work lives from what is spiritual in the work, and this lives from the Lord, and makes the work to be a work of charity.

It is hurtful to place merit in works, for then evils lie hidden in them, of which the doer knows nothing; but when man believes that all good is from the Lord, he then does not think of merit, but of duty.

Works that are done for the sake of reward are in themselves not good, for they do not spring from the genuine fountain, which is charity towards the neighbor.

It is a law of order, that man ought to introduce himself into faith by truths from the Word, and into charity by good works, and thus to reform and regenerate himself.

Deeds and works are altogether such as is the thought and will from which they proceed, without which they are not deeds and works, but only inanimate motions.

In the spiritual world, love to the Lord, charity towards the neighbor, and the works of charity, are distinct from each other; still they are one, and exist together; for unless charity is in works, the works are not works of charity, and unless love to the Lord is in charity, it is not charity.

4.

The kingdom of the Lord is over heaven and over hell, and His kingdom is a kingdom of uses.

Because the Lord is Love itself and Wisdom itself, He also is Use itself; for Love has Use for an end, which it produces by Wisdom; wherefore the Lord, from Love by Wisdom, is everywhere present in Use.

The universe was created by God that uses may exist, and be clothed with forms, by which they may be set forth in act,—in heaven first, and then in the world, thus by degrees successively even to the ultimates of nature; wherefore the created universe, viewed as to uses, is in the image of God.

The correspondence of natural things with spiritual, or of the world with heaven, is effected by uses, and uses conjoin; and the forms with which uses are clothed, so far correspond, and so far conjoin, as they are forms of uses.

The love and wisdom of God are in man while he is doing uses; and that man may do the uses of God, he is created an image and likeness of God, that is, a form of Divine order.

There are three things which proceed as one from the Lord, love, wisdom, and use; but love and wisdom do not exist, except ideally, unless they are in use; and use is faithfully, sincerely, and diligently to perform the works of one's function.

The love of use, and a fixed attention to use, holds the mind together, that it may not wander forth and drink in the lusts of the body and the world, by which the truths of religion and morality are scattered to the winds.

Man when first created was imbued with wisdom and its love, not for the sake of himself, but for the sake of its communication with others; hence no one lives for himself alone, but for others, and to live for others is to perform uses.

Uses are the bonds of society, which are just as many as there are good uses, and the number of these is infinite.

To love use is nothing else than to love the neighbor, for use, in the spiritual idea, is the neighbor.

So far as man is in the love of use, so far he is in the Lord, so far he loves the Lord, and so far he is a man.

The Lord loves all, and wills good to all, and good is use; and because the Lord does good or use by means of angels and men, He gives the love of use, and its reward, which is eternal happiness, to those who faithfully perform uses.

XX.

ETERNAL LIFE.

1.

Every man is created to live to eternity; for he is so created that he may be conjoined with God, and conjunction with God is eternal life.

Hence it is of the Divine Providence of the Lord, that man by death should put off things natural and temporal, and put on things spiritual and eternal.

The Divine Providence, in all that it does, has respect to things eternal, and not to things temporal, except so far as they agree with things eternal, and make one with them.

The Divine Providence, in all its progression with man, has regard to his eternal state, or the state of his eternal life in heaven, and leads to it.

Regeneration, or the implantation of the life of heaven with man, commences from his infancy, and continues to the end of his life in the world; and after death is perfected to eternity.

Such as a man is in the world, as to his spirit, such he remains forever; with the difference only, that his state becomes more perfect, if he has lived well, because then he is not clothed with a material body, but lives as a spiritual being in a spiritual body.

Man after death is spiritual and substantial, while his body was natural and material; when the body is cast off, the spiritual or substantial man comes forth purer, more interior, and more perfect.

Man has eternal life according to his affection of use, since affection is the man himself, and use is its effect and work.

Every man, after his life in the world, lives to eternity, because by the spiritual in him he is conjoined with the Lord, and that which is conjoined with the Lord can never die.

In the life of the body, the end of all human thought and all human action ought to be for the sake of the life after death.

Every man was created to become an angel of heaven; and the Lord, from His Divine Love, cannot do otherwise than will it, and from His Divine Wisdom, cannot do otherwise than provide for it.

2.

Every one is admitted into heaven after death, in whom there has been implanted by life in the world the idea of God in His Human, or of the Lord; for in heaven no other is acknowledged to be the God of heaven than the Lord alone.

Heaven is not heaven from the angels, but from the Lord; for the love and wisdom in which the angels are, and which make heaven, are not from them, but from the Lord, and are the Lord in them; heaven, therefore, is conjunction with the Lord.

The angels taken together are called heaven; still, it is the Divine of the Lord, which flows in and is received by the angels, which makes heaven; and the Divine of the Lord in heaven is love to Him, and charity towards the neighbor.

Since there are infinite varieties in heaven, and no angel is exactly like another, heaven is distinguished into two kingdoms, into three heavens, and into innumerable societies.

Heaven is not outside of the angels, except so far as it is in them, and it is in them according to the love and faith which they had acquired in the world.

Since God is a Man, the whole heaven is in the human form, and is called the Grand Man; hence every society of heaven resembles a man, and every angel is in a human form.

In heaven the sun of the world does not appear, nor anything from that sun; still there is a sun in heaven, and light and heat from it; and under that sun are to be found all things that are in the natural world, but they are from a spiritual origin.

The Lord is the Sun of the spiritual world, and His Divine Love appears as fire, and His Divine Wisdom as light.

In heaven, as in the world, all things have succession and progression, and all things appear in place, but still the angels do not dwell in the idea

of time and place, but altogether in the things of internal state, which are of love and wisdom.

The things which appear in the heavens, though similar to those on earth, still are not similar as to essence, for they are from the sun of the spiritual world, and thus in themselves are spiritual, as the things which are from the sun of the natural world in themselves are natural. The former, therefore, have life in them from the Lord, the latter have only the fire of a dead sun in them.

All in heaven are consociated according to spiritual affinity; hence it is that the angels who are in similar good and truth know each other, as those related by consanguinity on earth, as if they had been acquainted from infancy.

Since heaven is distinguished into societies, and the greater societies consist of some hundreds of thousands of angels, and all within a society indeed are in similar good, but not in similar wisdom, it necessarily follows that there are governments in heaven; but the governments differ according to the ministries of each society. However, there is no other government in heaven than the government of mutual love.

Divine Worship in the heavens is not unlike Divine Worship on earth as to externals, but it differs as to internals. In the heavens as on earth there are temples in which there is preaching; but Divine Worship itself in heaven does not consist in frequenting temples, and in hearing preaching, but in a life of love and charity, or in the performance of uses.

Angels speak with one another as men in the world, and all in the universal heaven have one language, and they all understand each other, from whatever society they may be; nor is the language learned, but it is implanted in every one, for it is nothing but thought from affection, speaking; nor has the angelic language anything in common with human language.

The Lord is the God of heaven, and by the Lord is meant no other than the Lord Jesus Christ, the Savior of the world; nor can they be admitted into heaven who do not acknowledge the Lord.

3.

Heaven and hell are from the human race, and there are no angels created from the beginning. Every angel in heaven, and every devil in hell, was born a man in the natural world, and passed from thence into the spiritual world.

Every infant who dies is received by the Lord, and educated in heaven, and, according to Divine order, is taught and imbued with the affections of good, and by these with the knowledges of truth; and afterwards, as he is perfected in intelligence and wisdom, he is introduced into heaven, and becomes an angel.

Because heaven is from the human race, and the angels are of both sexes, and because it is from creation that the woman should be for the man, and the man for the woman, it follows that there is marriage in heaven.

Marriage in heaven is the conjunction of two minds into one mind, and hence consorts in heaven are not called two but one angel.

How great the happiness of heaven is, may appear from this, that it is a delight to all in heaven to communicate their delights and blessings to others; and because all in the heavens are such, it is manifest how immense is the delight and happiness of heaven; for in the heavens there is a communication of all with each, and of each with all.

To grow old in heaven is to grow young, and all who are there are continually advancing to the springtime of life. Those who, while in the world, have lived in love to the Lord, and in charity towards the neighbor, in the other life become forms of inexpressible beauty.

Every man is born for heaven; and he is received into heaven who has received heaven into himself in the world; and he is excluded who does not so receive it.

The world of spirits is not heaven, nor is it hell, but a middle place or state between them; for thither man first comes after death, and then, after some time, he is, according to his life in the world, either elevated into heaven or cast into hell.

The extension of heaven, which is for angels, is so immense that it cannot be filled to eternity; and they are relatively few of whom heaven at present is formed; and the perfection of heaven increases according to plurality, and thus will increase in perfection to eternity.

The created universe is a work cohering as one from first to last, because in creating it God had one end in view, which was an angelic heaven from the human race; and the means to that end are all the things of which the earth is composed.

There is actually a sphere elevating all to heaven, which proceeds continually from the Lord, and fills all the spiritual world and all the natural world; and it is like a strong current in the ocean which secretly draws a ship. All those who believe in the Lord, and live according to His commandments, enter the sphere of that current, and are elevated; but those who do not believe are not willing to enter, but remove themselves to the sides, and are carried away by a stream which leads to hell.

It is not so difficult as many believe to live the life that leads to heaven; the only difficulty is to be able to resist the loves of self and the world, and to prevent their predominance; for these loves are the origin of all evils. But so far as man resists them, he is led by the Lord, and not by himself, and then the Lord resists the evils, and removes them.

4.

Every man is born for heaven, and no one for hell; and every one comes into heaven from the Lord, and into hell from himself.

Inasmuch as there are three heavens, there are also three hells in opposition to the three heavens; hell also is divided into societies, in like manner as heaven, and into as many societies as heaven; for every society in heaven has a society opposite to it in hell, and this for the sake of equilibrium.

There are also governments in hell, but they are opposite to the governments of heaven, all being of self love. The more malignant are set over the rest in the societies, who obey them from fear; but there is not any one devil to whom all the hells are subject.

The fire of hell is not material fire, for all fire in the spiritual world in its essence is love; love to the Lord and love towards the neighbor are heavenly fire; and the loves of self and the world are infernal fire, together with every lust and delight springing from those two loves.

Evil spirits are severely punished when they do evil, that they may be deterred from it; yet nothing of the punishment is from the Lord, but from the evil itself; for evil is so conjoined with its own punishment, that the two cannot be separated.

The fear of punishment is the only means of restraining the evil, and this is the cause of their torment in hell.

The torment of hell is not the torment of conscience, but arises from the restraint of lusts, on account of fear of punishment. There is no conscience in hell.

The Lord casts no one into hell, but the spirit casts himself into it; for the Lord never turns Himself away from man, but man turns himself away from the Lord.

The evil of man is hell with him; and since man brings himself into evil, and not the Lord, so he brings himself into hell.

There is all power in heaven, and none in hell; for all power in the spiritual world belongs to truth from good, and none whatever to falsity from evil.

They who are in hell have power among themselves, indeed, for an evil spirit can do evil, and also does evil in a thousand ways. He can do evil to the evil, but not to the good, except by conjunction with their evils; whence come temptations, by which the good are delivered from their evils.

The life of man cannot be changed after death, for his life remains such as it had been in the world; nor can the life of hell be transcribed into the life of heaven, since they are opposite; hence it is that they who come into hell, or into heaven, remain there to eternity.

The Lord, by His Advent into the world, reduced the hells to order, and brought them under obedience to Himself; and by His Human then glorified He holds them in subjection to eternity; hence the Lord has all power over heaven and over hell, and He who rules the one, also rules the other.

XXI.

BAPTISM.

1.

That Baptism was commanded, is manifest from the Baptism of John in the Jordan, to which all Judea and Jerusalem came; and also from this, that the Lord Himself was baptized by John; and, moreover, that He commanded His disciples to baptize all nations. Hence it is evident, that in the institution of Baptism there is something Divine which hitherto has been concealed, because the spiritual sense of the Word had not been revealed. But this is now revealed, because the Christian Church, such as it is in itself, is now first commencing; the former church was Christian only in name, but not in essence and reality.

When the Lord came into the world, He abrogated the representatives, which were all external, and instituted a church, all things of which should be internal. Of all those things the Lord retained only two, which in one complex should contain all things of the internal church; which two things are Baptism instead of washings, and the Holy Supper instead of the lamb of the daily sacrifice.

The washings and baptisms effect nothing more than the platters and plates cleansed by the Jews, unless the internal man be cleansed from evils and falses; for hell is full of satans, as well from the baptized as from the unbaptized. Wherefore if you are washed with the water of rain, with the water of dew, with the water of most excellent fountains; if you are cleansed with nitre, hyssop, or soap every day, still you are not purified from iniquities, except by means of regeneration.

The primary thing which distinguished the Israelitish Church from the rest in the Asiatic world, and afterwards from the Christian, was circumcision; and because all things of the Israelitish Church, which were external, figured forth all things of the Christian Church, which are internal, therefore the primary sign of that Church was interiorly similar to the sign of the Christian Church; for circumcision signified the rejection of the lusts of the flesh, and thus purification from evils; Baptism signifies the like. Whence it is manifest, that Baptism was commanded in the place of circumcision, in order that the Christian Church might be distinguished from the Jewish, and thus that the internal church might be better known; and it is known from the uses of Baptism.

The first use of Baptism is introduction into the Christian Church, and at the same time insertion among Christians in the spiritual world. The second use of Baptism is that the Christian may know and acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ, our Redeemer and Savior, and follow Him. The third use of Baptism, which is the final use, is that man may be regenerated.

The three uses of Baptism cohere as one, as the first cause, the mediate cause, and the ultimate cause; which latter is the end itself for the sake of which the former were. Wherefore, when Baptism is performed, or read in the Word, or named, the angels who are present do not understand Baptism, but regeneration. Let the Christian know, therefore, that whosoever does not believe in the Lord cannot be regenerated, even though he has been baptized; and that Baptism, without faith in the Lord, effects nothing whatever in purifying man from evils, or in his regeneration.

That Baptism is only a sign of introduction into the church, is evident from the baptism of infants, who have no reason, and are not as yet any more fit to receive faith than the young shoots of a tree. But not only infants, but all are inserted by Baptism among Christians in the spiritual world, since peoples and nations in that world are distinguished according to their religions; on a distinct arrangement there, the preservation of the universe depends, and this distinction cannot be effected unless everyone, after he is born, be known by some sign, indicating to what religious assembly he belongs.

By means of the Baptism of John, a way was prepared for Jehovah the Lord to come down into the world and perform redemption; for those who were baptized were introduced thereby into the future church of the Lord, and were inserted among those in heaven who expected and desired the Messiah, and thus were guarded, that devils from hell might not break forth and destroy them.

That Naaman was healed of his leprosy by washing himself seven times in Jordan, by command of Elisha, represented Baptism; for Baptism signifies initiation into the Church, and into those things which are of the church; thus it signifies regeneration, and the things which are of regeneration; not that anyone is regenerated by Baptism, but that Baptism is a sign of it, which he should remember.

Baptism was instituted for a sign that a man is of the church, and for a memorial that he can be regenerated; for the washing of Baptism is a spiritual washing, which is regeneration. Since every one who is regenerated also undergoes temptations, which are spiritual combats against evils and falsities, these also are signified by the waters of Baptism. Inasmuch as Baptism is for a sign and memorial of these things, man may be baptized as an infant, and if not in his infancy, he may be baptized as an adult. Let those, therefore, who are baptized, know that Baptism confers neither faith nor salvation; but that it testifies that they may receive faith and be saved if they are regenerated.

Washings were instituted in the Ancient Churches, and afterwards Baptism in their place, which nevertheless were only representative and significative rites, in order that heaven might be conjoined with the human race, and in particular with the man of the church; for heaven is conjoined to man when he is in ultimates, that is, when he is in such things as are in the world as to his natural man, and in such things as are in heaven as to his spiritual man; otherwise no conjunction could be given. This is the reason why Baptism was instituted, and also the Holy Supper; and it is likewise the reason why the Word was written by means of such things as are in the world, while yet there is in it a spiritual sense, in which are such things as are in heaven. But he is much deceived who believes that Baptism contributes anything to the salvation of man, unless he is at the same time in the truths of the church, and in a life according to them.

Baptism is holy, and a Sacrament, because it is a sign and a memorial that man can be regenerated by the Lord by means of truths from the Word. It is a sign for heaven, and a memorial for man; and by it a man is introduced into the church, even as the sons of Israel, by the passage of the Jordan, were introduced into the land of Canaan, and as the inhabitants of Jerusalem were prepared for the reception of the Lord by the baptism of John; for without that sign in heaven before the angels, the Jews could not have subsisted and lived at the coming of the Lord in the flesh.

Infants are introduced by Baptism into the Christian heaven, and angels are there assigned to them, to take care of them, by whom they are kept in a state of receiving faith in the Lord; and as they grow up, and come into their own right and their own reason, the guardian angels leave them, and they associate to themselves such spirits as make one with their life and faith.

All who are baptized are to be initiated into the knowledge and belief that the Lord Jesus Christ is the God of heaven and earth, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; and that we are to be conjoined with this one God, our Savior and Redeemer, by a life according to the commandments of the Decalogue.

XXII.

THE HOLY SUPPER.

1.

Because Christianity itself is now first beginning to dawn, and a New Church, which is meant by the New Jerusalem in the Apocalypse, is now being established by the Lord, in which God the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, are acknowledged as one, because in one Person, it has pleased the Lord to reveal the spiritual sense of the Word, that this church may come into the use itself of the Sacraments of Baptism and the Holy Supper; which is done when men, with the eyes of their spirit, that is, with the understanding, see the holiness that is concealed therein, and apply this to themselves by the means which the Lord has taught in His Word.

There is natural nourishment for the body, and spiritual nourishment for the soul; spiritual nourishment, therefore, is for eternal salvation. These two kinds of nourishment must not be confounded; if they are confounded, man forms no other ideas concerning this most holy Sacrament than those which are material, corporeal, and carnal. But if there is any one who is not able to think anything else from the understanding than what he sees with the eye, let him at least think that the Holy Supper is the most holy thing of worship, and let him remember the passion of Christ, and His love for the salvation of man.

The whole of the Lord, and the whole of His Redemption, is present in the Holy Supper. He is present both as to the glorified Human, and as to the Divine from which the Human is; and where the whole of the Lord is, there also is the whole of His Redemption; for He is the Redeemer, even as to the Human, and not anything of Redemption can be absent where He is wholly present. Whence it is evident, that the fruits of the Lord's Redemption return to those who worthily draw near to the holy communion.

The Lord is present and opens heaven to those who come worthily to the Holy Supper, and He is also present to those who come unworthily, but He does not open heaven to them; consequently, as Baptism is introduction into the church, so the Holy Supper is introduction into heaven. These two Sacraments, Baptism and the Holy Supper, are as two gates to eternal life. By Baptism, which is the first gate, every Christian man is admitted and introduced into those things which the church teaches from the Word concerning the other life; all of which are means whereby he may be prepared and led to heaven. The other gate is the Holy Supper, through which every man who has suffered himself to be prepared and led by the Lord, is admitted and introduced into heaven. There are no more universal gates.

Those come to the Holy Supper worthily who have faith in the Lord and charity towards the neighbor; they are in the Lord, and the Lord in them; hence, conjunction with the Lord is effected by the Holy Supper. Therefore the Holy Supper, to those who approach worthily, is a sign and a seal that they are the sons of God; moreover, it is as a key to the house in heaven, where they will dwell to eternity.

The Holy Supper was instituted by the Lord, that by means of it the church may be conjoined with heaven, and thus with the Lord; it is, therefore, the most holy thing of worship. But conjunction with the Lord, by the Sacrament of the Holy Supper, is effected solely with those who are in the good of faith and love to the Lord from the Lord; with others, indeed, there is the presence of the Lord, but no conjunction with Him. Besides, the Holy Supper includes and comprehends all the Divine worship instituted in the Israelitish church; for the offerings and sacrifices, in which the worship of that church principally consisted, were called, in one word, bread; hence also the Holy Supper is the completion or fulness of that worship.

Bread signifies the Lord, and everything holy which is from Him, that is, all good and truth; and because there is no other good, which is good, than that which is of love and charity, therefore bread signifies love and charity. Sacrifices formerly had no other signification; wherefore they were called by one expression, bread; and also, the flesh of the sacrifices was eaten, to represent a heavenly feast, that is, conjunction by the good of love and charity. This also is what is signified by the Holy Supper, which succeeded in place of sacrifices and the feasts upon what was sanctified. Thus the Holy Supper is an external of the church, in which there is an internal, and by the internal it conjoins the man who is in love and charity with heaven, and by heaven with the Lord.

The man who is in what is holy, when he receives the bread of the Holy Supper, does not then think of bread, but of the Lord and His mercy, and of those things which are of love to Him, and of charity towards the neighbor, because he thinks of repentance and amendment of life; but this with a variety, according to the holiness in which he is, not only as to thought, but also as to affection.

The Lord, when He was in the world, opened the internal things of His kingdom and church; but still these internal things were known to those who were of the Ancient Church, but they were led to them by external things which were representative; but whereas such things were altogether lost with the Jewish nation, therefore the Lord taught them; yet He abolished the representatives themselves, because the greatest part of them had respect to Himself, for the image must vanish when the effigy itself appears. Therefore He established a New Church, which should not, as the former, be led to things internal by representatives, but which should know them without representatives; and in the place thereof, He enjoined Baptism and the Holy Supper;—Baptism, that thereby they might remember regeneration; and the Holy Supper, that thereby they might remember the Lord and His love towards the whole human race, and the reciprocal love of man to Him.

The man who looks to the Lord, and performs repentance, is conjoined to the Lord, and introduced into heaven, by the most holy Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. The bread and wine do not effect this; there is not anything holy in them; but material bread and heavenly bread correspond to each other, and so do material wine and heavenly wine; and heavenly bread is the holy of love, and heavenly wine is the holy of faith, both from the Lord, and both the Lord. Thence there is the conjunction of the Lord with man, and of man with the Lord; not with the bread and wine, but with the love and faith of the man who has repented; and conjunction with the Lord is also introduction into heaven.

Baptism is a Sacrament of repentance, and thence introduction into the church; the Holy Supper is a sacrament of repentance, and thence introduction into heaven. In the work of repentance man ought to look to the

Lord alone, and the Holy Supper especially was instituted for this end. The Lord then confirms the remission of sins to those who repent, because in that Supper every one is kept looking to the Lord alone.

Actual repentance is to examine one's self, to know and acknowledge one's sins, to make supplication to the Lord, and to begin a new life. If this be done at stated times; for instance, as often as a man prepares himself for the communion of the Holy Supper; and if he afterwards abstain from one or more sins, which he then has discovered in himself, it is sufficient to initiate him into actual repentance; and when he is in that, he is on the way to heaven; for then from natural he begins to become spiritual, and to be born anew of the Lord.

Prayers.

1.

Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of Thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for Thy name's sake. *Amen.*

2.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to impart unto us the strength and purpose to keep Thy commandments; implant in us the spirit of obedience to Thy law, that we may magnify Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

3.

Grant, O Lord, that the truth of Thy Word may be engrafted in our hearts, and bear fruit to the salvation of our souls, and to the honor and glory of Thy holy name, now and evermore. *Amen.*

4.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to open our eyes to behold the wonders of Thy Word; breathe into our hearts a spirit of obedience to Thy law, and consecrate our lives to Thy service, here and in the heavenly kingdom forever. *Amen.*

5.

Inspire our hearts, O Lord, with the love of Thy truth; purify our affections from the dross of this world; turn our thought from every evil way, that we may keep Thy law, and worship Thee in spirit and in truth forever. *Amen.*

6.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to grant the light of Thy Word to shine upon us, that we may know the things we ought to do, and by Thy power fulfill the same in our daily life, to the glory of Thy holy name, now and evermore. *Amen.*

7.

O Lord, Thou art He that cometh down from heaven and giveth life unto the world; whosoever liveth and believeth in Thee, though he were dead, yet shall he live. Lord, increase our faith, that we may believe in Thee, and never die. *Amen.*

8.

Come Thou and dwell with us, we pray Thee, O Lord our God, and in Thy mercy grant unto us the power to keep Thy commandments, that in keeping them we may receive eternal life, and abide with Thee in Thy kingdom forever. *Amen.*

9.

O Lord, incline Thine ear to the voice of our prayer, and enlighten our minds by the truth of Thy Word, that we may not walk in the shadow of death, but turn unto Thee, who alone art the Light of our life, our Father and our God. *Amen.*

10.

Send down Thy blessing upon us, O Lord, and impart unto us the truth of Thy Word, that we may see the way that leads to heaven, and walk therein, with Thee alone as our strength and our guide, O Lord, our Savior and our God. *Amen.*

11.

Grant in Thy Divine Mercy, O Lord, that we may abide in the spirit of Thy Word, that we may be faithful to Thy commandments, turning not aside to the ways of man, but bearing fruit to Thee, and to the glory of Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

12.

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, who art the Word which was made flesh to dwell among us, that we might behold Thy glory, full of grace and truth; enter now, we beseech Thee, and reign Thou in us as our God and Lord forever. *Amen.*

13.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to let Thy light shine upon us, that we may behold Thee in Thy Word, that we may acknowledge Thee to be our God, and that we may believe in Thee and be saved, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

14.

O Lord, we beseech Thee to draw near unto us and fill us with Thy Spirit, that we may humbly confess our sins, and receive power from on high to walk in the path of Thy commandments, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

15.

We pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy Divine Presence in the teaching of Thy Word; kindle in our understandings the light of Thy truth; breathe Thy Spirit upon us, that we may know Thy law, and follow on to know in Thy Presence forever. *Amen.*

16.

We beseech Thee, O Lord our Heavenly Father, to enlighten our minds by the spirit of Thy Word, that we may see and know the evils of our sinful inheritance, and have power to shun them as sins against Thee, O Lord, our Savior and our God. *Amen.*

17.

Be Thou, O Lord, the Lamp of our way and the Light of our path, to shine upon us even until the perfect day, when we shall rise to life immortal, and know Thee even as Thy holy angels know Thee, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

18.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, feed us with the bread which cometh down from heaven, that we may live and not die; for the bread which Thou givest is life, and all else is death; grant, O Lord, that we may eat of this bread, and live forever. *Amen.*

19.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to fill us with the spirit of true repentance, that in shunning all evil as sin against Thee our hearts may be made new, and our spirits strengthened by the truth of Thy Word; then shall we know Thee, and love Thy law forever. *Amen.*

20.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to remove from us, by Thy mighty power, the cares and anxieties of the world, that we may acknowledge Thy merciful Providence, and worship Thee in spirit and in truth, to the glory of Thy holy name, now and evermore. *Amen.*

21.

O Lord Jesus Christ, Thou art our Father, Thou art our God; Thou art the Rock of our salvation; in Thee alone is love, from Thee alone is life; whosoever believeth in Thee shall be saved; Thy kingdom is over all, and Thy mercy endureth forever. *Amen.*

22.

O Lord, inspire our hearts, we pray Thee, with the power of Thy Word; fill our understandings with the light of Thy truth, and dispose our lives in obedience to Thy law; for Thy words are spirit, and they are life, and all Thy works are done in truth. *Amen.*

23.

O Lord, our Savior, we lift up our eyes unto Thee in adoration and worship, and pray Thee to reveal Thyself unto us in ever increasing light and power, and to strengthen us, that we may turn our faces to Thee, our God, and follow Thee for evermore. *Amen.*

24.

Protect us, O Lord, from the persuasive power of the flesh and the delusive light of the world; teach us to see and discern between the good and the evil way, that we may seek the one and shun the other, by Thy help and power, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

25.

Empower us from on high, O Lord, with the grace of fidelity to Thy precepts; strengthen our wavering footsteps, that we may walk steadfastly in Thy law, and praise Thee daily in our deeds of charity and love, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

26.

O Lord, our Lawgiver and Guide, lead us to love and obey Thy precepts, and to delight in learning and doing the truths of Thy Word, that we may be gifted with intelligence and wisdom, and bring forth fruit to Thee in Thy glory and honor, now and evermore. *Amen.*

27.

Let Thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, and the glory of Thy Word enlighten us, enkindling our cold hearts, and inspiring the pure and holy affection of Thy truth, that we may not worship Thee in the flesh alone, but in spirit and in truth, to the glory of Thy holy name. *Amen.*

28.

O Lord God Almighty, who alone art able to govern the will of man and curb the desires of the flesh, grant Thy power to subdue the evil inclination of our hearts, that we may love Thy truth, and walk in the path of Thy commandments, abiding in Thy love forever. *Amen.*

29.

O Lord, we praise Thee and magnify Thy name for Thy goodness and for Thy wonderful works; and we beseech a continuance of Thy blessings, which are more than we can number, and are new every moment. Grant this, O Lord, we pray Thee, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

30.

Enable us, we beseech Thee, O Lord, to consider our evil meditation and our wicked ways, that we may turn unto Thee alone, and receive power to put away our perverse inclinations, and so be made clean in body and in spirit, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

31.

Grant, O Lord, in Thy mercy, that we may see and acknowledge our evils, and shun them as sins against Thee; so shalt Thou create in us a new heart and a new spirit; for Thou, O Lord, hast all power; great are the wonders of Thy mercy; and Thy truth abideth forever. *Amen.*

32.

Lord, be with us all the day long of this troublous life, until the shadows lengthen and the evening comes, until the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done. Then in Thy mercy grant a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace with Thee at the last. *Amen.*

33.

O Lord, our Father in heaven, enkindle, we beseech Thee, the flame of Thy love in our hearts, and grant the light of Thy truth to shine in our minds, that the words which we speak, and the works which we do, may look to Thee and the glory of Thy kingdom, now and evermore. *Amen.*

34.

O Lord, we confess before Thee our sins and manifold transgressions, beseeching forgiveness and mercy, imploring power and help to walk in the way of Thy commandments, that our hearts may turn unto Thee, and open to receive the blessings of Thy bounteous mercy and grace. *Amen.*

35.

O Lord, have mercy upon us, and deliver us from all transgression against Thy commandments, that Thy law may be written in our hearts, and that Thy words may become unto us the words of eternal life; and that we may worship Thee, our God, in spirit and in truth, forever. *Amen.*

36.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to reveal Thyself unto us in Thine own Divine Light; and to manifest Thyself unto us in Thine own Divine Power, that we may see and know the evil desires of our hearts, and turn away from the paths of sin and death to walk in the light of Thy truth forever. *Amen.*

37.

Most merciful Lord, our Redeemer Jesus Christ, who overcame the hells, and opened unto us the gates of everlasting life; we pray Thee for the continuance of Thy Divine work, that all who bear Thy name may glorify Thee by a life of obedience and use in Thy heavenly kingdom forever. *Amen.*

38.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to grant unto us the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord, that Thy law may be written in our hearts, and that in Zion and Jerusalem may be deliverance for all who call upon Thy name. *Amen.*

39.

Come Thou, O Lord, we pray Thee, and dwell in our midst, that the body of Thy church may be filled with the spirit of Thy Presence, and the hearts of all moved to deeds of humble repentance, shunning all evil as sin against Thee, and doing all things according to Thy will, now and forever. *Amen.*

40.

O Lord God, our merciful Heavenly Father, we beseech Thee to strengthen us in the hour of spiritual temptation, that we may not yield to infernal power, nor fall by the way; and that we, being hurt by no assault or persecution, may give thanks unto Thee in Thy heavenly kingdom forever. *Amen.*

41.

Look down in pity and compassion upon us, O Lord, in our spiritual weakness and infirmity; and in all the dangers that threaten our souls with damnation and eternal death, stretch forth Thy right hand, and be Thou ever near, to help and defend us, we pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

42.

Most merciful Lord, who hast all power over hell, and holdest it under subjection to Thyself, we pray Thee for Thy Divine Presence in the hour of temptation, that the hosts of evil may be turned back, and that we may obtain the victory in Thy name, and through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

43.

O Lord, our Father in heaven; teach us, we pray Thee, to love one another as Thou hast loved us; to be merciful as Thou art merciful; to forgive as Thou hast forgiven; then shall we follow Thee in all our ways, Thy Divine Word shall be implanted in our hearts, and we shall love Thy name forever. *Amen.*

44.

We pray Thee, O Lord, for the light of Thy Word to shine in our darkness, that we may see and acknowledge our evils as sins against Thee, and abhor them with our whole heart; and that, in turning away from our iniquities, we may be made ready to enter into Thy heavenly kingdom, and to abide with Thee forever. *Amen.*

45.

We pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy church, the New Jerusalem, that she may be firmly established on earth, that all men may be enlightened by the spirit of Thy Word, and be inclined to follow Thee where Thou leadest, to come unto Thee where Thou dwellest, and live with Thee in a life of happiness and use forever. *Amen.*

46.

O Lord, breathe into our hearts, we pray Thee, the love of Thy truth, that we may draw near unto Thee, and become Thy humble servants, obeying Thy commandments in simplicity of heart, loving Thee above all things, and Thy truth for its own sake, that Thou mayest enter into us, and dwell in Thine own with us forever. *Amen.*

47.

We pray Thee, O Lord, for our civil rulers; may their councils be directed in Thy wisdom, and their government exercised in Thy fear; that Thy law may reign in our land, and justice be administered before Thee, for the good of our common country, and for the advancement of Thy heavenly kingdom on earth forever. *Amen.*

48.

O Lord, our support in trial and temptation, our refuge in trouble and distress; deliver us, we pray Thee, from all the power of the enemy; grant us the defence of Thy Word, hold us in the power of Thy right hand, teach us Thy way, and lead us in Thy truth; make manifest Thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us Thy salvation. *Amen.*

49.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, help us to lift our eyes unto Thee, that we may receive light to dispel the shadows of this earthly life; lead us by Thy truth, gift us with intelligence and wisdom, make us humble and content with Thy mercies, and guide our footsteps, that we may ascend to Thee and receive eternal life. *Amen.*

50.

O Lord God, Savior and Redeemer of the world, descend into our hearts this day, and fill them with Thy love; gladden our minds with Thy truth; help us to see and acknowledge our sins, and by Thy power remove them from our lives, that we may be made worthy of conjunction with Thee, who art our Father and our Creator. *Amen.*

51.

We praise Thee, O Lord, and magnify Thy holy name, because Thou didst take upon Thee a body of flesh and blood, to manifest Thy power, and to redeem and save the lost; and we pray Thee, O Lord, to confirm and establish Thy work in the hearts of men, that Thy kingdom may prevail upon earth, and endure forever. *Amen.*

52.

We beseech Thee to hear us, O Lord, in these our supplications unto Thee, and to dispose our hearts to seek the path of everlasting life, that in the midst of trial and temptation we may be defended by Thy truth, and safely led through the toil and tribulation of this world into Thy holy Presence, and dwell with Thee forever. *Amen.*

53.

We acknowledge, O Lord, that without Thy Divine Presence in Thy glorified Human the church is dead, and the way of eternal life is closed. Have mercy upon us, and bless Thy church with ever increasing light and power, that we may draw near to the gates of Thy heavenly kingdom, to enter in and go no more out forever. *Amen.*

54.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to shed abroad in Thy church the power and influence of Thy Holy Spirit, that our minds may be illumined by the light of Thy truth, and our hearts enkindled by the fire of Thy love; and so we shall be led by Thee, and Thou wilt shew us the path of life, and we shall dwell in Thy Presence for evermore. *Amen.*

55.

O Lord, Immanuel, God with us, our Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ; Thou art our Father in the heavens; Thou art the Son of God that came into the world; Thou art the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Truth that leadeth unto all truth; Thou art God, and Thou alone, over all the kingdoms of the earth, and Thy kingdom shall endure forever. *Amen.*

56.

O Lord Jesus Christ, we would praise Thee for Thy mercy in coming to deliver Thy people, and to bless them with the gift of eternal life; and we would offer unto Thee the tribute of humble and grateful hearts, obedient to Thy will, longing to do Thy service; for we acknowledge Thee alone to be our God, our Savior, and our Redeemer. *Amen.*

57.

O Lord, we have sinned against Thee; we have not obeyed Thy law; our way is corrupt and defiled; we have cherished ill will against our neighbor; we have not put our trust in Thee; grant us Thy saving power, that we may have strength to do Thy will; for Thou, O Lord, art our Father and our Redeemer; Thy name is from everlasting. *Amen.*

58.

O Lord, Thou knowest the springs of our life; all the thought of our heart is laid open before Thee; from Thee no secret is hid. Enlighten our minds, we beseech Thee, that we may see and acknowledge our secret sins and open transgressions, and be made clean in body and in spirit, by Thy might and power, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

59.

Most merciful Lord God, our Savior and Deliverer; lead us forth, we pray Thee, from the bondage of our evils, and from the dominion of the lusts of the flesh, into the freedom of Thy heavenly kingdom; help us to be worthy of Thy Divine guidance and blessing, that in a life of devotion and service we may give glory to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

60.

O Lord God of heaven and earth, who from Thine Infinite love and pity didst take upon Thee our fallen nature, and didst come to redeem and save; come now, we beseech Thee, O Lord, and grant unto us the blessings of Thy redeeming work, that we may bear fruit to Thee in works of charity and love, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

61.

Come Thou to deliver us, O Lord God of hosts, and turn us again, and cause Thy face to shine, and we shall be saved; so that being moved by the power of Thy Word, and gifted in Thy mercy with a sincere desire of repentance, we may go forth with strength to fulfill the duties of our daily life, shunning evil and doing good according to Thy will. *Amen.*

62.

O Lord Jesus Christ, almighty and everlasting God, grant unto us that our prayers may come before Thee this day from a sincere and humble heart, and give us a firm and unchanging purpose to be guided by Thy truth; so shall we be made strong in Thy Word, and ever be led in the way of uprightness and peace, to the glory of Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

63.

Grant, we beseech Thee, O Lord God of heaven and earth, that the spiritual truth of Thy Word may enlighten our way, lifting our thought to Thee, moving our hearts to love Thy law and do Thy will, leading us away from the seductions of the world, and nearer to Thee and the life of Thy kingdom, where we shall bless and praise Thy name for evermore. *Amen.*

64.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art the living God, the Life and Light of the world, we acknowledge that without Thee we are in total darkness, and that we love darkness better than light because our deeds are evil. Have mercy upon us, and open our eyes to see the wonders of Thy Word, that we may know Thy truth, and walk before Thee in uprightness of life all our days. *Amen.*

65.

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, who hast all power in heaven and on earth, in mercy hear these our supplications unto Thee, and give us strength in the hour of temptation, that we may resist the assault of evil spirits, and that we may be lifted up by Thy might, no more to fall by the way, or falter in our footsteps, as we draw near to the gates of Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

66.

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, we bow before Thee and humbly acknowledge our fallen condition, and our need of Thy Divine work of Redemption; grant unto us, O Lord, that which Thou alone canst give, the power to see Thee in Thy Word, and to follow Thee in the path of Thy commandments; for unto Thee belongeth all the power and the glory for ever and ever. *Amen.*

67.

O Lord, our Savior, we beseech Thee to prepare us, that we may receive Thee in heart and faith in Thy Second Coming to restore anew Thy church upon earth. Help us to put away self love and the faith of self, to repent of the evils that are our inheritance, that we may be brought in Thy mercy to the charity of heaven, and that we may love and worship Thee, our Lord, for evermore. *Amen.*

68.

O Lord, our Savior and Redeemer; help us to be strong in the practice of Thy precepts, looking to Thee alone, and putting away every unholy thought and desire; create in us a clean heart, and renew a firm spirit within us; so shall Thy mercy bring us into the life of charity and love, into the wisdom that cometh from on high, and into the life that is given by the spirit of Thy Word. *Amen.*

69.

Come Thou, O Lord, and abide with us, that Thy church may receive power from on high, that she may be lifted above the sphere of the world and the power of the flesh, that she may be rescued from the hand of the merciless destroyer of the souls of men, that she may be enlightened by Thy truth, that she may dwell in a world of life and light, and rejoice in praising Thee forever. *Amen.*

70.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to look down in mercy upon all who are afflicted in mind or in body; give them patience in suffering, endurance in temptation, firmness of purpose and strength of will, that all their trials and distresses may be overruled in Thy Divine Mercy for their eternal good, and that they may rejoice and be glad in Thee, and ever say, in fulness of heart, O Lord, Thy will be done. *Amen.*

71.

O Lord Jesus Christ, we acknowledge that Thou art our Creator, our Father, the true God and eternal life; grant, O Lord, that we may confess Thee not only with our lips, but in the conduct of our lives, and that we may ever worship Thee in sincerity of heart, in singleness of purpose, and in all humility, to the glory of Thy name and the uplifting of Thy church, now and evermore. *Amen.*

72.

O Lord Jesus Christ, we beseech Thee to bestow upon us the fruits of love and charity, and the increase of faith, that we may glory in the light of Thy coming, and have power to resist every infernal assault; and that meeting all temptation in a spirit of endurance and humble acknowledgment of Thee, we may rise from the death of sin, and dwell in the life and glory of Thy Word forever. *Amen.*

73.

We beseech Thee in Thy mercy, O Lord, to reveal unto us the glory of Thy Word; implant in us the spirit of Thy truth; cleanse Thou the thought of our heart from all impurity and defilement; and grant us strength to keep Thy law, that we may resist all evil suggestion and false imagination; whereby, in Thy mercy, heaven shall be opened unto us, and we shall dwell in Thy house forever. *Amen.*

74.

Thou art, O Lord, the Life and Light of the world, the Giver of all good, the Fountain of all truth, our only Guide on earth, and our only Rest in heaven; we pray Thee to illume our minds with the light of Thy truth, and kindle our hearts with the warmth of Thy love, that we may grow wise and live, not from ourselves, but from Thee, who alone doest wondrous things, our Savior, and our God. *Amen.*

75.

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, grant unto us the knowledge of Thy truth, that we may put away all unholy thought and sinful desire; that we may walk in uprightness before Thee, and speak the truth in our hearts; that we may live in the honor and fear of the Lord; and that in a life of daily repentance, we may cherish good will to our neighbor, and love Thee our Father and our God forever. *Amen.*

76.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art Almighty God, Creator of heaven and earth, Savior and Redeemer of the world, and who in Thine infinite Love and Wisdom didst come to dwell among us in the power and glory of Thy Word; grant unto us the light of Thy truth, and impart unto us the power of Thy Word, that we may become new creatures in Thy sight, and walk in newness of life before Thee forever. *Amen.*

77.

Almighty and everlasting God, who comest with all power to save us from our sins; have mercy upon us, and breathe Thy Holy Spirit upon all that are here assembled, that the deceits and vanities of the world may be put away, that our thoughts may ascend to Thee, that our affections may be stirred by the power of Thy Word, and that our lips may utter Thy praise in sincerity and in truth now and forever. *Amen.*

78.

Accept, O Lord, the confession of sinful hearts, and hearken to the prayers of Thy penitent children; for we have done evil in Thy sight, and except Thy mercy take hold on us, we cannot be delivered; but Thou, O Lord, art our Savior, and hast taught us to hope in Thy Word; help us, we beseech Thee, to obey Thy precepts, that we may bring forth the fruits of justice, and give glory to Thy holy name. *Amen.*

79.

We bow before Thee, O Lord our Savior, and confess our sins and transgressions, owning our grievous faults, and acknowledging our unworthiness in Thy sight; and we pray Thee to uplift and redeem us from this life of evil, and grant that we may feel Thy Divine presence and mercy in the delights of heavenly love; then shall we come before Thee with thanksgiving, and give glory to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

80.

We acknowledge, O Lord, that we are unprofitable servants; we are weak and ignorant, and have no power to walk in the way of Thy commandments; but Thou art able to enlighten, Thou art able to impart the power to do Thy will. Lord, help us, lest we fall and perish by the way; for all our efforts are feeble, and vain is the help of man. O Lord, come with Thy saving help to succor us, we pray Thee, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

81.

Accept, O Lord, we beseech Thee, the prayers of Thy penitent servants, and hearken unto our humble petitions this day; grant that we may be set

free by Thy Divine power from the evils that oppress us; come near unto us, O Lord, and hearken unto the voice of our prayer; fill our hearts with Thy presence; help us to sustain Thine approach, and make us more and more worthy of life with Thee in Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

82.

O Lord our Savior, we draw near unto Thee in humble prayer to confess our fallen state, and to appeal for Thy Divine aid and mercy in the battle of life; give us courage to fight against our spiritual foes, and strength that we may triumph in Thy name; send Thine angels to defend us, lest we perish by the way; and when by Thy help the victory is ours, keep us, O Lord, in peace and security, under Thy Divine protection forever. *Amen.*

83.

O Lord God of mercy and love, who hast given us Thy new commandment, that we should love one another as Thou hast loved us; we pray Thee to bestow upon us, while yet we live on earth, a mind forgetful of ill will to our neighbor, a conscience void of evil thought or design, and a heart sincere in keeping Thy commandments, that mutual love may prevail on earth, and Thy heavenly kingdom be established to endure forever. *Amen.*

84.

O Lord, suffer our hearts this day to be enkindled with the love of Thy truth, and in Thy Divine mercy make known unto us all things of our self love and love of the world; suppress, we beseech Thee, all the care and anxiety which are born of the flesh and of the unholy desire for earthly things; and elevate our minds to the delight of things eternal, that we may serve Thee in all our ways, and give glory to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

85.

Accept, O Lord, we beseech Thee, our humble acknowledgment that Thou alone art able to guard and protect us from the assault of our spiritual foes, and from the delights of our own evil inclinations; come near unto us, O Lord, and lift us up by the might of Thy Divine power, that we may be freed from the sinful pleasures of the world, and be brought into the courts of Thy heavenly kingdom, to give glory to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

86.

We give Thee thanks, O Lord God of heaven and earth, because Thou hast in Thy Second Coming laid open to our view the wonders of Thy Word; fill us, we beseech Thee, with the Spirit of Thy truth, that we may ever guard and keep the same free and untainted from the pride of man; that Thy Church, the New Jerusalem, may be securely established on earth, and be conjoined with Thee in the power and glory of Thy Word forever. *Amen.*

87.

We thank Thee, O Lord, that it is our privilege to come unto Thee to receive Thy blessing; we thank Thee that when we thirst we may come unto Thee and drink; and we pray Thee that we may learn from Thee that Thou art the only Source of life; in Thy Light alone shall we see light; lead us, O Lord, evermore to Thee, the living Fountain of waters; and grant unto us that finally we may dwell with Thee in Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

88.

O Lord, our Father in the heavens, suffer Thy servants to come before Thee this day in humble supplication for Thy Divine blessing; we confess that we cannot resist the assault of hell without Thy Divine aid and support; that we cannot do anything good without Thee and Thy constant presence. Come near unto us, O Lord, and nourish our spirits with the bread of life, that we may not die in our sins, but live to glorify Thy name forever. *Amen.*

89.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art the Word Incarnate, and the Teacher of all men, the God of mercy and truth, the Savior of mankind, and the only way to heaven; we pray Thee for the presence of Thy Holy Spirit to enlighten us in the reading and hearing of Thy Word, that we may hearken to the voice of truth, that we may ever be built in Thee, that we may be moulded to Thy Divine image, and walk in the light of Thy countenance forever. *Amen.*

90.

We humbly acknowledge, O Lord, that we are weak and frail, and prone to wander from the path of Thy commandments; we pray Thee for strength to resist our evil inclinations, that our hearts may be purified from every evil lust, and our thoughts cleansed from all corrupt and impure suggestion; and we pray, O Lord, for understanding, that we may walk in the light of Thy Word, and follow Thee in the way to eternal use and rest in Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

91.

O Lord, deliver us from the vanity of the world and the allurement of the flesh, from the pride of intelligence and the lust of power, from sordid avarice and covetous desire, from all murmuring and discontent, from all ingratitude to Thee and to our neighbor. And we pray that our hearts may be disposed to forgiveness and mercy, and that we may live not for ourselves alone, but for Thee and the glory of Thy kingdom, now and evermore. *Amen.*

92.

O Lord Jesus Christ, our Father in the heavens; we acknowledge and confess that we have transgressed against Thy commandments times without number, and that there is no health in us. O Lord, forgive us our sins, and cause the sun of Thy righteousness to rise upon us with healing in his wings; that our hearts may be warmed with the sunshine of Thy love, and that we may serve Thee in holiness and in righteousness all the days of our life. *Amen.*

93.

We pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy Church, the Holy Jerusalem, that she may be securely planted among the nations of the earth; that she may be preserved unmoved amid the storms and tempests of the world; that she may be firmly established on the rock of a living faith in Thee; and that the gates of hell may never prevail against her; for Thou, O Lord, art our Strength and our Redeemer; Thy name is everlasting, and Thy Word abideth forever. *Amen.*

94.

O Lord, our most gracious and merciful Savior, we would bow before Thy throne in a humble and lowly spirit, and confess unto Thee our sins, beseeching the judgment of Thy justice, the mercy of Thy love; by our own power we cannot be saved, but we ask Thy Divine forgiveness, trusting in Thy mercy, and praying for the presence of Thy Holy Spirit to uplift and redeem us, and to guide us in the path that leads to Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

95.

O Lord Jesus Christ, Thou all-wise and ever merciful God, we give Thee thanks for Thy Divine Word, whereby Thou dost give life and light to all Thy creatures, and whereby we have the hope and promise of eternal life; strengthen Thou us, we beseech Thee, in the knowledge of Thy truth, and lead us by Thy mighty power to shun every evil way, that we may ever follow Thee in thought, word, and deed, to the glory of Thy holy name. *Amen.*

96.

Almighty God, our Father in heaven, who by Thine incarnation, and by Thy glorified Human, hast made a new creation for Thyself; preserve, we pray Thee, the work of Thy mercy; cleanse Thou Thy church from the stain of sin, free her from the bondage of death, that by Divine Power Thine everlasting kingdom may be builded in the hearts of men, and the church on earth be made one with the church in heaven, to dwell as one before Thee forever. *Amen.*

97.

We pray Thee, O Lord our Savior, for Thy Divine Presence in Thy Church to teach and lead in the way of heaven; for we confess that we are weak and ignorant, and that of ourselves we can do nothing. Bless Thy Church, O Lord, with knowledge and understanding, and grant Thy protection from the snares of infernal spirits, that our eyes may be opened to see Thee in the glories of Thy Word, and acknowledge Thee as our Lord and our God. *Amen.*

98.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art Immanuel, God with us, the Light of all mankind; grant, we beseech Thee, that we may walk with strength and courage in the new light of Thy Word which Thou hast revealed unto us, and that this Thy light may shine by faith in our minds, that it may inspire our hearts with love to Thee and our neighbor, and that it may go forth with power into the deeds of our daily life, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

99.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art our High Priest, the true and only Shepherd of Israel; we pray Thee for the ministers of Thy church, that they may be filled with the inspiration of Thy Holy Spirit; that they may be endued with power from on high; that they may be gifted with spiritual intelligence, to set forth the wonders of Thy living Word, and to teach and lead men in the way of heaven, for the implanting of Thy church, and for the glory of Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

100.

We pray Thee, O Lord, to be with us in the hour of trial and temptation, to strengthen and to uphold, to rescue and deliver; for in a spirit of humble submission to Thy merciful Providence we would go forward with courage and hope in the way wherein Thou leadest, putting away every selfish aim and sinful desire, confiding in Thee alone, and following Thee in simplicity and sincerity of heart all the days of our life, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

101.

We humbly bow before Thee, O Lord our Savior and our God, and pray Thee to deliver us from the bondage of sin; we acknowledge that of ourselves we are prone to selfish cares and worldly delights, and to every lust of the flesh; we ask for freedom from these enemies of our spiritual life, for the ability to do good to our fellow man, for trust in Thy Providence and Mercy, and for the fruition of a useful life, that Thy will may be done on earth as it is done in heaven. *Amen.*

102.

O Lord, we confess our sins before Thee; our hearts incline to every evil way; we have nothing of our own that is good; we think nothing from ourselves that is true; from Thee alone are we able to desist from evil and do the uses of life; it is of Thy mercy alone that we are saved. Grant unto us, O Lord, that we may humbly believe that which we profess, and love that which we do, whatsoever may be according to Thy Divine Will and Thy Divine Law. *Amen.*

103.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who in Thine own Divine Person didst fulfill the law and the prophets; we beseech Thee to grant unto us the power to keep Thy commandments, that all self love, all hatred and revenge, and every evil desire, may be removed from our hearts, and Thy will be done on earth as it is done in heaven; that in humility, and with forgiveness for all men, we may receive from Thee our daily bread, and ascribe unto Thee all power and glory forever. *Amen.*

104.

O Lord, our Savior, we would come before Thee with penitent hearts to acknowledge our sins, and to ask Thy Divine aid in our effort to walk in Thy truth; for without Thy constant presence and help, we cannot rise above our low estate into the realms of heavenly life. Grant Thy Divine assistance, O Lord, that we may have power from Thee to forsake the evil and choose the good, and to come, through Thy mercy, into an abiding faith in Thee, our Father and our God. *Amen.*

105.

O Lord, we have wandered from Thy way; we have offended against Thy law; we have cherished evil lust and sinful desire; we have yielded to the cares and anxieties of the world; we are not content with our lot; our heart is cold and our faith is weak; we supplicate Thy mercy and forgiveness; grant us the power to turn aside from our sinful ways, that we may follow Thee by acts of daily repentance, in a life of obedience to Thy law, from this time forth and for evermore. *Amen.*

106.

O Lord, our Savior and Redeemer, instill into Thy servants the fear of Thy law, that with a willing heart we may obey Thy commandments. But we need Thine uplifting hand, O Lord, and the mercy of Thine infinite love; for without Thy gracious help we would be lost forever. Add unto Thy manifold blessings, we beseech Thee, the continued presence of Thy Holy Spirit, that by the power of Thy Word we may be made pure and undefiled, and walk in Thy sight evermore. *Amen.*

107.

O Lord God, we bow before Thee in humble supplication, beseeching Thee for help and power to walk in the way of Thy commandments; for Thou art the Author of our life, and our eternal salvation; and we beseech Thee to be with us now, O Lord, and lead us to receive Thee with open hearts, and to learn of Thee, that we may not abide in the tents of wickedness, but consecrate our lives to the service of Thy kingdom, and give glory to Thy holy name, O Lord most High. *Amen.*

108.

We beseech Thee, O Lord, to order our steps in Thy Word, that no iniquity may have dominion over us; give us strength against our inward foes, and mercifully protect us from the powers of darkness; deliver us from self-will, pride, and all vain imagination; from prejudice, blindness, and hardness of heart; save us from the rejection of Thy truth, and from every perverse and sinful way; lead us, O Lord, and teach us, that our will may not be done, but Thine, O Lord, forever. *Amen.*

109.

O Lord God, our Savior Jesus Christ, Thou art our Deliverer, Thou art our God; Thou art all-wise and all-merciful, Thou hast all power; Thou alone art able to overcome the evil inclination of our hearts, and remove the power of hell within us; left to ourselves, we can do nothing that is good; trusting in our own strength, we cannot be saved. Draw near unto us, O Lord, and fill us with the Spirit of Thy Presence, that we may confess Thee as our God, and worship Thee in heart and life forever. *Amen.*

110.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, who in Thine infinite mercy didst overcome death and hell for us; lead us, we beseech Thee, to fulfill Thy Redemption in our lives, by taking up our cross daily and following Thee in a life of repentance; strengthen Thou our purpose to put away everything that defileth, or worketh abomination, or maketh a lie; lead us to renounce the lusts of self and the world, that we may become worthy of Thy kingdom, and give glory to Thee in a life of eternal use. *Amen.*

111.

O Lord Jesus Christ, Thou art our Creator and Preserver, Thou hast all power, all wisdom, and all knowledge; Thy love is infinite, and Thy way is perfect; Thy counsel is just, and Thy mercy is everlasting; and Thou art, O Lord, ever near the humble and penitent heart, to comfort and sustain, to strengthen and deliver; for Thou art our God and our Redeemer, the light of our life, and the only way to heaven; Thou art our faith and our hope, our firm foundation, and our exceeding great reward. *Amen.*

112.

We confess before Thee, O Lord, our Savior, in humility of heart, that we are sinners in Thy sight, and that without Thy presence and mercy our souls would perish in eternal death; we implore Thy help and Thy Divine power to save; protect us from the cunning and device of them that would destroy our souls; grant us light from heaven, that we may see and know their ways of darkness, and have power to resist, that we may turn to Thee, who art our help and strength, our Lord and our God. *Amen.*

113.

O Lord, we acknowledge that our iniquity is great in Thy sight, and that our sins are without number; and we call upon Thee to make known unto us, in Thy mercy, the hidden evils of our hearts, that by Thy power we may put them away and be cleansed; for Thou knowest our most secret thoughts, and all our hidden ways are before Thee. Stretch forth Thy mighty arm, O Lord, and uplift Thy fallen children; make us pure in spirit, that we may ever magnify Thy holy name in the service of Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

114.

O Lord God of our fathers, Thou art God in heaven, and rulest over the kingdoms of the earth; and in Thy hand is power and might, so that none is able to withstand Thee. O our God, wilt not Thou judge our enemies? for we have no might against the great troop that cometh against us; neither know we what to do; but our eyes are upon Thee, O Lord our God. Save us, we beseech Thee, and gather us from among the nations, that we may give thanks unto Thy holy name, and triumph in Thy praise. *Amen.*

115.

Most merciful Lord God, who in Thy Second Coming hast manifested Thyself unto us in the power and glory of Thy Word; open the eyes of those that sit in darkness and the shadow of death, that they may see Thy truth, and acknowledge Thee in Thy Divine Human as the God of heaven and earth, our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ; and we pray Thee, O Lord, that all who confess Thee, and call upon Thy name, may rise and walk in the light of Thy countenance, and glory in the power of Thy Word forever. *Amen.*

116.

O Lord, our Father and Protector, we humbly offer unto Thee the tribute of a thankful heart, and the sacrifice of a willing spirit, for we acknowledge Thee alone to be our God; and we would forsake the prince of this world, and the gods of the nations, to worship Thee alone. Help us, O Lord, to give up the delights of self and the world without bitterness or regret, and to come into the joy of a heavenly life, that we may give our souls unto Thee, and the work of our hands to the upbuilding of Thine eternal kingdom. *Amen.*

117.

O Lord, we have fallen away from Thee; we have departed from the precepts of Thy Word; we have loved the ways of the world; we have indulged the desires of the flesh; we have coveted that which is not our own; we have thought ill of our neighbor; we have been impatient with the ways of the Lord; we are in bondage to sin, and are guilty in Thy sight; have mercy upon us, O Lord; pardon our iniquities, and fill us with the spirit of Thy Word, that we may forsake all and follow Thee, and obey Thy voice forever. *Amen.*

118.

O Lord, our Redeemer, remove from us, we pray Thee, the enemies that beset our path; enlighten our minds by Thy truth, that we may recognize our hidden foes; make us to see the real obstacles that prevent the growth of spiritual life within us; give us strength to abide by the true faith and the worship of the true God; protect us when the enticement of evil would lead us away from Thee; and bring us, O Lord, in Thy mercy, to the promised land of prosperity and use, where Thou alone art King and Ruler over all. *Amen.*

119.

Come, we beseech Thee, O Lord our Savior, and reveal Thyself unto us in the power and glory of Thy Word, that Thy Church, the New Jerusalem, may be builded on the earth; and when foes within and without would invade and endeavor to destroy, then wilt Thou, O Lord, manifest Thy presence and Thy power to protect and deliver, to guard and to guide in the path of peace and safety; then shall Thy Church be preserved, and become the blessing and crown of the ages, the everlasting seminary of Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

120.

Most holy Lord God, we bow ourselves before Thee and acknowledge that we are miserable sinners, transgressors against Thy law, inclined to every evil way; but Thy tender mercy, O Lord, is great, and Thou art ever ready to hear the cry of them that grieve because of sin; we would turn our faces now to Thee, O Lord, and would beseech Thee to cleanse our defilement by the power of Thy Word; and give us strength to resist, and courage to go forward in the path of life, we pray Thee, in Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

121.

We bow in lowliness and fear, O Lord, before the tribunal of Thy justice, and ask Thy forgiveness and the removal of our sins; for we would be uplifted and saved from the evils that make us unworthy of Thy pres-

ence, that rob us of the delight of a heavenly life, and lead us away from the worship of the true God. Inspire our acts with charity, O Lord, and gift us with the light of intelligence, that we may be glad in obedience to Thy Word, rejoicing in Thy truth, and following Thee in the life that leads to heaven. *Amen.*

122.

O Lord, our Savior, our Shepherd and our Guide; grant, we beseech Thee, a measure of Thy great goodness and mercy, that we may love one another as Thou hast loved us; that we may be brothers in the truth, friends in adversity, companions in affliction, knit together by the bonds of heavenly charity, and that with one accord we may look to Thee for all the light of life; for we would be led by Thee alone in the path of righteousness and truth to the fold where Thou art the only Shepherd of Israel, our Father and our Lord. *Amen.*

123.

O Lord, our Redeemer, suffer us to kneel before Thee in humble prayer and supplication; for our transgressions are great, and we are unworthy of Thy Divine forgiveness; but we would ask Thy mercy and Thy help, that we may escape from the paths of wickedness, nevermore to walk therein. Be gracious unto us, O Lord, and look down upon Thy servants, that we may live; uplift us by the power of Thy truth, and redeem us by Thy might, that we may enter into Thy courts with praise, and into Thy habitations with thanksgiving. *Amen.*

124.

Blessed art Thou, O Lord, who hast granted unto us the truth of Thy Word to shine in the midst of our darkness, and who fillest us with the power to keep Thy commandments; hear our prayer, O Lord, and send down upon us the fulness of Thy mercy and compassion; be Thou ever present with us to protect us in temptation, and to deliver us from every assault and crafty invention of the enemy; may we never yield to evil power and cunning device; for it is Thine to rescue and deliver, Thine to pity and save, O most merciful Lord. *Amen.*

125.

Lead us, O Lord, to love the bread of eternal life as the daily sustenance of our souls; bring us to the living Fountain of waters, that Thou mayest refresh and quicken us, helping us to receive Thy gift by a willing sacrifice of this world's life. And we pray, O Lord, that the children also, which Thou hast given us, may be guarded and nourished, and learn to love Thy Word, that these Thy lambs may become sheep of Thy pasture. Feed us one and all, our Father, and prepare us to enter into Thy heavenly sheepfold, to go no more out forever. *Amen.*

126.

Lord God of heaven and earth, who hast given Thy Word to be a lamp unto our feet, and a light unto our path; descend, we beseech Thee, into our minds, and by Thy Holy Spirit enlighten us in the truths of eternal life; lead us, O Lord, by a knowledge of Thy Word to a life of order and use; cast away from us the errors of human thought and ways, and grant that we may be steadfast in our journey out of the darkness and night of this world into the day of heaven, where we shall dwell in the light of Thy countenance forever. *Amen.*

127.

O Lord, our merciful Heavenly Father, we give Thee thanks that Thou hast revealed Thyself to Thine erring creatures, by coming to us in our low estate, and offering us the protection of Thy holy arm, and the healing power of Thy mercy; and we humbly pray Thee to keep us in the way of Thy statutes, leading us to observe Thy law with the whole heart. May we be mindful of Thy nearness in all that we do, so that in holy fear we may so conduct our lives that Thy will may be done on earth as it is done in the heavens. *Amen.*

128.

Almighty and everlasting God, our Father in the heavens, who came into the world to save us from our sins, that we might not perish in eternal death; reveal now Thy mercy unto us, O Lord, and breathe Thy Holy Spirit upon us, that the deceits and vanities of the world being put away, our hearts may be lifted up, and our thoughts ascend to Thee in the light and glory of Thy Word; for Thou alone art holy, and all things of our own are evil in Thy sight; but Thy mercy, O Lord, is great, and the truth of Thy Word is forever. *Amen.*

129.

O Lord, we acknowledge that we need Thy mercy every hour, that we are prone to look to the things of earth alone, and not to the verities of Thy heavenly kingdom; without Thy sustaining help we are quickly led into the paths of rebellion against Thy will. Grant us, O Lord, we beseech Thee, the light of Thy wisdom, the warmth of Thy love, and the strength of Thy presence, that we may be moved to serve Thee with faithfulness of heart, and be brought to the felicity of eternal life, by Thy might and power, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

130.

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, we acknowledge our low and fallen state, and that we have wandered far away from Thee, and from the perfect work of Thy creation; look down in mercy, and turn away our transgressions

from us, for we are weak and helpless, and without Thee can do nothing. But we would pray for the desire to keep Thy commandments, and the will to follow Thee wherever Thou dost lead; and then Thou, O Lord, shalt breathe into our nostrils the breath of life, and we shall live and bless Thee in Thy kingdom forever. *Amen.*

131.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, who art the Leader and Nourisher of Thy Church; we pray Thee for the prosperity of Thy New Jerusalem, beseeching Thee to come unto the sons of men in the power and glory of Thy Word. And we pray Thee this day to strengthen our hands in the doing of Thy commandments, to gladden our hearts in the joy of Thy truth, and to implant in us the spirit of Thy works, that our lives may speak of Thee, that we may blossom as a fruitful land, and be gathered at the day of Thy harvest into Thine everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

132.

O Lord of hosts, God of all the armies of heaven, we bow before Thee in humble acknowledgment that we need Thy constant help in the battle of life, that without Thine almighty aid we cannot but fall before the assaults of hell. Arouse in our hearts, O Lord, the love of righteousness and truth, lead us to sincere and earnest repentance; for we look unto Thee alone for strength in the combat, for victory over our secret sins and open transgressions, and over the evil spirits who inspire them. O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in Thee. *Amen.*

133.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, guide us in the path that leads to the heavenly land of promise, and grant that we may go forward step by step therein; help us to overcome the enemies that beset our way, and to cast out the foes that hate Thy holy name. Suffer us to come ever nearer to Thy Divine perfection; but save us, we beseech Thee, from the belief that we can ever be as Thou, for Thou alone art perfect. Bring us, O Lord, into the plenty and peace of heaven, into the uses and joys of eternal life, we pray Thee for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

134.

O Lord our Heavenly Father, Thou Shepherd of Israel, and the eternal Guardian of Thy Church, who teachest our hands to war and our fingers to fight; grant us, we beseech Thee, the power to resist the foes of our spiritual household, that we may be delivered from the enemies of Thy kingdom, and that Thine excellence may be established within us; for we confess that of ourselves we have no power to meet the assaults of the wicked, and that we need Thy constant help. Thou art, O Lord, our High Tower and our Deliverer, our strength and our Redeemer. *Amen.*

135.

O Thou ever present Lord, our Heavenly Father, and our eternal support in a righteous life; kindle our hearts, we beseech Thee, with a desire for Thy Truth; inspire us to receive Thee in Thy Word, wherein Thou hast come to bless us with the joys of heaven; help us to resist all indifference toward the things of eternal life; sustain, O Lord, our effort to put away all contempt for the means of our salvation; open Thou our hearts and minds, that we may embrace Thy Truth in sincere obedience, and that we may ever give our loyal allegiance to Thy Church on earth. *Amen.*

136.

O Lord, most gracious and merciful, slow to anger and of infinite kindness; draw near unto us, we pray Thee, that we may receive the life-giving warmth of Thy Divine Love; clothe us with Thy Truth, that we may be fitted to receive Thee at Thy coming; suppress, we beseech Thee, the evil fires that consume our spiritual life, that we may not despise Thee, or hate our fellow men; that we may have thought and consideration for one another; that we may receive charity in our hearts, have faith in Thy Divine Providence, and give glory to Thee in a life of use forever. *Amen.*

137.

Redeem us, O Lord, we beseech Thee, from the hand of our spiritual enemies, from the oppression of infernal spirits; save us from our own lusts, from the pride of man and the vanity of the world, from all selfish gratification and pleasure; help us to shun impatience, anxiety, and all distrust of Thy Providence, for we would commit all things into Thy gracious hands. And when, by Thy might and power, we shall be delivered from the snares of evil, lead us, O Father, into the company of those who love the ways of heavenly use in the peace of Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

138.

O Lord God, Thou art merciful and just; there is wisdom in all Thy ways; Thou visitest the evil and the good; Thou makest Thy rain to descend upon the just and the unjust. Neither wilt Thou destroy the righteous with the wicked. Far be it from Thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked. Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? Thy salvation, O Lord, is unto all that walk in uprightness; Thou savest all who shun the wicked path and learn of Thee. Let Thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in Thee. *Amen.*

139.

O Lord God Almighty, strengthen us in Thy Word, and awaken spiritual life within us; descend, we beseech Thee, and dwell with us in the holiness of Thy Divine Presence, keeping us steadfast in the regenerate life, in loyalty

to Thy Church and her teachings, and in the daily life of repentance; support us in our effort to understand Thy truth, and lead us into the good of heavenly happiness. Add, we beseech Thee, to the bounties Thou hast already bestowed, for without Thy perpetual care and sustenance we cannot overcome the powers of evil and attain unto life eternal. *Amen.*

140.

We confess unto Thee, O Lord, that we need Thy strength and support at all times, in trouble and temptation, in peace and victory, and that from Thee alone do we have life and power; help us, we beseech Thee, so to order our lives, that we may be governed in all things by the laws of Thy heavenly kingdom, looking to Thee alone, while doing good to our neighbor; that we may be endowed with wisdom and intelligence, and with all the graces and blessings of angelic life; we ask this, O Lord, knowing that Thou givest of Thy bounty to all who stay their lives on Thee. *Amen.*

141.

Most merciful Lord, we have turned away from Thee into the paths of error and sin; we have followed the devices of our own hearts; we have transgressed against Thy law, in thought, word, and deed; we have wandered from Thy commandments; we have yielded to the allurements of the world and the flesh; we have neglected the works of repentance; we have rebelled against Thy merciful Providence. Have mercy upon us, and deliver us from our sins; strengthen us in all good, and bring us into everlasting life, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

142.

O Lord our God, who travellest in the multitude of Thy strength, look down in pity and compassion upon us Thy weak and sinful creatures; forsake us not, O Lord; lead us, we beseech Thee, by the might of Thy Divine Truth, and let Thy glory shine upon Thy servants. We acknowledge that we are not worthy of the least of all Thy mercies; but Thou, O Lord, art gracious and full of compassion, and we implore Thee to let Thy loving kindness and Thy truth continually preserve us; protecting us from all evil, and bringing us into the joy and use of eternal life. *Amen.*

143.

O Lord God of Israel, there is no God like unto Thee in heaven above or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with Thy servants that walk before Thee with all their heart; and now, O Lord, we make our humble prayer and supplication unto Thee, confessing our great sins, and imploring Thy mercy; hear Thou, O Lord, in heaven, Thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do unto us as seemeth good in Thy sight; give to every man according to his ways, whose heart Thou knowest; for Thou, even Thou alone, knowest the hearts of all the children of men. *Amen.*

144.

We acknowledge Thee, O Lord, to be our God and Savior; Thine is all power in heaven and on earth, and with Thee, O Lord, is love and mercy; but we are miserable sinners in Thy sight; our iniquities are more than we can number, we are fallen in the dust and darkness of death, and are not able to rise again; but Thou, O Lord, art able to lift us up; Thou art able to rescue and deliver; come Thou, our Father, and reveal Thy mercy, that we may rise in the strength of Thy might, and walk before Thee with gladness of heart in the land of the living. *Amen.*

145.

O Lord, we beseech Thee to be ever with us in temptations, to guard and protect us from our evils; for without Thee, and Thine ever-abiding presence, we are a constant prey to our own self will and pride. We would surrender ourselves, O Lord, to Thy gracious leading; for we acknowledge that we are not able to guide our own footsteps or walk by ourselves alone; but Thou, O Lord, art able to point the way and lead therein. Be Thou our Guide and our Strength, and go Thou with us in all the long and narrow way that leadeth unto life, we pray Thee for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

146.

We look unto Thee, O Lord God, our Savior and Protector, for the hope of eternal life; guard us, we beseech Thee, from the dangers that beset our pathway through this world's labor, trial, and sin; bring us into a steadfast purpose to walk in the way to heaven; give us strength to endure even to the end. And help us, O Lord, so to order our steps in Thy Word, that when we ascend on high, we may enter with everlasting joy into that communion of angels and men, by which Thou wilt preserve Thy Church, and lead all the nations of the earth to rejoice in Thy name. *Amen.*

147.

O Lord, our blessed Redeemer, we humbly bow before Thee in confession of our sins, and in prayer for deliverance by Thy might and power; we ask Thine aid, that we may open our hearts to Thy merciful leading; help us to put away our selfishness and hard-heartedness, our wilfulness and pride, that we may be cleansed of all that is opposed to heavenly love and charity; enable us to order our lives in Thy Truth, to be governed in all things by Thy precepts, to overthrow the dominion of evil, and humbly to submit in all things to the guidance of Thy merciful Providence, now and forever. *Amen.*

148.

O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us, do Thou for Thy name's sake save us; for our backslidings are many, and we have sinned against Thee. O Thou Hope of Israel, the Savior thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest Thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that

turneth aside to tarry for a night? Why shouldest Thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? yet Thou, O Lord, art in the midst of us, and we are called by Thy name; O leave us not; and we shall wander no more, and shall refrain our feet from our evil ways forever. *Amen.*

149.

O Lord our God, we bow before Thee in humility and fear; for our iniquities are increased upon us, and our trespass is grown up unto heaven. And now, O Lord, what shall we say? seeing that we have forsaken Thy commandments, and done evil in Thy sight. But Thou, O Lord, art righteous, Thy loving kindness is unto all the sons of men, and we hope in Thy mercy. Grant, we beseech Thee, the grace of Thy Divine Presence, that we may be moved to a diligent repentance, that we may abide in Thy truth all our days, and become worthy children of our Father in heaven. *Amen.*

150.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, who openest the eyes of the blind and the ears of the deaf; we pray Thee to take away from us, and from all who would be Thy children, the unwillingness to be led by Thee alone; grant that we may love and desire the truth which Thou hast given to lead us in the way to heaven; help us to seek that truth continually from joy of heart, that we may learn more and more of the true heavenly life, that we may put away all that is earthly and selfish, and that we may find in our daily experience a delight which can come from Thee, O Lord, alone. *Amen.*

151.

O Lord God, our Savior and Regenerator, we would put away from our lives the unholy desire to merit for our own goodness; we would put away the love for all that is pleasing to our unregenerate nature, that we may receive a new spirit and a new heart from Thee, which shall lift us up into the sphere of angelic life. Remove from us, we beseech Thee, the trammels of earthly love, for we would be set free, and commit our souls to Thy keeping; teach us, O Lord, to sacrifice the sacrifice of thanksgiving with a willing heart, that we may give praise to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

152.

Father in heaven, our gracious Lord and Savior, we humbly pray Thee for the power to search out and overcome our evil thoughts and intentions; help us to go to Thy Word, and to learn its heavenly truths, that we may become intelligent and wise, that we may put away self love and the desire of worldly things, and come into true charity and love towards Thee; help us to acknowledge Thy Providence in all our affairs; when temptation arises, defend us against the assaults of evil, and grant that we may conquer in Thy name; and unto Thee shall we give all power, glory, and praise forever. *Amen.*

153.

Most mighty Lord and merciful Father, whose love is infinite, who hast compassion upon all men, and who willest not that any should die the death of sin; look down in Thy mercy upon us, laden with the burden of our sins, which yet rule over us; but Thou, O Lord, art able to overcome the power of hell; Thou art able to rescue and deliver; come Thou and help us, O Lord, and grant Thy strength, that we may go forward, with humble and repentant hearts, in the path of trial and conflict, that we may be prepared, through the tribulations of this mortal life, for use and rest in Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

154.

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, for the institution of Thy Church, for the teaching of Thy Word, for the ministry of worship, and for all the means which Thou hast appointed, whereby men are called to repentance and eternal life; and we pray Thee, O Lord, that Thy Word may be proclaimed throughout the world, and Thy salvation to all people, that the earth may be filled with the knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover the sea, and that all nations may look unto Thee and be saved; for Thou alone art God, and Thy kingdom alone shall endure forever. *Amen.*

155.

O Lord, all-merciful, all-wise, and all-powerful; sustain and strengthen, we beseech Thee, the good of life in Thy Church, and withhold the footsteps of Thy people from the ways of a wicked and perverse generation; lift them up in Thy good pleasure to the height of heavenly wisdom and power, that they may resist with courage and fortitude the onslaught of evil spirits, who despise Thy holy name; cherish in the hearts of all a love of the pure and genuine truth of the Word, and the delights of charity and use, ever preserving Thy servants therein, we pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

156.

O Lord, we lift up our hearts unto Thee, who hast come again in the glories of heavenly truth; bless us, we pray, with the new life now unfolded in Thy Word; illumine our minds with the truths of enlightened reason, and dispel the fallacies of error. Send forth Thy Holy Spirit, O Lord, to renew and regenerate, to comfort in affliction and trial, and to sustain us in the journey to heaven; for we would not turn aside from the straight path that leads to Thee, nor seek another way than that of Thine own appointment,—even the way of repentance, self-denial, and diligent labor in Thy vineyard. *Amen.*

157.

We bow ourselves before Thee, O Lord, and make humble supplication for mercy and forgiveness; we acknowledge that we have sinned against heaven and in Thy sight, and are not worthy to be called Thy children; we have cherished evil intent against our neighbor, and have murmured against Thee and the ways of Thy Providence; but Thou, O Lord, art full of compassion and long suffering, and we beseech Thee to pour out upon us the fulness of Thy Spirit, that we may be uplifted and set free, and that we may ever walk steadfastly in the paths of Thy gracious leading, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

158.

O Lord God, our Creator and Redeemer, we would confess Thine infinite mercy toward a fallen race, and Thine everlasting goodness to the sons of men; and we would acknowledge in humility of heart, that without Thy presence and unceasing care, damnation and eternal death would be our lot and portion. And now, O Lord, in offering up our prayer to Thee, we supplicate Thy continued presence and mercy, that we may put away all self leading, that we may walk in the light of Thy Truth, and that we may submit our lives in all things to the government of Thy Divine Providence, now and evermore. *Amen.*

159.

O Lord, our blessed Savior, we give Thee thanks for Thy marvellous works; and we lift up our voices this day in praise of Thy great goodness and mercy to all Thy creation; though we are less worthy than all, Thou hast deigned to visit us with Thy redeeming power, to come upon this earth, to live and conquer here for our sakes, and to bless all peoples by this Thy mercy. We would become angels of Thy kingdom, O Lord, whom Thou sendest as messengers of good to Thy creatures everywhere, that we may enter into the joy of our Lord, and dwell in the sphere of heavenly use for evermore. *Amen.*

160.

O Lord God, our Father in the heavens, hear Thou our prayer, we beseech Thee, and send down upon us Thy Divine blessing; bestow upon us, O Lord, the gift of intelligence and wisdom, and open unto us the secrets of Thy Word, that we may know ever better how to serve Thee; lift our thoughts above the narrow sphere of our self-life, above the false light of the world; and grant that we may have power from on high to look on our own infirmities, and be healed by Thy might and Thy mercy, so that we may attain to the perfection and glory of the heavenly life with Thee in Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

161.

O Lord, we beseech Thee to be with us continually; teach, enlighten, and lead us, since of ourselves we cannot do anything that is good; and grant unto us that we may live; protect us lest the devil seduce us and instill evil into our hearts, for we know that when we are not led by Thee, the devil leads us, and inspires evils of every kind, hatred and revenge, cunning and deceit, even as a serpent infuses poison; for he is ever present, exciting and continually accusing; and wheresoever he meets with a heart turned away from God, he enters in and dwells there, and draws that soul down to hell. O Lord, deliver us! *Amen.*

162.

Most Holy Lord God of hosts, before whom cherubim and seraphim fall prostrate and cry aloud, because of Thy greatness and because of Thy mercy; we bow ourselves down, when from afar we look toward the gates of Thy holy temple, and pray that Thou wilt not forget us, nor withdraw Thy hand from us; for Thou alone art our hope and our deliverance; Thou alone art able to rescue from the tyranny of our evil lusts, and from the phantasies of our perverted imagination; give us light from Thy Word, O Lord, and life from Thine overflowing bosom, for Thou alone art our refuge, and we know no Savior beside Thee. *Amen.*

163.

We would come before Thee, O Lord, with a heart full of prayer for guidance, and for aid in the uplifting of our lives from the phantasy and darkness of this world into the blessed communion of the angels of heaven; and we beseech Thee, O Lord, to fill this house with the blessed fragrance of heavenly delight in Thy Truth, that our hearts may be inspired by Thy love, that our prayers may ascend as sweet incense unto Thee, and that our eyes may be permitted to see heaven opened, and the blessed messengers of God ascending and descending upon the Son of Man, even upon Thee, our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

164.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior; we would call unto Thee in humility of spirit, and beseech Thee to help Thy Church, the New Jerusalem, that she may be builded on the firm foundations of Thy Word; lend Thy wisdom to her counsels, and send confusion upon her enemies,—the evil hosts, who would destroy Thy heritage with men; and grant unto each one of us, O Lord, a helping measure of Thy saving Spirit, that we may be true and loyal subjects of Thy kingdom; and that thus Thy Church, O Lord, may stand before Thee in the beauty of holiness, a joy unto all the earth, forever filled with the Spirit of the Lord. *Amen.*

165.

O Lord our Redeemer and eternal Protector; be with Thy Church in all her trials and adversities; guide and guard the flock of Thy pasture, and defend Thy sheep when the wolf cometh; for without Thy constant and watchful care, without the might of Thy Truth, we cannot but fall a prey to the enemy that cometh forth against us. And inspire, O Lord, all who are of Thy fold with a true spirit of love for the things of heaven, that they may have the power of wisdom from Thee, and resist the snares of darkness. Grant that we may become stronger and ever stronger in our allegiance to Thee, our only God and Savior. *Amen.*

166.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, help us, we beseech Thee, to put away from before Thee all that is unworthy of Thy name; give us strength to resist the thought of merit in our own deeds, that we may live as Thou hast commanded us, and worship at Thine altar in sincerity and truth. Drive away from us, O Lord, the spirit of self-righteousness, self-glory, and self-conceit, the pride of our own goodness; lift up our hearts and minds unto Thee, from whom alone cometh our help, that we may see and acknowledge our own weakness and infirmity, and be brought into heavenly happiness by serving Thee in the uses of thy kingdom. *Amen.*

167.

We call upon Thee, ever blessed Lord and Savior, from whom cometh the Spirit of truth and righteousness, and pray Thee for the graces of a regenerate life. We acknowledge that we need the presence and sustaining power of Thy Divine mercy every moment, to protect and save us from the assaults of the wicked, and from the allurements of our own depraved inclinations. Help us to be worthy of Thy name, and to cherish all that Thou hast given us, quickening that which is weak and ready to die, so that when we awake to a higher life, we may be found ready to stand in Thy presence, and receive the reward of eternal life. *Amen.*

168.

O Lord God, Thou all-powerful Redeemer of mankind, Thou who keepest our hands from doing evil, and our lips from speaking iniquity; lift up our minds, we pray Thee, and keep us in heavenly power over all evil and sin against Thee; lead us to forsake our pride and self will, and to seek in humility the mercy of Thy Divine forgiveness; give us strength and inclination, might and endeavor, to overcome the evils which Thy Truth hath revealed unto us; stay, we beseech Thee, the uprising of hell and of Satan within us, and bring us safely through the path of this world's trial to the peace and satisfaction of eternal life in Thy kingdom. *Amen.*

169.

We give Thee thanks, O Lord our Heavenly Father, for Thy constant care and protection over us, and for all Thy tender mercies, which are over all Thy works; give us strength to cooperate with Thee in shunning our evils as sins against Thee; may Thy will be done in our hearts, as it is done in heaven; we would lay down our lives, O Lord, that we may receive life from Thee; open Thou the door of our hearts, that Thou mayest come in and sup with us, and we with Thee; O Lord, lead us by Thy Truth, and teach us, that Thou mayest be with us always, our Guide and Protector, even unto death; and grant Thou then a crown of life. *Amen.*

170.

O Lord God of the nations, Thou who teachest our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, our Fortress, our High Tower, and our Deliverer; strengthen us in Thy Truth, O Lord, that we may overcome the evils that assault us in the temptations of life; help us to be valiant in the defence of Thy Church, loving her teachings and her life as a precious heritage. Enlighten her sons and daughters, O Lord, and lead them forward in the warfare of regeneration, that Thy Church may grow upon the earth, and that the time may be hastened when all peoples and nations shall dwell in Thy light, and send up songs of thanksgiving unto Thee, O Lord, our Savior. *Amen.*

171.

O Lord, most gracious and merciful, who didst take upon Thyself our infirm nature, and didst overcome the passion and unrest of human frailty; we pray Thee for Thy Divine aid in our combat against the lusts of this world and the desires of the flesh, that we may be led by Thee into the light and power of heavenly wisdom and faith; enter our weak and changing minds, O Lord, and strengthen our purpose; enable us to overthrow the tempter's rule; and when, by Thy Divine help, the battle is won, continue the presence of Thy Holy Spirit with us to uplift and refresh, to instruct us anew in Thy law, and to lead us in the paths of peace for evermore. *Amen.*

172.

O Lord God our Savior, look down, we beseech Thee, upon the infirmities of Thy children, and grant Thy Divine aid that we may overcome them, and be made perfect even as our Father in heaven is perfect; help us to go forward in the way Thou hast ordained, learning Thy truth, putting aside evil by strenuous resistance, and doing good by daily endeavor in the uses of charity, looking not for reward, striving not for gain, but for the worthy performance of all that our hand findeth to do, seeking not the honor of princes and captains, but the right to be called Thy servants, and to do Thy will, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

173.

O Lord, our everlasting strength, help us by Thy power to advance in the life of regeneration, to go forward step by step in the path which Thou Thyself hast established and ordained; inspire us by Thy Holy Spirit to learn from Thy Word continually, to desire the knowledge of heaven as the everlasting water of life; and as we come more and more into the understanding of Thy Truth, fill us, O Lord, with the spirit of heavenly life; lift us above a faith which is empty and devoid of charity; make us worthy to be called Thy children, who walk in the light of Thy Truth and Thy Love; for Thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Guide, and our Savior to eternity. *Amen.*

174.

O Lord Jesus Christ, our Father in the heavens, we lift up our eyes unto the mountain of Thy holiness, from whence cometh our help, even unto Thee, O Lord, the Maker of the heavens and the earth; and we pray Thee, O Lord, to join our souls unto Thee in a covenant which shall not be forgotten, that we may have power from on high to do Thy will, that we may abide forever in Thy love, and that Thy Church, the New Jerusalem, may become as one before Thee, the Bride and Wife of the Lamb. Then, O Lord, shalt Thou restore love truly conjugial to the children of men, and Thy heavenly kingdom shall reign triumphant on the earth, and endure forever. *Amen.*

175.

O Lord, we confess that we are weak and sinful, that we are unworthy to stand in Thy presence, that Thou alone art good, and that without Thy Divine mercy and forgiveness we cannot be saved. Thou knowest our thoughts that they are vanity, and the wickedness of our hearts is not hidden from Thee. Help us, O Lord, to submit to Thy Divine will in humility, to acknowledge that without Thy Divine precepts we cannot escape from the paths which lead to eternal death. Cleanse our spirits, we beseech Thee, and make us pure within; order our steps in Thy Word, and lead us continually to a life of obedience to Thy law, by Thy might and power, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

176.

O Lord, we give thanks unto Thee with joyfulness of heart, because Thou hast come again into the world, and hast taken unto Thee Thy great power, to reign forever God and Lord over all the powers of the earth; and we pray Thee for the ability to receive with open hearts the blessed and happy things which Thou in Thy coming dost give in such abundance, and which it is Thy good pleasure to give to all who feel their need of Thee; enable us to put away from our lives all that hinders the reception of Thy Truth; grant a humble submission to Thy Divine law in all things of our life; and teach us to say with full sincerity of heart, not my will, O Lord, but Thine be done. *Amen.*

177.

O Lord, our Father in heaven, who in Thine infinite mercy didst take upon Thyself our fallen nature and come to redeem the world; come now, we beseech Thee, and dwell in the hearts of all who prove worthy of Thy love, who strive for goodness, truth, and righteousness of life; and help us, O Lord, to offer unto Thee this day, in thought, word, and deed, the sacrifices of a humble and thankful spirit; make us to know the need of Thy constant presence, and dispose us to receive Thee in Thy coming every day and every hour, so conforming our lives to the reception of Thy Holy Spirit, that we may glorify Thee in our works, and bear unto Thee the fruits of everlasting life. *Amen.*

178.

Our Heavenly Father, we pray Thee for power to put away confidence in ourselves and in human endeavor; in Thy mercy lead us into a spiritual trust in Thee; for Thou alone art our Savior, and from Thee alone is our life, our freedom, and our reason; Thou hast endowed us with Thine own image and likeness; yet we would bow before Thee, O Lord, and ask of Thee the power to use these gifts wisely. Remove from us, we beseech Thee, the curse of self-will and self-leading; inspire our hearts and minds with Thy goodness and Thy truth; and we shall praise Thee every day for Thy manifold blessings, and bear fruit to Thee in a life of use in Thy kingdom forever. *Amen.*

179.

O Lord God, our Savior and Redeemer, we bow before Thee in thankfulness and adoration for Thine infinite mercy in coming to restore the fallen race of man; we thank Thee that Thou didst descend from Thy throne in heaven to overthrow the powers of darkness and death, to seek and to save that which was lost, and to take unto Thee, in the blessed habitations of the just, all who learn and do Thy will; and we pray Thee to send unto us Thy Holy Spirit, that we may be led in the path which Thou hast trod, the path of bitterness and temptation, of combat and victory, the path of fruitfulness and use, the path which leads to the glories of heaven and the joy of eternal life. *Amen.*

180.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, store in our minds, we beseech Thee, images of Thyself, that we may see Thee in Thy Word and in all things of life; sow in our hearts the seed of Thy Divine Truth, that it may spring up into everlasting life; reveal Thyself unto us day by day, that we may have

food for our souls and life from Thee; instill into us the law of love, that we may be Thy children; make us to observe with diligence Thy commandments, that we may be made free; implant in us a spirit of forgiveness, that we may be released from the bonds of self love, and stand before Thee delivered from the slavery of sin, conjoined with Thee our God, and praising Thee forever. *Amen.*

181.

O Lord, our Savior and Redeemer, Thou who hast conquered the prince of this world, and the powers of darkness; deliver us, we pray Thee, from our spiritual enemies; grant that we may fight against them in Thy name, and overcome the foes of Thy kingdom, who are ever striving to increase the wickedness of our hearts. Preserve us, O Lord, in the steadfast way, in the path which leads to righteousness on earth and felicity in heaven; help us to love the beauty and power of Thy Truth, and the excellence of a good life; that we may abide in Thy sure mercies, safe from the snare of the deceiver. We acknowledge that we are weak, and that we are in need of Thy constant help, O Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

182.

O Lord, our Heavenly Father, we pray Thee for the removal of selfishness from our hearts, that Thou mayest inspire all our thoughts and deeds with Thy mercy and Thy truth; take away all self-seeking, and concern for our own good alone, that by the influence of Thy Divine Love we may have unalloyed desire for the welfare of our fellowmen; purge us of all envy, malice, and uncharitableness; do Thou unto us, O Lord, as seemeth good in Thine eyes, for Thou art a just God and a Savior; no evil abideth with Thee. And if, in Thy mercy, O Lord our Father, we shall be cleansed and purified of our sins, give us, we beseech Thee, the joy of serving Thee in the works of heavenly charity and use forever. *Amen.*

183.

We offer up our prayer and praise unto Thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, our Redeemer and Savior; Thee alone would we worship and adore; and we beseech Thee to impart unto us the true spirit of love for Thee and our neighbor, that we may have charity in heart, and worship Thee in our lives. Help us to love the teachings of Thy Word; enlighten our minds, and purify our affections; keep us from thinking falsely and meditating evil; inspire us with the desire for righteousness, and give us to find delight in the life of the truth, in judgment, mercy, and sincerity; for we would come into Thy temple with joy and singleness of heart, that our prayer and thanksgiving may ascend as grateful incense unto Thee, our God. *Amen.*

184.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, who in Thine infinite mercy leadest all to the joys of heaven who love Thee and repent of their sins; inspire us, we beseech Thee, with desire for the uses of Thy kingdom, and make us zealous in the endeavor to overcome the evils that prevent Thy fuller presence with us; help us to be content only in the unremitting vigilance, the earnest vigor and striving, that lead to greater and ever greater usefulness and service in Thy kingdom; open in us that fountain of love and power that will enable us to cast away the deadly evils of our lives; sustain us in the conflict against our stubborn foes; and bring us, in Thy mercy and goodness, to the fulness of joy in the paradise of Thy Divine Love. *Amen.*

185.

O Lord, we beseech Thee to grant us strength and courage to go forward in the work which Thou hast given us to do; and when we are left to ourselves, when we are in the midst of temptations, when we would draw back and are afraid, then send Thou Thy light from heaven, and cause us to see that it is better to be led by Thee than by ourselves, that in the dominion and leading of Thy Providence is freedom and all the delight of heaven, and that only thus can we be led to Thee. Mercifully grant unto us, O Lord, the power to see these things, that we may draw back no more, but go forward, and in Thy name subordinate the things of this world to the things of eternal life, which Thou hast revealed unto us in Thy Divine Word. *Amen.*

186.

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, we humbly beseech Thee to come and make Thine abode with us, that by Thy Divine Presence we may be strengthened in our choosing between evil and good; lead us, O Lord, by Thy Truth to love the better path, to forsake the road that leads to eternal death; for Thou, O Lord, art the God of the living and not the God of the dead; by Thee alone can we be set free and live forever. Come, we beseech Thee, and grant the grace of Thy mercy and forgiveness; help us to live worthily; and after this world's day is spent, bring us into the land of freedom, peace, and joy, where we may dwell in the blessedness of mutual love and service, and give honor and praise to Thee for evermore. *Amen.*

187.

Most merciful Lord, Thou Creator and Redeemer of the world; we beseech Thee to sustain Thy Church in all her trials and temptations, and to bring her in Thy mercy to a haven of rest; strengthen her sons and daughters in the truth of Thine everlasting Gospel, and lead them to rejoice in the hidden treasures of Thy Word; bring the Gentiles to Thy light, and kings to the brightness of Thy rising, that they may receive Thy blessing; keep all

who embrace Thy heaven-revealed truth in the love of a heavenly life, with faith and a whole heart; guide them ever onward to a new and more blessed life, and to an ever deeper knowledge of Thee, that they may worship Thee, through all their days, as the Divine Parent and Nourisher of their souls. *Amen.*

188.

O Lord, our ever merciful Savior, we lift up our hearts unto Thee, and ask Thy Divine aid in the struggle to overcome our evils, for they are sins against Thee; save us, we beseech Thee, by the counsel and might of Thy Truth, that we may remain steadfast and firm in our trust in Thee and Thy Divine Providence. When lust of wickedness strives for the mastery in Thy weak and wandering servants, enable us, O Lord, to conquer by Thy Divine power; for we would not take pleasure in rebellion against Thy heavenly precepts. Help us, O Lord, to put aside the things of this world which lead away from heaven, that we may forsake all selfish and unholy desires, and by a life of use in Thy kingdom experience the delights of eternal life, and give glory to Thy holy name forever. *Amen.*

189.

O Lord, our Savior and our Redeemer, we bow in humble acknowledgment of Thy mercy in providing the means of our salvation; help us to learn and obey Thy Word, looking to Thee alone for aid in the regenerate life; for Thou alone canst heal and save, Thou alone canst uplift and restore, and through Thee alone can we be delivered from the darkness of evil, and be blessed with the glories of eternal life. And we pray Thee, O Lord, to be with us in our endeavor to begin and abide in a new life; support us by Thy might and Thy power when we falter; remove the doubts and anxieties that flow from our selfish fears, that we may become hopeful and confident under the inspiration of Thy presence, and go forward with courage and newness of heart in the path that leads to heaven. *Amen.*

190.

Most merciful Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, who by Thy Second Coming in the power and glory of Thy Word, hast enabled us to acknowledge Thee as the only God of heaven and earth, our Creator and our Redeemer; we pray Thee for the prosperity of Thy New Church, now descending from Thee out of heaven; dispel, we beseech Thee, the darkness that prevents Thine appearing; open the eyes of the blind and the ears of the deaf, and reveal Thyself to Thy creatures as the Husband of Thy Church, the true and only object of her love and worship; and wherever Thy Church doth appear on the face of the earth, may it be so led by Thy Holy Spirit, that all who embrace its heavenly Doctrines may maintain the same in purity of heart and holiness of life, to the glory of Thy holy name. *Amen.*

191.

O Lord Jesus Christ, our Redeemer and Savior, who art the only Renewer and Regenerator of our life on earth, the only Giver of human and angelic good; we come unto Thee for life, and peace, and rest; for Thou alone art able to supply our every need, and our need is known to Thee alone. O give us that which Thou alone canst give, that which is best for each one of us to receive. And we beseech Thee for patient endurance in all the trials and disquietudes of life; grant that we may rest and wait quietly for Thee and Thy deliverance; and give us trust in Thy Divine Providence, whatever befall in the tortuous course of our life on earth, resting in the blessed assurance that Thou art doing for us all that is needful for our eternal good. O Lord, hear us, and grant us Thy peace. *Amen.*

192.

O Lord, our Father in the heavens, we give Thee thanks for Thine infinite mercy, because Thou wert willing to be born into the world, to tread the path of human life, to redeem mankind, and to glorify Thyself for our salvation; we thank Thee for this manifestation of Thy love, whereby Thou hast opened unto us the way to heaven and to angelic perfection and happiness; we would adore Thee, O Lord, for this Thy great goodness and mercy; and we would acknowledge Thy wonderful Providence in the giving of Thy Word, without which we should not have the means to walk in the path which Thou hast trod. Grant unto us, O Lord our Father, that we, Thy children, may worthily follow in Thy footsteps, and receive the blessings of eternal life from Thee, our Savior and our Redeemer. *Amen.*

193.

Almighty and everlasting God, Creator and Redeemer of the world, we humbly bow before Thee, and acknowledge Thee alone to be our Savior and our Lord; mercifully hear our prayers this day, for we would ask Thy sustaining help in the journey of life; open our hearts to receive Thee in Thy coming; dispel the darkness in our minds and the wickedness in our lives that prevent Thine appearing, and make us worthy of Thy Divine presence. Help us, O Lord, to rejoice at Thy coming with a pure heart, and to receive Thy gracious visitation with true humility and thankfulness; manifest Thy Divine glory unto us, and grant that we may behold the beauty of Thy tabernacle in the heavens; for with Thy angels we would give thanks for Thy mercies, and praise Thy name for ever and ever. *Amen.*

194.

O Lord our God, Thy name is great in the heavens; Thou alone art almighty and all-wise; for who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in His fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? What is His name? Thou, O Lord our God, hath done all these things. But we, O Lord, are as brutish men, lacking understanding, neither have we learned wisdom,

nor the knowledge of holiness; remove vanity and lying from us, O Lord our Savior; give us neither poverty nor riches; feed us with food convenient unto us, lest being full we deny Thee and say, Who is the Lord? For Thou, O Lord, our Redeemer, art a shield to those who put their trust in Thee, and Thou sustainest all them that call upon Thee in truth. *Amen.*

195.

O Lord God Almighty, who keepest covenant and mercy to them that love Thee and do Thy commandments; we have sinned, and committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from Thy precepts and from Thy judgments; neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in His laws, which He set before us by His servants the prophets. Now, therefore, O Lord, hear the prayer of Thy servants, and their supplications, and cause Thy face to shine upon us; incline Thine ear and hear; open Thine eyes and behold our desolations; for we do not present our supplications before Thee for our righteousness, but for Thy great mercies. O Lord, hear and forgive, hearken unto us, and defer not, for we would be as Thine own city, and a people called by Thy name. *Amen.*

196.

O Lord God, our Father in heaven, we humbly call upon Thee, and beseech Thee to save us from our unrighteous and sinful ways, for we are a prey to infernal power, and cannot be set free except by Thy mercy and omnipotence. O Lord, suffer not the wicked to destroy Thy people and Thine inheritance, which Thou hast redeemed by Thy great power, and brought forth from a land of oppression with a mighty hand and a stretched out arm. Remember Thy servants, O Lord, and pardon their iniquities; look not, we beseech Thee, unto the stubbornness of Thy people, nor to their wickedness, nor their sin; for Thou art gracious and kind to those who keep Thy commandments, and Thou wilt tenderly uplift those Thy children who walk in Thy ways. Grant us Thy forgiveness, O Lord, for Thy mercy's sake. *Amen.*

197.

O Lord God, Father of all men, Light of all worlds, Redeemer and Savior to eternity; shed abroad Thy life-giving Truth in our hearts, fill us with Thy Spirit, and build Thy Church within us; uphold our effort in the cause of Thy kingdom, and lead us by Thy might to the faithful performance of spiritual uses; strengthen Thou the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees. And we pray Thee, O Lord, to gather the lambs of Thy flock into Thy bosom, feeding them out of the bounteous storehouse of Thy Word, that they may grow in wisdom and strength, and become the sheep of Thy pasture. We thank Thee, our Savior, that Thou hast revealed Thyself unto us and sent us forth as messengers of Thy Gospel; make us true and worthy disciples, faithful to our trust, and glad in the service of our Divine Master. *Amen.*

198.

O Lord Jesus Christ, almighty and everlasting God; we pray Thee for the government of our country, that it may be built upon the firm foundation of justice and truth; that civil liberty may be maintained; that our rulers may acknowledge Thy Divine Government and Power; that our people may render due and loyal obedience to all who are in authority; that law and order may reign in our land; that integrity and justice may be the fruits of obedience to law; that peace and concord may everywhere prevail; that prosperity may be the reward of faithful and honest labor; that religion may flourish in our midst; that Thy new Gospel may be implanted in the hearts of many; that wisdom may multiply, and mutual love increase, until all men shall own Thee as Ruler among the nations of the earth, King of kings and Lord of lords. *Amen.*

199.

Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, Thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; Thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth; stir up Thy strength, O Lord, and come for our salvation. Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt; Thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it; Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land. Return, we beseech Thee, O God of hosts; look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine, and the vineyard which Thy right hand hath planted, and the branch which Thou madest strong for Thyself. Let Thy hand be upon the man of Thy right hand, upon the son of man whom Thou madest strong for Thyself. So will not we go back from Thee; quicken us, and we will call upon Thy name. Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts, cause Thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. *Amen.*

200.

O Lord, our God and Savior, who hast clothed Thyself in the glories of Thy Word, and hast come again to redeem and save Thy people; we pray Thee for the increase and prosperity of Thy New Jerusalem, and for the accession of all who are able to receive Thee in the new light which Thou hast sent from heaven; and we pray Thee to enter the hearts of all in Thy Church, and prepare them for Thy visitation; fill their minds with Thy truth, and gift them with the delight of doing the same, that Thy love may inspire their acts, and that they may become a worthy habitation for Thy holy presence. Cherish in Thy Church, O Lord, a love for the sacred Fountain of her light and integrity, given in Thy new Revelation, that in ordering her life and worship according to this Thy new Covenant, she may become truly the bride and wife of the Lamb. *Amen.*

201.

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, this day, and offer unto Thee the tribute of humble and grateful hearts; for we acknowledge that to Thee alone we owe all life, all freedom, and all delight, and that from Thee alone cometh every earthly and heavenly good. We thank Thee that in Thy mercy Thou hast come to liberate Thy Church, and hast opened unto men the hidden treasures of Thy Word. We thank Thee for our civil liberties, for the opportunities of use among our fellow men, for the product of the soil, and for the labor and art of man. There is nothing, O Lord, for which we would not give thanks unto Thee; and we pray Thee to lead us ever in the ways of Thy bountiful Providence, and give us help in the thorny path of self-denial, that we may have rest from the days of adversity; and bring us, O Lord, to the peace of an everlasting thanksgiving. *Amen.*

202.

O Lord, our blessed Savior, our Divine Guide and Leader, the true Light that lighteth every man that cometh into the world; we implore Thy Divine aid and presence, that we may be lifted up above the obscurities which shadow our minds; for Thou art the Light of the world, and he that followeth after Thee shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. When our footsteps falter and our way is dim, shed abroad, we beseech Thee, the light of Thy love and truth in our hearts, that we may have joy in Thy Divine guidance, and faith in the wise dispensations of Thy merciful Providence. Guard, O Lord, all our goings in Thy paths, that our footsteps slip not; so shall we come nearer to Thee, forsaking our own weak inclinations, and finding delight eternal in the hope of Thy kingdom, where we shall obtain joy and gladness, and where sorrow and sighing shall flee away. *Amen.*

203.

O Lord, our King and our Redeemer, Ruler of the heavens and the earth; we humbly kneel at Thy footstool and bow our heads before Thy face, for Thou alone art worthy of the prayers and adoration of Thy people; but we, O Lord our God, are unworthy to come into Thy holy presence. Grant, O Lord our Father, that we may approach Thee in humility and contrition of spirit; uplift and restore Thy penitent servants, for without Thy mercy and forgiveness we cannot but remain as dust and ashes. Help us, O Lord, to shun the homage we would pay to other gods, the gods of the flesh and the world, and the fancies of our own imagining; uphold, we pray Thee, our effort to be zealous and faithful in a truly pious life; and sustain us in the way that leads to Thy throne in heaven; for then shall our works glorify Thee, to whom alone be all praise, honor, and majesty, forever. *Amen.*

204.

Thou art, O Lord, the Resurrection and the Life; whosoever liveth and believeth in Thee shall never die; and though, in the dispositions of Thy Providence, we are led through the valley of shadow, still Thou art with us, Thy Divine Wisdom to guide, Thy Divine Power to uphold; Thou art our Father; and as the mercy of a father upon his children, so we acknowledge Thee, all-pitying, all-compassionate, providing for our every need, even though it come through the way of suffering and sorrow. We do not know what is best for ourselves, or for others, but Thou, O Lord, knowest; and we pray for faith and trust in Thee, that we may ever be willing to follow in the paths where Thou leadest; we pray for strength, that when the shadows of mortal ill or earthly calamity are upon us, we still may rest and abide in Thee, and be able to say from fulness of heart, Thy will be done, O Lord, forever. *Amen.*

205.

O Lord God, the Author of life, and the Giver of every blessing, we pray that we may be deemed worthy of Thy grace and mercy; and that we may speak Thy praise continually; for we acknowledge that only Thy Divine presence can inspire our hearts to worship Thee in spirit and in truth; and we acknowledge, O Lord, that we and all men have received infinite blessings at Thy hand, and by Thy gracious giving; for these we would offer up our thanks this day; and we praise Thee, O Lord our Savior, for the mercy of Thy coming to establish Thy New Church, by which all the nations of the earth may be restored to Thee in holy faith and gladness of life. We thank Thee, O Lord, for the civil and material benefits which Thou hast granted us in such abundance, and we offer our gratitude for Thy bounty in the productions of the earth; and as Thy plenteous rain hath watered the parched ground, so may Thy loving mercy visit us to restore and uplift the languishing spirit, and lead us onward and upward in the heavenly life, that we may receive spiritual blessings from Thee forever. *Amen.*

206.

Most merciful Lord God, Father of eternity; grant, we pray Thee, that as we advance through the times and seasons of our natural life we may also enter upon new states of spiritual love and faith, that we may grow and increase day by day and year by year in the knowledge and life of Thy Divine Word, and in power to repent and overcome the evil delights that prevent the reception of heavenly delights from Thee. Grant that we may serve Thee diligently, cheerfully, and with a whole heart, in the manifold uses to the neighbor which Thou in Thy Providence hast given us to perform. Help us to be faithful and constant in all that our hand findeth to do, that both we and those committed to our care may grow in wisdom. Be with us, O Lord, in our earnest purpose to begin a new life, to repent of sin, and to go forward

with unfaltering footsteps in the path which Thou hast shown us. Make us to see and know ourselves better, to realize that of ourselves we have no love of good; and as we implore Thy Divine aid, come, we beseech Thee, and make Thine abode with us, upholding us in the trials of life, and giving us courage and hope for victory; and to Thy name be all glory and praise, now and forever. *Amen.*

207.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who hast given Thy Word for the salvation of men; grant that we may, with ever increasing desire, study and learn its holy teachings, so that in Thy light we may acknowledge Thee as the God of all flesh, that we may know the evils of our unregenerate nature, that we may be saved from ourselves, that we may be withheld from the snares of the proprium, that we may be released from the bondage of self will, that we may be protected from the influence and power of evil spirits, who find so much in us by which they can excite us to folly, and goad us to sin.

We confess, O Lord, that of ourselves we are wholly evil, and as to the inclinations of our hearts wholly corrupt; but we pray Thee to manifest Thyself unto us in the power of Thy Word, that we may be lifted out of ourselves, that we may be drawn nearer to Thee, that we may be kept in the stream of Thy Providence, and ever faithfully do Thy will, that we may cast our all upon Thee as trusting children upon an all-loving and all-wise Father, that we may never more turn back from Thee, but draw more closely day by day; and finally of Thy mercy, O Lord, permit us to look forward with hope and delight of heart to a life of use with Thee in Thy kingdom forever. *Amen.*

PRAYERS AT MEALS.

Our Father in heaven, give us this day our daily bread. *Amen.*

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, for these and all Thy many blessings. *Amen.*

For all Thy blessings, O Lord, we pray Thee to make us truly thankful. *Amen.*

Sanctify, O Lord, this food to our use, and our lives to Thy service. *Amen.*

Blessed be the name of the Lord from this time forth and for evermore. *Amen.*

O give thanks unto the Lord, for He is good; for His mercy is forever. *Amen.*

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, our Father in heaven, for this our daily bread. *Amen.*

Bless, O Lord, these refreshments of Thy bounty, and give us thankful hearts. *Amen.*

O Lord our Heavenly Father, have mercy upon us, and give us evermore the bread of life. *Amen.*

Thou art, O Lord, the bread which cometh down from heaven and giveth life unto the world. *Amen.*

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, for these provisions of Thy bounty, and for all the blessings of Thy mercy. *Amen.*

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto Thy name give glory, for Thy mercy and for Thy truth's sake. *Amen.*

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, for Thy great goodness, and for Thy wonderful mercy to the children of men. *Amen.*

O Lord, bless this bread of Thy provision, which Thou hast set before us this day; and feed us, and lift us up for evermore. *Amen.*

Bless the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, bless His holy name; bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all His benefits. *Amen.*

Lord be merciful unto us and bless us, and cause Thy face to shine upon us; that Thy way may be known upon earth, Thy saving health to all nations. *Amen.*

Blessed be the Lord, who giveth food to the hungry, who openeth the eyes of the blind, who raiseth up them that are bowed down. Bless thou the Lord, O my soul. *Amen.*

Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with good; and blessed be His glorious name for evermore. *Amen.*

Feed us, O Lord, with the bread which cometh down from heaven, that we may eat thereof and not die. For the bread of God is He that cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. *Amen.*

We give Thee thanks, O Lord, for this table which Thou hast spread before us, and for the bread which Thou hast given us to eat; and grant us, O Lord, that we may eat and drink with Thee in Thy heavenly kingdom forever. *Amen.*

Sacraments and Rites.

BAPTISM.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Candidates for Baptism having come forward, or the Parents having presented their children, the Minister shall say:

Inasmuch as man is born of his parents into natural life, and not into spiritual life, and by inheritance inclines to evils of every kind, he must be born again that he may enter into the kingdom of God; and inasmuch as this new birth or regeneration is represented in the waters of Baptism, you have come forward that you (*this child*) may be baptized, and thus enter according to order into the Church of the Lord on earth. Hear now, therefore, the teaching of the Sacred Scripture, and of the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem.

The Minister shall then read one or more of the following passages from the Sacred Scripture:

And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and on earth. Go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit; teaching them to keep all things whatsoever I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you all the days, even until the consummation of the age. Amen. *Matthew 28: 18–20.*

John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. And there went out to him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river Jordan, confessing their sins. *Mark 1: 4, 5.*

John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose; He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. *Luke 3: 16.*

And in those days Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in the Jordan. And straightway coming up out of the water, He saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon Him; and there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. *Mark 1: 9–11.*

And He said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be condemned. *Mark 16: 15, 16.*

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. *John 3: 5–8.*

If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. *Matthew 16: 24.*

Lo, children are a heritage of the Lord, and the fruit of the womb is His reward. *Psalm 127: 3.*

And they brought young children unto Him, that He should touch them; and the disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, He was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. *Mark 10: 13–15.*

Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father who is in heaven. Even so it is not the will of your Father in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish. *Matthew 18: 10, 14.*

And He took them up in His arms, put His hands upon them, and blessed them. *Mark 10: 16.*

The Minister shall then read a portion of the following, or other passages from the General Doctrine:

Baptism was instituted for a sign that a man is of the Church, and for a memorial that he can be regenerated; for the washing of Baptism is a spiritual washing, which is regeneration. Since every one who is regenerated also undergoes temptations, which are spiritual combats

against evils and falsities, these also are signified by the waters of Baptism. Inasmuch as Baptism is for a sign and memorial of these things, man may be baptized as an infant, and if not in his infancy, he may be baptized as an adult. Let those, therefore, who are baptized know that Baptism confers neither faith nor salvation; but that it testifies that they may receive faith and be saved if they are regenerated.

The first use of Baptism is introduction into the Christian Church, and at the same time insertion among Christians in the spiritual world. The second use of Baptism is that the Christian may know and acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ, our Redeemer and Savior, and follow Him. The third use of Baptism, which is the final use, is that man may be regenerated.

Infants are introduced by Baptism into the Christian heaven, and angels are there assigned to them, to take care of them, by whom they are kept in a state of receiving faith in the Lord; and as they grow up, and come into their own right, and their own reason, the guardian angels leave them, and they associate to themselves such spirits as make one with their life and faith.

All who are baptized are to be initiated into the knowledge and belief that the Lord Jesus Christ is the God of heaven and earth, in whom is the Divine Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit; and that we are to be conjoined with Him by a life according to the commandments of the Decalogue.

BAPTISM OF CHILDREN.

The Minister shall say:

You have brought this child into the presence of the Lord, that *he* may be baptized with water and the Holy Spirit; and by this act you do enter into a solemn covenant with the Lord to renounce for *him* the ways of the world, and to keep for *him* the commandments of God, until *he* become of age, when *he* shall take upon *himself* of *his* own free will to follow the Lord in keeping the precepts of His Word. Now therefore let me ask:

Do you for yourselves, and for this child, acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ to be the God of heaven and earth?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Do you for yourselves, and for this child, acknowledge that evils are to be shunned as sins against Him?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Will you therefore have this child baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ?

Answer:

I will.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayer:

O most merciful Lord, grant that the old life may die in this child, and that *he* may rise to new life in Thee; grant that all evil affections may be put away, and that *he* may grow in the strength and spirit of Thy truth; grant *him* the knowledge and understanding of Thy Word, that *he* may receive power to do Thy will, and so to triumph over the enemies of *his* spiritual life; grant that the parents (*guardians*) of this child may be so endued with Thy Spirit, that in their government of *him* they may be led in the way of wisdom, and receive for *him* the reward of a life of use in Thine everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

Bless, O Lord, this administration of Thy Holy Sacrament, and graciously receive this child now to be baptized; enlighten *him* by Thy Word, defend *him* in temptation, and lead *him* by Thy Holy Spirit into everlasting life. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

All standing, the Minister shall receive the child into his arms, and shall say to the Parents or Guardians:

Will you now name this child?

Repeating the name of the child, and applying the water to its forehead, the Minister shall say:

I baptize thee in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Amen.

The Minister shall then make the sign of the cross upon the forehead and breast of the child; and laying on his hands, the Minister shall say:

The Lord bless thee, and keep thee; the Lord make His face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. Amen.

Returning the child to the Parents or Guardians, the Minister shall say:

In the Divine Providence of the Lord, this child now baptized was born into the world, and is committed to your care, that by life in the world *he* may be prepared for life in heaven; and it is given you to co-operate with the Lord to this end. Seek, therefore, for the light and knowledge to guide you in the performance of your part in this work. Lead this child to acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ as *his* God and Father; teach *him* the Ten Commandments, that *he* may learn to shun evils as sins; let *him* learn the Lord's Prayer, that *he* may be introduced into the worship of the Lord; and cause *him* to be instructed in the Word of the Lord, and in the Heavenly Doctrines of the New Jerusalem, that *he* may be prepared for regeneration. In this way you will promote *his* happiness in this life, and *his* eternal welfare in the world to come.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Minister may then pronounce the Benediction.

BAPTISM OF ADULTS.

The Minister shall say:

You have come into the presence of the Lord, that you may be baptized with water and the Holy Spirit; and by this act you do enter into a solemn covenant with the Lord to renounce the ways of the world, and to keep the commandments of God, that you may be saved from your sins, and receive everlasting life. Now therefore let me ask:

Do you acknowledge the Lord Jesus Christ to be the God of heaven and earth?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Do you acknowledge that evils are to be shunned as sins against Him?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Will you therefore be baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ?

Answer:

I will.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayers:

O most merciful Lord, we pray Thy blessing upon this person now to be baptized; grant that the old life may die in *him*, and that *he* may rise to new life in Thee; grant that the lusts of the world and the cupidities

of the flesh may be put away, and that *he* may grow in all intelligence and wisdom; grant *him* the knowledge and understanding of Thy Word, that *he* may receive power and strength to do Thy will, and so to triumph over the enemies of *his* spiritual life; enlighten *him*, O Lord, by Thy Holy Spirit, that *he* may be endowed with all heavenly virtues, and receive in Thy mercy the reward of a life of use with Thee in Thine everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

Bless, O Lord, this administration of Thy Holy Sacrament, and graciously receive this person now to be baptized; enlighten *him* by Thy Word, defend *him* in temptation, and lead *him* by Thy Holy Spirit into everlasting life. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The Candidate still kneeling, the Minister, naming him, shall apply the water to his forehead, and shall say:

I baptize thee in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Amen.

The Minister shall then make the sign of the cross upon the forehead and upon the breast of the person now baptized; and laying on his hands, the Minister shall say:

The Lord bless thee and keep thee; the Lord make His face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. Amen.

The person baptized having risen, the Minister shall say:

You have now been introduced by Baptism into the Lord's New Church, and have taken upon yourself the Christian name; let me exhort you, therefore, to cultivate with all diligence a knowledge of the Word of the Lord, and of the Heavenly Doctrines of the New Jerusalem. Learn to shun evils as sins against God, to renounce the love of self and the world, to love the Lord above all things, and your neighbor as yourself. In this way alone will you come into communion with the angels, and into conjunction with God, and thus enter into everlasting life.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Minister may then pronounce the Benediction.

THE HOLY SUPPER.

1.

An Introit shall be sung.

Having entered, and opened the Word, the Minister may repeat one or more Sentences of Scripture.

The Minister shall then say:

O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

All kneeling, the Minister and People shall say together:

Most merciful Lord, we have turned away from Thee into the paths of error and sin; we have followed the devices of our own hearts; we have transgressed against Thy law, in thought, word, and deed; we have wandered from Thy commandments; we have yielded to the allurements of the world and the flesh; we have neglected the works of repentance; we have rebelled against Thy merciful Providence. Draw near unto us, and deliver us from our sins; strengthen us in all good, and bring us into everlasting life, through Thy mercy, O Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Minister shall then say:

Search me, O God, and know my heart.

People:

Try me and know my thoughts.

Minister:

And see if there be any wicked way in me.

People:

And lead me in the way everlasting.

The Minister and People shall then say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

Minister:

O Lord, teach us Thy way.

People:

And we will walk in Thy truth.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

And God spake all these words, saying, I am the Lord thy God.
Thou shalt have no other gods before my face.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.
Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.
Honor thy father and thy mother.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

People:

O Lord, these words which Thou hast spoken we will do.

The Minister may here read from the Law or the Gospel.

The Minister kneeling shall say:

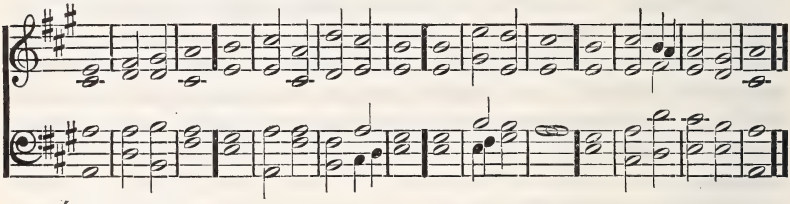
O Lord, Thou art the Way, the Truth, and the Life; in Thee is our power and strength; from Thee alone are we able to keep Thy law and do Thy will; be Thou ever with us to help and to deliver, for without Thee we can do nothing. *Amen.*

The Minister may add or substitute one or more suitable Prayers.

The People still kneeling, the Minister standing shall say:

Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come. Amen.

All standing, the Alleluia shall be sung:



Álle | lu | ia.
Salvátion and | glory, and | honor, and | power,
Be únto the | Lord our | God.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

The People sitting, one or more Lessons may be read; or the Minister may read a portion from the General Doctrine, the Law, or the Gospel.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung; a portion from an Antiphon may be added or substituted.

An Interlude shall follow, after which there may be a Period of Silence; or, the Interlude may follow the singing of the Alleluia, and conclude this portion of the Service.

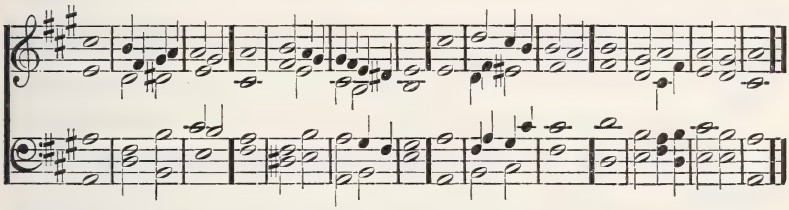
A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Sermon may here follow.

The remainder of the Service may be the same as in the General Offices.

2.

The following, or other Psalm of Praise, shall be sung:



And in this mountain sháll the | Lord of | hosts
Make unto áll | people · a | feast of | fat things,
A feast of wines on the lees, of fát things | full of | marrow,
Of wínes on the | lees | well re | fined.

And He shall destróy | in this | mountain
The fáce of the | covering · cast | over · all | people,
And the vail that is spréad | over · all | nations.
Hé will | swallow · up | death in | victory.

Ánd the | Lord Je | hovih
Will wipe awáy | tears from | off all | faces;
And the rebuke of His people sháll He | take a | way
From off all the éarth; | for the | Lord hath | spoken.

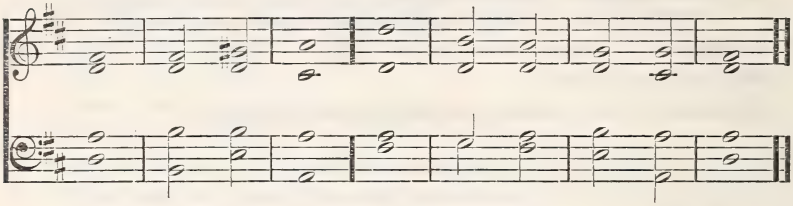
And it shall be said in that day, Ló, | this is · our | God;
We have wáited for | Him, and | He will | save us;
This is the Lórd; we have | waited · for | Him;
We will be glád and re | joice in | His sal | vation.

Isaiah 25: 6–9.

The Minister shall then say:

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for He hath visited and redeemed His people.

People:



Thís is the | Lord's | doing,
Ít is | marvel · lous | in our | eyes.

Minister:

For He hath remembered us in our low estate, and hath delivered us from the hand of our enemies.

People:

For great is His mércy | toward | me;
And Thou hast delivered my sóul | from the | lowest | hell.

Minister:

He satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with good.

People:

Thou preparest a table before me in the présence | of mine | enemies;
Thou anointest my héad with | oil, my | cup · runneth | over.

Minister:

The Lord will give strength unto His people; the Lord will bless His people with peace.

People:

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow mé all the | days · of my | life;
And I will dwell in the hóuse of the | Lord for | length of | days.

Minister:

Blessed are they that are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb.

People:

Let us be glád | and re | joice,
And gíve | glory | unto | Him;
For the márriage·of the | Lamb is | come,
Ánd His | wife hath | made her · self | ready.

Minister:

Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto Him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

People:

Glory and míght be | unto | Him,
Fór | ever · and | ever, A | men;
Who is and who wás, and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. Amen.

Instead of the foregoing, some other suitable Antiphon may be used.

The Minister shall then read one or more of the following Sentences of Scripture:

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; for everyone that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart; and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is He which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

I am the living bread which came down from heaven; if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever; and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day; for my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me and I in him.

Abide in me, and I in you. As a branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

Come, and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God.

Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayer:

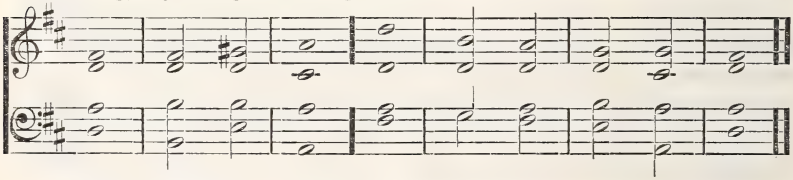
O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, we come unto Thee in the way of Thine own appointment, that we may have life, and that we may have it more abundantly. In Thy love and in Thy pity Thou hast redeemed us; in Thy love and in Thy pity prepare us to receive the benefits of Thy redemption. Give us power to repent of our sins, and open our minds to receive in devout humility Thy Divine mercy and grace. Consecrate in us the bread and wine of Thy Holy Supper, that we may be fed with the spiritual food of Thy Divine body and blood, and that this most holy act of worship may be the means of opening unto us the mansions of heaven, and of conjoining us more closely with Thee for evermore. *Amen.*

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ; we come into Thy holy presence, and bow ourselves before Thee, bringing no merit of our own, nor any plea save Thy justice, mercy, and love; humbly confessing our sins, and acknowledging that without Thee we are nothing. Show us Thy mercy, O Lord, and give us power and inclination to repent of our sins, to leave the devil and all his works, and to follow Thee in the path which leads to heavenly rest and peace. And in drawing near to Thy holy table which Thou hast prepared, we pray Thee that we may forsake all the allurements of the world, and the lusts of the flesh, that this holy Sacrament may be sanctified in us, and that we may be fed with the spiritual food which endureth unto everlasting life. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall then say together:

O Lord, Immanuel, God with us, our Savior and Redeemer, Jesus Christ; Thou art our Father in the heavens; Thou art the Son of God that came into the world; Thou art the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Truth that leadeth unto all truth; Thou art God, and Thou alone, over all the kingdoms of the earth, and Thy kingdom shall endure forever. Amen.

All standing, the following shall be sung:



Amen, blĕssing, and | glory, and | wisdom,
And thanksgĭving and | honor, and | power, and | strength,
Bé | unto · our | God,
Fŏr | ever · and | ever. A | men.

The People seated, the Minister shall read the Institution of the Holy Supper:

Now the feast of unleavened bread was at hand, which is called the passover; and Jesus sent two of His disciples, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. And they went and made ready, as He had commanded them. And when the evening was come, Jesus sat down with His disciples:

The Minister shall then read one of the following:

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And He took the cup, and giving thanks, gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; for this is my blood of the new covenant, which is shed for many, for the remission of sins.

And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He gave it to them; and they all drank of it.

And He took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you; this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood, which is shed for you.

Taking the bread, the Minister shall say:

Thus will I bless Thee while I live; I will lift up my hands in Thy name. My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise Thee with lips of singing.

Taking the wine, the Minister shall say:

Unto Him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in His own blood; to Him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Having prepared the elements, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or some other Invitation:

Come ye, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and partake of this most holy Sacrament, devoutly kneeling, and making humble confession to the Lord your God.

Come ye now and partake of this most holy Sacrament, that ye may eat the food prepared of God for the salvation of your souls.

In giving the bread, the Minister shall say:

This is my body, which is given for you; this do in remembrance of me.

In giving the wine, the Minister shall say:

This cup is the new covenant in my blood, which is shed for you.

The following may be said by the Minister as he gives the bread to each communicant:

The body of our Lord, which is given for thee, preserve thy soul unto everlasting life.

The following may be said by the Minister as he gives the wine to each communicant:

The blood of our Lord, which is shed for thee, preserve thy soul unto everlasting life.

The Minister shall then repeat one of the following Blessings:

The Lord bless you, and keep you; the Lord make His face to shine upon you, and be gracious unto you; the Lord lift up His countenance upon you, and give you peace. Amen.

The Lord keep your going out and your coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore. Amen.

The Lord our Savior keep your minds and hearts in perfect peace, and the blessing of His mercy abide with you forever. Amen.

The Minister shall then partake of the Sacrament; and afterward, still kneeling, he shall say:

O Lord, save Thy people, and bless Thine inheritance; and feed them, and lift them up forever. *Amen.*

The Minister standing may here read a suitable passage of Scripture.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise shall be sung.

The Offertory shall then be sung, or the Offering may be brought forward during the previous singing.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat the following, or other suitable Prayer:

O Lord Jesus Christ, by whose mercy we have been fed with heavenly gifts; we thank Thee for this Thy goodness towards us, beseeching Thee to let Thy loving kindness and Thy truth ever preserve us, defending us from all evil, and nourishing us in all good. Direct Thou our way, and uphold our goings in Thy paths. Abide in us, O Lord, that we also may abide in Thee for evermore. *Amen.*

All shall then unite in repeating the Lord's Prayer.

The People still kneeling, the Benediction shall follow, and the closing of the Word.

CONFESSION OF FAITH, OR CONFIRMATION.

The Candidate having come forward, the Minister shall say:

Inasmuch as you have come before the Lord to confess your faith in Him, and to make manifest your intention to obey His commandments, hear now therefore the Word of the Lord, and the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem.

The Minister shall then read one or more of the following passages from the Sacred Scripture:

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by Him, and the world knew Him not. He came unto His own, and His own received Him not. But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name; which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. *John 1: 6–13.*

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make His paths straight. And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan, and were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. *Matthew 3: 1–6.*

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. *John 3: 5–8.*

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in His love. *John 15: 7–10.*

Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. *Matthew 10: 32–38.*

Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to Thy Word. With my whole heart have I sought Thee; O let me not wander from Thy commandments. Thy Word have I hid in my heart, that I might not sin against Thee. Blessed art Thou, O Lord; teach me Thy statutes. *Psalm 119: 9–12.*

The Minister shall then read one or more of the following, or other passages from the General Doctrine:

The tree of life in the midst of the Garden of Eden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, signify that free will in spiritual things is given to man.

While he lives in the world, man is kept in the middle between heaven and hell, and thereby in spiritual equilibrium, whence he has free will in spiritual things. That man has such free will is manifest from the permission of evil, in which the internal of every one is; for he can think in favor of God, or against God, and he can think in favor of the Divine things of the church, or against them, as he wills. And because man has free will in spiritual things, he also has free will in civil, moral, and natural things.

Without free will in spiritual things, the Word would not be of any use, nor would the church be anything; for the Word is a book of laws according to which man is to live, that he may obtain eternal life; for what purpose are these laws if man has no free will in spiritual things, that is, in such things as concern salvation and eternal life?

Without free will in spiritual things, there could be no charity or faith with any man, nor any conjunction of charity and faith; hence there could not be anything by which the Lord could conjoin Himself to man, and without reciprocal conjunction there can be no reformation, no regeneration, and hence no salvation.

Every spiritual thing of the church, which enters in freedom, and is received in freedom, remains; but if anything is introduced when there is not a state of freedom, this is not received, nor does it enter in and add itself to the life of man. The will and the understanding of man are in this free will; but the doing of evil in both worlds is restrained by laws, since otherwise society would perish, and the whole human race would be destroyed.

Every man, as long as he lives in the world, walks in the midst between heaven and hell, and thence is in equilibrium, so that he has freedom of will to look upward to God, or downward to hell; if he looks upward to God, he is as to his spirit actually with the angels of heaven, but if he looks downwards, as every one does who is in the falsity of evil, he is as to his spirit actually with the devils of hell.

Man has free will in this, that he feels life in himself to be as his own, and God leaves him so to feel, that conjunction may be effected, which is not possible unless it be reciprocal; and it becomes reciprocal when man acts as from himself. Hence it follows, that every man can be saved; and the Lord is not in fault, but man, if he is not saved; and man is in fault because he does not cooperate, or act as of himself from God.

The reason why man has the freedom of thinking evil and falsity, and also of doing them, so far as the laws do not restrain, is that he may be reformed; for goods and truths must be implanted in his love and will, that they may become of his life; and this cannot be effected unless he have the liberty of thinking evil and falsity, as well as good and truth. This freedom is given to every man by the Lord. For that which is inseminated in freedom remains; but what is inseminated by compulsion does not remain, because it is not from the will of the man himself, but from the will of him who compels.

From these things it may appear that free will consists in doing good from choice, or from the will itself. They are in this freedom who are led by the Lord, and they are led by the Lord who love good and truth for the sake of good and truth.

Addressing the Candidate, the Minister shall say:

You have been baptized into the New Church, and you now present *yourself*, in acknowledgment of your Baptism, to take upon *yourself*, and make your own, the confession and promise made for you by your parents (*guardians*). Now therefore let me ask:

Do you believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, the one only God of heaven and earth?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Do you believe in the Word of the Lord, and in the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem?

Answer:

I do.

Minister:

Do you believe in keeping the commandments of the Decalogue, that you may thereby enter into everlasting life?

Answer:

I do.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayers:

Bless, O Lord, *this* Thy *servant;* defend *him* by the power of Thy Word; infill *him* with the love of Thy truth, that *he* may daily increase in intelligence and wisdom, and be prepared for the life of Thine everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

O Lord God, our Heavenly Father, we beseech Thee to bestow Thy blessing upon *this* Thy *servant*, who *has* come before Thee to confess *his* faith in Thee and in Thy Word; give *him* strength and power to keep Thy commandments, that *he* may enter into life, and be evermore conjoined with Thee in Thy heavenly kingdom. *Amen.*

O Lord, our Father in heaven, the Source of all good and truth to angels and to men; send Thy Holy Spirit upon *this* Thy *servant*, teach *him* the hidden things of Thy wisdom, warm *his* heart with the sacred fire of Thy love, and strengthen *him* in a righteous and holy life, that abiding in Thee always, *he* may bring forth fruit unto eternal life. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The Candidate still kneeling, the Minister laying on his hands shall say:

The Lord bless thee and keep thee; the Lord make His face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. Amen.

The Candidate standing, the Minister shall say:

You have by this act of public confession placed *yourself* voluntarily under the government of the Lord. You are no longer to shun evil and do good from your parents (*guardians*), but from the Lord alone. The Lord is now to be your Father, and the Church your Mother, and these are the Father and Mother you are now to serve and honor.

Read the Word of the Lord in the Sacred Scripture, and in the Writings of the Church; avail *yourself* of all the means of instruction which the Lord has provided, in order that you may receive light from heaven. If this light become your light, the Lord Himself will be with you, and bless you in all the days that are to come, even to the end of life in the world, and in heaven forever. Amen.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Minister may then pronounce the Benediction.

BETROTHAL.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Persons to be betrothed standing before the Minister, he shall read one or more of the following passages of Scripture:

Thus saith the Lord; I remember thee, the lovingkindness of thy youth, the love of thy betrothings when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land not sown. Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the firstfruits of his increase. *Jeremiah 2: 2, 3.*

Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love; therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee unto me; and I will yet build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel; thou shalt yet be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry. *Jeremiah 31: 3, 4.*

And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in justice and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies; and I will betroth thee unto me in faithfulness; and thou shalt know the Lord. *Hosea 2: 19, 20.*

And the Spirit and the Bride say, Come; and let him that heareth say, Come; and let him that is athirst come; and whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. *Revelation 22: 17.*

The Minister shall then read the following, or other instruction from the Heavenly Doctrine:

It is according to Divine Order that a solemn betrothal shall precede marriage; for in this way consent, which is the essential of marriage, is established, strengthened, and confirmed.

The ends and uses of betrothals are, that the souls of the two may incline towards each other; that the universal love of the sex may be determined to one of the sex; that the interior affections may be mutually known, and by application conjoined in the internal joyousness of love; that the spirits of both may enter into marriage, and be

more and more consociated; that conjugial love may thus advance regularly from its first warmth even to the nuptial flame; and finally that conjugial love may grow up in just order from its spiritual origin.

Addressing the man and the woman by their Christian names, the Minister shall say:

Will you now, in the presence of the Lord, declare your undivided love for each other, and your mutual consent to become one in affection and thought, and in all the ends and purposes of life?

Each shall answer:

I will.

Rings or other pledges may be exchanged, and the Minister shall say to the man:

Will you betroth this woman, that you may be conjoined with her in spirit, and be prepared by the Lord for the holy state of marriage?

The man shall answer:

I will.

The Minister shall say to the woman:

Will you betroth this man, that you may be conjoined with him in spirit, and be prepared by the Lord for the holy state of marriage?

The woman shall answer:

I will.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat the following, or other suitable Prayers:

We pray Thee, O Lord, for Thy presence and blessing; Thou art the Bridegroom and Husband of the Church; Thy love is perfect, and from Thee is perfect peace; to be with Thee is fulness of joy, and life evermore. *Amen.*

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art Love itself, and Wisdom itself, and from whom is all conjugial love with angels and with men; descend, we pray Thee, into the minds and hearts of these Thy servants who have plighted their faith before Thee; establish and confirm their betrothal; incline their hearts to each other, that they may be more and more consociated in spirit and life; may the thought of their heart ascend as one to Thee; may they know and love Thee as their only God and Lord; and be Thou ever present with them to lead them in the ways of heavenly joy and peace. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The man and woman still kneeling, the Minister standing shall lay on his hands, and shall say.

The Lord bless you and keep you; the Lord make His face to shine upon you, and be gracious unto you; the Lord lift up His countenance upon you, and give you peace. Amen.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Minister shall then pronounce the Benediction.

MARRIAGE.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Persons to be married standing before the Minister, the woman at the right hand of the man, the Minister shall read one or more of the following passages of Scripture:

And God created man in His own image, in the image of God created He him; male and female created He them. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the heaven, and over every living thing that creepeth upon the earth. *Genesis 1: 27, 28.*

In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made He him; male and female created He them; and He blessed them, and called their name man, in the day when they were created. *Genesis 5: 1, 2.*

He who made them at the beginning made them male and female, and said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave unto his wife; and they two shall be one flesh. Wherefore they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. *Matthew 19: 4-6.*

The Minister shall then read one or more of the following passages, or other instruction from the Heavenly Doctrine;

Marriage on earth descends from the marriage of good and truth in heaven, which in its inmost and supreme is the union of the Divine and the Human in the Lord. The marriage of conjugial love, which is between one man and one woman, is thus from the Lord Himself, and is with angels and men, according to their acknowledgment of the Lord in heart and life.

Conjugial love from its Divine origin is celestial, spiritual, holy, pure, and clean, above every love which is from the Lord, with the angels of heaven and the men of the church; and it is also the fundamental love of all celestial, spiritual, and thence of natural loves; and into it are gathered all joys and all delights from first to last; but no one can come into this love who does not approach the Lord, love the truths of the church, and do its goods.

Marriage is most holy, not only from its origin in heaven from the Lord, but also from this, that it is the seminary of the human race, and that which is the seminary of the human race is also the seminary of the angelic heaven. Since marriage is so holy, it is not to be violated in any manner, for thereby heaven is closed to man.

The marriage of love truly conjugial is the union of two in thought and will, in truth and good; and they who are in it love to think and will each as the other, and thus to become as one man. The image and likeness of one is in the mind of the other, and they dwell together in all things of life even to the inmost. They who so dwell together on earth dwell together as angels after death.

To fulfill the Divine end of marriage, and to enjoy its blessedness of life, the husband and wife must be delivered from the love of self and the world, and become established in supreme love to the Lord, and in mutual love to each other; because love to the Lord and to one another conjoins them more and more, in affection and thought, and in every word and work.

Addressing the Bridegroom and Bride by their Christian names, the Minister shall say:

You have come before the Lord that your mutual consent to become husband and wife may be fixed and established in a solemn marriage covenant, the same to be duly witnessed and confirmed.

Will you now, therefore, in the presence of the Lord, pledge your love and plight your faith, each to the other, that from being two you may become one, in affection and in thought, in mind and in life?

Each shall answer:

I will.

Minister:

And will you now be united together in marriage as husband and wife, according to the laws of Divine Order?

Each shall answer:

I will.

Addressing the man, the Minister shall say:

Wilt thou have this woman for thy married wife; wilt thou love, honor, and comfort her, and cleave unto her alone, that ye may live together in the holy state of marriage, according to the ordinance of God?

The man shall answer:

I will.

Addressing the woman, the Minister shall say:

Wilt thou have this man for thy wedded husband; wilt thou love, honor, and comfort him, and cleave unto him alone, that ye may live together in the holy state of marriage, according to the ordinance of God?

The woman shall answer:

I will.

When a ring is used, the man shall give the ring to the woman, and the Minister receiving it from the woman shall return it to the man, who shall place it on the fourth finger of the woman's left hand, and holding it there shall say after the Minister, or shall himself say:

In giving this ring I wed thee: and take thee to be my wife: in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ: the Bridegroom and Husband of the Church.

The woman shall then say after the Minister, or shall herself say:

In receiving this ring I wed thee: and take thee to be my husband: in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ: the Bridegroom and Husband of the Church.

The man and woman shall now join their right hands, and the Minister placing his hand on theirs shall say:

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I pronounce you husband and wife. What God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

The wife now taking her place at the left hand of the husband, and all kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayer:

O Lord, the Fountain of life, and the Source of love in heaven and on earth; crown, we beseech Thee, with Thy blessing Thy servants now joined in the marriage covenant; unite their hearts in love to Thee and to one another; open their eyes upon their relations and duties; sustain them in the trials of life, and confirm them more and more in every good word and work. Inspire them continually with conjugial love; give them one heart, one mind, and one way; lead them in the paths of righteousness and peace, to the fulness of joy in the life everlasting. *Amen.*

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art the Creator and Preserver of the human race, the Author of life, and the Source of love to angels and to men; send now, we beseech Thee, Thy Divine blessing upon these Thy servants, upon this man and this woman, now united in the bond of marriage; grant them the knowledge to see Thy way, and the power to do Thy will, that they may ever grow and increase in all spiritual intelligence and wisdom; that they may be conjoined more closely with Thee; that they may be inspired by Thee with the conjugial which is in heaven; that they may be prepared by a life together on earth for an eternal oneness in Thine everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

The husband and wife still kneeling, the Minister rising shall lay on his hands, and shall say:

The Lord bless you and keep you; the Lord make His face to shine upon you, and be gracious unto you; the Lord lift up His countenance upon you, and give you peace. Amen.

Or instead the Minister may say:

The Lord in His mercy bless you, preserve you, and keep you; the Lord look upon you, and guide you, and lead you; the Lord grant you a blessed life on earth, and eternal life together in heaven. Amen.

All standing, a Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Minister shall then pronounce the Benediction.

ORDINATION.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung.

The Candidate for ordination having come forward, the Bishop shall say:

Inasmuch as in the Word of God, and in the Heavenly Doctrine of the New Jerusalem, it is enjoined and provided that there be in the Church of the Lord an established Priesthood, to be instrumental in the Divine work of saving souls; and as Priests are to be duly inaugurated and set apart for the duties of their sacred office, by prayer and the laying on of hands, it is incumbent upon us now, therefore, to proceed according to the institution and order of the Church, to inaugurate *this* our *brother*, who has presented *himself* before the Lord this day, into the (———*degree of the*) office of the Priesthood of the Lord's New Church.

The Bishop shall then read one or more of the following passages of Scripture:

Concerning the institution of the Priesthood by the Lord we read in the Sacred Scripture, that

When Jesus saw the multitudes, He was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. Then saith He unto His disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that He send laborers into His harvest. *Matthew 9: 36–38.*

When Jesus had called together His twelve disciples, He gave them power over unclean spirits to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel; and as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. *Matthew 10: 1–7.*

Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and on earth. Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you; and, lo, I am with you all the days, even until the consummation of the age. *Matthew 28: 18–20.*

Jesus said unto them, Peace be unto you; as the Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when He had said this, He breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Spirit. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. *John 20: 19–23.*

To Simon Peter Jesus said, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto Him, Yea, Lord; Thou knowest that I love Thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto Him, Yea, Lord; Thou knowest that I love Thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because He said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto Him, Lord, Thou knowest all things; Thou knowest that I love Thee. Jesus said unto him, Feed my sheep. *John 21: 15–17.*

Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, He may give it unto you. *John 15: 16.*

The Bishop shall then read one or more of the following passages of Doctrine:

We read also in the Heavenly Doctrine, that

The priesthood in the supreme sense is every office which the Lord performs as Savior; and whatsoever He performs as Savior is from His Divine Love; hence the priesthood was representative of the Lord as to all the work of salvation from Divine Love. Therefore all Divine worship was of the office of priest, which at that time consisted chiefly in sacrifices and offerings, in arranging the bread upon the table of faces, in kindling the lamps every day, in burning incense, in expiating the people, and in remitting sins; moreover in explaining the Divine law, and in teaching, when they were at the same time prophets.

All kings, by the royalty itself with them, represent the Lord; in like manner all priests by the priesthood itself with them. The royalty and the priesthood are holy, whatsoever be the quality of him who ministers; hence it is that the Word taught by an evil person is equally holy, and also the administration of the Sacraments of Baptism and the Holy Supper, and the like. But so far as he does evil, a king puts off the representative of holy royalty, and the priest the representative of holy priesthood, and represents the opposite.

Good may be insinuated into another by any one in the country, but not truth, except by those who are teaching ministers; if others insinuate truth, heresies exist, and the church is disturbed and rent asunder. Charity is exercised if by the truth of the church the neighbor is led to good; if in the church anything be called truth which leads away from good, it is not to be remembered, for it is not truth.

A clergyman, because he is to teach doctrine from the Word concerning the Lord, and concerning redemption and salvation by Him, is to be inaugurated by the promise of the Holy Spirit, and by the representation of its transfer; but it is received by the clergyman according to the faith of his life. The Divine which is understood by the Holy Spirit, proceeds from the Lord through the clergy to the laity by preachings, according to the reception of the doctrine of truth thence; and by the Sacrament of the Holy Supper, according to repentance before it.

Touch is communication, translation, and reception, because the interiors of man put themselves forth by externals, especially by the touch, and thus communicate themselves with another, and transfer themselves into another; and so far as the will of another is in accord and makes one, they are received.

The Divine virtue and operation that is meant by the sending of the Holy Spirit, with the clergy in particular, is illustration and instruction. These are for the clergy in particular, because inauguration into the ministry brings them with it. In addition to these two, there are two intermediate ones, which are perception and disposition; wherefore there are these four which follow in order with the clergy,—illustration, perception, disposition, and instruction. Illustration is from the Lord. Perception is with man according to the state of his mind, formed by doctrine. Disposition is from the affection of the love of the will; the delight of this love disposes. Instruction follows as an effect from the preceding causes.

Priests are to teach men the way to heaven, and also lead them; they are to teach them according to the doctrine of their church from the Word, and lead them to live according to it. Priests who teach truths, and thereby lead to the good of life, and thus to the Lord, are the good shepherds of the sheep; but they who teach, and do not lead to the good of life, and thus to the Lord, are evil shepherds.

Priests must not claim to themselves any power over the souls of men, for they do not know in what state the interiors of men are; still less must they claim for themselves the power of opening and shutting heaven, since that power belongs to the Lord alone.

Priests are to have dignity and honor on account of the holy things which they perform; but they who are wise give honor to the Lord, from whom the holy things are, and not to themselves; but they who are not wise attribute the honor to themselves, and take it away from the Lord. They who attribute honor to themselves on account of the holy things which they perform, prefer honor and gain to the salvation of souls, for which they should consult; but they who give honor to the Lord, and not to themselves, prefer the salvation of souls to honor and gain. No honor of any function is in the person, but it is adjoined to the person according to the dignity of the thing which he administers; and what is adjoined is not of the person himself, and also it is separated with the function; honor in the person is the honor of wisdom and of the fear of the Lord.

THE FIRST DEGREE.

Addressing the Candidate, the Bishop shall say:

You have been duly authorized as a Candidate for the Ministry, and have served as a teacher of the Doctrines of the Church; and now you are called and selected for the Priesthood of the New Church of the Lord, and have presented *yourself* for ordination; let me ask, therefore:

Do you believe that this call and selection is of the Divine Providence of the Lord?

Answer:

I do.

The Bishop shall say:

Are you ready and willing to take upon *yourself* the duties and responsibilities of the office of Minister in the Priesthood of the New Church?

Answer:

I am.

The Bishop shall say:

Will you therefore in the presence of the Lord, and before this assembly, declare your faith and make manifest your purpose in entering the priestly office?

The Candidate shall read his declaration of faith.

The Bishop shall then say:

Will you now be ordained into the Priesthood of the New Church, that you may enter upon the duties of this sacred office?

Answer:

I will.

THE SECOND DEGREE.

Addressing the Minister, the Bishop shall say:

You have been ordained into the first degree of the Priesthood, and have served as a Minister of the Church; and now you are called and selected for the second or pastoral degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, and have presented *yourself* for ordination into that degree; let me ask, therefore:

Do you believe that this call and selection is of the Divine Providence of the Lord?

Answer:

I do.

The Bishop shall say:

Are you ready and willing to take upon *yourself* the duties and responsibilities of the office of Pastor in the Priesthood of the New Church?

Answer:

I am.

The Bishop shall say:

Will you therefore in the presence of the Lord, and before this assembly, declare your faith and make manifest your purpose in entering the pastoral degree of the priestly office?

The Minister shall read his declaration of faith.

The Bishop shall then say:

Will you now be ordained into the second or pastoral degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, that you may enter more fully into the duties of this sacred office?

Answer:

I will.

THE THIRD DEGREE.

Addressing the Pastor, the Bishop shall say:

You have been ordained into the first and second degrees of the Priesthood, and have served as a Minister, and as a Pastor, of the Church; and now you are called and selected for the third or episcopal degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, and have presented *yourself* for ordination into that degree; let me ask, therefore:

Do you believe that this call and selection is of the Divine Providence of the Lord?

Answer:

I do.

The Bishop shall say:

Are you ready and willing to take upon *yourself* the duties and responsibilities of the office of Bishop in the Priesthood of the New Church?

Answer:

I am.

The Bishop shall say:

Will you therefore in the presence of the Lord, and before this assembly, declare your faith and make manifest your purpose in entering the episcopal degree of the priestly office?

The Pastor shall read his declaration of faith.

The Bishop shall then say:

Will you now be ordained into the third or episcopal degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, that you may enter still more fully into the duties of this sacred office?

Answer:

I will.

All kneeling, the Bishop shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayer:

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior; we beseech Thee to bless Thy *servant* now about to enter (*more fully*) among those who teach Thy Word and lead in the way of heaven; enlighten *him* by Thy Holy Spirit; warm *his* heart; strengthen *his* hands; give *him* knowledge and understanding, that *he* may see Thy truth and follow Thee, seeking to know only Thy Divine will and Thy Divine law, in Thy presence evermore. *Amen.*

O Lord Jesus Christ, who art our King and High Priest forever; we pray Thee for the fulness of Thy presence in this act and ordinance of Thy Church; come Thou, O Lord, with light and power, to give enlightenment and strength to *this* Thy *servant* now entering (*more fully*) upon the duties of the priestly office; be Thou with *him* in the work that is before *him;* bless *his* ministrations for the good of Thy Church; lead *him* in the way of truth and order in the promotion of Thy Divine work of leading souls to Thy kingdom; as *he* works so may *he* grow in knowledge and intelligence, and in all good, that *he* may fulfill the measure of *his* use, to the honor and glory of Thy holy name. *Amen.*

The Minister and People shall say together:

Our Father, who art in the heavens, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven so upon the earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

THE FIRST DEGREE.

The Candidate still kneeling, the Bishop standing shall lay on his hands, and shall say:

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I do hereby ordain thee a Priest of the New Church, in the first degree of the office of the Priesthood.

The Bishop shall then say:

The Lord bless thee and keep thee; the Lord make His face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. Amen.

The Minister rising, the Bishop shall say to him:

By this act of ordination thou art authorized to preach the Doctrines of the New Church, to lead in public worship, and to administer the sacrament of Baptism; and so to teach men the way to heaven, and lead them therein.

The Bishop placing the stole shall say:

By this sign it shall be known that you are furnished and prepared to perform the duties pertaining to the first degree of the priestly office.

The Bishop may then say:

You have been introduced into the first degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, and I now recognize you as a Minister in the General Church of the New Jerusalem.

THE SECOND DEGREE.

The Minister still kneeling, the Bishop standing shall lay on his hands, and shall say:

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I do hereby ordain thee a Priest of the New Church, in the second degree of the office of the Priesthood.

The Bishop shall then administer the Blessing as above.

The Minister rising, the Bishop shall say to him:

In addition to the duties already conferred, thou art by this act of ordination authorized to administer the Holy Supper, to consecrate marriages, to preside over a Society of the Church; and so to enter more fully into the use of teaching men the way to heaven, and of leading them therein.

The Bishop placing the stole shall say;

By this sign it shall be known that you are furnished and prepared to perform the duties pertaining to the second degree of the priestly office.

The Bishop may then say:

You have been introduced into the second degree of the Priesthood of the New Church, and I now recognize you as a Pastor in the General Church of the New Jerusalem.

THE THIRD DEGREE.

The Minister still kneeling, the Bishop standing shall lay on his hands, and shall say:

In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I do hereby ordain thee a Priest of the New Church, in the third degree of the office of the Priesthood.

The Bishop shall then administer the Blessing as above.

The Minister rising, the Bishop shall say to him:

In addition to the duties already conferred, thou art by this act of ordination authorized to ordain ministers, and to preside over a general body of the Church; and so to enter still more fully into the use of teaching men the way to heaven, and of leading them therein.

The Bishop placing the stole shall say:

By this sign it shall be known that you are furnished and prepared to perform the duties pertaining to the third degree of the priestly office.

The Bishop may then say:

You have been introduced into the third degree of the priesthood of the New Church, and I now recognize you as a Bishop in the General Church of the New Jerusalem.

The Bishop may then say to the Minister, Pastor, or Bishop, newly ordained:

By this act of inauguration you are introduced (*more fully*) into your use of charity among men; and as a man is regenerated by his use of charity, when he shuns evils as sins, so the priest by the faithful performance of the duties of his function, and by a loyal obedience to the laws of order as applied to his use, is led in the path of heaven and eternal life; even as we read in the Heavenly Doctrine concerning charity in the priest:—If he looks to the Lord and shuns evils as sins, and performs sincerely, justly, and faithfully, the work of the Ministry, he does the good of use continually, and becomes charity in form. And he does the good of use, or the work of the Ministry, sincerely, justly, and faithfully, when the salvation of souls affects him; and as this affects him, so truths affect him, because by them he leads souls to heaven; and he leads souls by truths to heaven when he leads them to the Lord. His love then is to teach truths diligently from the Word, because when he teaches them from the Word, he teaches them from the Lord. For the Lord is not only the Word, but He is the Way, the Truth, and the Life, and also the Door; wherefore he who enters by the Lord as the Door into the sheepfold is a good shepherd; but he who does not enter by the Lord as the Door into the sheepfold is an evil shepherd, who is called a thief and a robber.

In this teaching of the Heavenly Doctrine concerning charity in the priest, we learn that he is to look to the Lord, and he is to shun evils as sins. This is the sum of the law and the prophets, the sum of all Divine Truth, the two universals of salvation and eternal life. When this is done by a priest in his use, he then performs his use sincerely, justly, and faithfully, and is a good shepherd providing for the welfare of the sheep; and he is affected by the love of the salvation of souls, which is from the Divine Love, and the Divine End, of the salvation of the human race, and the formation of an angelic

heaven; and he is affected by the love of the salvation of souls when he is affected by truths, for truths are what save souls. He therefore looks to the Lord when he looks to the truths of His Word, and follows those truths, without regard to the allurements of the world, and without fear of any consequences to himself; for he knows that the Lord will protect and provide for every one who faithfully performs the work of his use, and the duty of his calling.

The duty of the priest then, as the duty of all men, is given in sum in the Divine injunction to look to the Lord, and to shun evils as sins; the application of which is left to every one, according to the illustration that is given him, and the spiritual discernment in the duties of his use.

And now may the Lord go with you in all your ways, and by the Spirit of truth lead you into all truth. Amen.

A Hymn or Psalm of Praise may be sung, and the Benediction may follow.

BURIAL OF THE DEAD.

The Service may be opened by the singing of a Hymn or Selection from the Word.

The Minister shall read the whole or portions of the following from the Sacred Scripture:

Lord, Thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever Thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, Thou art God. Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men. For a thousand years in Thy sight are as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night. Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep; in the morning they are like grass which groweth up. In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they are fourscore years, yet is their strength, labor and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away. So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. *Psalm 90: 1–6, 10, 12.*

The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy. The Lord is good to all; and His tender mercies are over all His works. The Lord is righteous in all His ways, and holy in all His works. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon Him, to all that call upon Him in truth. He will fulfill the desire of them that fear Him; He also will hear their cry, and will save them. The Lord preserveth all them that love Him; but all the wicked will He destroy. My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord; and let all flesh bless His holy name for ever and ever. *Psalm 145: 8, 9, 17-21.*

Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear Him. For He knoweth our frame; He remembereth that we are dust. As for man, his days are as grass; as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth. For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more. But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear Him, and His righteousness unto children's children; to such as keep His covenant, and to those that remember His commandments to do them. *Psalm 103: 13–18.*

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for Thou art with me; Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me. *Psalm 23: 4.*

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal; for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. *Matthew 6: 19–21.*

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when He will return from the wedding; that when He cometh and knocketh, they may open unto Him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when He cometh shall find watching; verily I say unto you, that He shall gird Himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. *Luke 12: 35–37.*

And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear; Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows. *Luke 12: 4–7.*

Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. *John 14: 1–3.*

I am the resurrection, and the life; he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *John 11: 25, 26.*

Now that the dead are raised, even Moses showed at the bush, when he called the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. For He is not a God of the dead, but of the living; for all live unto Him. *Luke 20: 37, 38.*

And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last. Blessed are they who do

His commandments, that they may have power in the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. *Revelation 22: 12–14.*

And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on mount Sion, and with Him a hundred forty and four thousand, having His Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps; and they sang as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever He goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God. *Revelation 14: 1–5.*

And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple; and He that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. *Revelation 7: 14–17.*

Here is the patience of the saints; here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth. Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them. *Revelation 14: 12–13*

At the funeral of a child, portions of the foregoing may be read with the following:

O Lord our Lord, how excellent is Thy name in all the earth! who hast set Thy glory above the heavens. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast Thou ordained strength because of Thine enemies; that Thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. When I consider Thy heavens, the work of Thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which Thou hast ordained; what is man, that Thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that Thou visitest him? For Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honor. O Lord our Lord, how excellent is Thy name in all the earth! *Psalm 8: 1–5, 9.*

And they brought unto Him also infants, that He would touch them; but when His disciples saw it, they rebuked them. But Jesus called them unto Him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. *Luke 18: 15–17.*

Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones, for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish. *Matthew 18: 10, 14.*

And David said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept; for I said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious unto me, that the child may live? But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me. *2 Samuel 12: 22, 23.*

The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. *Job 1: 21.*

The Minister may then read the whole or portions of the following from the Heavenly Doctrine, or give other instruction:

Man is so created that as to his internal he cannot die; for he can believe in God, and can also love God, and can thus be conjoined with God by faith and love; and to be conjoined with God is to live to eternity.

Man lives as a man after death, and those who are conjoined with God by a life according to His commandments, are more blessed and happy than before in the world, exceeding it a thousand times.

After the death of the body, the spirit of man appears in the spiritual world in a human form, altogether as it appeared in the natural world. He also enjoys the faculty of sight, of hearing, of speaking, and of feeling, as before in the world; and he is endowed with every faculty of thought, of will, and of action, as before in the world; in a word, he is a man in all things and in every particular, as he was before in the world, except that he is not encompassed with that gross body which he had before; he leaves this when he dies, nor does he

ever resume it. This continuation of life is what is meant by the resurrection.

That after death every man lives to eternity, is manifest from the Word, where life in heaven is called life everlasting; and the Lord said also to His disciples, Because I live, ye shall live also; and concerning the resurrection He said, that God is God of the living, and not of the dead, for all live unto Him, and that they cannot die any more.

Because after death every man lives to eternity, no angel or spirit ever thinks of death, yea, they are altogether ignorant of what death is. Wherefore when mention is made in the Word of death, they understand resurrection and the continuation of life; and when mention is made of burial, they do not think of the body which is rejected, but of the soul which rises again; for they are in spiritual ideas, thus in those things which are of life.

Man is said to die, but still he does not die; he is only separated from the material body, which had served him for use in the world, but which can no longer be of any use to him; for man himself lives. He is said to live, because man is not a man from the body but from the spirit; for it is the spirit that thinks in man; and the thought with affection, which makes the spirit, also makes the man. Hence it is that when a man dies, he only passes from one world to another.

In order that every man may live to eternity, it is necessary that what is mortal, or the material body, should be taken away from him by death; when this is done, that which is immortal is as it were stripped naked, and man becomes a spirit, an inhabitant of the spiritual world, still in the human form.

When a man thus passes from the natural into the spiritual world, he takes with him all things belonging to him as a man, except his earthly body. For he is still in a body, as he was in the world, and to all appearance in the same body; but his body is spiritual, and wholly distinct from what is natural. Man, now a spirit in a spiritual body, enjoys every external and internal sense which he had when he was in the world. In a word, when a man passes from one life into the other, or from one world into the other, it is the same as if he passed from one place to another; and he carries with him all things which he had in himself as a man. Therefore, after death, which is only the death of the earthly body, it cannot be said that man has lost anything that belonged to him as a man.

With every man there is an inmost or supreme degree of life, into which the Divine of the Lord first inflows. This inmost or supreme is the entrance of the Lord into man, and is His very abode itself with him; by it man is man and is distinguished from the brute animals, which have it not. It is from thence that man can be elevated by the Lord to Himself, can believe in Him, can be affected by love to Him, can receive intelligence and wisdom, and speak from reason. It is by virtue of this faculty that every man, even the evil, lives to eternity.

That the mind of man cannot die, the ancient sages saw; for they said, How can the soul or mind of man die, when it has the faculty of growing wise? Their interior idea on this subject is known to few at this day, but it descended into their common perception from heaven, and was this, that God is wisdom itself, of which man is a partaker, and God is immortal or eternal, and man is because God is.

Every man is created to live to eternity in a happy state; for He that wills that every man should live to eternity, wills also that he should live in a happy state. What would eternal life be without it? This state of man, indeed, is the end of creation. From these things it is manifest, that eternal life is also eternal happiness. But that only those who go to heaven are in this state, is not the fault of the Lord, but of man.

The reason why all do not go to heaven is because they imbibe the delights of hell, which are opposite to the happiness of heaven, and they who are not in the happiness of heaven cannot enter into heaven, because they cannot endure it. No one who enters the spiritual world is refused the liberty of ascending into heaven; but he who is in the delight of hell cannot remain there, since opposites act against each other. But because they were born men, and cannot die, it is provided that every man shall dwell with his like, or with those who are in a similar delight of life, the evil with the evil, and the good with the good; and it is allowed every one, even the evil, to be in his own delight, provided he does not infest the good.

Those who are in heaven are continually advancing to the spring of life; and to a spring so much the more delightful and happy, the more thousands of years they live, and this to eternity, with increase according to the progressions and degrees of their love, charity, and faith. Women who have died old and worn out with age, and have lived in

faith in the Lord, in charity towards the neighbor, and in happy conjugial love with a husband, after a succession of years come more and more into the flower of youth and early womanhood, and into a beauty which exceeds all idea of beauty ever perceivable by our sight. Goodness and charity is what forms and makes a resemblance of itself, and causes the delight and beauty of charity to shine forth from the minutest parts of the face, so that they themselves are forms of charity. They have been seen by some, and have excited astonishment. The form of charity, which is seen to the life in heaven, is such that charity itself is what portrays and is portrayed; and this in such a manner that the whole angel, especially the face, is as it were charity, which both appears and is plainly perceived; which form, when it is beheld, is ineffable beauty, affecting with charity the inmost life of the mind. In a word, to grow old in heaven is to grow young; those who have lived in love to the Lord and in charity towards the neighbor, become such forms, or such beauties, in the other life. All the angels are such forms, with innumerable variety; and of these heaven consists.

At the funeral of a child, the Minister may read from the above, and portions from the chapter in Heaven and Hell on Infants in Heaven.

All kneeling, the Minister shall repeat one of the following, or other suitable Prayer:

O Lord, our Redeemer and Savior, who art the Resurrection and the Life, and our dwelling place in all generations; unfold unto us the ways of Thy merciful Providence, that we may stay our souls on Thee, who art our everlasting strength, and that with the passing away of these earthly things we may come unto Thee, and receive the life of Thy heavenly kingdom.

In Thy Divine Compassion comfort the family and friends of the departed; be Thou their consolation, their strength, and their shield; enlighten them by Thy Holy Spirit, that they may confide in the appointments of Thine all-ruling Providence, and say with the thought of their heart, O Lord, Thy will be done; lead them in Thy mercy to the living Fountain of waters, and wipe away all tears from their eyes.

By this visitation of Thy Providence, promote, we beseech Thee, the spiritual welfare of each one of us, and further our preparation for the life which is everlasting; that when we are gathered to our fathers, we may be received into heaven, and dwell in Thy house forever. *Amen.*

O Lord God of our fathers, most merciful Lord Jesus Christ, in whose presence all men are living, and with whom there is no death; we beseech Thee to grant unto us that we may see in the passing away from this life of those whom we love, as in all the dispensations of Thy Providence, naught but the operation of Thy love and mercy; and that we may acknowledge, even though we mourn our natural loss, that all which Thou doest is well, that every calamity of this world doth but minister to the universal end of Thy creation, and that even through the death of this life Thou dost bestow the life of Thine eternal kingdom upon all who love Thee and keep Thy commandments. Teach us all, O Lord, to feel and know in our hearts that Thy way is truth, that Thy mercy is everlasting, and that in Thy presence alone is life and peace, and joy forever. *Amen.*

O Lord, our Savior Jesus Christ, Thou everliving God, who hast in Thine infinite mercy been pleased to call the departed (*little one*) from this temporal to Thine eternal world; grant unto us to see in this dispensation of Thy wisdom the footsteps of an all-merciful Providence, which in every act of apparent destruction doth but further the progress of an eternal creation, and through the death of this life doth bestow the life of a heavenly kingdom. May this natural calamity, which Thou hast permitted to fall upon us, be sanctified in our eyes, that we may see in it naught but a provision of Thy love and mercy; and may it prove a blessing upon all who are assembled here this day, and especially upon the afflicted family and friends of *him* (*the little one*) whom Thou hast taken away from our midst, to be no longer with us in the flesh. Comfort those, O Lord, who loved *him;* strengthen them in Thy mercy; may this event minister in Thy hands to their spiritual and eternal good; may they submit in a humble spirit to the provisions of Thy will; that they may see in the messenger of natural death the herald of eternal life; that removal from earth is but admission into heaven; that separation from friends according to the flesh is but introduction into consociation with our spiritual kindred in Thine eternal kingdom of happiness and use. Receive us all, O Lord, when we go hence, into Thy more immediate presence, to be fed by Thee at the Fountain of living waters, where pain and sorrow shall be no more, and Thou Thyself shalt wipe away all tears from our eyes. *Amen.*

All shall then unite in repeating the Lord's Prayer.

A Hymn or Selection from the Word may be sung.

The Minister shall then pronounce the Benediction.

At the place of burial, a portion of the Word may be read, and a Hymn or Selection may be sung.

When the coffin is lowered into the grave, the Minister shall say:

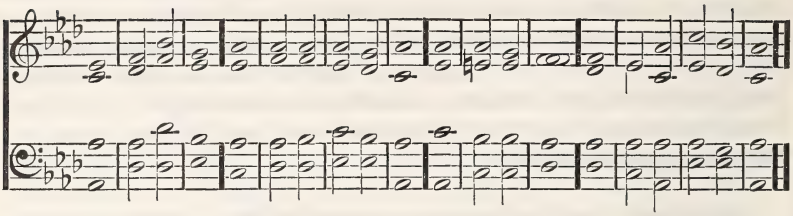
Forasmuch as it hath pleased the Lord in His good Providence to remove our *brother* (or *sister*, or *this child*,) to the spiritual world, we do therefore commit *his* body to the grave, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust. As the natural body is dissolved, the spiritual body is released and lifted up. Death is the gate of life. *He* is not here, *he* is risen. The Lord hath raised *him* from the dead to live in the spiritual world forever.

Jesus said, I am the Resurrection and the Life. He that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth and believeth in me, shall never die.

And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth. Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them.

The Minister shall then pronounce the Benediction.

Chants.



Prayer of the Lord for protection against those who devise evil.

1 In Thee O Lórd do I | put my | trust;
Lét me | never | be a | shamed;
Delíver me | in Thy | justice;
Bow Thine éar to | me, de | liver · me | speedily.

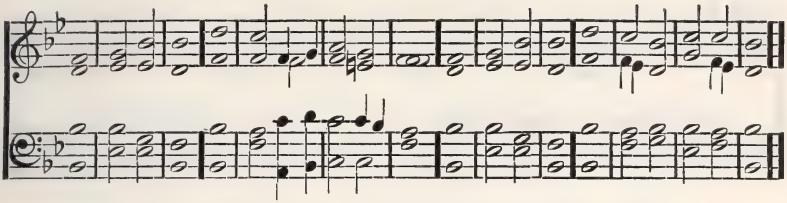
2 Be Thou unto mé a | rock of | strength,
A hóuse | of de | fense to | save me.
Thou art my Róck | and my | Fortress;
For Thy náme's sake | lead | me and | guide me.

3 Pull me óut | of the | net
Which théy | have laid | privi · ly | for me;
For Thóu | art my | strength.
Into Thy hánd | I com | mit my | spirit.

4 Thou hast redeemed me O Lórd | God of | truth.
I have hated thém that re | gard | lying | vanities;
But I trúst | in the | Lord.
I will be glád and re | joice | in Thy | mercy;

5 For Thou hast séen | my af | fliction;
Thou hast knówn the dis | tresses | of my | soul;
And hast not shut me up in the hánd | of the | enemy;
Thou hast set my féet | in a | large | place.

Psalm 31: 1–8.

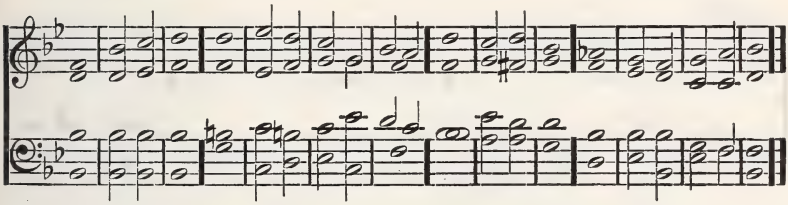


Union of the Lord with the Father.

2 One thing have I desired of the Lord, thát will I | seek | after;
That I may dwell in the hóuse of the | Lord • all the | days • of my | life,
To behold the béauty | of the | Lord,
Ánd to en | quire | in His | temple.

2 For He shall hide me in His pavílion in the | day of | evil;
In the secret pláce of His | taber · nacle | He shall | hide me;
He shall set me úp up | on a | rock;
And now shall my head be lifted up abóve mine | enemies | round a | bout me.

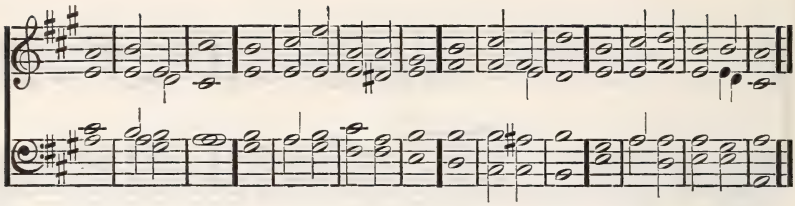
3 And I will offer sacrifices of shóuting | in His | tabernacle;
I will síng and give | praises | unto · the | Lord.
Hear my voice O Lórd | when I | cry;
Have mércy upon | me and | answer | me. *Psalm 27: 4–7.*



Because of this union the Church will flourish.

3 The righteous shall flóurish | like the | palm tree;
He shall grów | like a | cedar · in | Lebanon.
Those that be planted in the hóuse | of the | Lord
Shall flóurish in the | courts | of our | God.

2 They shall still bring forth frúit | in old | age;
Théy | shall be | fat and | flourishing;
To shów that the | Lord is | upright;
He is my Rock and there is nó un | righteous | ness in | Him.
Psalm 92: 12–15.



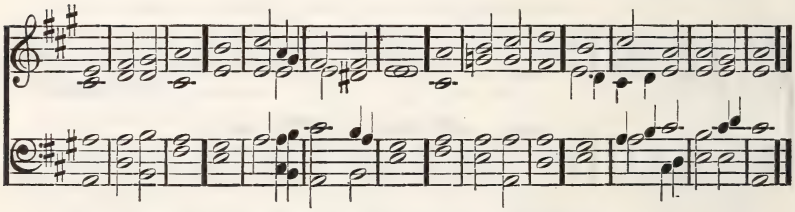
Glorification of the Lord from spiritual good and truth.

4 Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens;
Let Thy glóry be a | bove | all the | earth.
My heart is fixed O Gód, my | heart is | fixed;
Í will | sing | and give | praise.

2 Awake up my glory; awáke | psaltery · and | harp;
Í | will a | wake | early.
I will praise Thee O Lórd a | mong the | people;
I will síng unto | Thee a | mong the | nations.

3 For Thy mercy is gréat | unto · the | heavens,
Ánd Thy | truth | unto · the | clouds.
Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens;
Let Thy glóry be a | bove | all the | earth.

Psalm 57: 5–11.

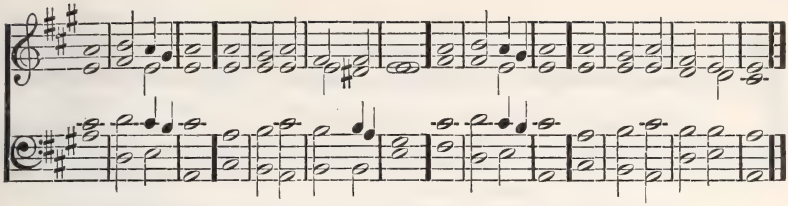


The Lord will save those who love and worship Him.

5 Let the heavens and éarth | praise | Him,
The seas and évery | thing that | moveth · there | in.
For Gód will | save | Zion,
Ánd will | build the | cities · of | Judah.

2 And théy shall | dwell | there,
Ánd | have it | in pos | session.
And the seed of His servants sháll in | herit | it;
And they that lóve His | name shall | dwell there | in.

Psalm 69: 34–36.



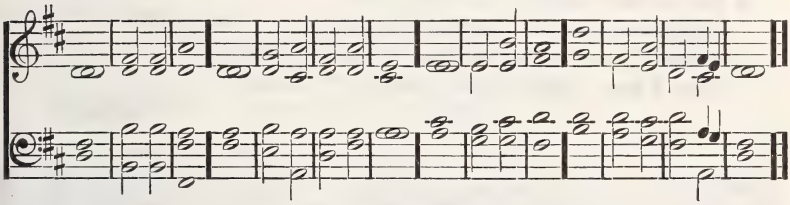
The Lord alone has power and glory.

6 O sing unto the Lórd a | new | song;
Síng unto the | Lord | all the | earth;
Sing unto the Lórd, | bless His | name;
Shew fórth His sal | vation · from | day to | day.

2 Declare His glóry a | mong the | nations,
Hís | wonders · a | mong all | people.
For the Lord is gréat and | greatly · to be | praised;
Hé is to be | feared · a | bove all | gods.

3 For all the góds of the | people · are | idols;
Bút the | Lord | made the | heavens.
Glory and hónor | are be | fore Him;
Stréngth and | beauty · are | in His | sanctuary.

Psalm 96: 1–6.

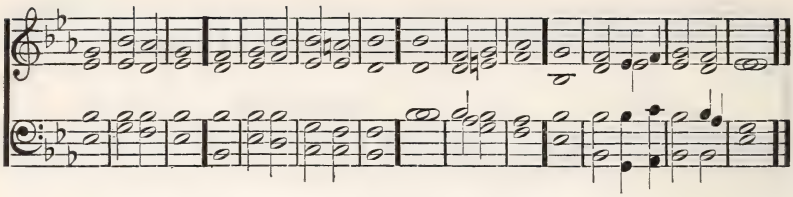


The Lord is to be worshipped.

7 What shall I rénder | unto · the | Lord
For áll His | bene · fits | toward | me?
I will take the cúp | of sal | vation,
And call upón the | name | of the | Lord.

2 I will pay my vówS | unto · the | Lord
Nów in the | presence · of | all His | people,
In the cóurts of the | Lord's | house,
Ín the | midst of | thee, O Je | rusalem.

Psalm 116: 12–19.



Because of help from the Father the Human will be glorified.

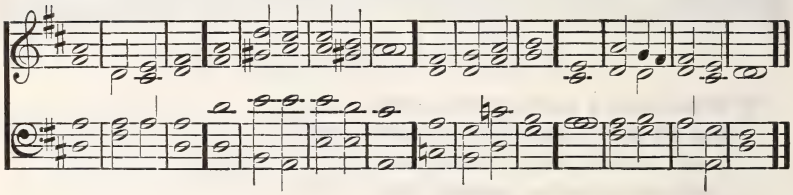
8 Hear my cry O Gód; | hearken · to my | prayer;
From the énd of the | earth I | call · unto | Thee.
Whén my | heart | faileth,
Léad me to the | Rock · that is | higher · than | I.

2 For Thóu art a | refuge · for | me;
A tower of strénght from the | face | of the | enemy.
I will abide in Thy táber | nacle · for | ever;
I will trúst in the | shadow | of Thy | wings.

3 For Thou O Gód | hearest · my | vows;
Thou givest me the heritáge of | those that | fear Thy | name.
Thou addest dáys to the | days · of the | king;
His years from géner | ation · to | gener | ation.

4 He dwelleth befóre | God for | ever;
O prepare mercy and trúth; | let | them pre | serve Him.
So will I sing práise to Thy | name for | ever;
That Í may | daily · per | form my | vows.

Psalm 61.



A New Church will exist which will trust in the Lord.

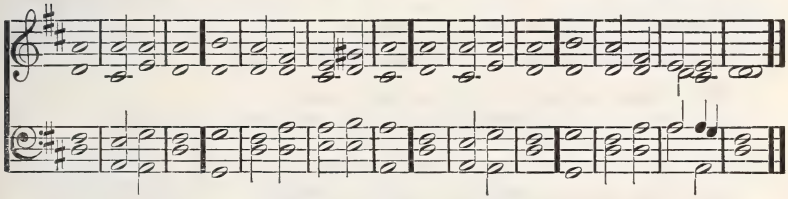
9 Make a joyful noise unto Gód, | all the | earth;
Sing fórth the | glory | of His | name;
Máke His | praise | glorious.
Say unto Gód, How | terri · ble | are Thy | works!

2 Through the gréatness | of Thy | power
Thine énemies | shall sub | mit · unto | Thee.
All the éarth shall | worship | Thee,
And shall sing to Thée; they shall | sing to | Thy | name.

3 Come and sée the | works of | God;
His doing is térrible | to the | sons of | men.
He turn-ed the séa into | dry | land;
Théy went | through the | flood on | foot.

4 O bléss our | God, ye | people,
And make the vóice of His | praise | to be | heard.
Blessed be God who hath not túrn-ed a | way my | prayer,
Nór His | mercy | from | me.

Psalm 66.



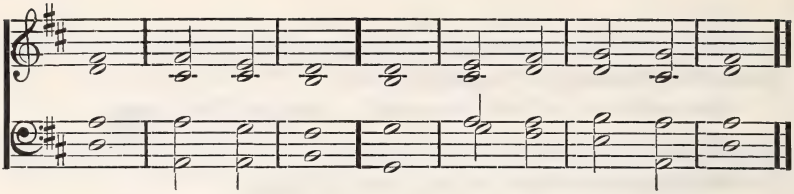
The universal Church will acknowledge and worship the Lord.

10 God be merciful únto | us and | bless us;
And cáuse His | face to | shine up | on us;
That Thy wáy may be | known up · on | earth;
Thý sal | vation · a | mong all | nations.

2 Let the people práise | Thee O | God;
Let áll the | people | praise | Thee.
Lét the | nations · be | glad,
And | let them | sing for | joy.

3 For Thou shalt júdge the | people · up | rightly,
And góvern the | nations · up | on the | earth.
Let the people práise | Thee O | God;
Let áll the | people | praise | Thee.

4 The éarth shall | yield her | increase;
Gód | our own | God shall | bless us.
Gód shall | bless | us;
And all the énds of the | earth shall | fear | Him. *Psalm 67.*



After the Last Judgment a New Church will be established.

11 Lord Thou hast been fávorable | to Thy | land;
Thou hast brought báck the cap | tivi | ty of | Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iníquity | of Thy | people;
Thóu hast | cover · ed | all their | sin.

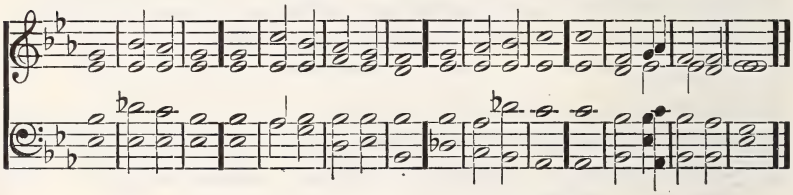
3 Thou hast taken awáy | all Thy | wrath;
Thou hast turn-ed Thysélf from the | fierceness | of Thine | anger.

4 Turn us O Gód of | our sal | vation,
And cause Thine ánger | toward | us to | cease.

5 Wilt Thou be ángry with | us for | ever?
Wilt Thou prolong Thine ánger | to all | gener | ations?

6 Wilt Thou not turn agáin and | quicken | us,
That Thy péople | may re | joice in | Thee?

7 Shéw us Thy | mercy, O | Lord;
Ánd | grant us | Thy sal | vation. *Psalm 85: 1–7.*



Grievousness of the Lord's temptations.

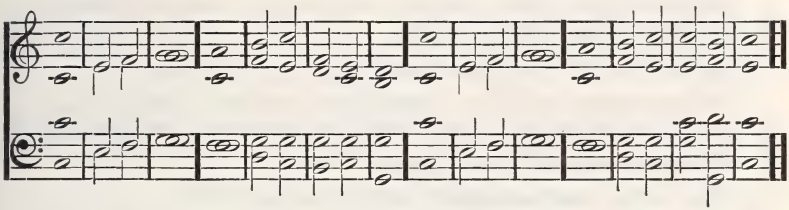
12 Give éar to my | prayer O | God;
And hide not Thysélf | from my | suppli | cation.
Attend unto mé and | answer | me;
I móurn in my com | plaint and | make a | noise;

2 Because of the vóice | of the | enemy,
Becáuse of the op | pression | of the | wicked;
For they cast iníqui | ty up | on me,
Ánd | in their | wrath they | hate me.

3 My héart | trembleth · with | in me;
And the térrors of | death are | fallen · up | on me.
Fear and trémbling are | come up | on me,
And hórror hath | over | whelm · ed | me.

4 And I said, O that I had wíngs | like a | dove!
Then would I flý a | way and | be at | rest.
Then would I wander far off and remáin | in the | wilderness.
I would hasten my escápe from the | stormy | wind and | tempest.

Psalm 55: 1–8.



The Lord reigns over the Church.

13 O clap your hánds | all ye | people;
Shout unto Gód | with the | voice of | triumph.
For the Lórd most | High is | terrible;
He is a great Kíng | over | all the | earth.

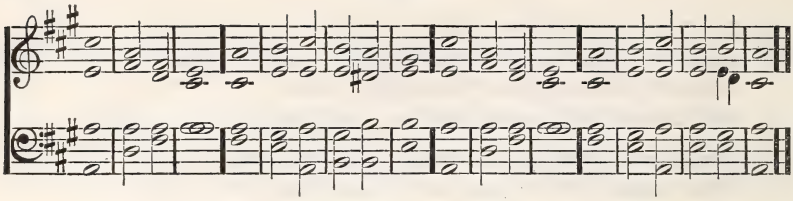
2 He shall subdue the péople | under | us,
Ánd the | nations | under · our | feet.
He shall chóose our in | heri · tance | for us,
The éxcellency of | Jacob | whom He | loved.

3 God is gone úp | with a | shout,
The Lórd with the | sound | of a | trumpet.
Sing práise to our | God, sing | praise;
Sing práise | to our | King, sing | praise.

4 For God is Kíng of | all the | earth;
Síng ye | praise with | under | standing.
God réigneth | over · the | nations;
God sitteth upón the | throne | of His | holiness.

5 The princes of the péople are | gathered · to | gether,
The péople of the | God of | Abra | ham;
For the shields of the éarth be | long · unto | God;
Ánd | He is | greatly · ex | alted.

Psalm 47.



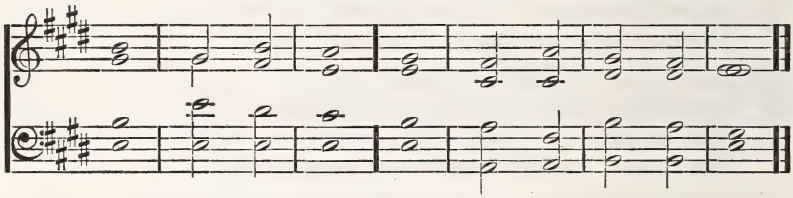
Prayer of the Lord for help against falsifiers and hypocrites.

14 Give éar to my | words O | Lord,
Ánd con | sider · my | medi | tation.
Hearken to the voice of my crȳ, my | King · and my | God;
For únto | Thee | wĭll I | pray.

2 My voice shalt Thou héar in the | morning, O | Lord;
In the morning will Í ad | dress Thee | and look | up.
For Thou art not a Gód that hath | pleasure · in | wickedness;
Néither shall | evil | dwell with | Thee.

3 The foolish shall not stánd | in Thy | sight;
Thou hátest all | workers | of in | iquity.
Thou shalt destroy thém that | speak a | lie;
The Lord will abhor the mán of | blood | and de | ceit.

4 But I will come into Thy house in the multitúde | of Thy | mercy;
In Thy fear will I wórship | toward · Thy | holy | temple.
Lead me O Lord in Thy jústice be | cause of · mine | enemies;
Make Thy wáy | straight be | fore my | face. *Psalm 5: 1–8.*



A Church will exist which will acknowledge the Lord.

15 I will hear what Gód the | Lord will | speak;
For He will spéak | peace | unto · His | people,

2 Ánd | to His | saints;
That they may nót | turn a | gain to | folly.

3 Surely His salvation is nígh | them that | fear Him;
That glóry may | dwell | in our | land.

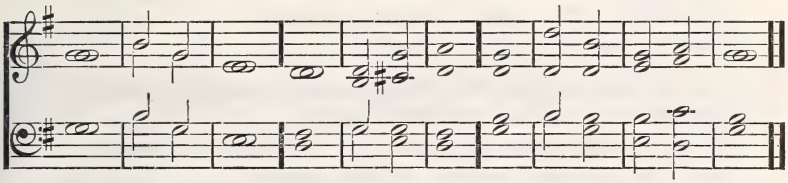
4 Mercy and trúth are | met to | gether;
Jústice and | peace shall | kiss each | other.

5 Truth shall spríng | out · of the | earth;
And jústice | shall look | down from | heaven.

6 Yea the Lórd | shall give | good;
Ánd our | land shall | yield her | increase.

7 Jústice shall | go be | fore Him;
And shall set us ín the | way | of His | steps.

Psalm 85: 8-13.



The Lord has all power by His Divine Truth.

16 Thy way O Gód is in the | sanctu | ary;
What God is so gréat as | our | God?
Thou árt the | God that | doest | wonders.

2 Thou hast declared Thy stréngth a | mong the | people;
Thou hast with Thine árm re | deemed · Thy | people;
The sóns of | Jacob | and of | Joseph.

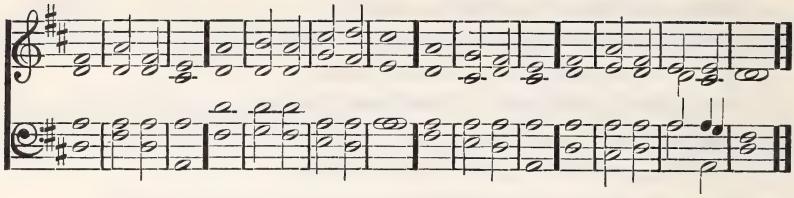
3 The wáters saw | Thee O | God,
The waters saw Thée, they | were a | fraid;
The déeps | also | were | troubled.

4 The clóuds | poured · out | water;
The skíes sent | out their | voice;
Thine árrows | also | went a | broad.

5 The voice of Thy thúnder was | in the | heaven;
The líghtnings | lightened · the | world;
Thé | earth did | tremble · and | shake.

6 Thy wáy is | in the | sea,
And Thy páth in | many | waters;
Ánd Thy | footsteps | are not | known.

7 Thou leddest Thy péople | like a | flock
By the hánd of | Moses · and | Aaron.
Thý | name O | Lord be | praised. *Psalm 77: 13–20.*



The union of the Divine of the Lord with His Human.

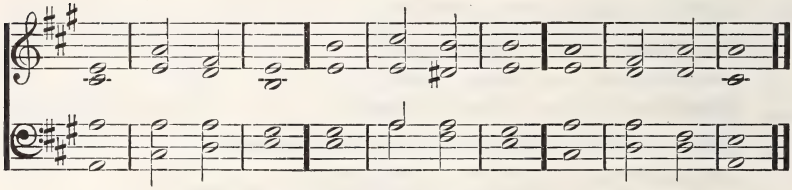
17 It is good to give thánks | unto · the | Lord,
And to sing práise to Thy | name O | Thou most | High;
To show forth Thy mércy | in the | morning,
Ánd Thy | truth | in the | night.

2 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and up | on the | psaltery;
Upon the hárp | with a | joyful | sound;
For Thou O Lord hast made me glád | through Thy | work;
I will rejóice in the | works | of Thy | hands.

3 How gréat are Thy | works O | Lord;
Thȳ | thoughts are | very | deep.
A brutish mán | knoweth | not;
Néither doth a | fool · under | stand | this.

4 When the wicked spring fórth | as the | grass,
And all the wórkers of in | iqui | ty do | flourish,
Then shall théy be de | stroyed · for | ever,
But Thou O Lórd art most | high for | ever | more.

Psalm 92: 1–8.



By the union of the Divine and the Human the Church will endure.

18 The Lord réigneth, He is | clothed · with | majesty;
The Lórd is | clothed · with | strength;
Hé hath | girded · Him | self.

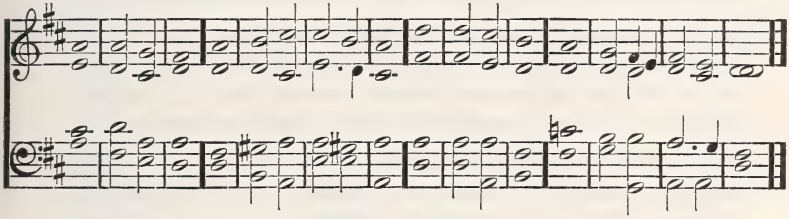
2 The world also is establishéd, it | cannot · be | moved;
Thy thróne is es | tablished · of | old;
Thou árt from | ever | lasting.

3 The rivers have lífted | up O | Lord,
The rivers have lífted | up their | voice,
The rívers lift | up their | roaring.

4 The Lórd on | high is | mightier
Than the vóice of | many | waters,
Mightier than the wáves | of the | sea.

5 Thy téstimonies are | very | sure;
Hóliness be | cometh · Thine | house,
Ó | Lord for | ever.

Psalm 93.



The Lord is omnipotent.

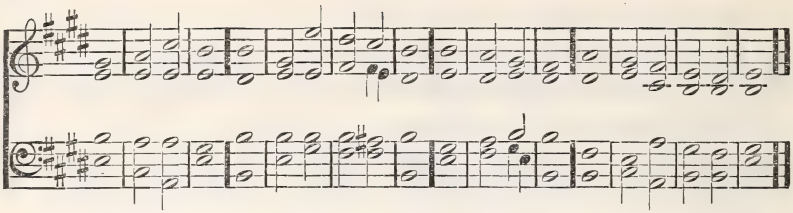
19 O come let us síng | unto · the | Lord;
Let us make a joyful nóise to the | Rock of | our sal | vation.
Let us come before His fáce | with thanks | giving,
And make a jóyful | noise · unto | Him with | psalms.

2 For the Lórd is a | great | God,
And a gréat | King a | bove all | gods.
In His hands are the deep pláces | of the | earth;
And the tréasures | of the | mountains · are | His.

3 The sea is Hís | and He | made it;
And His hánds | formed · the | dry | land.
O come let us wórship | and bow | down;
Let us knéel be | fore the | Lord our | Maker.

4 For Hé is | our | God;
And wé are the | people | of His | pasture,
And the shéep | of His | hand.
Today if ye will hear His vóice, | harden | not your | heart.

Psalm 95: 1–8.



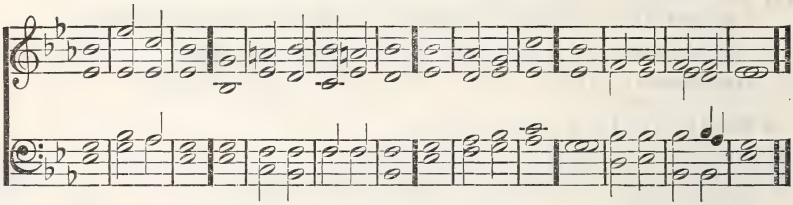
The Lord has all power and glory, and will come to Judgment.

20 Give unto the Lord O ye fámilies | of the | people,
Gíve unto the | Lord | glory · and | strength.
Give unto the Lord the glóry | of His | name;
Bring an óffering and | come | into · His | courts.

2 Let the heavens rejóice and the | earth be | glad;
Let the sea róar | and the | fulness · there | of.
Let the field be joyful and áll that | is there | in;
Then shall all the trées of the | forest | sing for | joy

3 Before the Lórd; | for He | cometh,
Fór He | cometh · to | judge the | earth;
He shall júdge the | world with | justice,
Ánd the | people | with His | truth.

Psalm 96: 7–13.

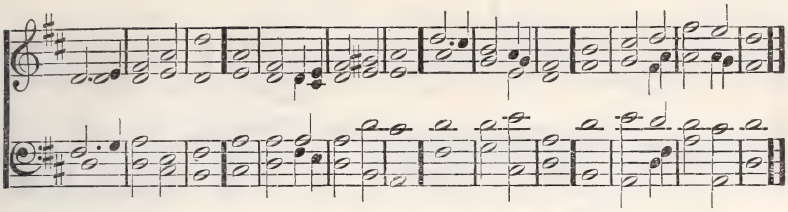


Worship of the Lord from the affection of truth.

21 Sing unto the Lórd a | new | song,
His práise in the | congre | gation · of | saints.
Let Israel rejóice | in his | Maker;
Let the sons of Zíon re | joice | in their | King.

2 Let them praise His náme | in the | dance;
Let them sing praise unto Hím | with the | timbrel · and | harp.
For the Lord taketh pléasure | in His | people,
The afflícted will He | glori · fy | with sal | vation.

Psalm 149: 1–4.

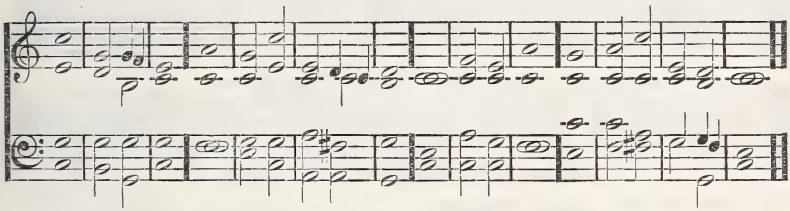


The Advent of the Lord, and Judgment.

22 Make a joyful noise unto the Lórd | all the | earth;
Make a loud nóise and re | joice and | sing | praise.
Sing unto the Lórd | with the | harp;
With the hárp and the | voice | of a | psalm.

2 With trumpets and the vóice | of a | cornet
Make a joyful nóise be | fore the | King, the | Lord.
Let the sea róar and the | fulness · there | of;
The wórld and | they that | dwell there | in.

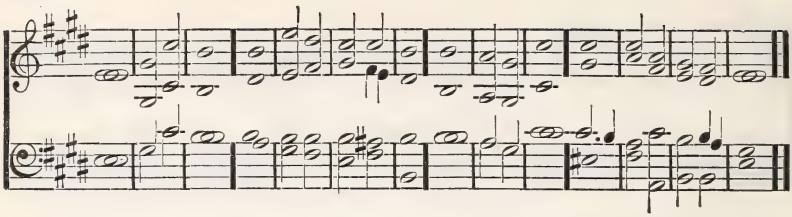
3 Let the rívers | clap their | hands;
Let the mountains be jóyful to | gether · be | fore the | Lord;
For He cómeth to | judge the | earth;
He shall judge the world with justice, ánd the | people | with up | rightness. *Psalm 98: 4–9.*



Praise of the Lord because of the doctrine of truth.

23 We háve a | strong | city;
Salvation will Hé ap | point for | walls and | bulwarks.
Ópen | ye the | gates,
That a just nation which kéepeth the | truth may | enter | in.

2 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace whose mínd is | stayed · on | Thee;
Becáuse | he | trusteth · in | Thee.
Trust ye ín the | Lord for | ever;
For in the Lord Jehóvah | is the | Rock of | ages.
Isaiah 26: 1–4.



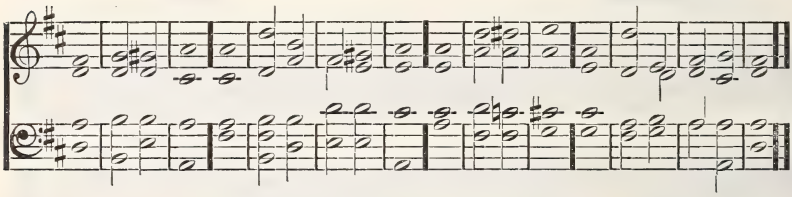
The Lord will bring help and deliverance.

24 O Gód my | heart is | fixed;
I will síng and give | praise, | even · my | glory.
Awáke, | psaltery · and | harp;
Í | will a | wake | early.

2 I will praise Thee O Lórd a | mong the | people;
And I will sing práise to | Thee a | mong the | nations.
For Thy mercy is gréat a | bove the | heavens;
Ánd Thy | truth | unto · the | clouds.

3 Be Thou exalted O Gód a | bove the | heavens,
And Thy glóry a | bove | all the | earth.
That Thy belóv-ed may | be de | livered;
Save with Thy ríght | hand and | answer | me.

Psalm 108: 1–6.

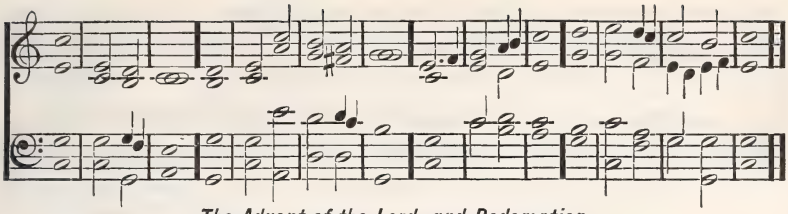


The Lord will reveal Himself in His Word.

25 I sáw in the | night | visions,
And behold one like the Son of Mán | came · with the | clouds of | heaven,
And cáme to the | Ancient · of | days,
Ánd they | brought Him | near be | fore Him.

2 And there was given Him dominion and glóry | and a | kingdom,
And all péople | nations · and | tongues shall | serve Him;
His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall | not · pass a | way,
And His kíngdom which | shall not | be de | stroyed.

Daniel 7: 13, 14.



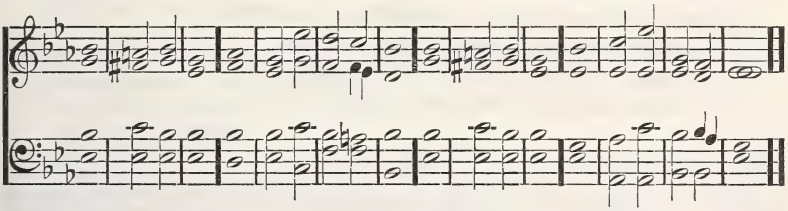
The Advent of the Lord, and Redemption.

26 Praise O ye sérvants | of the | Lord,
Práise the | name | of the | Lord.
Blessed be the náme | of the | Lord
From this time fórth | and for | ever | more.

2 From the rising of the sún to his | going | down,
Prais-ed bé the | name | of the | Lord.
The Lord is híigh a | bove all | nations;
His glóry | is a | bove the | heavens.

3 Who is líke unto the | Lord our | God,
Whó | dwelleth | on | high,
Who húmbleth Him | self to | see
The things that áre in | heaven · and | on the | earth?

Psalm 113: 1–6.

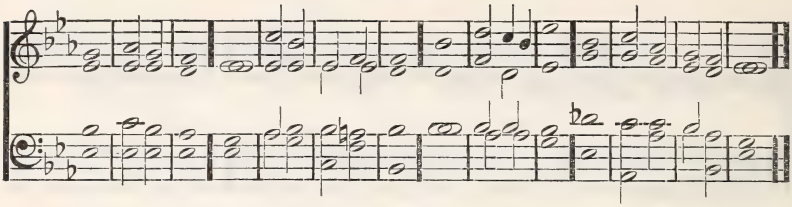


When the Lord comes He will teach and save the simple.

27 Therefore wíll I | save my | flock,
And théy shall | no more | be a | prey.
And I will set up one shépherd | over | them,
And he shall féed them | even · my | servant | David.

2 He shall feed them and hé shall | be their | shepherd,
And Í the | Lord will | be their | God,
And my servant Dávid a | prince a | mong them;
Í the | Lord have | spoken | it.

Ezekiel 34: 22–24.



The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

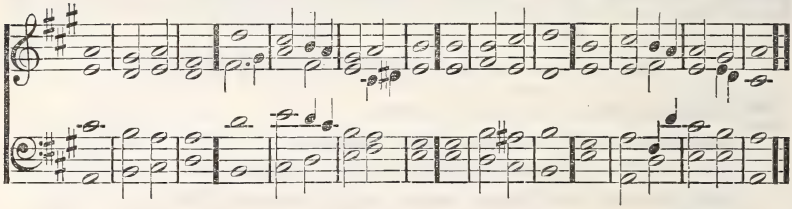
28 Thóu art my | portion, O | Lord;
I have said that Í would | keep | Thy | words.
I entreated Thy fáce with my | whole | heart;
Be merciful unto mé ac | cording | to Thy | Word.

2 I thóught | on my | ways,
And túrned my | feet | unto · Thy | testimonies.
I made háste and de | lay · ed | not
Tó | keep | Thy com | mandments.

3 The cords of the wicked háve en | compass · ed | me;
But Í have | not for | gotten · Thy | law.
At midnight I will ríse to give | thanks · unto | Thee
Becáuse of the | judgments | of Thy | justice.

4 I am a companion of áll | them that | fear Thee,
Ánd of | them that | keep Thy | precepts.
The earth O Lórd is | full · of Thy | mercy;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

Psalm 119: 57–64.



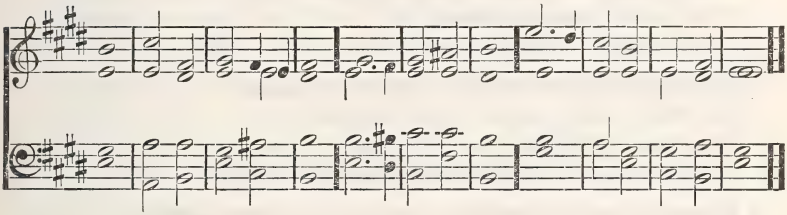
The Divine Truth proceeding from the Lord.

29 Give ear O ye héavens and | I will | speak;
And héar O | earth the | words · of my | mouth.
My doctrine shall dróp | as the | rain;
My spéech | shall dis | til · as the | dew,

2 As drops upón the | tender | grass,
Ánd as the | showers · up | on the | herb.
Because I will procláim the | name · of the | Lord;
Gíve ye | greatness | to our | God.

3 He is the Róck, His | work is | perfect;
Fór | all His | ways are | judgment.
Á | God of | truth,
And without iníquity | just and | right is | He.

Deuteronomy 32: 1–4.



Worship of the Lord from the truths of His Word.

30 Práise the | Lord | from the | earth,
Ye drágons and | all | deeps;
Fíre and | hail | snow and | vapor;

2 Stórmy | wind ful | filling · His | Word;
Ye móuntains and | all | hills;
Frúitful | trees and | all | cedars;

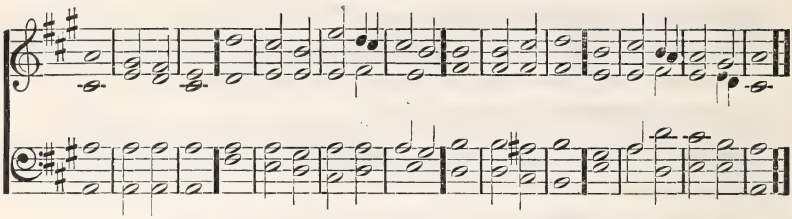
3 Wíld | beasts | and all | cattle;
Creeping thíngs and | flying | fowl;
Kíngs of the | earth | and all | people;

4 Princes and áll | judges | of the | earth;
Yóung | men and | maidens;
Óld | men | and | children;

5 Let them práise the | name | of the | Lord;
For His náme a | lone is | excellent;
His glóry is a | bove the | earth and | heaven.

6 He also exálteth the | horn | of His | people,
The práise of | all His | saints;
The sons of Israél a | people | near · unto | Him.

Psalm 148: 7–14.



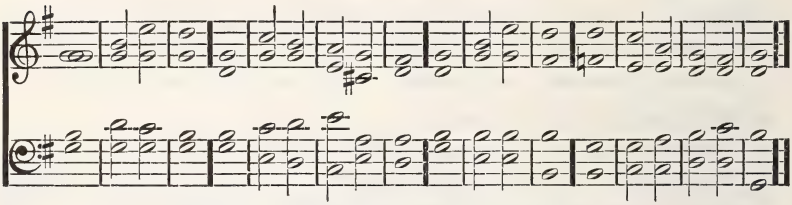
The Lord in His Divine Human is signified by the stone.

31 The stóne which the | builders · re | jected
Ís be | come the | head · of the | corner.
Thís is the | Lord's | doing;
Ít is | marvel · lous | in our | eyes.

2 This is the dáy which the | Lord hath | made;
We will rejóice | and be | glad in | it.
Save now I beséech | Thee O | Lord;
O Lord I beséech | Thee send | now pros | perity.

3 Blessed is he that cometh in the náme | of the | Lord;
We have blessed you óut of the | house | of the | Lord.
O give thanks unto the Lórd; for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Psalm 118: 22–29.

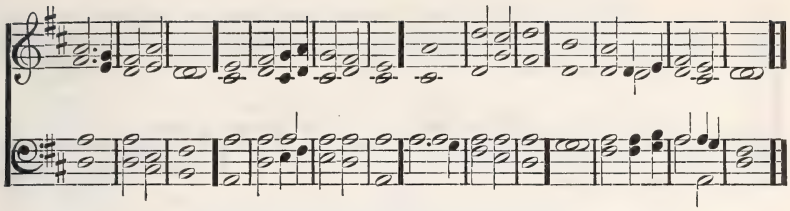


A New Church will be instituted by the Lord.

32 And I will gíve them | one | heart,
And I will pút a | new | spirit · with | in you;
And I will take the stony héart | out of · their | flesh,
And will gíve | them a | heart of | flesh;

2 That they may wálk | in my | statutes,
Ánd | keep my | judgments · and | do them;
And théy shall | be my | people,
Ánd | I will | be their | God.

Ezekiel 11: 19, 20.



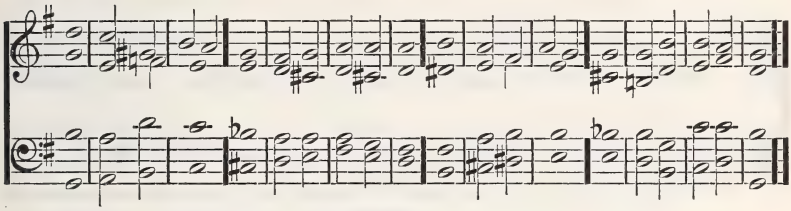
The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

33 Blessed are the pérfect | in the | way,
Whó | walk · in the | law · of the | Lord.
Blessed are théy that | keep His | testimonies,
That séek | Him · with the | whole | heart.

2 Even théy who do | no in | iquity,
Whó | walk in | His | ways.
Thou hást com | manded | us
Tó | keep Thy | precepts | diligently.

3 Ó | that my | ways
Wére di | rected · to | keep Thy | statutes!
Thén shall I | not · be a | shamed,
When I have respéct | unto · all | Thy com | mandments.

Psalm 119: 1-6.

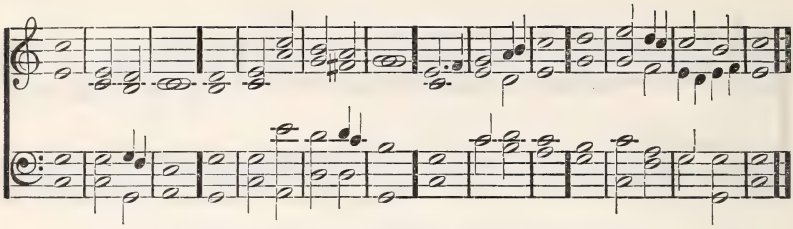


Those who are in spiritual captivity will not perish.

34 Fear thou nót, O my | servant | Jacob,
Ánd be | not dis | mayed, O | Israel;
For behold I will sáve thee | from a | far,
And thy séed from the | land of | their cap | tivity;

2 And Jacob shall return and be at rést | and at | ease,
And nóne shall | make | him a | fraid.
Fear thou nót, O | Jacob · my | servant,
For Í am | with thee | saith the | Lord.

Jeremiah 46: 27, 28.



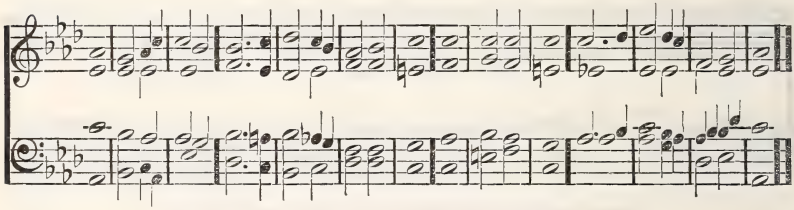
Praise of the Lord for His mercy and His works.

35 The Lórd is | gracious · and | merciful;
Slow to ánger | and of | great | mercy.
The Lórd is | good to | all,
And His tender mércies are | over | all His | works.

2 All Thy works shall práise | Thee O | Lord;
Ánd Thy | saints shall | bless | Thee.
They shall speak of the glóry | of Thy | kingdom,
Ánd | talk of | Thy | power;

3 To make known to the sons of mén His | mighty | acts,
And the glórious | majes · ty | of His | kingdom.
Thy kingdom is an éver | lasting | kingdom,
And Thy domínion | to all | gener | ations.

Psalm 145: 8–13.



The Lord is to be worshipped from the Word.

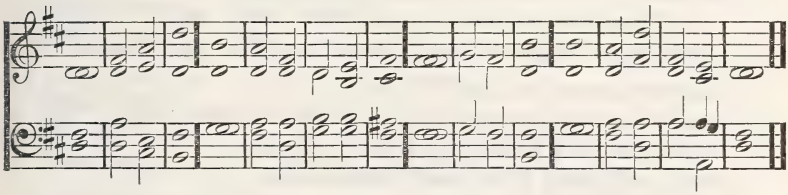
36 With my whole héart | will I | praise Thee;
I will sing práise unto | Thee be | fore the | gods.
I will worship towárd Thy | holy | temple,
And praise Thy náme for Thy | mercy · and | for Thy | truth.

2 For Thou hast mágni | fied · Thy | Word
Á | bove all | Thy | name.
In the day when I cáll Thou | answer · est | me,
Thou enlárgest | me with | strength · in my | soul.

3 All the kings of the earth shall práise | Thee O | Lord,
When they héar the | words of | Thy | mouth.
And they shall sing in the wáys | of the | Lord;
For gréat is the | glory | of the | Lord.

4 Though the Lord be hígh, yet He | seeth · the | lowly;
But the próud He | knoweth · a | far | off.
Though I walk in the midst of distréss, Thou | wilt re | vive me;
Thou shalt stretch forth Thine hánd a | gainst the | wrath · of mine | enemies.

5 And Thy ríght | hand shall | save me.
The Lord will pérfect | that which | is for | me;
Thy mercy O Lórd | is for | ever;
Ó for | sake · not the | works of · Thy | hands. *Psalm 138.*



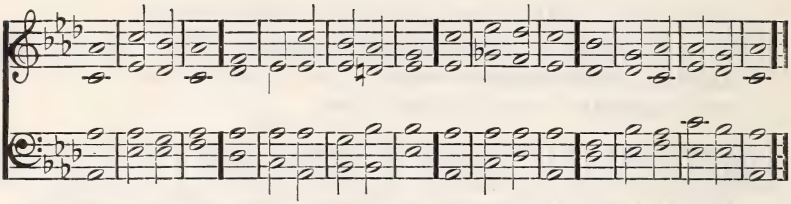
The Lord by His works establishes the Church.

37 O give thanks unto the Lórd; call up | on His | name;
Make knówn His | deeds a | mong the | people.
Sing unto Hím; sing | psalms · unto | Him.
Tálk ye of | all His | wondrous | works.

2 Glory yé in His | holy | name;
Let the heart of thém re | joice that | seek the | Lord.
Seek the Lórd | and His | strength;
Séek His | face for | ever | more.

3 Remember His marvellous wórks that | He hath | done;
His wónders and the | judgments | of His | mouth;
O ye seed of Ábra | ham His | servant,
Ye sóns of | Jacob | His | chosen.

4 Hé is the | Lord our | God;
His júdgments | are in | all the | earth.
He hath remémbered His | covenant · for | ever;
The Word which He commánded to a | thousand | gener | ations.
Psalm 105: 1–8.



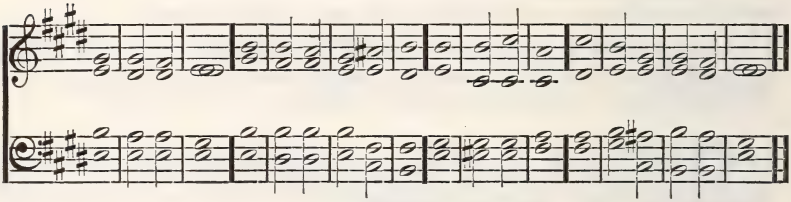
The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

38 Thy téstimonies are | wonder | ful;
Therefore dóth my | soul | keep | them.
The opening of Thy wórds | giveth | light;
It giveth únder | standing | to the | simple.

2 I ópen my | mouth and | pant;
Becáuse I | long for | Thy com | mandments.
Look Thou upon mé and be | merciful · unto | me,
According to judgment únto | those that | love Thy | name.

3 Order my stéps | in Thy | Word;
And let not any iniquity háve do | minion | over | me.
Deliver me fróm the op | pression · of | man;
And Í will | keep | Thy com | mandments.

Psalm 119: 129–134.

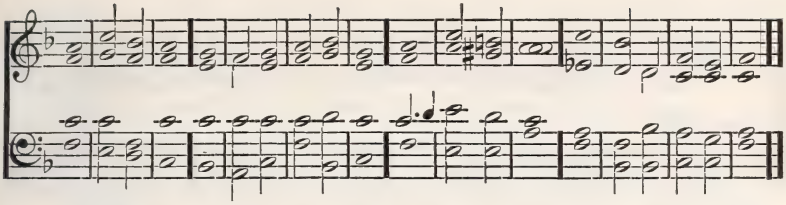


Those who look to the Lord will be sustained.

39 He giveth pówer | to the | faint;
And to them that have no míght | He in | creaseth | strength.
Even the youths shall fáint | and be | weary,
And the yóung | men shall | utter · ly | fall;

2 But they that wait upon the Lórd shall re | new their | strength;
They shall móunt | up with | wings as | eagles;
They shall rún and | not be | weary;
Théy shall | walk | and not | faint.

Isaiah 40: 29–31.



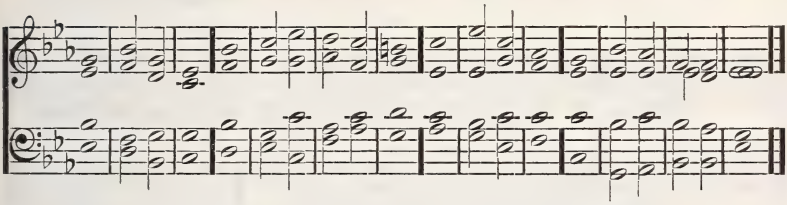
Attempt of the deceitful to destroy the Human of the Lord.

40 In my distress I críed | unto · the | Lord,
Ánd | He | heard | me.
O Lord deliver my sóul from | lying | lips;
Ánd | from · a de | ceitful | tongue.

2 What shall be gíven | unto | thee?
Or what shall be done unto thée, | thou de | ceitful | tongue?
Sharp árrows | of the | mighty,
Wíth | coals of | juni | per.

3 Woe is me that Í so | journ in | Mesech,
That I dwéll | in the | tents of | Kedar!
My soul hath long dwelt with hím that | hateth | peace.
I am for péace, but when I | speak they | are for | war.

Psalm 120.

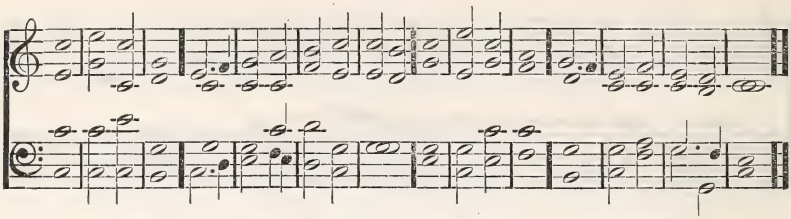


The Lord turns Himself to those who trust in Him.

41 Therefore will the Lord wait, that He máy be | gracious · unto | you;
And therefore will He be exálted that | He may · have | mercy · up | on you;
For the Lórd is a | God of | judgment;
Blessed are áll | they that | wait for | Him.

2 For the people shall dwell in Zíon | at Je | rusalem;
Ánd | thou shalt | weep no | more;
He will have mercy upon thee at the vóice | of thy | cry;
When He shall héar, | He will | answer | thee.

Isaiah 30: 18, 19.



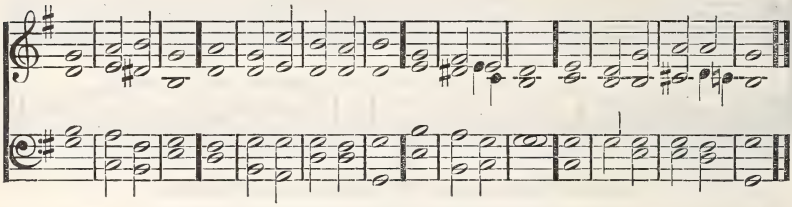
Redemption by the Lord, and instruction of those who are in ignorance.

42 For it is good to sing práise | unto · our | God;
For ít is | pleasant · and | praise is | comely.
The Lórd doth | build Je | rusalem;
He gatheréth the | out | casts of | Israel.

2 He héaleth the | broken · in | heart,
Ánd | bindeth | up their | wounds.
He telleth the númber | of the | stars;
He cálleth | them | all by | name.

3 Great is our Lórd and of | great | power;
His únder | stand | ing is | infinite.
The Lórd lifteth | up the | meek;
He bringeth low the wícked | even | to the | earth.

Psalm 147: 1–6.



Combats of the Lord with the hells.

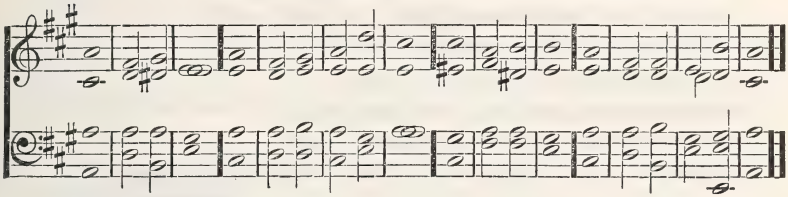
43 I cried out of my affliction to the Lórd | and He | heard me;
Out of the belly of hell I críed and | Thou didst | hear my | voice.
For Thou didst cást me | into · the | deep,
Ínto the | heart | of the | seas.

2 And the floods compassed mé | round a | bout;
All Thy billows and Thy wáves | passed | over | me.
Then I said I am cast óut from be | fore Thine | eyes;
Yet I will look agáin | toward · Thy | holy | temple.

3 The waters compassed me abóut | even · to the | soul;
The déep | closed · me | round a | bout,
The sea weeds were wráp-ped a | bout my | head;
I went dówn to the | bottom | of the | mountains.

4 The bars of the éarth were a | bout me · for | ever;
Yet hast Thou brought up my lífe from the | pit O | Lord my | God.
When my soul fainted withín me I re | membered · the | Lord;
And my prayer came in unto Thée | into · Thy | holy | temple.

5 They that observe lying vanitíes for | sake their · own | mercy;
But I will sacrifice unto Thée with the | voice | of thanks | giving;
I will pay thát which | I have | vowed.
Sál | vation · is | of the | Lord. *Jonah 2: 2–9.*



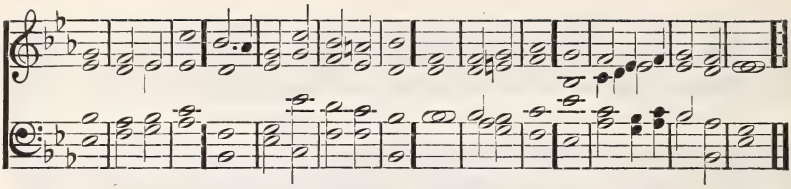
The New Church will be with those who are in ignorance but desire truths.

44 O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever;
The redéem-ed of the | Lord shall | say,
Whom He hath redeem-ed fróm the | hand | of the | enemy;

2 And hath gathered them óut | of the | lands,
From the east and from the wést, from the | north and | from the | south.
They wandered in the wildernéss in a | solitary | way;
Théy | found no | city · to | dwell in.

3 Théy were | hungry · and | thirsty,
Théir | soul | fainted · with | in them.
Then they cried unto the Lórd | in their | trouble,
And He delívered them | out of | their dis | tresses.

4 And He led them fórth by a | right | way,
That they might gó to a | city · of | habi | tation.
Let them praise the Lórd | for His | mercy,
And His wonderful wórks | to the | children · of | men.
Psalm 107: 1–8.



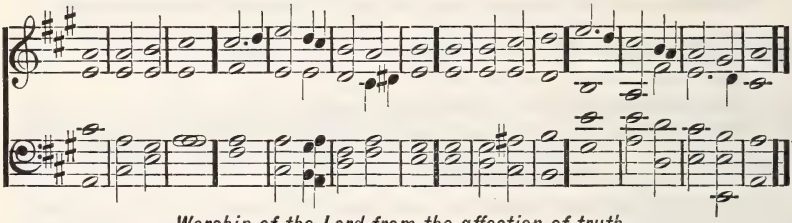
The Lord alone establishes the Church.

45 Praise ye the náme | of the | Lord;
Praise Him Ó ye | servants | of the | Lord;
Ye that stand in the hóuse | of the | Lord,
In the cóurts of the | house of | our | God.

2 Praise the Lórd, for the | Lord is | good;
Sing práises to His | name, for | it is | pleasant.
For the Lord hath chosen Jácob | for Him | self,
And Ísrael | for His | own pos | session.

3 For I knów that the | Lord is | great,
And that our Lórd | is a | bove all | gods.
Whatsoever He wílleth, the | Lord | doeth,
In heaven and in éarth, in the | sea · and in | all | deeps.

Psalm 135: 1–6.

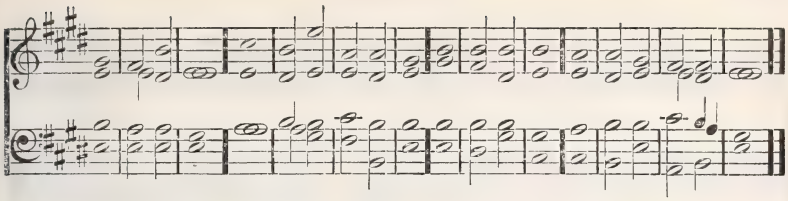


Worship of the Lord from the affection of truth.

46 Praise Gód | in His | sanctuary;
Práise Him in the | firma · ment | of His | power.
Práise Him for His | mighty | acts;
Praise Him accórding | to His | excel · lent | greatness.

2 Praise Him with the sóund | of the | trumpet;
Práise Him with the | psal · tery | and | harp.
Práise Him with the | timbrel · and | dance;
Praise Him with stríng-ed | instru | ments and | organs.

3 Praise Him upón the | loud | cymbals;
Práise Him up | on the · high | sounding | cymbals.
Let everything that hath bréath | praise the | Lord.
Práise the | Lord. Praise | ye the | Lord. *Psalm 150.*



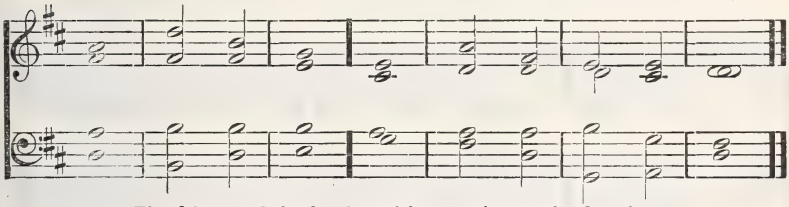
The innocence of those who trust in the Lord.

47 The wolf also shall dwéll | with the | lamb,
And the léopard | shall lie | down · with the | kid;
And the calf and the young líon and the | fatling · to | gether;
Ánd a | little | child shall | lead them.

2 And the ców and the | bear shall | feed;
Their yóung ones | shall lie | down to | gether;
And the lion shall eat stráw | like the | ox.
And the sucking child shall pláy on the | hole | of the | asp,

3 And the weaned child shall put his hánd on the | den · of the | basilisk.
They shall do no hurt nor destróy in | all my | holy | mountain;
For the earth shall be full of the knówledge | of the | Lord,
Ás the | waters | cover · the | sea.

Isaiah 11: 6–9.



The Advent of the Lord, and instruction of the Gentiles.

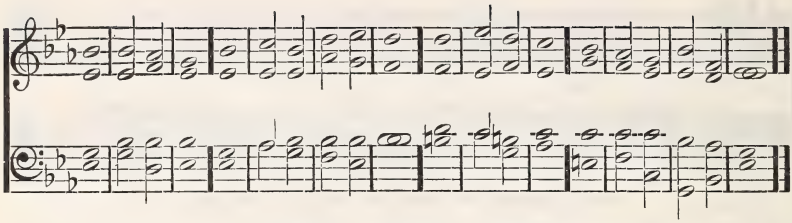
48 In that day shall the deaf héar the | words · of the | book,
And the eyes of the blínd shall | see | out of | darkness;

2 The afflicted also shall have jóy | in the | Lord,
And the poor among men shall rejóice in the | Holy | One of | Israel.

3 They shall sanctify the Hóly | One of | Jacob,
Ánd shall | fear the | God of | Israel.

4 They also that erred in spirit shall cóme to | under | standing,
And théy that | murmur · ed | shall learn | doctrine.

Isaiah 29: 18–24.



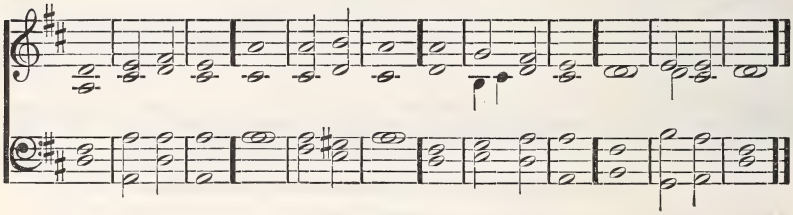
The Lord alone teaches, and human intelligence is nothing.

49 Sing unto the Lórd with | thanks | giving;
Sing práise to our | God up | on the | harp;
Who cóvereth the | heavens · with | clouds;
Who prepáreth | rain | for the | earth;

2 Who máketh | grass to | grow
Ón the | tops | of the | mountains:
He gíveth to the | beast his | food,
Tó the | young | ravens · which | cry.

3 He delighteth not in the stréngth | of the | horse;
He taketh not pléasure | in the | legs · of a | man.
The Lord hath pléasure in | them that | fear Him;
In thóse that | hope | in His | mercy.

Psalm 147: 7–11.



The New Church and its Heavenly Doctrine.

50 And he shéw-ed me | that great | city,
Thé | holy · Je | rusalem,
Descending óut of | heaven · from | God,
Háving the | glory · of | God.

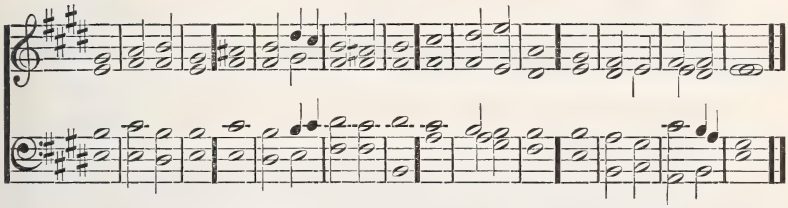
2 And the city hád no | need · of the | sun,
Neither of the móon to | shine in | it,
For the glory of Gód did | lighten | it,
And the Lámb is the | light there | of.

3 And there shall in no wise énter | into | it
Ánything | that de | fileth,
Or worketh abominátion or | maketh · a | lie;
But they which are written in the Lámb's | book of | life.

4 And the throne of God and of the Lámb shall | be in | it;
And His sérvants | shall | serve Him.
And théy shall | see His | face;
And His náme shall be | in their | foreheads.

5 And there shall bé no | night | there;
And they need no cándle, neither | light · of the | sun;
For the Lord Gód | giveth · them | light;
And they shall réign for | ever · and | ever.

Revelation 21: 10, 23. 22: 3.



The Lord has redeemed men, and will save them to eternity.

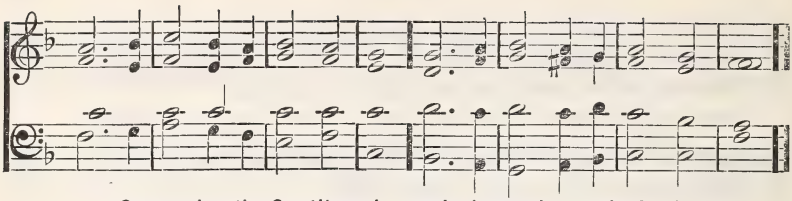
51 I will praise the Lórd with my | whole | heart,
In the assembly of the úpright | and · in the | congre | gation.
The wórks of the | Lord are | great,
Sought out of all thém | that have | pleasure · there | in.

2 His wórk is | glorious · and | honorable;
Ánd His | justice · en | dureth · for | ever.
He hath made His wonderful wórks to | be re | membered;
Thé | Lord is | gracious · and | merciful.

3 He hath given fóod to | them that | fear Him;
His covenánt will | He re | member · for | ever.
He hath showed His people the pówer | of His | works,
That He may give thém the | herit · age | of the | nations.

4 The works of His hánds are | truth and | judgment;
Áll | His com | mandments · are | sure.
They stand fást for | ever · and | ever,
And are dóne in | truth | and up | rightness

Psalm 111: 1–8.



Concerning the Gentiles who await the coming of the Lord.

52 Out of the déeps have I | cried · unto | Thee O | Lord.
O Lord hear my voice; let Thine ears atténd to the | voice · of my | suppli | cations.

2 If Thóu O | Lord, shouldest | mark in | iquities;
Ó | Lord who | then shall | stand?

3 Bút with | Thee there | is for | giveness,
Thát | Thou | mayest · be | feared.

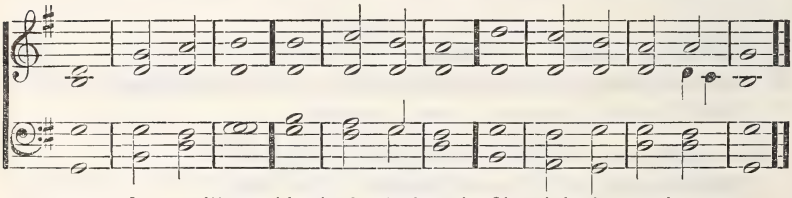
4 I wáit for the | Lord, my | soul doth | wait,
And ín His | word | do I | hope.

5 My soul waiteth for the Lórd more than | they that | watch · for the | morning;
Yea móre than | they that | watch · for the | morning.

6 Lét | Israel | hope · in the | Lord;
For wíth the | Lord | there is | mercy;

7 Ánd with | Him is | plenteous · re | demption;
And He shall redeem Ísrael | from all | his in | iquities.

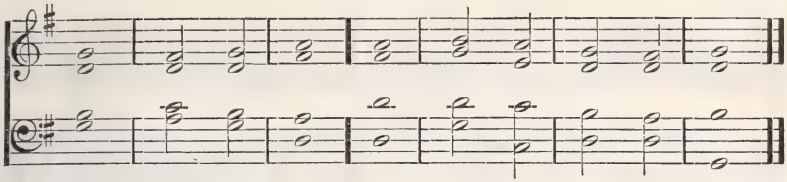
Psalm 130.



A few still worship the Lord when the Church is devasted.

53 Behóld, | bless · ye the | Lord,
All ye sérvants | of the | Lord,
Who by night stánd in the | house | of the | Lord.

2 Lift up your hands in the sánctuary and | bless the | Lord;
The Lórd that made | heaven · and | earth
Bléss | thee | out of | Zion. *Psalm 134.*



All life is from the conjunction of good and truth.

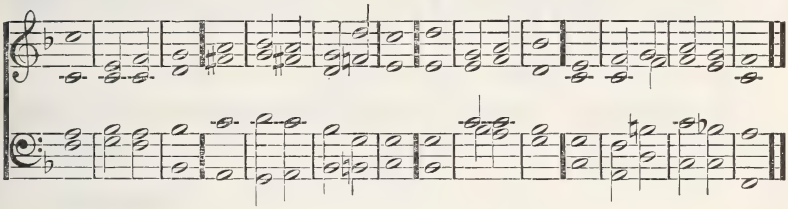
54 Behold how góod and how | pleasant · it | is
For bréthren to | dwell to | gether · in | unity.

2 It is like the goodly óil up | on the | head,
That ran down upon the béard, | even | Aaron's | beard;

3 That went down to the hém | of his | garments;
As the dew of Hermon that descénded up | on the | mountains · of |
Zion;

4 For there the Lórd com | manded · the | blessing,
Éven | life for | ever | more.

Psalm 133.

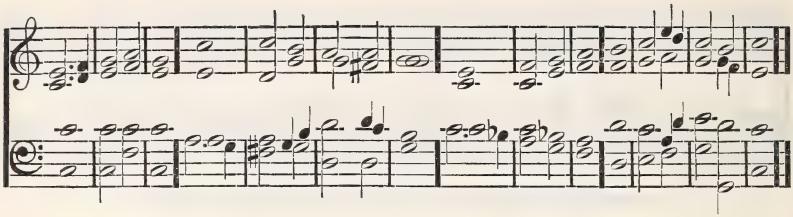


The internal worship of the Lord.

55 Wherewith shall I cóme be | fore the | Lord,
And bow mysélf be | fore the | high | God?
Shall I come before Hím | with burnt | offerings,
With cálves | of a | year | old?

2 Will the Lord be pléas-ed with | thousands · of | rams,
Or with tén | thousands · of | rivers · of | oil?
Shall I give my firstbórn for | my trans | gression,
The fruit of my bódy | for the | sin · of my | soul?

3 He hath showed thee O mán | what is | good;
And whát doth the | Lord re | quire of | thee,
But to do jústly and to | love | mercy,
And to wálk | humbly | with thy | God? *Micah 6: 6–8.*



The Lord teaches and leads those who are in ignorance and desire truths.

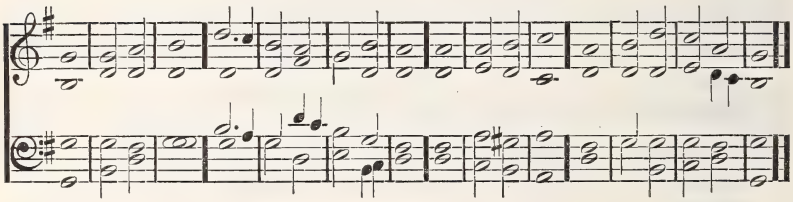
56 Praise the Lórd | O my | soul.
While I líve | will I | praise the | Lord;
Whíle I | have my | being,
I will síng | praises | unto · my | God.

2 Happy is he that hath the God of Jácob | for his | help,
Whose hópe is | in the | Lord his | God;
Who máde | heaven · and | earth,
The séa, and | all that | is there | in.

3 The Lórd | looseth · the | prisoners;
The Lord ópeneth the | eyes | of the | blind;
The Lord raiseth thém that are | bow · ed | down;
Thé | Lord He | loveth · the | righteous.

4 The Lórd pre | serveth · the | stranger;
He relíeveth the | father · less | and the | widow.
The Lórd shall | reign for | ever;
Even thy God O Zíon | to all | gener | ations.

Psalm 146.



The Advent of the Lord.

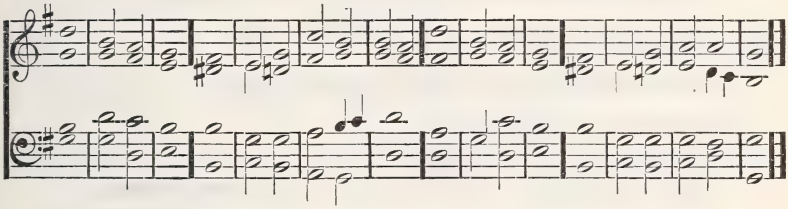
57 The péople that | walked · in | darkness
Háve | seen a | great | light;
They that dwell in the lánd of the | shadow · of | death,
Upón | them the | light hath | shined.

2 For unto us a Child is born, unto ús a | Son is | given;
And the governmént shall | be up | on His | shoulder;
And His name shall be called Wonderful, Cóunselor | God and | Hero,
Fáther of E | terni · ty | Prince of | Peace.

3 Of the increase of His góvern | ment and | peace
Thére | shall | be no | end,
Upón the | throne of | David,
Ánd up | on | His | kingdom,

4 To order ít, and to es | tablish | it
Wíth | judgment | and with | justice,
Nów and for | ever | more.
The zeal of the Lord of hósts | will per | form | this.

Isaiah 9: 2, 6, 7.



A song in praise of the Lord on account of salvation.

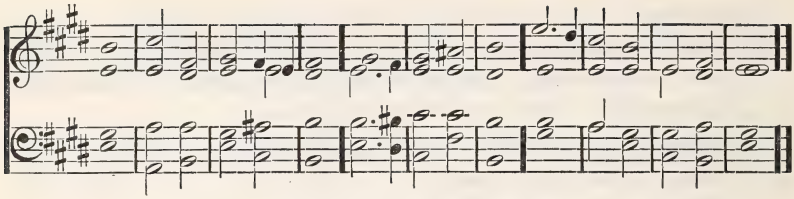
58 And in that dáy | thou shalt | say,
Ó | Lord | I will | praise Thee.
Behold Gód is | my sal | vation;
I will trúst | and not | be a | fraid.

2 For the Lord Jehóvih is my | strength and | song;
He álso is be | come | my sal | vation;
And with jóy shall ye | draw | waters
Fróm the | fountains | of sal | vation.

3 And in that dáy | shall ye | say,
Praise the Lórd, | call up | on His | name,
Declare His dóings a | mong the | people,
Make méntion that His | name | is ex | alted.

4 Sing unto the Lórd; for He hath | done great | things;
Thís is | known in | all the | earth.
Cry out and shóut, thou in | habitant · of | Zion;
For great is the Holy One of Ísrael | in the | midst of | thee.

Isaiah 12.



The Lord forms the Church.

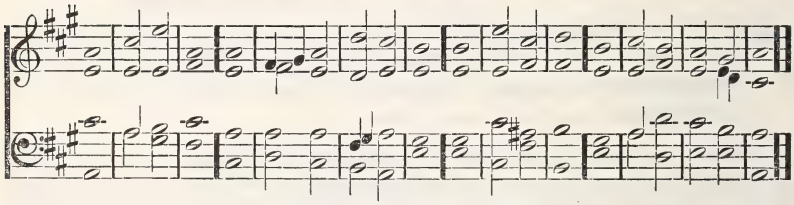
59 Make a joyful nóise unto the | Lord, | all the | earth;
Sérve the | Lord with | gladness;
Cóme be | fore His | face with | singing.

2 Knów ye that the | Lord | He is | God;
He hath máde us and not | we our | selves;
We are His people, ánd the | sheep | of His | pasture.

3 Come ínto His | gates | with thanks | giving,
Ínto His | courts with | praise;
Be thankful únto | Him and | bless His | name.

4 Fór the | Lord | He is | good;
His mércy is | ever | lasting;
And His truth is from géner | ation · to | gener | ation.

Psalm 100.

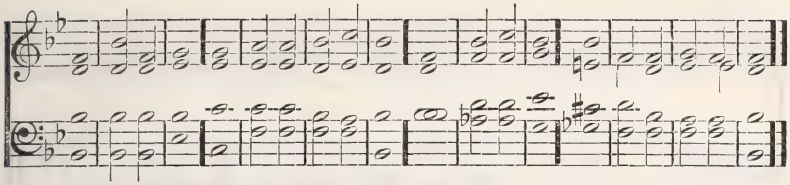


The Lord is to be worshipped.

60 The Lord hath established His thróne | in the | heavens,
And His kíngdom | ruleth | over | all.
Bless the Lord ye His ángels, | mighty · in | strength,
Ye that do His commandments, hearkening tó the | voice | of His | Word.

2 Bless the Lórd, all | ye His | hosts;
Ye ministers of | His that | do His | will.
Bless the Lord all His works, in all pláces of | His do | minion;
Bléss the | Lord | O my | soul.

Psalm 103: 19–22.

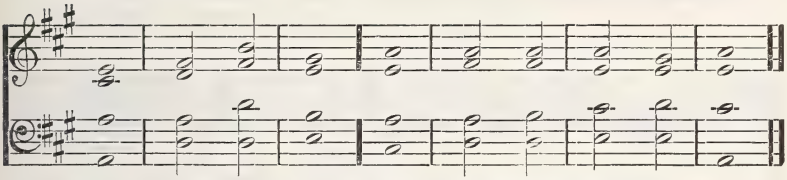


From the Lord alone is Redemption and Reformation.

61 Bless the Lórd | O my | soul;
And all that is withín me | bless His | holy | name.
Bless the Lórd | O my | soul;
Ánd for | get not | all His | benefits.

2 Who forgiveth áll | thine in | iquities;
Whó | healeth · all | thy dis | eases.
Who redeemeth thy lífe | from the | pit;
Who crowneth thee with lóving | kindness · and | tender | mercies;

3 Who sátisfieth thy | mouth with | good;
So that thou renéwest thy | youth | like the | eagle.
The Lord doeth justice and judgment for áll that | are op | pressed;
He made known His ways unto Moses, His déeds | unto · the |
sons of | Israel. *Psalm 103: 1–7.*



Let those who worship God look to the Lord.

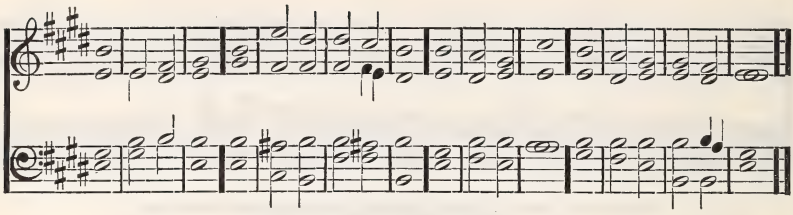
62 Look unto Ábra | ham your | father,
Ánd | unto | Sarah · that | bare you;

2 For I cáll-ed | him a | lone,
And blessed hím | and in | creas · ed | him.

3 For the Lórd shall | comfort | Zion;
He will cómfort | all her | waste | places;

4 And He will máke her | wilderness · like | Eden,
And her desert líke the | garden | of the | Lord.

5 Joy and gládness shall be | found there | in,
Thanksgíving | and the | voice of | melody. *Isaiah 51: 2, 3.*



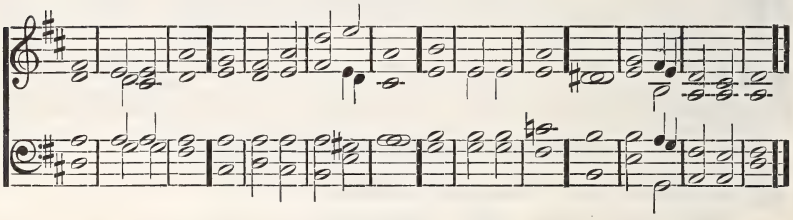
Worship of the Lord from the truths of His Word.

63 Praise the Lórd | from the | heavens;
Práise | Him | in the | heights.
Práise Him all | ye His | angels;
Práise | Him all | ye His | hosts.

2 Práise Him | sun and | moon;
Práise Him | all ye | stars of | light.
Práise Him ye | heaven · of | heavens,
And ye wáters that | are a | bove the | heavens.

3 Let them praise the náme | of the | Lord;
For He commánded | and they | were cre | ated.
And He established thém for | ever · and | ever;
He made a decrée that | shall not | pass a | way.

Psalm 148: 1–6.



Redemption is from mercy.

64 The Lórd is | merciful · and | gracious;
Slów to | anger, and | great in | mercy.
He will nót | always | chide;
Néither will He | keep His | anger · for | ever.

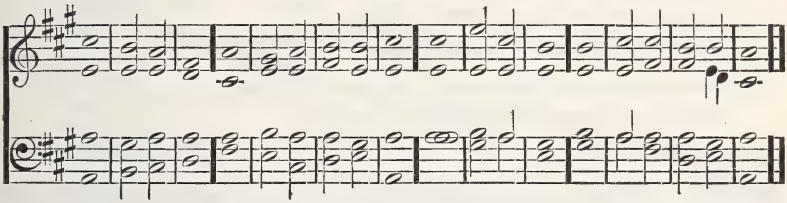
2 He hath not done unto us accórding | to our | sins;
Nor rewarded ús ac | cording · to | our in | iquities.
For as the heavens are híigh a | bove the | earth,
So great is His mércy | toward | them that | fear Him.

3 As far as the éast is | from the | west,
So far hath He remóv-ed | our trans | gressions | from us.
As a fáther | pitieth · his | children,
So the Lórd hath | mercy · on | them that | fear Him.

4 For He knóweth | our for | mation;
Hé re | membereth · that | we are | dust.
As for mán, his | days · are as | grass;
Ás a | flower · of the | field · so he | flourisheth.

5 For the wind passeth over ít, and | it is | gone;
And the pláce there | of shall | know it · no | more.
But the mercy of the Lord is from everlásting to | ever | lasting
Upón | them that | fear | Him.

Psalm 103: 8–17.



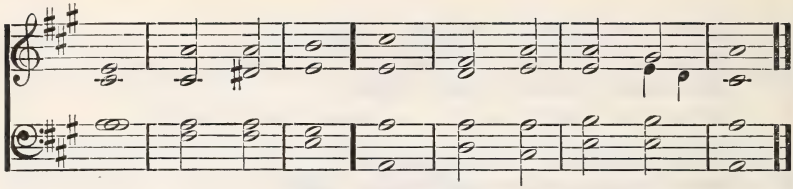
The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

65 My soul cléaveth | unto · the | dust;
Quicken Thou mé ac | cording | to Thy | Word.
I have declared my ways, and Thóu hast | answer · ed | me;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

2 Make me to understand the wáy of | Thy com | mandments,
And Í will | talk of · Thy | wondrous | works.
My sóul | melteth · for | heaviness;
Lift Thou me úp ac | cording | to Thy | Word.

3 Remove from mé the | way of | lying,
And gráciously | grant | me Thy | law.
I have chósen the | way of | truth;
Thy júdgments | have I | laid be | fore me.

4 I cléave | unto · Thy | testimonies;
O Lórd, | put me | not to | shame.
I will run the wáy of | Thy com | mandments,
For Thóu | shalt en | large my | heart. *Psalm 119: 25–32.*



The hells are restrained by the Divine Truth.

66 Let the sáints re | joice in | glory;
Let them síng a | loud up | on their | beds.

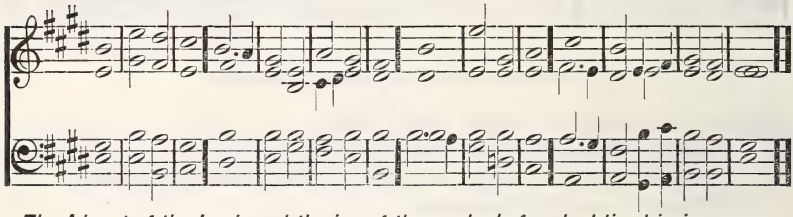
2 Let the high praises of Gód be | in their | mouth,
And a twoédged | sword | in their | hand;

3 To execute véngeance up | on the | nations,
And púnish | ments up | on the | people;

4 To bínd their | kings with | chains,
Ánd their | nobles · with | fetters · of | iron;

5 To execute upon thém the | judgment | written;
Hé is the | honor · to | all His | saints.

Psalm 149: 5–9.

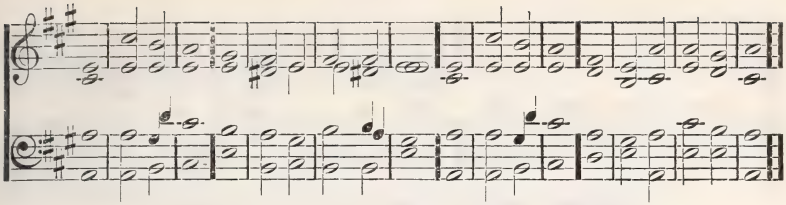


The Advent of the Lord, and the joy of those who before had lived in ignorance.

67 Sing unto the Lórd a | new | song,
His práise | from the | end · of the | earth,
Ye that go down to the sea, and áll that | is there | in;
The ísles | and · the in | habitants · there | of.

2 Let the wildernéss and the | cities · there | of,
Lét | them lift | up their | voice,
The villages that Kédar | doth in | habit;
Let thém | sing · that in | habit · the | rock.

3 Let them shout from the tóp | of the | mountains.
Let them gíve | glory | unto · the | Lord,
And declare His práise | in the | islands,
Práise the | Lord. Praise | ye the | Lord. *Isaiah 42: 10–12.*



The Lord will be present and protect.

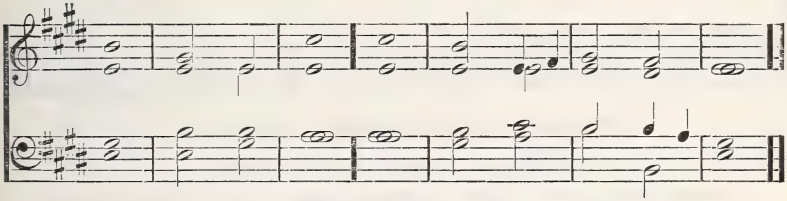
68 I lift up mine éyes | unto · the | mountains,
Fróm | whence | cometh · my | help.
My hélp is | from the | Lord,
Who máde the | heavens | and the | earth.

2 He will not suffer thy fóot | to be | moved;
Hé that | keepeth · thee | will not | slumber.
Behold Hé that | keepeth | Israel
Shall néither | slumber | nor | sleep.

3 The Lórd | is thy | keeper;
The Lórd is thy | shade on | thy right | hand.
The sún shall not | smite thee · by | day,
Nór the | moon | by | night.

4 The Lord shall kéep thee from | all | evil;
Hé | shall | keep thy | soul.
The Lord shall keep thy going óut and thy | coming | in,
From this time fórth and | even · for | ever | more.

Psalm 121.

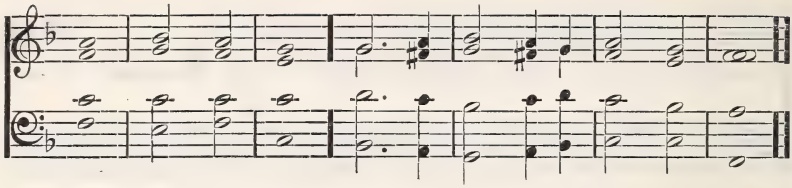


Thanksgiving because of the Advent of the Lord.

69 Now let Thy servant O Lórd, de | part in | peace,
Ác | cording | to Thy | Word;

2 For mine eyes have séen | Thy sal | vation,
Which Thou hast prepared befóre the | face of | all | people;

3 A líght to | lighten · the | Gentiles,
And the glóry | of Thy | people | Israel. *Luke 2: 29-32.*



The New Church will receive truths in abundance.

70 Lóok | unto | Zion,
The cíty | of our | stated | festivals.

2 Thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a qúiet | habi | tation,
A tént that | shall not | be re | moved.

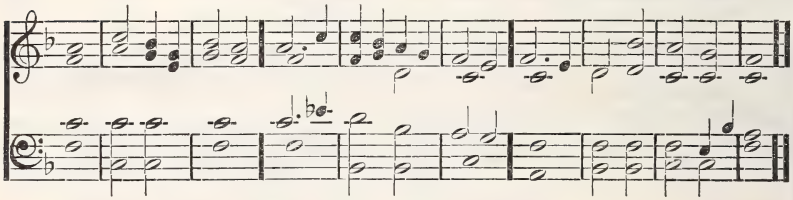
3 Not a stake thereof shall be tórn | out for | ever;
And none of the córds there | of shall | ever · be | broken.

4 For there the glorious Lórd | is to | us
A place of rívers, of | streams · and of | broad | spaces;

5 Wherein shall gó no | galley · with | oars,
Nor shall a glórious | ship pass | over | it.

6 For the Lord is our judge, the Lórd is our | law | giver,
The Lord is our king, He it | is that | saveth | us.

Isaiah 33: 20–22.



The Gospel will be preached to the Gentiles.

71 The Spirit of the Lórd Je | hovih · is up | on me,
Becáuse the | Lord · hath a | nointed me
To préach good | tidings | to the | meek.

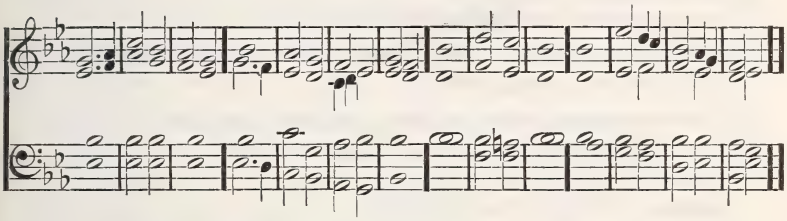
2 He hath sent me to bind úp the | broken | hearted,
To proclaim líberty | to the | captives,
And the opening of the príson to | them | that are | bound.

3 To proclaim the year of the good pléasure | of the | Lord,
And the day of véngeance | of our | God;
Ánd to | comfort | all that | mourn;

4 To appoint unto thém that | mourn in | Zion,
To give thém a | mitre · for | ashes,
Ánd the | oil of | joy for | mourning,

5 The garment of práise for the | spirit · of | heaviness;
That they might be cáll-ed | trees of | justice,
The planting of the Lórd | that He | might be | glorified.

Isaiah 61: 1–3.



The Lord alone is God, Creator, and Redeemer; and He is mercy itself.

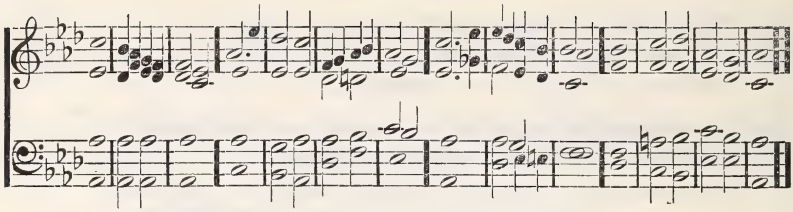
72 O give thanks unto the Lórd; for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
O give thánks unto the | God of | gods;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

2 O give thánks to the | Lord of | lords;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
To Him who alóne | doeth · great | wonders;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

3 To Him that by wísdom | made the | heavens;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
To Him that spread out the éarth a | bove the | waters;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

4 To Hím that | made great | lights;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
The sún to | rule by | day;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

5 The moon and stárs to | rule by | night;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
O give thánks to the | God of | heaven;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever. *Psalm 136: 1–9, 26.*



The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

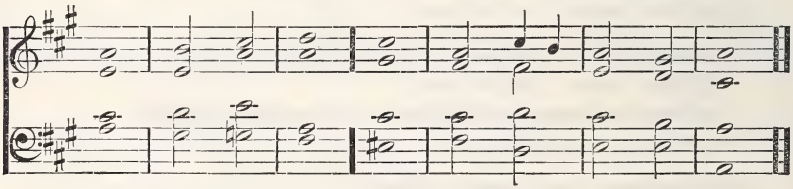
73 Ó how I | love Thy | law!
It is my médi | tation | all the | day.
Thy commandments make me wíser | than mine | enemies;
Fór | they are | ever | with me.

2 I have more understánding than | all my | teachers;
For Thy testimónies | are my | medi | tation.
I understand móre | than the | ancients,
Becáuse I | keep | Thy | precepts

3 I have refrained my feet from évery | evil | way,
Thát | I might | keep Thy | Word.
I have not depárted | from Thy | judgments;
Fór | Thou hast | taught | me

4 How sweet are Thy wórds | to my | taste!
Móre than | honey | to my | mouth.
Through Thy precepts Í get | under | standing;
Therefore I háte | every | false | way.

Psalm 119: 97–104.

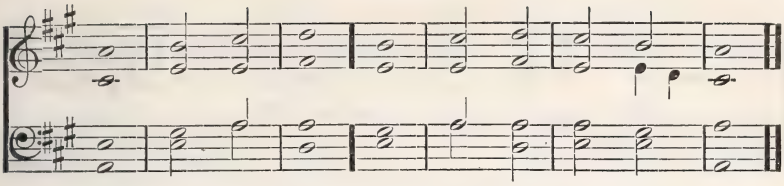


Worship the Lord, for He is God of the Church.

74 Bless the Lórd, O | house of | Israel;
Bléss the | Lord, O | house of | Aaron;

2 Bless the Lórd, O | house of | Levi;
Ye that féar the | Lord | bless the | Lord.

3 Blessed be the Lórd | out of | Zion,
Whó | dwelleth | at Je | rusalem. *Psalm 135: 19–21.*



Evangelization of the Lord, and salvation by Him.

75 Get thee úp into the | high | mountains,
Ó | Zion · that | bringest · good | tidings;

2 Lift úp thy | voice with | strength,
O Jerúsa | lem that | bringest · good | tidings.

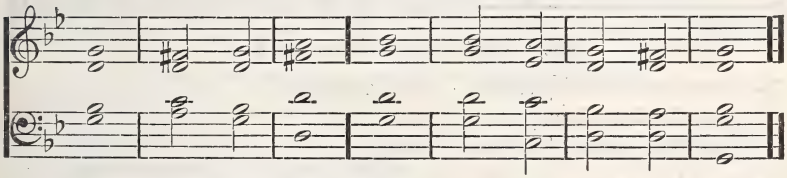
3 Lift it úp, be | not a | fraid;
Say unto the cities of | Judah, Be | hold your | God!

4 Behold the Lord Jehóvih will | come in | strength;
Ánd His | arm shall | rule for | Him;

5 Behóld, His re | ward is | with Him,
Ánd | His | work be | fore Him.

6 He shall feed His flóck | like a | shepherd;
He shall gáther the | lambs | in His | arm,

7 And cárry them | in His | bosom,
Ánd shall | gently | lead the | sucklings. *Isaiah 40: 9–11.*



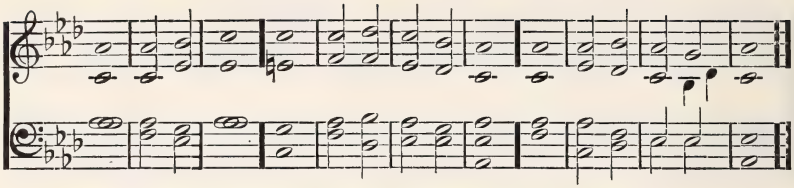
A prayer for the Lord's presence.

76 The Lórd our | God be | with us,
Ás | He was | with our | fathers.

2 Let Him not léave us | nor for | sake us;
That we may inclíne our | hearts | unto | Him,

3 To wálk in | all His | ways,
Ánd to | keep | His com | mandments,

4 And His státutes | and His | judgments,
Which | He com|manded · our | fathers. *1 Kings 8: 57, 58.*

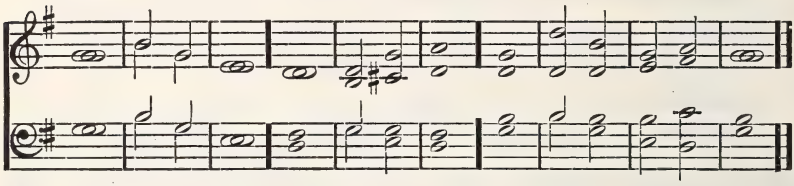


The New Church will acknowledge the Lord.

77 Come and let us retúrn | unto · the | Lord;
For Hé hath | torn and | He will | heal us;
He hath smittén, and | He will | bind us | up.

2 After two dáys will | He re | vive us;
In the thírd day | He will | raise us | up,
Ánd | we shall | live be · fore | Him.

3 Then shall we know and shall follow ón to | know the | Lord;
His going fórth is pre | par · ed | as the | morning;
And He shall come to us as the rain; as the latter ráin | water |
eth · the | earth. *Hosea 6: 1–3.*



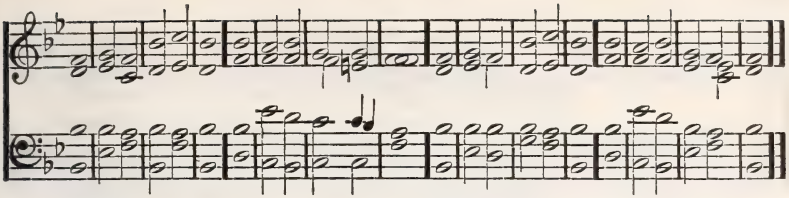
The salvation of all is from the Lord.

78 Now is cóme sal | vation · and | strength,
And the kíngdom | of our | God,
Ánd the | power | of His | Christ.

2 For the accuser of our bréthren | is cast | down,
Who díd ac | cuse | them
Befóre our | God | day and | night.

3 And they overcame him by the blóod | of the | Lamb,
And by the wórd | of their | testimony;
And they lov-ed nót their | lives | unto | death.

4 Salvátion | to our | God
Who sítteth up | on the | throne,
And to the Lámb, for | ever · and | ever. A | men.
Revelation 12: 10. 7: 10.

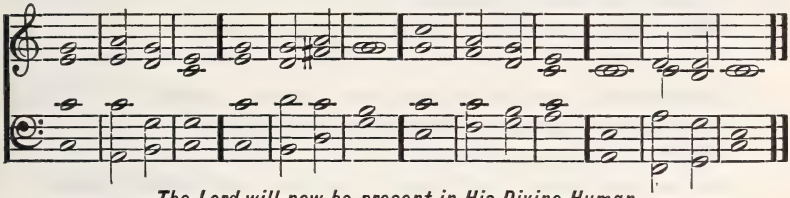


Redemption by the Lord when He reveals Himself in His Word.

79 Únto | Him that | lov · ed | us,
And washed us fróm our | sins in | His own | blood,
And hath made us kings and príests unto | God | and His | Father,
To Him be glory and domínion for | ever · and | ever. A | men.

2 Behóld He | cometh | with | clouds;
And every eye shall see Hím, and | they who | pierc · ed | Him;
And all the tríbes | of the | earth shall | wail
Because of Hím; | even | so, A | men.

3 Í am | Alpha | and O | mega,
The Beginníng and the | End | saith the | Lord,
Who is and who wás | and who | is to | come,
Thé | Al | migh | ty. *Revelation 1: 5–8.*

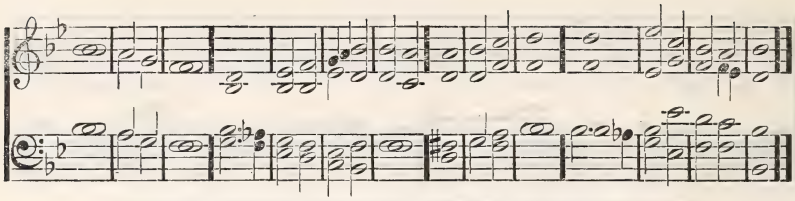


The Lord will now be present in His Divine Human.

80 Behold the tabernacle of Gód | is with | men,
And Hé will | dwell with | them,
And théy shall | be His | people,
And God Himself shall bé with | them, their | God.

2 And God shall wipe awáy all | tears · from their | eyes;
And déath shall | be no | more;
Neither shall there be sorrow nor cryíng, nor | pain · any | more;
For the former thíngs are | passed · a | way.

3 And the Spírit and the | Bride say, | Come.
And let hím that | heareth · say, | Come.
And let hím that | thirsteth | come.
And whosoever will let him táke the | water of · life | freely.
Revelation 21: 3, 4. 22: 17.



Unless the Lord comes no one can be saved.

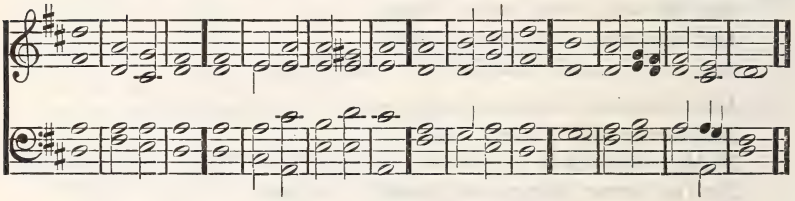
81 Oh that Thou wóuldest | rend the | heavens,
Thát | Thou | wouldest · come | down,
That the mountains might flow dówn | at Thy | presence.
As the fire kindleth the stubble, the fíre | maketh · the | waters · to | boil.

2 To make Thy name knówn | to Thine | enemies;
Thé | nations | tremble · be | fore Thee.
When Thou didst terrible things we looked not fór, | Thou · camest | down;
The mountains flów-ed | down | at Thy | presence.

3 For since the beginníng men | have not | heard,
Nór per | ceived | by the | ear,
Neither hath the eye seen O Gód be | side | Thee,
What He hath prepár-ed for | him that | waiteth · for | Him.

4 Thou meetest him that rejóiceth and | doeth | justice,
Thóse that re | member · Thee | in Thy | ways.
Behóld | Thou art | wroth,
And we have sinned contínually | and we | have trans | gressed.

Isaiah 64: 1–5.



Redemption by the Lord when He comes.

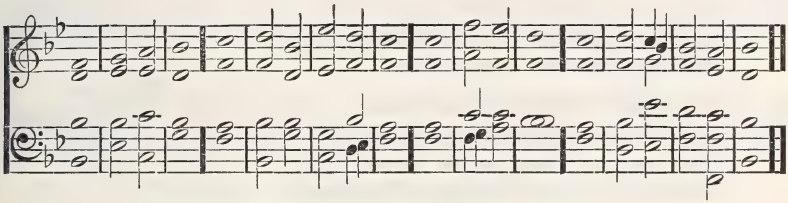
82 Blessed be the Lórd | God of | Israel;
For He hath visited ánd re | deem · ed | His | people,
And hath raised up an hórn of sal | vation · for | us
Ín the | house · of His | servant | David.

2 As He spake by the móuth of His | holy | ones,
Hís | prophets | from the · be | ginning,
That we should be sáv-ed | from our | enemies,
Ánd from the | hand of | all that | hate us.

3 To be mérciful | to our | fathers,
Ánd to re | member · His | holy | covenant;
The oath which He sware to our fáther | Abra | ham,
Thát | He would | grant · unto | us,

4 That we being delivered from the hánd | of our | enemies,
Míght | serve Him | without | fear,
In hóliness | and in | justice,
Befóre | Him through | all our | days.

Luke 1: 68–75.



Joy of the angels of heaven because the Lord alone reigns.

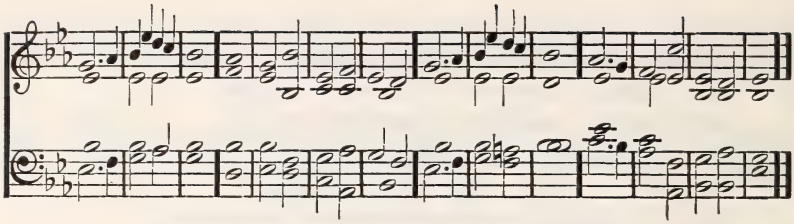
83 Álle | lu | ia.
Práise our | God all | ye His | servants,
And ye that fear Hím, both | small and | great.
Ál | le | lu | ia.

2 Álle | lu | ia.
For the Lórd | God Om | nipo · tent | reigneth.
Let us be glád | and re | joice,
And gíve | glory | unto | Him;

3 For the márriage of the | Lamb is | come,
Ánd His | wife hath | made her · self | ready;
And to her was granted that shé should | be ar | rayed
In fíne | linen | white and | clean;

4 Fór the | fine | linen
Ís the | justice | of the | saints.
Blessed are théy | which are | called
To the márriage | supper | of the | Lamb.

Revelation 19: 3–9.



Blessed are they that confess and worship the Lord.

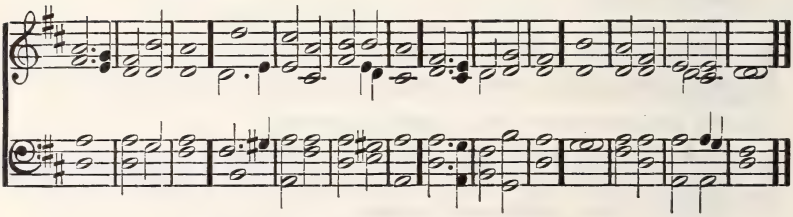
84 O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.
Lét | Israel · now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.

2 Let the hóuse of | Aaron · now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.
Let them that féar the | Lord now | say,
Thát His | mercy | is for | ever.

3 It is better to trúst | in the | Lord
Thán to put | confi | dence in | man.
It is better to trúst | in the | Lord
Thán to put | confi | dence in | princes.

4 Thou art my Gód and | I will | praise Thee;
Thou art my Gód | and I | will ex | alt Thee.
O give thanks unto the Lórd, for | He is | good;
Fór His | mercy | is for | ever.

Psalm 118.



The Lord will come with Divine Truth.

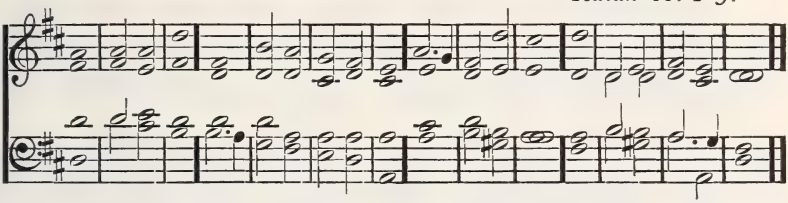
85 Arise, shíne, for thy | light is | come,
And the glóry of the | Lord is | risen · up | on thee.
For behold, dárkness shall | cover · the | earth,
Ánd | gross | darkness · the | people;

2 But the Lórd shall a | rise up | on thee,
And His glóry | shall be | seen up | on thee.
And the nátions shall | come to · thy | light,
And kíngs to the | brightness | of thy | rising.

3 Lift up thine eyes róund a | bout and | see;
All they gather themsélves to | gether, they | come to | thee:
Thy sóns shall | come from | far,
And thy daughters sháll be | nurs · ed | at thy | side.

4 Then thou shalt sée and | flow to | gether,
And thine héart shall | fear and | be en | larged;
Because the multitude of the séa shall be con | verted · unto | thee,
The wéalth of the | nations · shall | come · unto | thee.

Isaiah 60: 1–5.



The Advent of the Lord, and illumination by His Word.

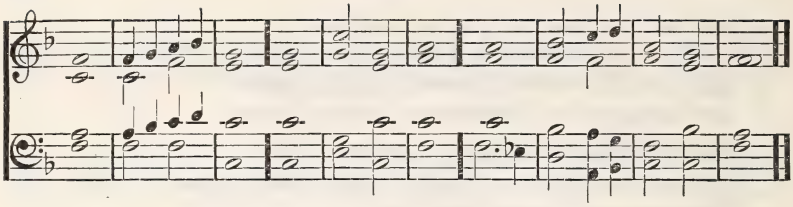
86 O Lord I have heard Thy spéech and | was a | fraid;
O Lord revíve Thy | work · in the | midst · of the | years,
In the mídst of the | years make | known;
Ín | wrath re | member | mercy.

2 Gód | came from | Teman,
Ánd the | Holy · One | from Mount | Paran.
His glóry | covered · the | heavens,
And the éarth was | full | of His | praise.

3 And His bríghtness | was · as the | light;
He had horns out of His hánd, and there was the | hiding | of His | power.
Befóre Him | went the | pestilence,
And burning cóals went | forth | at His | feet.

4 He stóod and | measured · the | earth;
He behéld | and dis | persed · the | nations;
And the everlásting | mountains · were | scattered,
The eternal hills did bów; His | ways are | ever | lasting.

Habakkuk 3: 2–6.



The Lord teaches and leads.

87 O Lórd | teach me · Thy | way,
That I may wálk | in Thy | truth;
Uníte my | heart to | fear Thy | name.

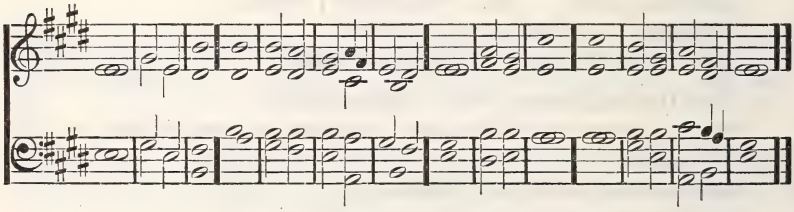
2 O God the próud are | risen · a | gainst me,
And the assemblies of violent mén have sought | after · my | soul,
Ánd have | not set | Thee be | fore them.

3 Bút | Thou O | Lord,
Art a Gód full of com | passion · and | gracious,
Longsúffering and | plenteous · in | mercy · and | truth.

4 O turn unto mé and have | mercy · up | on me;
Give Thy strénght | unto · Thy | servant,
And sáve the | son of | Thine | handmaid.

5 Shéw me a | token · for | good;
That they which hate me may sée and | be a | shamed;
Because Thou O Lord hast hélp-ed | me and | comfort · ed | me.

Psalm 86: 11–17.



The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

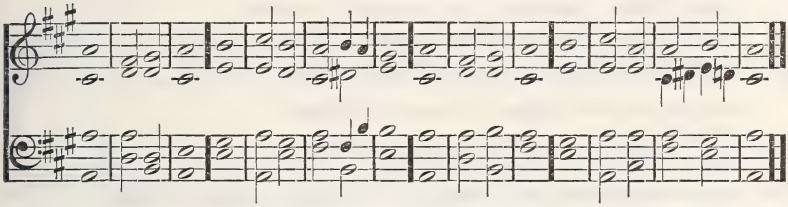
88 Wherewith shall a young mán | cleanse his | way?
By taking héed ac | cording | to Thy | Word.
With my whole héart have I | sought | Thee;
O let me nót | wander · from | Thy com | mandments.

2 Thy Word have I híd | in my | heart,
That Í | might not | sin a | gainst Thee.
Bléssed art | Thou O | Lord;
Ó | teach | me Thy | statutes.

3 With my líps have | I de | clared
Áll the | judgments | of Thy | mouth.
In the wáy | of Thy | testimonies
I rejóice | as in | all | riches.

4 I will meditáte | on Thy | precepts,
And háve re | spect | unto · Thy | ways.
I will delight myséll | in Thy | statutes;
Í will | not for | get Thy | Word.

Psalm 119: 9–16.



The Lord fulfilled all things of the law.

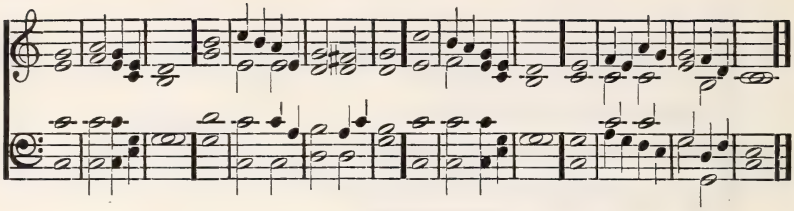
89 Thy Word is a lámp | unto · my | feet,
Ánd a | light | unto · my | path.
I have swórn and I | will per | form it,
That I will kéep the | judgments | of Thy | justice.

2 I am afflícted | very | much;
Quicken me O Lórd ac | cording | to Thy | Word.
Accept I beseech Thee O Lord, the freewill ófferings | of my | mouth,
Ánd | teach | me Thy | judgments.

3 My soul is contínually | in my | hand;
Yét do I | not for | get Thy | law.
The wicked have láid a | snare for | me;
Yet have I nót | wander · ed | from Thy | precepts.

4 I have inherited Thy tésti | monies · for | ever;
For they áre the re | joicing | of my | heart.
I háve in | clined · my | heart,
To perform Thy statutes álways, | even | unto · the | end.

Psalm 119: 105–112.



Instruction of those who are infested by falsities.

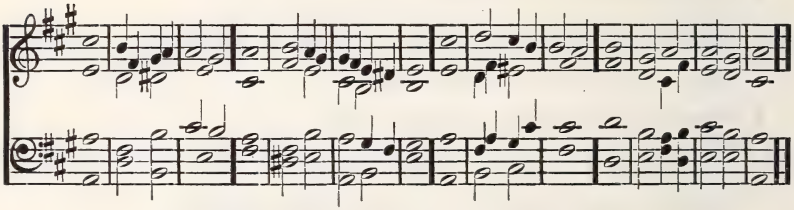
90 O thou afflicted, tossed with témpest | and not | comforted,
Behold I will láy thy | stones with | fair | colors,
And láy thy foun | dations · with | sapphires;
And Í will | make thy | windows · of | rubies,

2 Ánd thy | gates of | carbuncles,
And áll thy | borders · of | pleasant | stones;
And all thy sóns shall be | taught · of the | Lord;
Ánd | great shall · be the | peace · of thy | sons.

3 In jústice shalt | thou · be es | tablished;
Thóu | shalt be · far | from op | pression;
Fór | thou shalt · not | fear;
And from terrór, for | it shall · not come | nigh to | thee.

4 No weapon that is formed agáinst | thee shall | prosper;
And every tongue that shall rise against thée in | judgment · shalt | thou con | demn.
This is the heritage of the sérvants | of the | Lord,
Ánd their | justice · is of | me, saith the | Lord.

Isaiah 54: 11–14, 17.



The opening of the Word by the Lord when He comes.

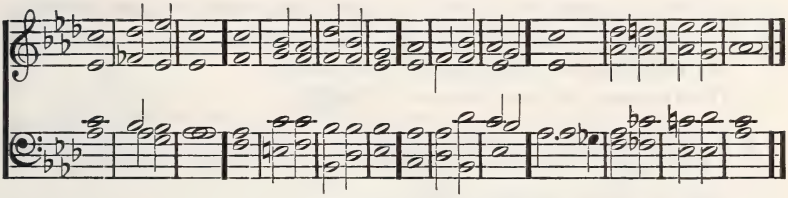
91 And in this mountain sháll the | Lord of | hosts
Make unto áll | people · a | feast of | fat things,
A feast of wines on the lees, of fát things | full of | marrow,
Of wínes on the | lees | well re | fined.

2 And He shall destróy | in this | mountain
The fáce of the | covering · cast | over · all | people,
And the vail that is spréad | over · all | nations.
Hé will | swallow · up | death in | victory.

3 Ánd the | Lord Je | hovih
Will wipe awáy | tears from | off all | faces;
And the rebuke of His people shall He | take a | way
From off all the éarth; | for the | Lord hath | spoken.

4 And it shall be said in that day, Ló, | this is · our | God;
We have wáited for | Him and | He will | save us;
This is the Lórd; we have | waited · for | Him;
We will be glád and re | joice in | His sal | vation.

Isaiah 25: 6–9.



The faithful will receive truths in abundance.

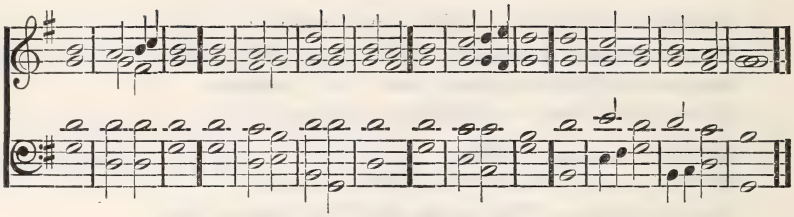
92 When the poor and needy seek wáter and | there is | none,
Ánd their | tongue | faileth · for | thirst,
Í the | Lord will | hear them,
The God of Ísra | el will | not for | sake them.

2 I will open rívers | in high | places,
And fóuntains in the | midst | of the | valleys;
I will make the wildernéss a | pool of | water,
And the drý | land | springs of | water.

3 I will plant in the wildernéss the | cedar · of | Shittah,
Ánd the | myrtle | and the | oil tree;
I will sét in the | desert · the | fir tree,
The píne tree | and the | box to | gether;

4 That they may see and knów | and con | sider,
Ánd | under | stand to | gether,
That the hánd of the | Lord hath | done this,
And the Holy One of Ísrael | hath cre | ated | it.

Isaiah 41: 17–20.



Joy of the Lord over the New Church where He reigns.

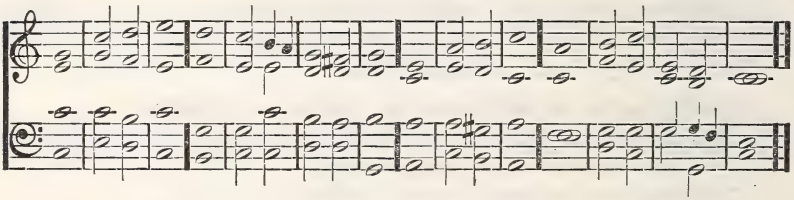
93 I was glád when they | said · unto | me,
Let us go ínto the | house | of the | Lord.
Our feet shall stand within thy gátes | O Je | rusalem.
Jerusalem is builded as a cíty | that is | joined · to | gether;

2 Whither the tribes go úp, the | tribes · of the | Lord,
Unto the testimony of Israel, to give thánks to the | name | of the | Lord.
For thére are set | thrones for | judgment,
The thrónes | of the | house of | David.

3 Pray for the péace | of Je | rusalem;
Théy | shall | rest that | love thee.
Péace be with | in thy | walls,
Tranqúilli | ty with | in thy | palaces.

4 For the sake of my bréthren | and com | panions,
I now will sáy, | Peace | be with | in thee.
Because of the hóuse of the | Lord our | God,
Í will | seek | thy | good.

Psalm 122.



The salvation of those who repent and believe in the Lord.

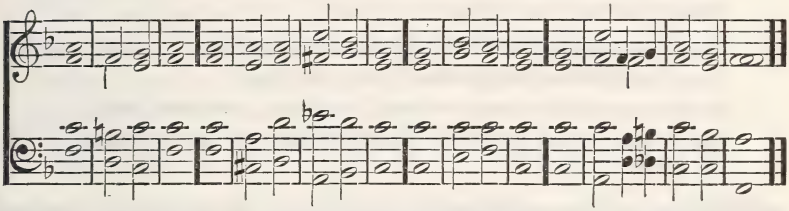
94 The Lord uphóldeth | all that | fall,
And ráiseth up | all · that are | bow · ed | down.
The eyes of áll | wait up · on | Thee,
And Thou givest thém their | meat | in its | season.

2 Thou ópenest | Thine | hand,
And satisfiest the desíre of | every | living | thing.
The Lord is júst in | all His | ways,
Ánd | holy · in | all His | works.

3 The Lord is nigh unto all thém that | call up · on | Him,
To áll that | call up · on | Him in | truth.
He will fulfill the desíre of | them that | fear Him;
He álso will | hear their | cry and | save them.

4 The Lord presérveth all | them that | love Him;
But áll the | wicked · will | He de | stroy.
My mouth shall speak the práise | of the | Lord;
And let all flesh bless His hóly | name for | ever · and | ever.

Psalm 145: 14–21.



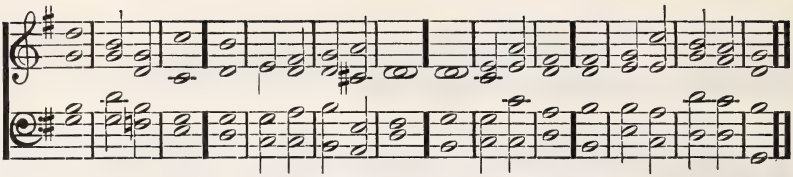
Humiliation of the Lord.

95 Who hath belíev-ed | our re | port?
And to whom is the árm | of the | Lord re | vealed?
For He shall grow up before Hím as a | tender | plant,
And as a róot | out · of a | dry | ground.

2 He háth no | form nor | comeliness;
And when we shall see Him there is no béauty | that we | should de | sire Him.
He is despís-ed and re | jected · of | men;
A man of sórrows | and ac | quainted · with | grief.

3 But He was wóunded for | our trans | gressions,
Hé was | bruised · for | our in | iquities;
The chastisement of our péace | was up | on Him;
Ánd with | His stripes | we are | healed.

4 All we like shéep have | gone a | stray;
We have turned évery | one to | his own | way;
And the Lórd hath | laid on | Him
Thé in | iqui · ty | of us | all. *Isaiah 53: 1–6.*

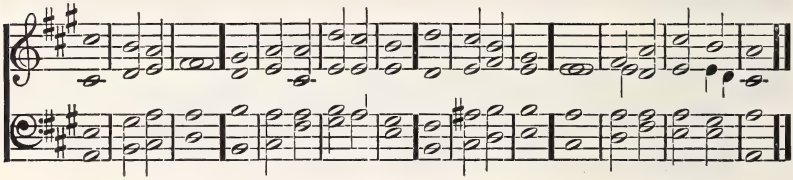


Joy of the nations delivered from spiritual captivity.

96 When the Lord brought báck the cap | tivity · of | Zion,
Wé | were like | them that | dream.
Then was our móuth | filled · with | laughter,
Ánd | our | tongue with | singing.

2 Then said théy a | mong the | nations,
The Lórd hath | done great | things for | them.
The Lord hath dóne great | things for | us;
Whére | of we | are | glad.

3 Turn back our captivity O Lórd like the | streams · in the | south.
They that sów in | tears shall | reap in | joy.
He that goeth forth and weepeth, béaring | precious | seed,
Shall come again with rejóicing, | bringing · his | sheaves | with him. *Psalm 126.*

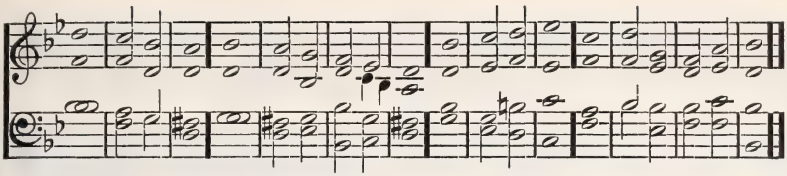


Redemption and Salvation by the Lord when He comes.

97 And now thus saith the Lórd, thy Cre | ator, O | Jacob,
And Hé that | formed | thee O | Israel;
Fear nót, for I have re | deemed | thee,
I have called thee by thy | name; | thou art | mine.

2 When thou passest through the wáters I | will be | with thee;
And through the rívers they | shall not | over | flow thee;
When thou walkest through the fíre, thou shalt | not be | burned;
Néither shall the | flame | kindle · up | on thee.

3 For Í am the | Lord thy | God,
The Hóly | One of | Israel, thy | Savior.
Í, even | I · am the | Lord;
And besíde | me there | is no | Savior. *Isaiah 43: 1–3, 11.*



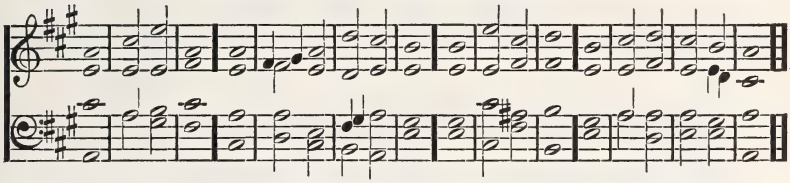
A New Church will be formed of those who acknowledge the Lord.

98 The remnant of Israel shall féed | and lie | down,
And nóne shall | make | them a | fraid.
Sing O daughter of Zíon; | shout O | Israel;
Be glad and rejoice with all the héart, O | daughter | of Je | rusalem.

2 The Lord hath táken a | way thy | judgments,
Hé | hath cast | out thine | enemy;
The King of Israel even the Lórd is in the | midst of | thee;
Thou shalt nót see | evil | any | more.

3 The Lord thy God in the mídst of | thee is | mighty;
He will save and He will rejóice | over | thee with | joy;
He will rést | in His | love,
He will rejóice | over | thee with | singing.

Zephaniah 3: 13–17.



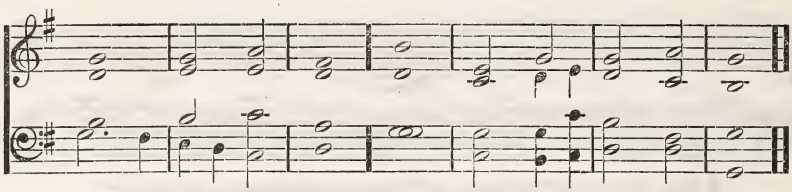
When the Church is devastated, those who acknowledge the Lord will be saved.

99 Although the fíg tree | shall not | blossom,
Néither shall | fruit be | in the | vines;
The lábor of the | olive · shall | fail,
Ánd the | fields shall | yield no | food;

2 The flock shall be cut óff | from the | fold,
Ánd there shall | be no | herd · in the | stalls;
Yet I will rejóice | in the | Lord,
I will jóy in the | God of | my sal | vation.

3 The Lord Jehóvih | is my | strength,
And He will máke my | feet like | hinds' | feet,
And Hé will | make · me to | walk
Upón | my | high | places.

Habakkuk 3: 17–19.

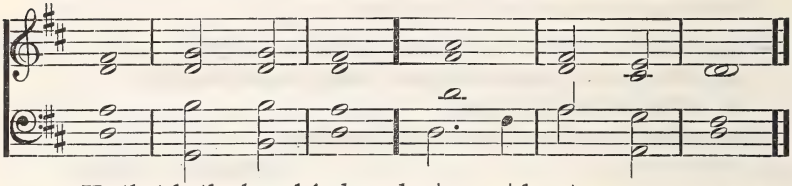


The Church is with those who repent and worship the Lord.

100 The earth is the Lórd's, and the | fulness · there | of;
The wórld and | they that | dwell there | in.

2 For He hath founded ít up | on the | seas,
And estáblish-ed | it up | on the | rivers.

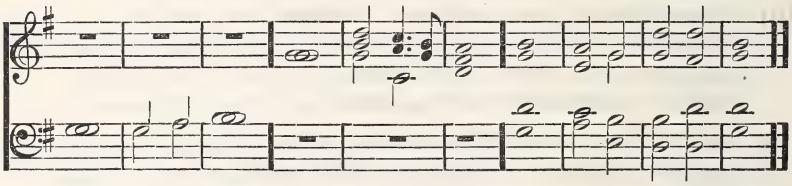
3 Who shall ascend into the móuntain | of the | Lord?
And who shall stánd | in His | holy | place?



4 He that hath clean hánds and a | pure | heart;
Who hath not lifted up his soul to vánity, nor | sworn · to de | ceit.

5 He shall receive a bléssing | from the | Lord,
And justice from the Gód of | his sal | vation.

6 This is the generátion of | them that | seek Him,
That séek Thy | face O | Jacob.



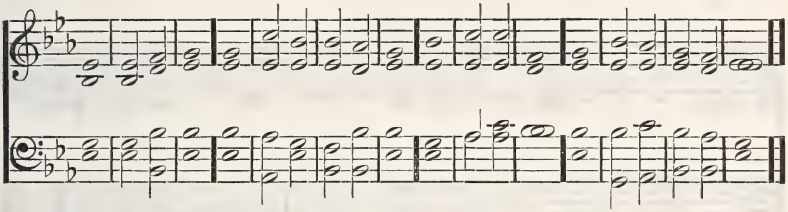
7 Lift up your héads | O ye | gates;
And be ye lifted úp ye ever | lasting | doors;
And the Kíng of | glory | shall come | in.

8 Who ís this | King of | glory?
The Lórd | strong and | mighty,
Thé | Lord | mighty · in | battle.

9 Lift up your héads | O ye | gates;
Yea lift them úp ye ever | lasting | doors;
And the Kíng of | glory | shall come | in.

10 Who ís this | King of | glory?
Thé | Lord of | Hosts;
Hé | is the | King of | glory.

Psalm 24.



The Lord in His Divine Human is the only God.

101 My sóul doth | magni · fy the | Lord,
And my spirit dóth re | joice in | God my | Savior;
Fór He | hath re | garded
The lów es | tate of | His hand | maiden.

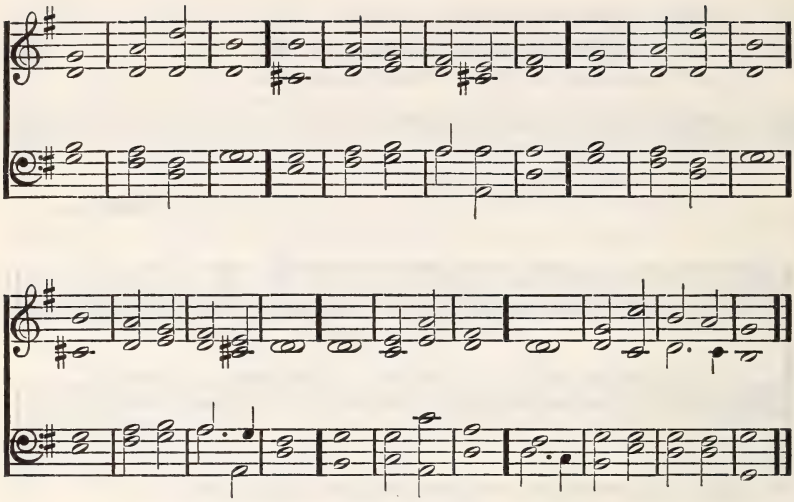
2 For behóld | from hence | forth
All géner | ations · shall | call me | blessed;
For He that is mighty hath dóne to | me great | things,
Ánd | holy | is His | name.

3 And His mércy is on | them that | fear Him
From géner | ation · to | gener | ation.
He hath show-ed stréngth | with His | arm,
He hath scattered the proud in the imágin | ation | of their | heart.

4 He hath put down the míghty | from their | seats,
And exálted | them of | low de | gree;
He hath fíll-ed the | hungry · with | good things,
And the rích He hath | sent a | way | empty.

5 He hath hélp-ed His | servant | Israel,
Ín re | membrance | of His | mercy.
As He spáke | to our | fathers,
To Abrahám and | to his | seed for | ever.

Luke 1: 46–55.



Announcement of the Advent of the Lord.

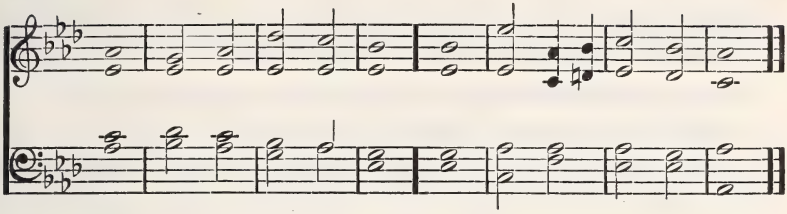
102 How béautiful up | on the | mountains
Are the féet of | him that | bringeth · good | tidings,
Thát | publish · eth | peace;
Thát | bringeth · good | tidings · of | good,
That públisheth | sal | vation;
That sáith unto | Zion, Thy | God | reigneth.

2 Thy watchmen sháll lift | up their | voice;
Ánd to | gether | shall they | sing;
For they shall sée | eye to | eye,
When the Lórd shall re | turn | unto | Zion.
Break forth into jóy, | sing to | gether,
Ye wáste | places | of Je | rusalem;

3 For the Lórd hath | comforted · His | people,
Hé | hath re | deemed · Je | rusalem.
The Lord hath made báre His | holy | arm
Ín the | eyes of | all the | nations;
And all the énds | of the | earth
Shall sée the sal | vation | of our | God.

Isaiah 52: 7–10.

TE DOMINUM.

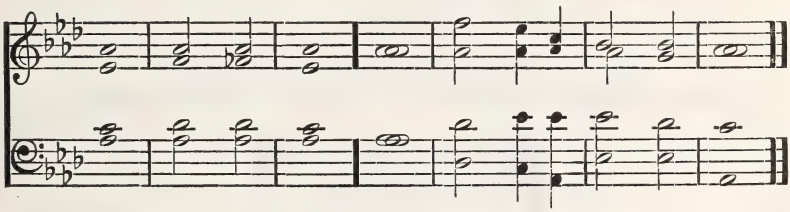


We praise Thee O Lord, we acknówledge | Thee to | be our | God;
We magnify Thy holy náme, and | worship | at Thy | footstool.

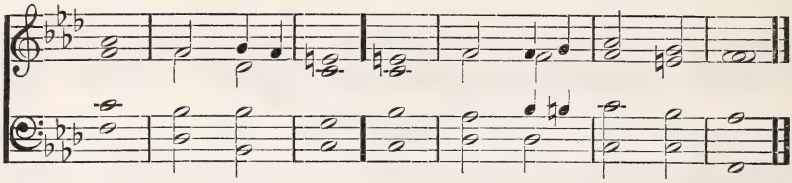
The heavens declare Thy glóry; the | earth is | full of · Thy | riches;
The Church doth wórship and ac | knowledge | Thee a | lone.

The Father eternal, the Word incárnate, the | Holy | Spirit, the | Comforter;
In essence and person óne, Je | hovah | Jesus | Lord.

To Thee the angels cry aloud, the héavens and | all the | powers · there | in;
To Thee cherubim and seraphím lift | up the | voice and | sing,



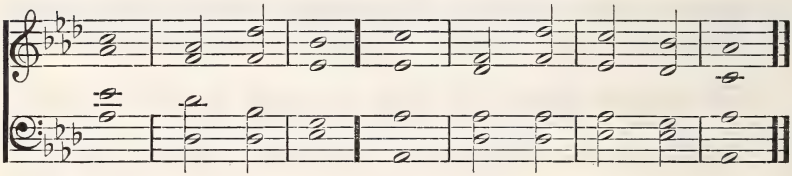
Holy, Holy, Hóly | Lord · God Al | mighty;
Heaven and éarth are | full · of Thy | glo | ry.



Thou didst bów the | heavens · and come | down;
Thou didst clóthe Thy | self with | our | nature.

In Thy love and in Thy pity Thou hást re | deemed | us;
And for our salvátion | Thou art | God with | us.

Thou didst endure all the bitternéss of | suffering · and temp |
tation,
Even to the passion of the cróss | and the | pangs of | death.



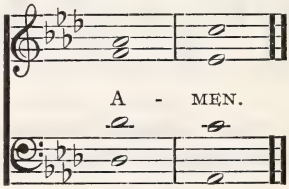
Thou didst burst asunder áll the | bonds of | death,
And rise in Divíne | majes | ty and | glory.

Thou didst ascend on hígh, leading cap | tivi · ty | captive;
The everlasting dóors were | open | to re | ceive Thee.

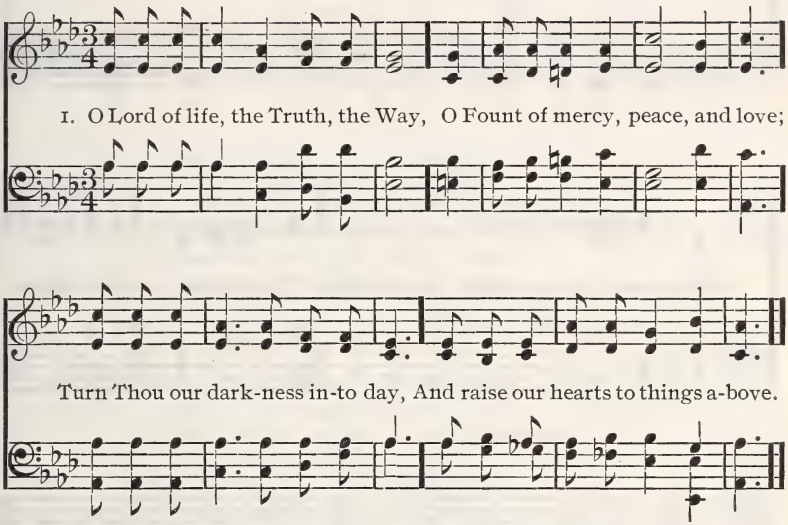
High above all the héavens Thou | hast as | cended,
Clóth-ed with | light and | girded · with | love.

Thou árt the | King of | glory;
Thóu | art Je | hovah · of | Hosts.

Day by day will we exalt Thée O | Lord our | God,
And worship at Thy footstóol, for | Thou a | lone art | holy.



Hymns.



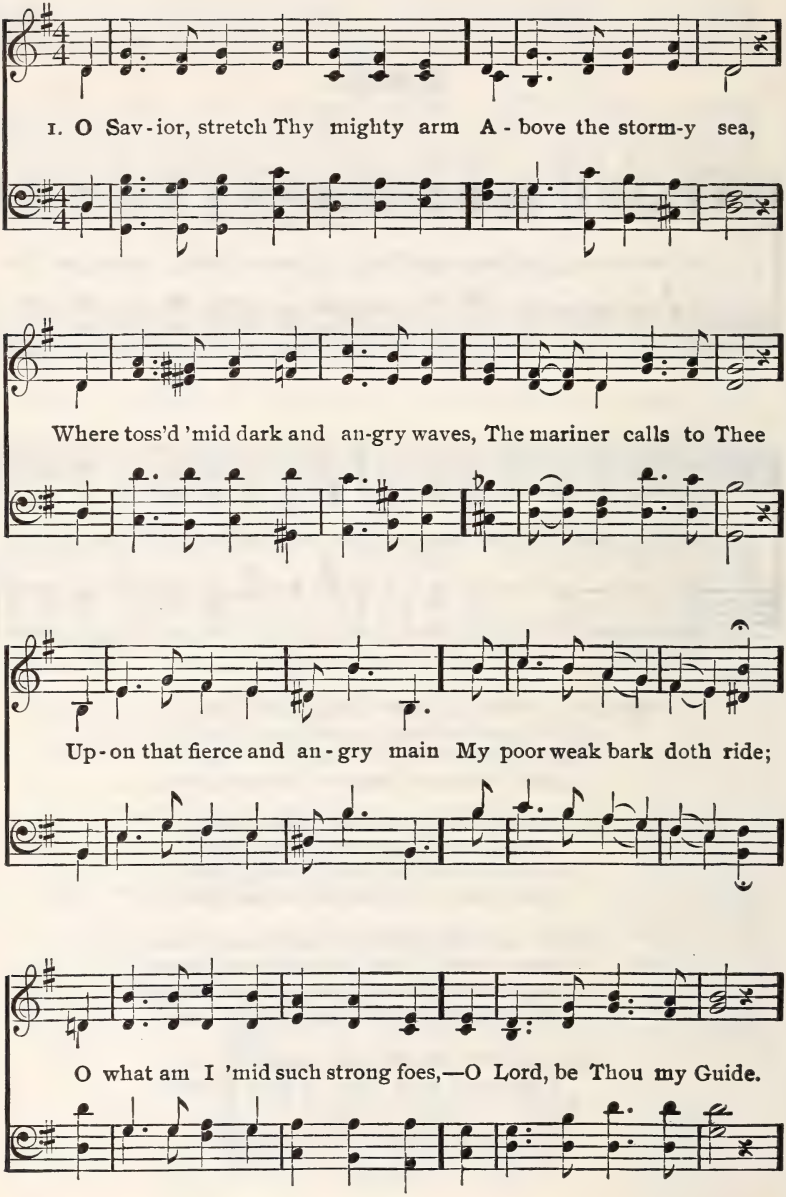
1

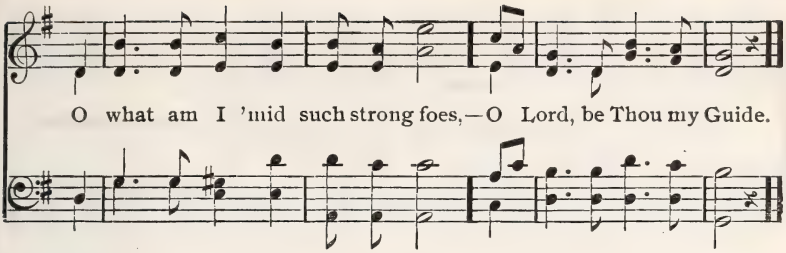
1 O Lord of life, the Truth, the Way,
O Fount of mercy, peace, and love;
Turn Thou our darkness into day,
And raise our hearts to things above.

2 Here may our praise to Thee ascend,
As incense from a thankful mind;
And may each hallowed feeling blend,
And truth with love in union bind.

3 Here may our selfish thoughts and cares,
Our worldly loves and anxious fears,
Give place to heavenly songs and prayers,
And gladness take the place of tears.

4 So may our hearts and minds be one,
Conjoined with Thee in love Divine;
So may Thy will on earth be done,
And all our life be ruled by Thine.


1. O Sav-ior, stretch Thy mighty arm A-bove the storm-y sea,
Where toss'd 'mid dark and an-gry waves, The mariner calls to Thee
Up-on that fierce and an-gry main My poor weak bark doth ride;
O what am I 'mid such strong foes,—O Lord, be Thou my Guide.



2 1 O Savior, stretch Thy mighty arm
Above the stormy sea,
Where tossed 'mid dark and angry waves,
The mariner calls to Thee.
Upon that fierce and angry main
My poor weak bark doth ride;
O what am I 'mid such strong foes,—
O Lord, be Thou my Guide.

2 Oh, as Thou didst on Galilee
The waters calm at will,
When billows raised by hostile breath
The sinking ship did fill;
So now in my storm-shaken soul
Awake with strength Divine,
And whisper, "Peace," to warring winds,
And let Thy glory shine.

3 Be Thou my pilot through the mists
And storms that darkly rise,
As o'er life's vast and dangerous sea
My frail bark lightly flies.
With Thee my soul securely rests,
From evil's blight restored;
And isles of green, and fragrant seas
Bring peace and sweet reward.

4 No hand but Thine can safely guide
The wearied mariner;
No love but Thine can solace bring,—
O Thou blest Comforter!
Now trusting in Thy tender care
No dark unrest we fear;
The storm is past, and seas are calm;
All hail the harbor near!

Guide me, O Thou great Je - ho - vah, Pil-grim thro' this bar-ren land;

I am weak, but Thou art might-y, Hold me with Thy pow'rful hand:

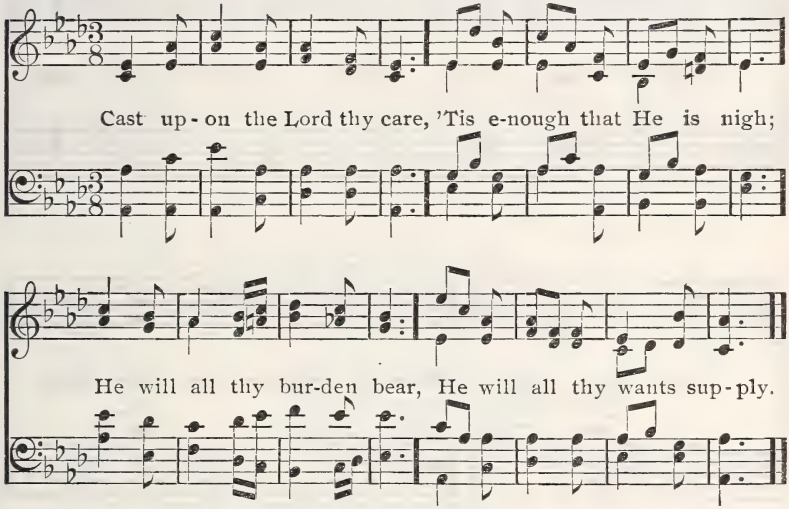
Bread of heav-en, Bread of heav-en, Feed me now and ev - er more,

Bread of heav-en, Bread of heav-en, Feed me now and ev - er more.

3 1 Guide me, O Thou great Jehovah,
Pilgrim through this barren land;
I am weak, but Thou art mighty,
Hold me with Thy powerful hand:
Bread of heaven, Bread of heaven,
Feed me now and evermore.

2 Open, Lord, the crystal fountain,
Whence the living waters flow;
Let the fiery, cloudy pillar
Guide me all my journey through:
Strong Deliverer, Strong Deliverer,
Be Thou still my Strength and Shield.

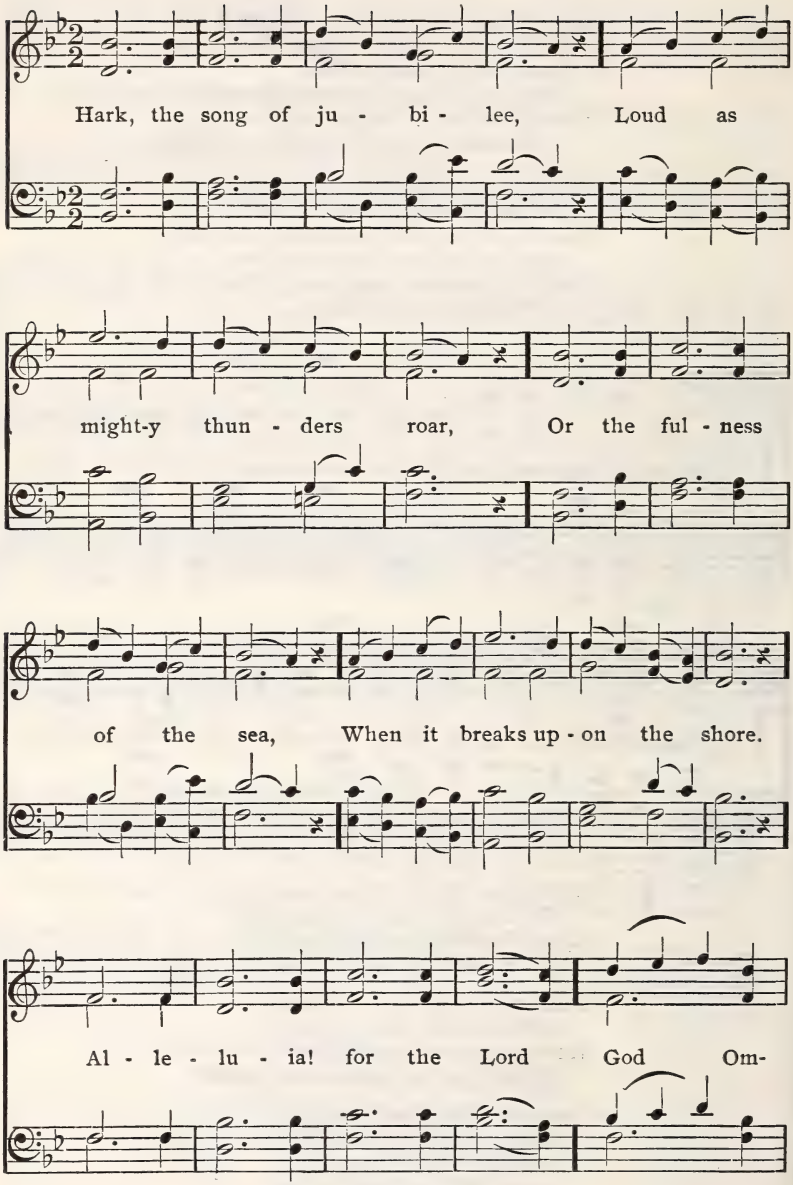
3 When I tread the verge of Jordan,
Bid my anxious fears subside;
Bear me through the swelling current,
Land me safe on Canaan's side:
Songs of praises, Songs of praises,
I will ever give to Thee.

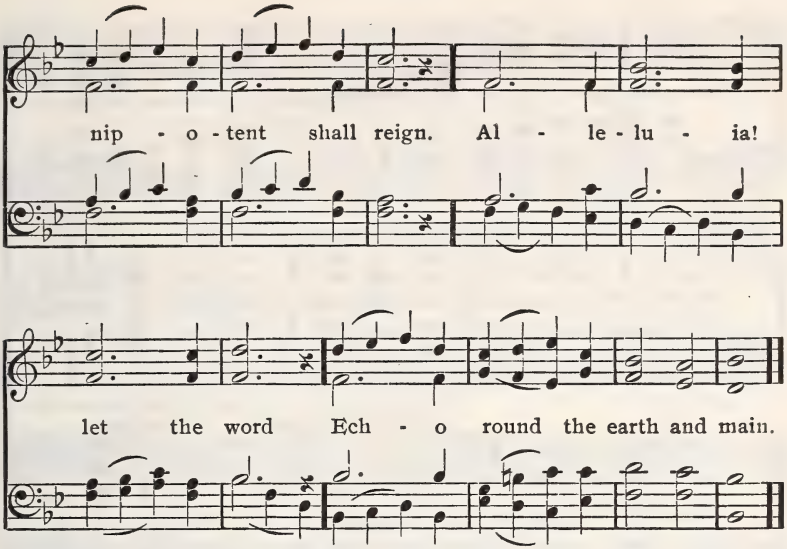


4 1 Cast upon the Lord thy care,
'Tis enough that He is nigh;
He will all thy burden bear,
He will all thy wants supply.

2 Call on Him in time of need,
In His tender love confide;
He thy soul will safely lead,
He will be thy Guard and Guide.

3 Lord, to Thee I will submit,
Gladly yielding all to Thee;
What Thy wisdom seeth fit
Surely will be best for me.


Hark, the song of ju - bi - lee, Loud as
might-y thun - ders roar, Or the ful - ness
of the sea, When it breaks up - on the shore.
Al - le - lu - ia! for the Lord God Om-



5 1 Hark, the song of jubilee,
Loud as mighty thunders roar,
Or the fulness of the sea,
When it breaks upon the shore.

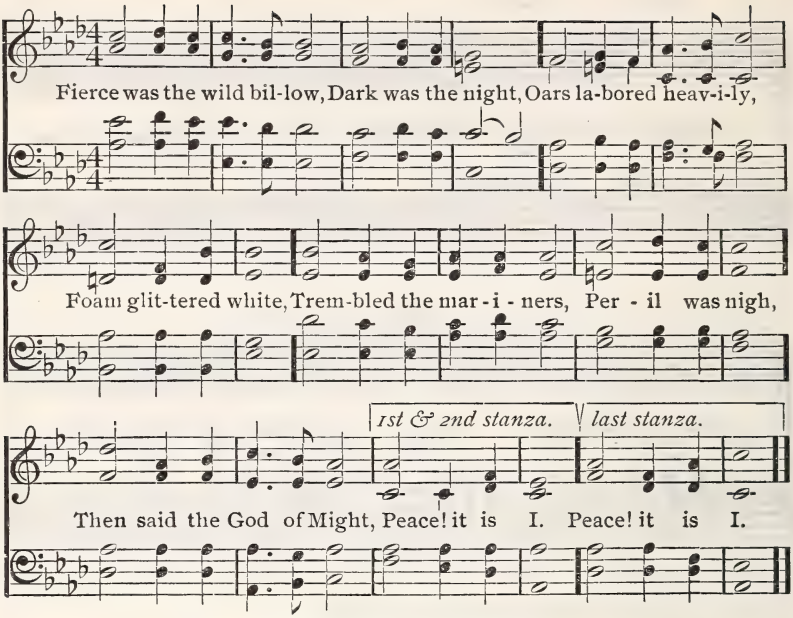
Alleluia! for the Lord
God Omnipotent shall reign.
Alleluia! let the word
Echo round the earth and main.

2 Alleluia! hark the sound,
From the deep unto the skies,
Wakes above, beneath, around,
All creation's harmonies.

Alleluia! for the Lord, etc.

3 Alleluia! angels cry;
For the wondrous work is done;
Raise the song of glory high,
To the Lord, the Mighty One.

Alleluia! for the Lord, etc.

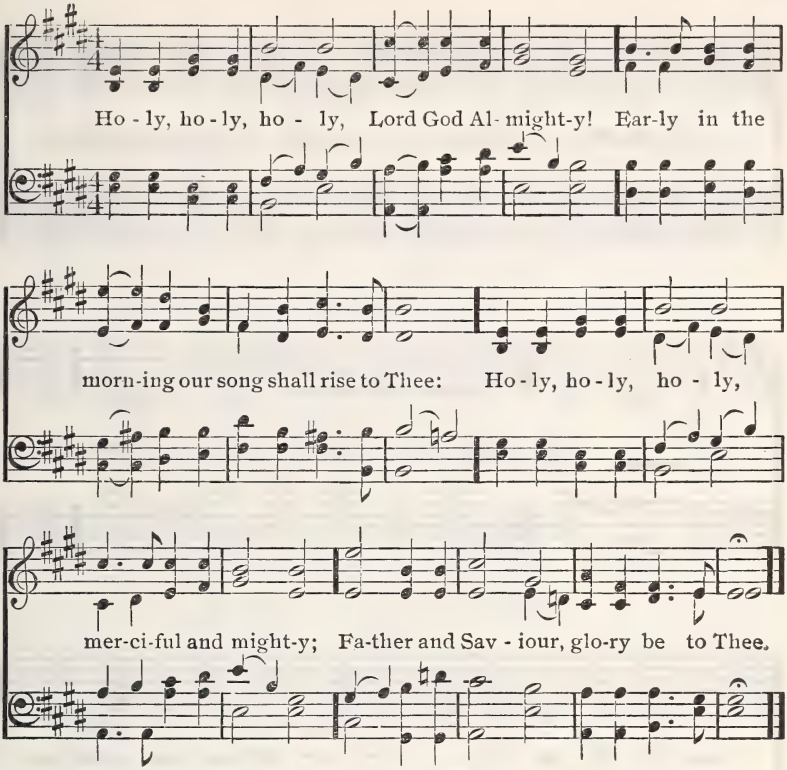


6

1 Fierce was the wild billow,
Dark was the night,
Oars labored heavily,
Foam glittered white,
Trembled the mariners,
Peril was nigh,
Then said the God of Might,
Peace! it is I.

2 Ridge of the mountain-wave,
Lower thy crest;
Wail of the tempest-wind,
Be thou at rest.
Sorrow can never be,
Darkness must fly,
Where saith the Light of light,
Peace! it is I.

3 Jesus, Deliverer,
Near to us be;
Soothe Thou our voyaging
Over life's sea.
Thou, when the storm of death
Roars, sweeping by,
Whisper, Thou Truth of truth,
Peace! it is I.

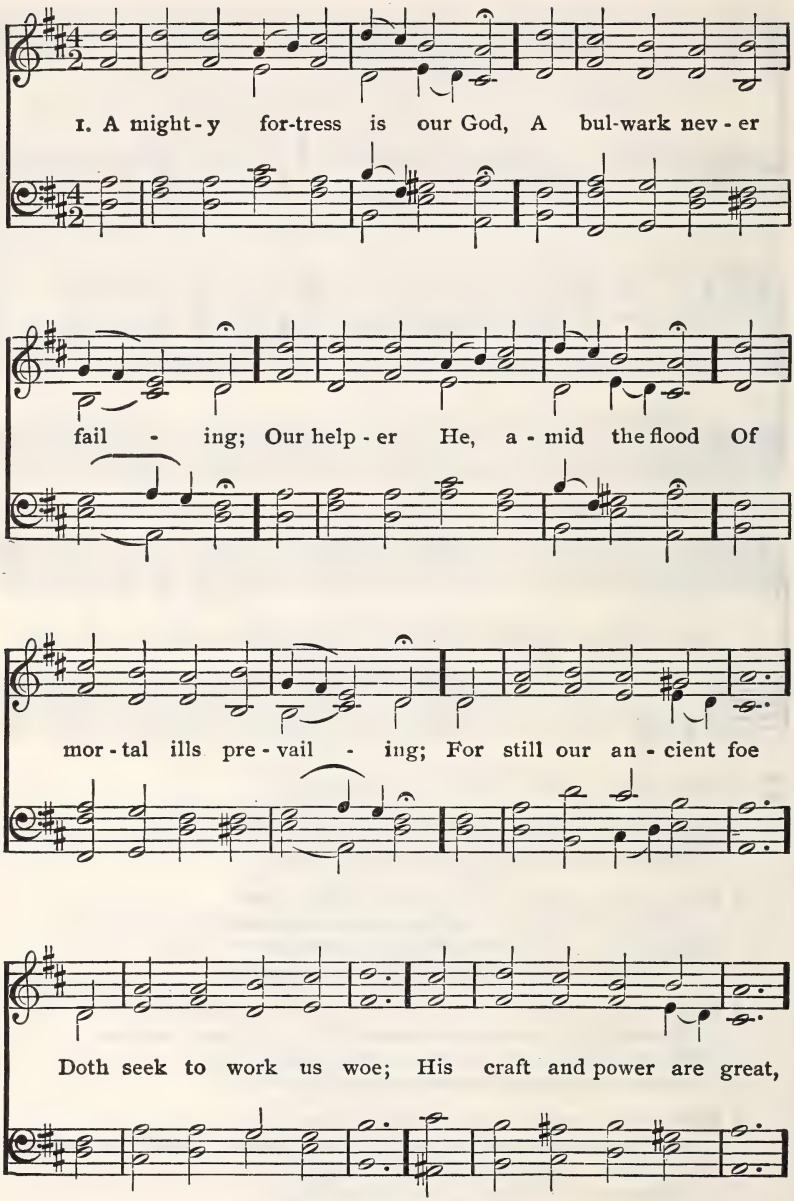


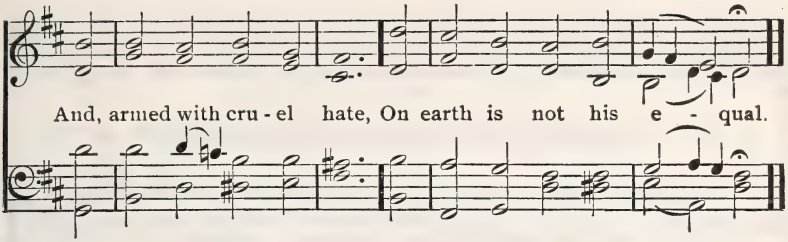
7 1 Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty!
Early in the morning our song shall rise to Thee:
Holy, holy, holy, merciful and mighty;
Father and Saviour, glory be to Thee.

2 Holy, holy, holy, all the saints adore Thee,
Casting down their golden crowns around the glassy sea;
Cherubim and seraphim falling down before Thee,
Thou wast, and art, and evermore shalt be.

3 Holy, holy, holy, though the darkness hide Thee,
Though the eye of sinful man Thy glory may not see,
Thou alone art holy; there is none beside Thee,
Perfect in power, in love and purity.

4 Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty!
All Thy works shall praise Thy Name, in earth, and sky, and sea:
Holy, holy, holy, merciful and mighty;
Father and Saviour, glory be to Thee.


1. A might - y for-tress is our God, A bul-wark nev - er
fail - ing; Our help - er He, a - mid the flood Of
mor - tal ills pre - vail - ing; For still our an - cient foe
Doth seek to work us woe; His craft and power are great,

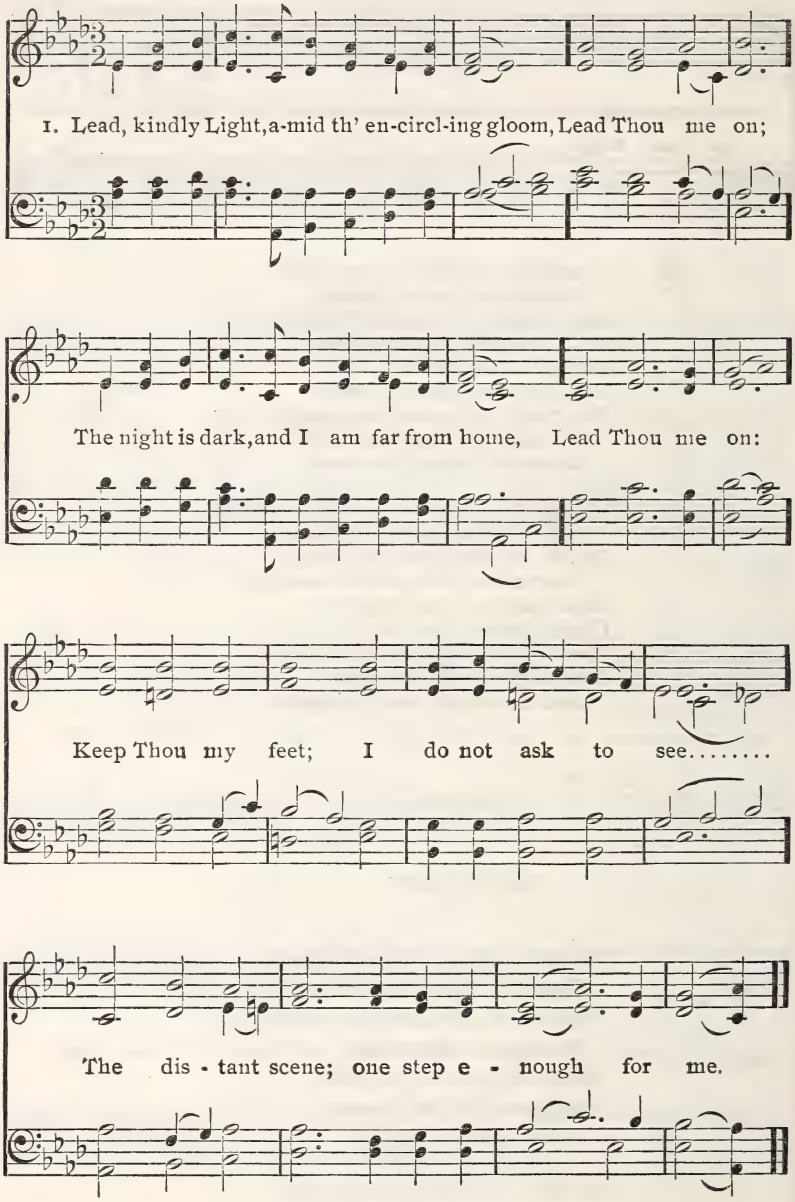


8 1 A mighty fortress is our God,
A bulwark never failing;
Our helper He, amid the flood
Of mortal ills prevailing;
For still our ancient foe
Doth seek to work us woe;
His craft and power are great,
And, armed with cruel hate,
On earth is not his equal.

2 Did we in our own strength confide,
Our striving would be losing;
But lo, a Man is on our side;
He came of His own choosing.
Dost ask who that may be?
Christ Jesus, it is He;
The Lord of Hosts His Name,
From age to age the same,
And He must win the battle.

DOXOLOGY.

To Jesus Christ, our only Lord,
The God of our salvation,
Who is and was and is to come,
Be endless adoration!
Aloud His praise proclaim,
And bless His holy name;
Honor and majesty,
And glory ever be
To God, our strength eternal.

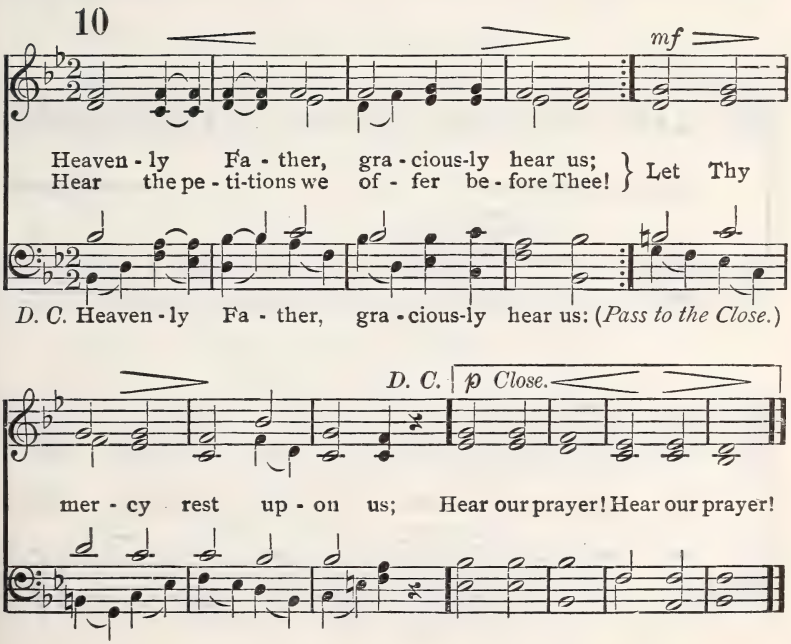

1. Lead, kindly Light, a-mid th' en-circl-ing gloom, Lead Thou me on;
The night is dark, and I am far from home, Lead Thou me on:
Keep Thou my feet; I do not ask to see.....
The dis - tant scene; one step e - nough for me.

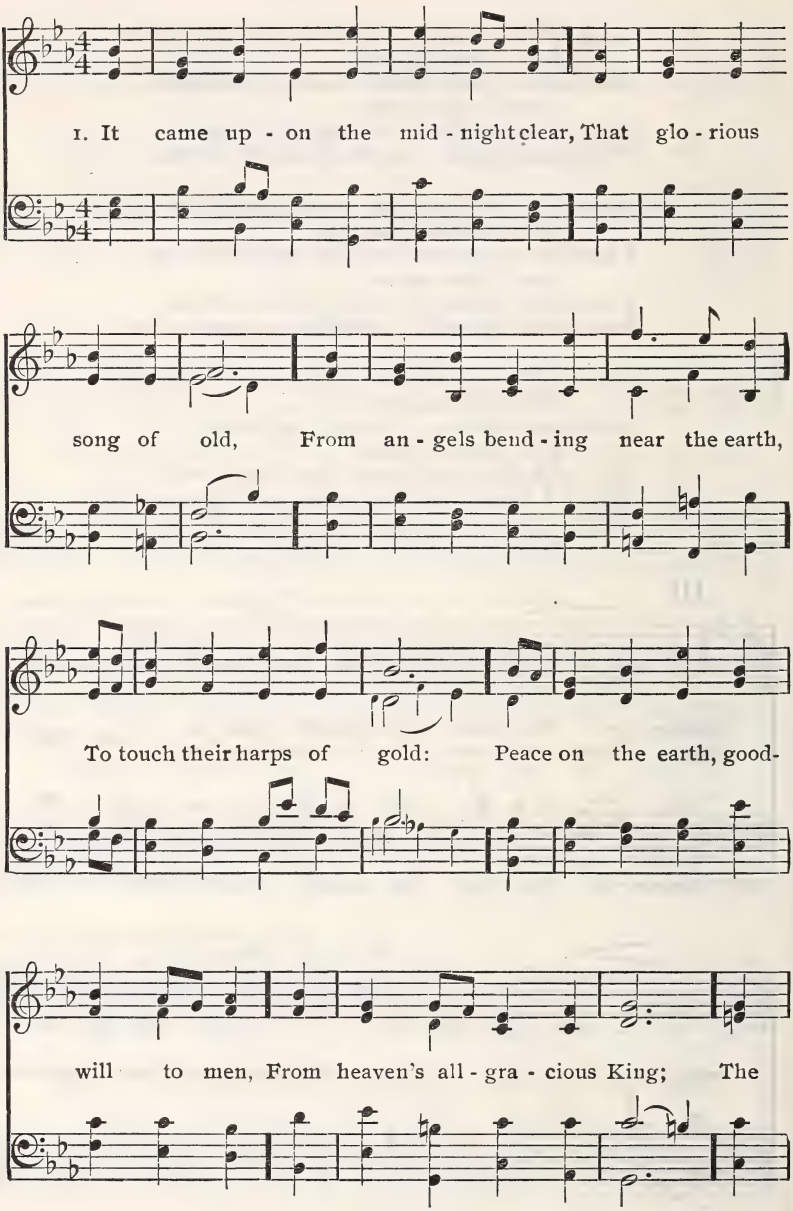
9 1 Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,
Lead Thou me on;
The night is dark, and I am far from home,
Lead Thou me on:
Keep Thou my feet; I do not ask to see
The distant scene; one step enough for me.

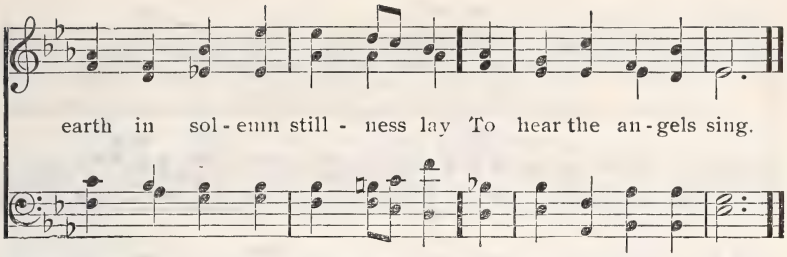
2 I was not ever thus, nor prayed that Thou
Shouldst lead me on;
I loved to choose and see my path; but now
Lead Thou me on:
I loved the garish day; and, spite of fears,
Pride ruled my will; remember not past years.

3 So long Thy power hath blessed me, sure it still
Will lead me on
O'er moor and fen, o'er crag and torrent, till
The night is gone;
And with the morn those angel faces smile,
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

10




1. It came up - on the mid - night clear, That glo - rious
song of old, From an - gels bend - ing near the earth,
To touch their harps of gold: Peace on the earth, good-
will to men, From heaven's all - gra - cious King; The

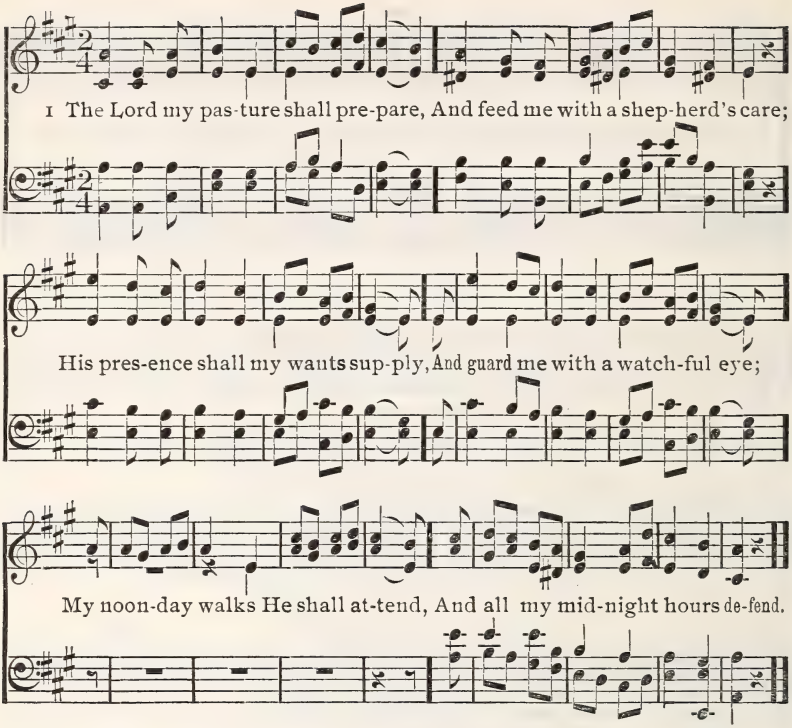


11 1 It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old,
From angels bending near the earth,
To touch their harps of gold:
Peace on the earth, good-will to men,
From heaven's all-gracious King;
The earth in solemn stillness lay
To hear the angels sing.

2 Still through the cloven skies they come,
With peaceful wings unfurled;
And still celestial music floats
O'er all the weary world:
Above its sad and lowly plains
They bend on hovering wing;
And ever o'er its Babel sounds,
The blessed angels sing.

3 O ye, beneath life's crushing load,
Whose forms are bending low,
Who toil along the climbing way,
With painful steps and slow!
Look up, for glad and golden hours
Come swiftly on the wing;
O rest beside the weary road,
And hear the angels sing!

4 For lo, the days are hastening on,
By prophets seen of old,
When with the ever-circling years
Comes round the age of gold!
When peace shall over all the earth
Its ancient splendors fling,
And back the whole world sends the song
Which now the angels sing.

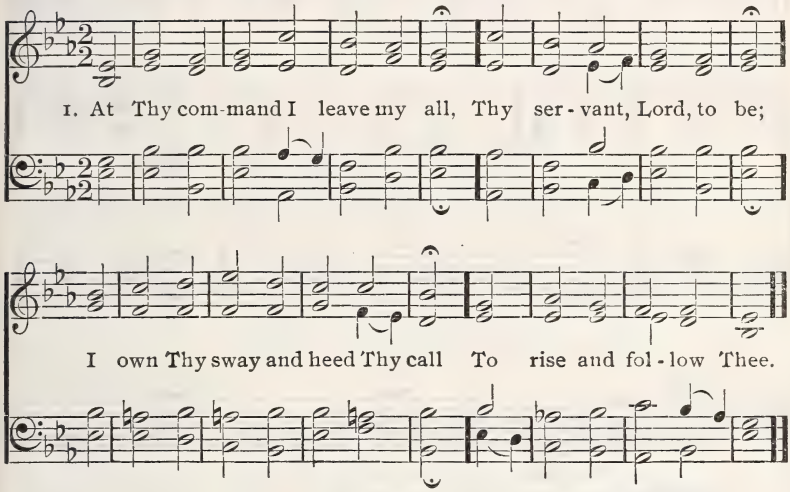


12 1 The Lord my pasture shall prepare,
And feed me with a shepherd's care;
His presence shall my wants supply,
And guard me with a watchful eye;
My noon-day walks He shall attend,
And all my midnight hours defend.

2 When in the sultry glebe I faint,
Or on the thirsty mountain pant,
To fertile vales and dewy meads
My weary, wandering steps He leads,
Where peaceful rivers, soft and slow,
Amid the verdant landscape flow.

3 Though in a bare and rugged way,
Through devious lonely wilds I stray,
Thy bounty shall my wants beguile;
The barren wilderness shall smile,
With sudden green and herbage crowned,
And streams shall murmur all around.

4 Though in the paths of death I tread,
With gathering shadows overspread,
My steadfast heart shall fear no ill,
For Thou, O Lord, art with me still;
Thy friendly rod shall give me aid,
And guide me through the dreadful shade.

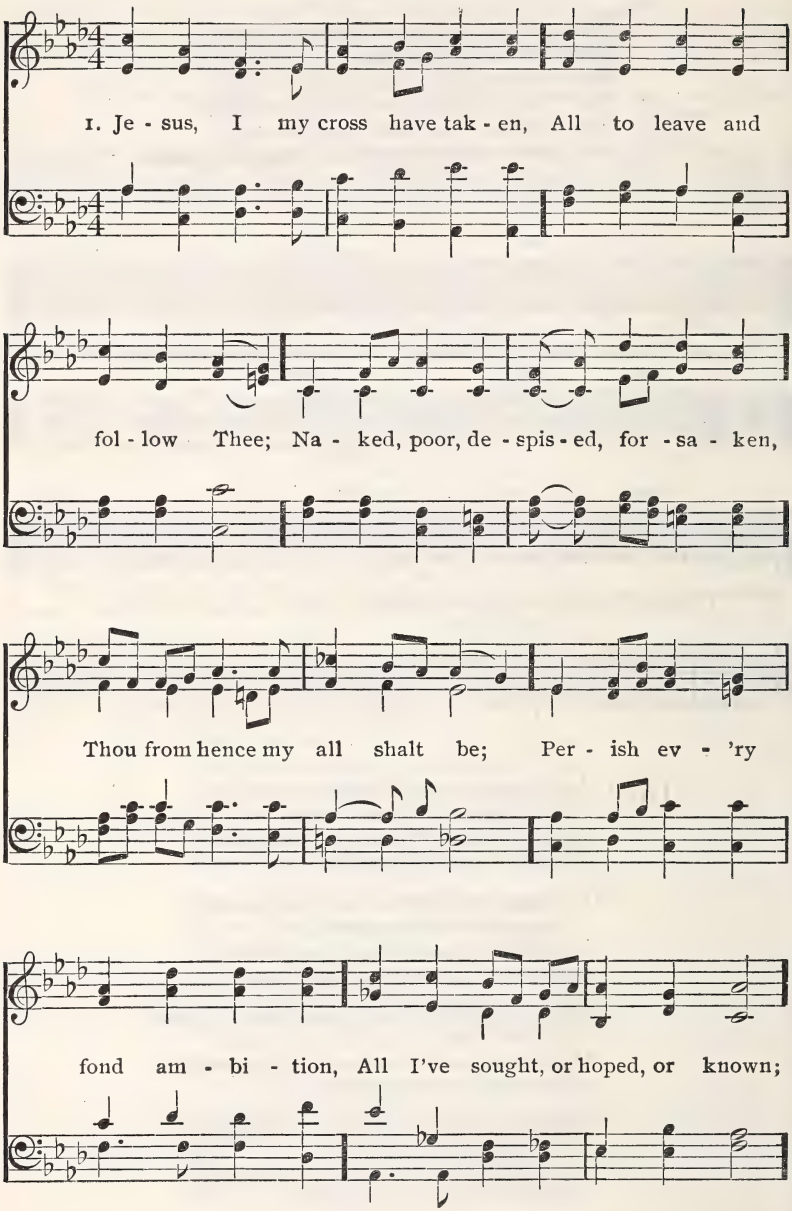


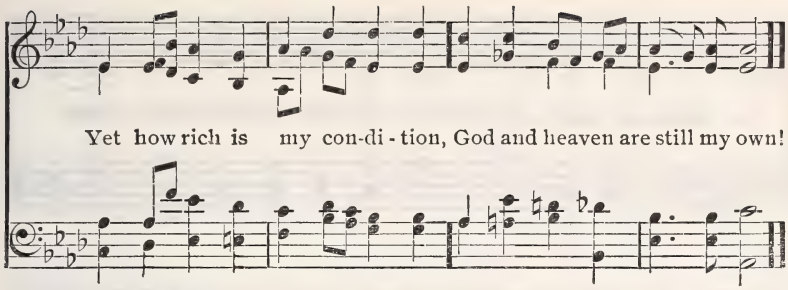
13 1 At Thy command I leave my all,
Thy servant, Lord, to be;
I own Thy sway and heed Thy call
To rise and follow Thee.

2 By ways unknown Thou leadest me,
The gift of life to gain;
I ask for strength to follow Thee
Through bitter grief and pain.

3 When clouds and darkness hide the way,
Which Thou dost bid me tread,
May light from Thee, O Lord, I pray,
On every step be shed.

4 And when the heavenly goal appears
In glory to my sight;
The rugged way, the grief, the fears,
Shall vanish in its light.

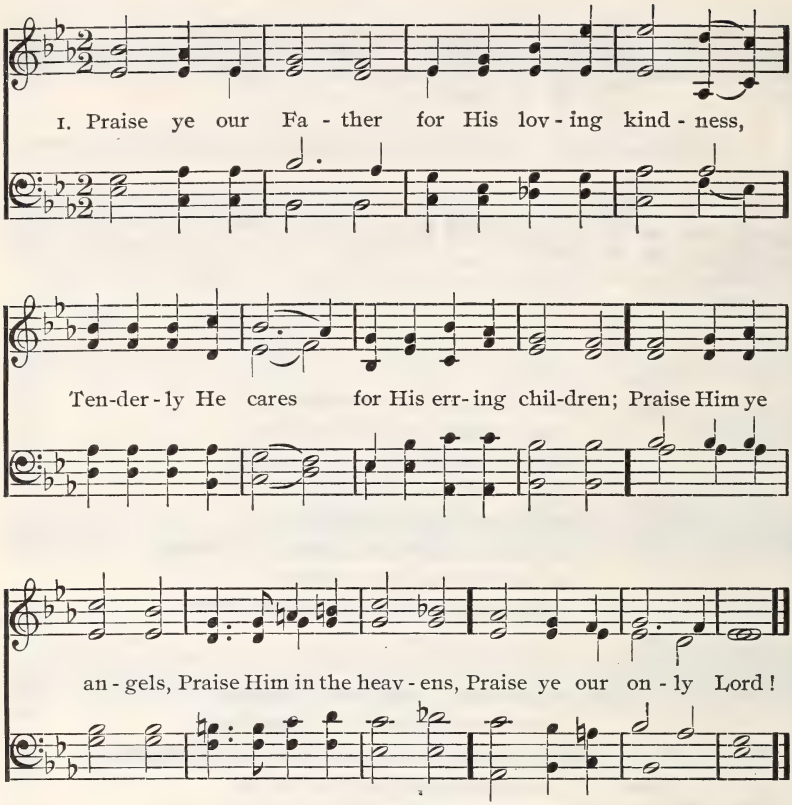

1. Je - sus, I my cross have tak - en, All to leave and
fol - low Thee; Na - ked, poor, de - spis - ed, for - sa - ken,
Thou from hence my all shalt be; Per - ish ev - 'ry
fond am - bi - tion, All I've sought, or hoped, or known;



14 1 Jesus, I my cross have taken,
All to leave and follow Thee;
Naked, poor, despised, forsaken,
Thou from hence my all shalt be;
Perish every fond ambition,
All I've sought, or hoped, or known;
Yet how rich is my condition,
God and heaven are still my own!

2 I have called Thee Abba, Father,
I have stayed my heart on Thee:
Storms may howl, and clouds may gather,
All must work for good to me.
Man may trouble and distress me,
'Twill but drive me to Thy breast;
Life with trials hard may press me,
Heaven will bring me sweeter rest.

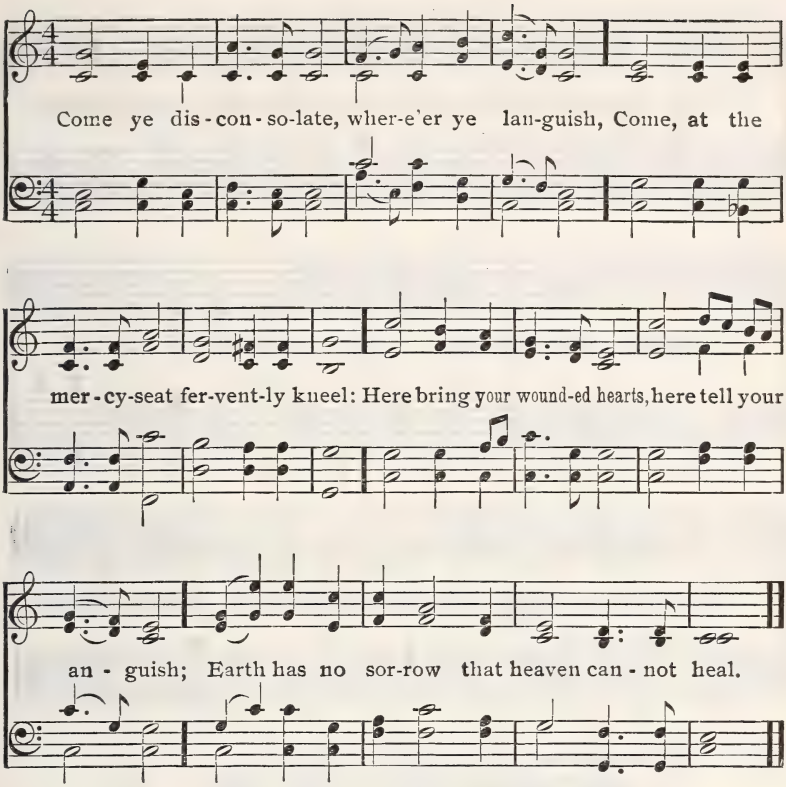
3 Give me, Lord, Thy full salvation,
Free my soul from fear and care;
Show to me in every station,
Something still to do or bear.
Lead me on to endless glory,
Help my faith and hear my prayer;
Heaven's eternal day before me,—
Thine own hand shall guide me there.



15 1 Praise ye our Father for His loving kindness,
Tenderly He cares for His erring children;
Praise Him ye angels, Praise Him in the heavens,
Praise ye our only Lord!

2 Praise ye our Father; great is His compassion,
Graciously He cares for His chosen people;
Young men and maidens, ye old men and children,
Praise ye our only Lord!

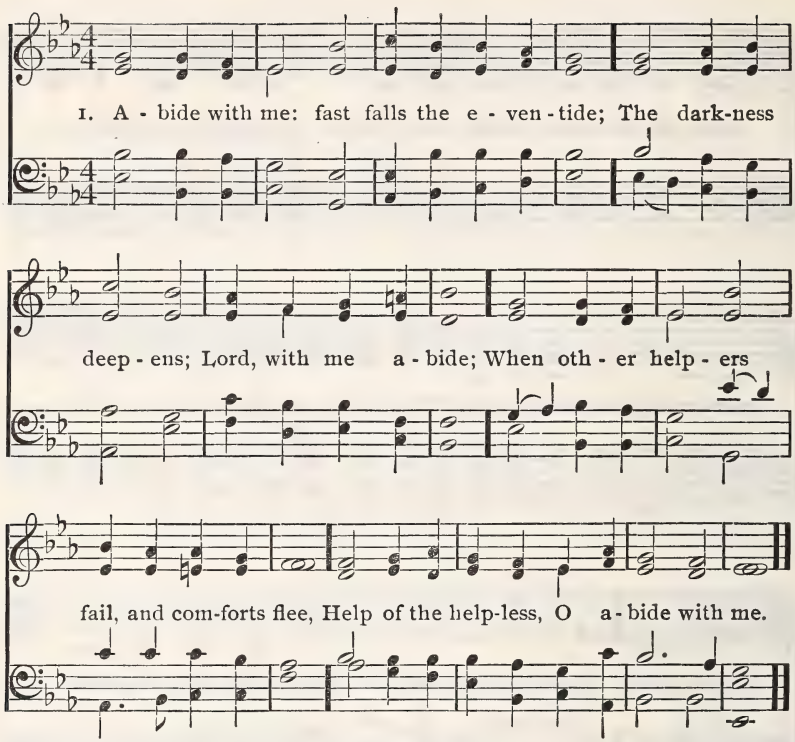
3 Praise ye our Father, Comforter of Israel,
To this world of sin came He down to bless us;
Praise ye the Father, Son and Holy Spirit,
Praise ye our only Lord!



16 1 Come ye disconsolate, where'er ye languish,
Come, at the mercy-seat fervently kneel;
Here bring your wounded hearts, here tell your anguish;
Earth has no sorrow that heaven cannot heal.

2 Joy of the desolate, Light of the straying,
Hope of the penitent, fadeless and pure;
Here speaks the Comforter, tenderly saying,
Earth has no sorrow that heaven cannot cure.

3 Here see the Bread of Life; see waters flowing
Forth from the throne of God, pure from above;
Come to the feast of love; come ever knowing,
Earth has no sorrow but heaven can remove.



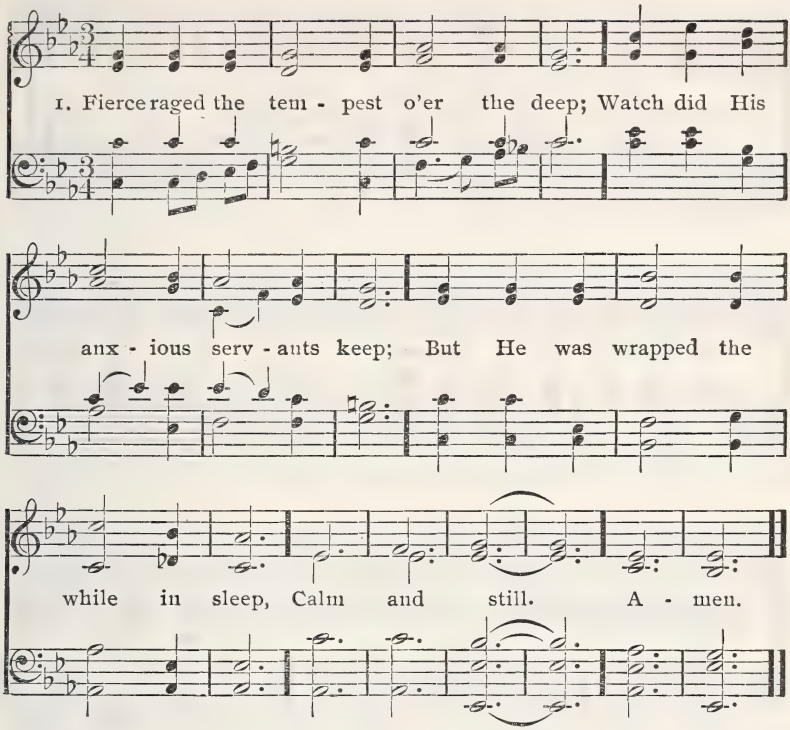
17

1 Abide with me: fast falls the eventide;
The darkness deepens; Lord, with me abide;
When other helpers fail, and comforts flee,
Help of the helpless, O abide with me.

2 Swift to its close ebbs out life's little day;
Earth's joys grow dim, its glories pass away;
Change and decay in all around I see;
O Thou who changest not, abide with me.

3 I need Thy presence every passing hour;
What but Thy grace can foil the tempter's power?
Who like Thyself my guide and stay can be?
Through cloud and sunshine, Lord, abide with me.

4 Hold Thou Thy Word before my closing eyes;
Dispel the gloom, and show the opening skies;
Heaven's morning breaks, and earth's vain shadows flee;
In life, in death, O Lord, abide with me.

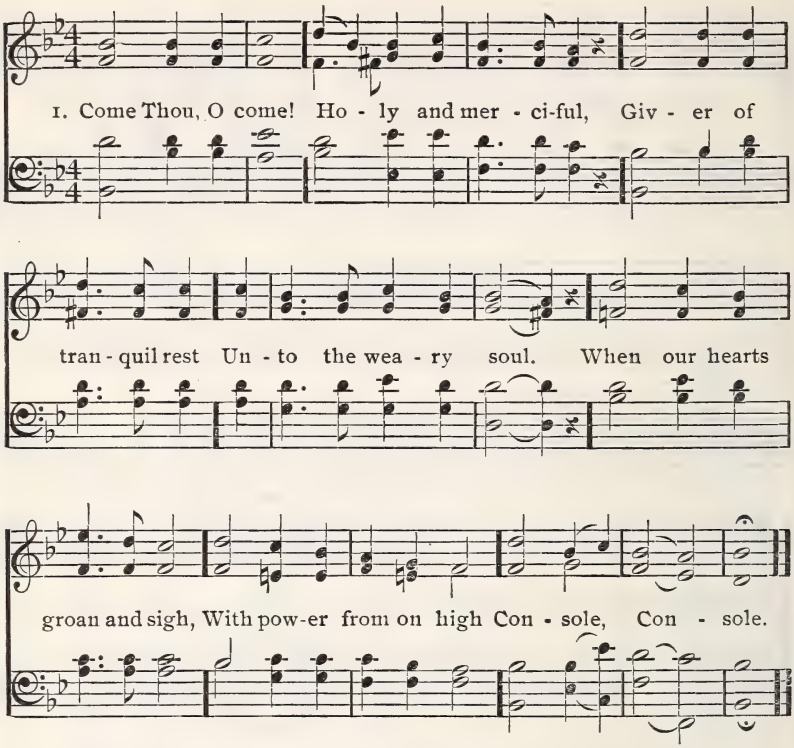


18 1 Fierce raged the tempest o'er the deep;
Watch did His anxious servants keep;
But He was wrapped the while in sleep,
Calm and still.

2 Save, Lord, we perish, was their cry,
O save us in our agony!
His word above the storm rose high,
Peace, be still!

3 The wild winds hushed; the angry deep
Sank like a little child to sleep;
The sullen billows ceased to leap,
At His will.

4 Lord, when our life is clouded o'er,
And storm-winds drift us from the shore,
Say, lest we sink to rise no more,
Peace, be still! Amen.



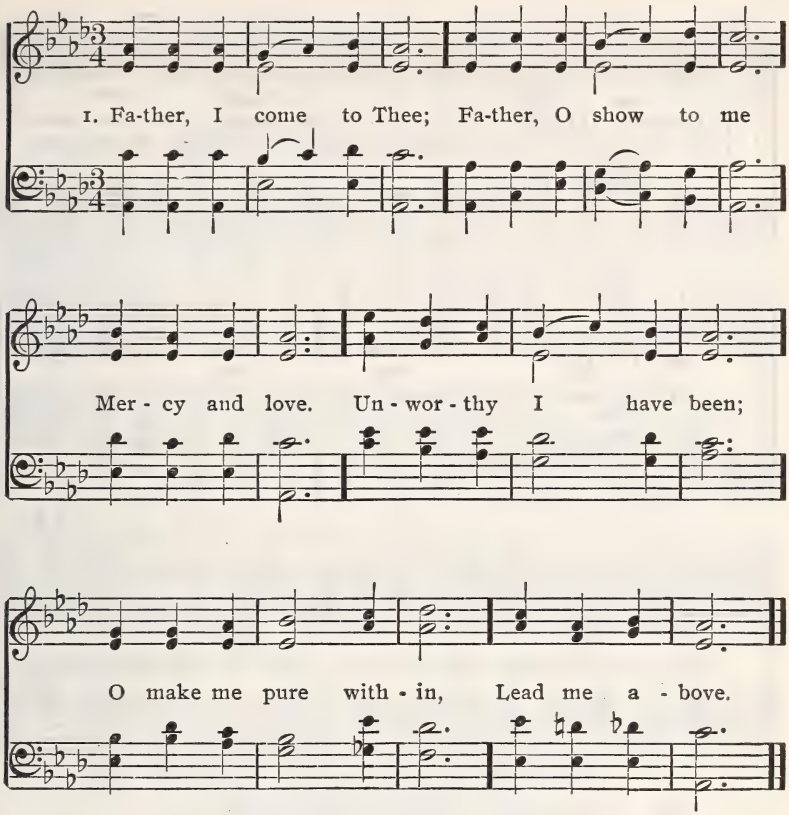
19

1 Come Thou, O come!
Holy and merciful,
Giver of tranquil rest
Unto the weary soul.
When our hearts groan and sigh,
With power from on high
Console.

2 Come Thou, O come!
Strength in the hour of need,
Stay of the broken reed,
Help of each helpless one;
Thou who redemption wrought,
Father, O leave them not
Alone.

3 Come Thou, O come!
Glorious and shadow free,
Star of the stormy sea,
Light of the tempest tossed!
Harbor our souls to save,
When hope upon the wave
Is lost.

4 Come Thou, O come!
Joy in life's narrow path,
Hope in the hour of death;
Come, heavenly Shepherd, come!
Lead Thou us tenderly,
Till we shall find with Thee
Our home.

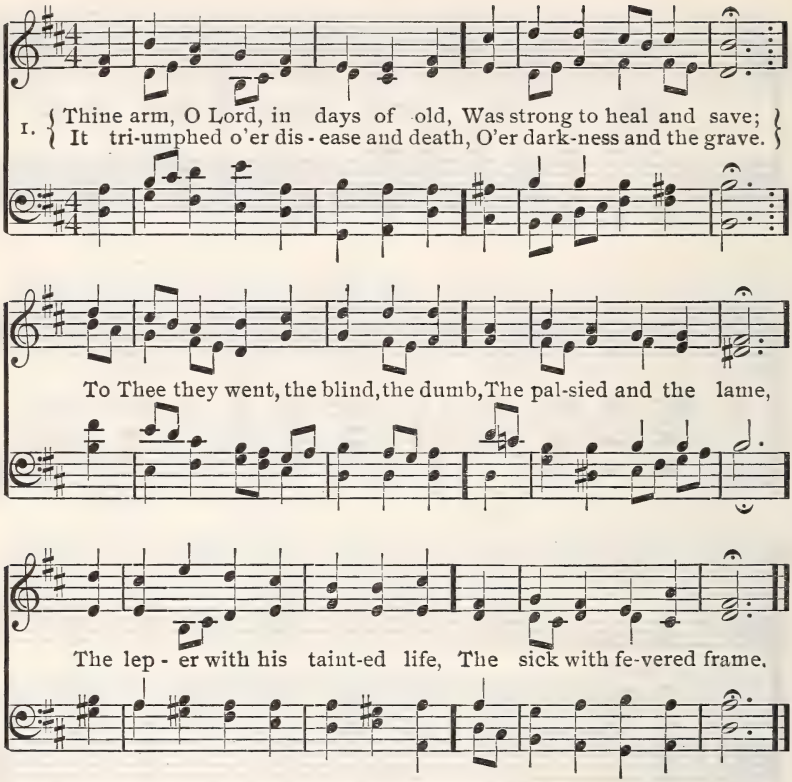


20

1 Father, I come to Thee;
Father, O show to me
Mercy and love.
Unworthy I have been;
O make me pure within,
Lead me above.

2 Trusting Thy power to win
My life from every sin,
Father, I come;
Save me from every ill,
Help me to do Thy will
So lead me home.

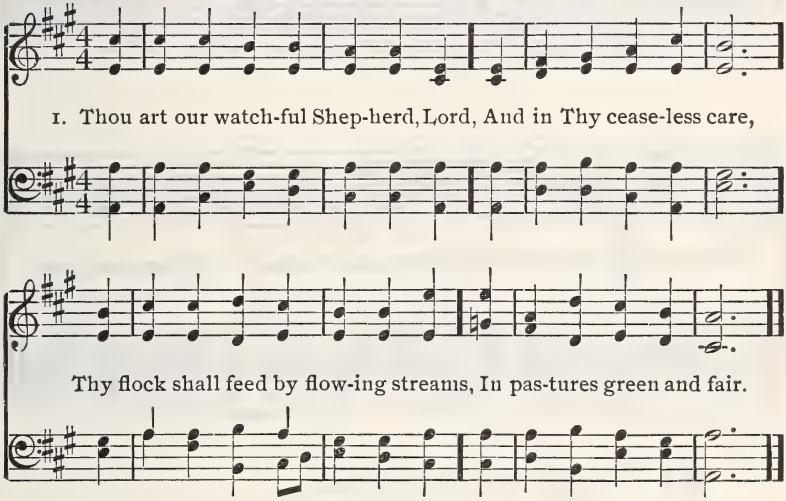
3 Father, I rest in Thee,
Thine may I ever be,
In age or youth;
Through all the weary day,
Mine be the upward way,
Led by Thy Truth.



21 1 Thine arm, O Lord, in days of old,
Was strong to heal and save;
It triumphed o'er disease and death,
O'er darkness and the grave.
To Thee they went, the blind, the dumb,
The palsied and the lame,
The leper with his tainted life,
The sick with fevered frame.

2 And lo, Thy touch brought life and health,
Gave speech, and strength, and sight;
And youth renewed, and frenzy calmed,
Owned Thee, the Lord of Light.
And now, O Lord, be near to bless,
Almighty as of yore,
In crowded street, by restless couch,
As by Gennesareth's shore.

3 Be Thou our great Deliverer still,
Thou Lord of Life and Death;
Restore and quicken, soothe and bless,
With Thine almighty breath.
To hands that work and eyes that see,
Give wisdom's heavenly lore,
That whole and sick, and weak and strong,
May praise Thee evermore.

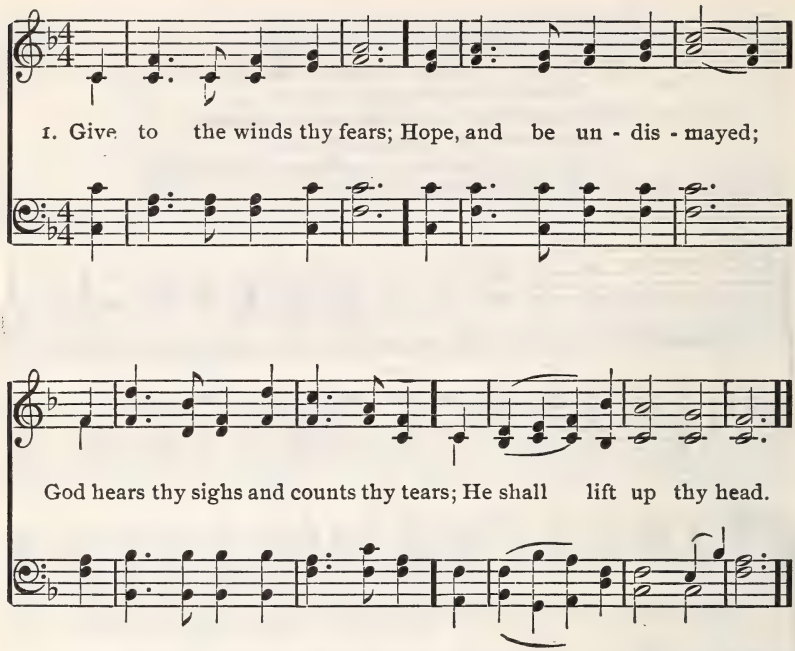


22 1 Thou art our watchful Shepherd, Lord,
And in Thy ceaseless care,
Thy flock shall feed by flowing streams,
In pastures green and fair.

2 When storms awake, and wintry blasts
Sweep o'er us, cold and drear,
We look to Thee in hope and trust,
We know Thy fold is near.

3 And when in darksome downward ways,
Afar from Thee we roam,
Thou comest through the deepest gloom,
To bring the wanderer home.

4 Then guided by Thy rod and staff,
Our path shall upward tend,
To reach at last Thy heavenly fold,
When life on earth shall end.

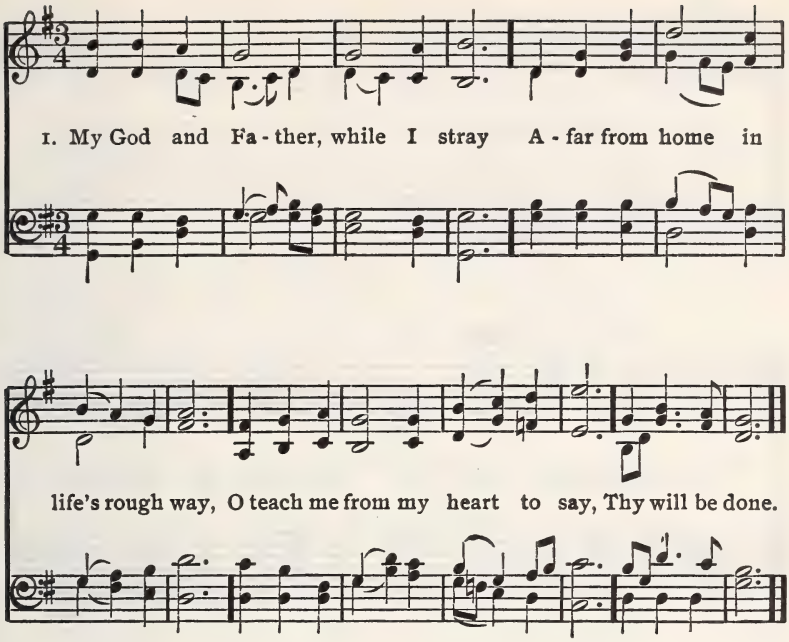


23 1 Give to the winds thy fears;
Hope, and be undismayed;
God hears thy sighs and counts thy tears;
He shall lift up thy head.

2 Through waves, and clouds, and storms,
He gently clears thy way;
Wait thou His time; so shall this night
Soon end in joyous day.

3 What though thou rulest not!
Yet heaven, and earth, and hell
Proclaim, God sitteth on the throne,
And ruleth all things well.

4 Far, far above thy thought
His counsel shall appear,
When fully He the work hath wrought
That caused thy needless fear.



24 1 My God and Father, while I stray
Afar from home in life's rough way,
O teach me from my heart to say,
Thy will be done.

2 Though dark my path and sad my lot,
Let me be still and murmur not,
But breathe the prayer, Divinely taught,
Thy will be done.

3 Renew my will from day to day;
Blend it with Thine, and take away
Whate'er doth make it hard to say,
Thy will be done.

4 And when on earth I breathe no more
The prayer oft mixed with tears before,
I'll sing upon a happier shore,
Thy will be done.

ff

Cit - y strong and might - y, Set in wall and bul - wark,

dim. *mf* *dim.*

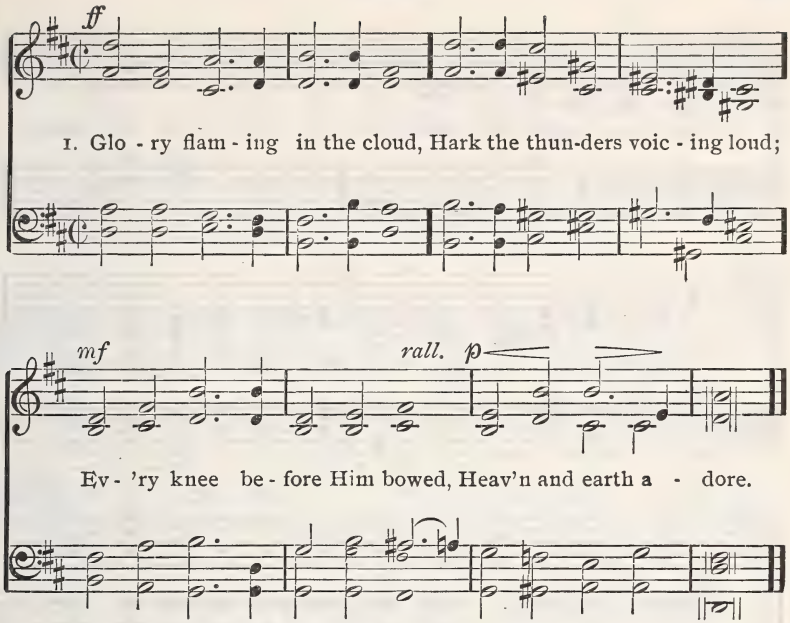
O - pen wide thy por - tals; En - ter, all ye na - tions;

cres.

p *f*

Reign,..... O.... Rock of A - ges.

25 1 City strong and mighty,
Set in wall and bulwark,
Open wide thy portals;
Enter, all ye nations;
Reign, O Rock of Ages.



26 1 Glory flaming in the cloud,
Hark the thunders voicing loud;
Every knee before Him bowed,
Heaven and earth adore.

2 Hosts infernal flee away,
Death and hell release their prey;
Morning dawns, eternal day,
Nations weep no more.

3 Tidings glad the heralds bear,
Lands afar their voices hear;
Heavenly echoes ringing clear,
World resounding o'er.

4 Men and angels praises sing,
Tribute all the ages bring;
Triumph Thou, O Lord, our King;
Reign for evermore!

1. Je - ru - sa-lem, the gold - en! O cit - y of the blest!

O heav'n-ly land of prom - ise! the wea-ry pil-grim's rest;

Safe thro' the thorn-y jour - ney; freed from the strife of sin;

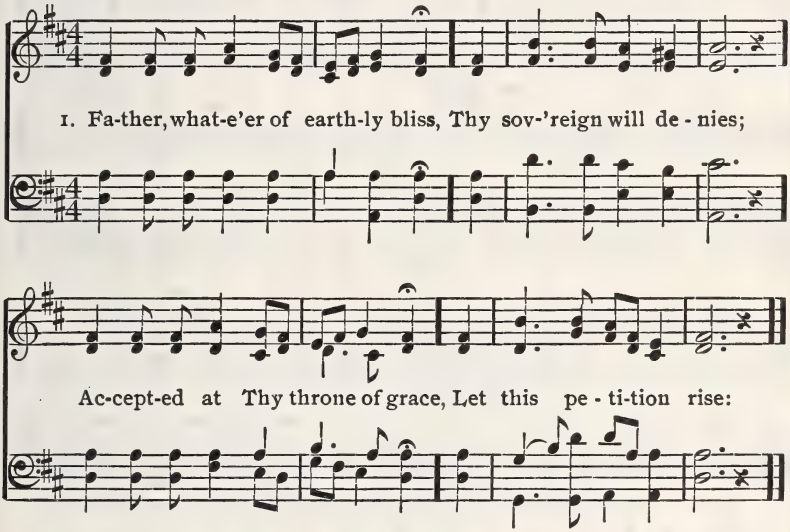
With - in the walls of jas - per; the pearl-y gates with - in.

27 1 Jerusalem, the golden! O city of the blest!
O heavenly land of promise! the weary pilgrim's rest;
Safe through the thorny journey; freed from the strife of sin;
Within the walls of jasper; the pearly gates within.

2 What peace beyond all telling; what joy, for them whose feet
Stand by the crystal river, and walk the golden street!
With boughs of palm, like victors, arrayed in robes of white;
With hymns of glad thanksgiving, they throng the halls of light.

3 They thirst not, neither hunger, who gain that bright abode,
With oil of love anointed, as king and priests to God.
O dear and blessed vision, the Seer of Patmos tells!
What glad and hopeful tidings, the prophet's voice reveals!

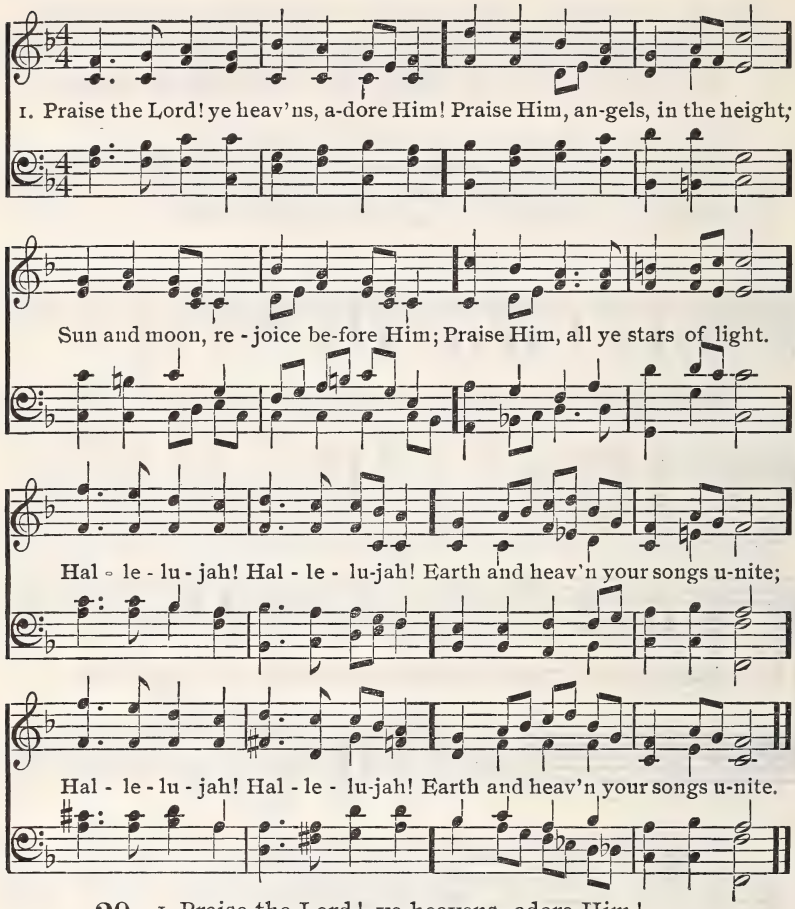
4 Behold, the Tabernacle of God is now with men;
And He will dwell among them, and heal their grief and pain.
And he that overcometh shall be the Father's heir,
Within the glorious city, and dwell forever there.



28 1 Father, whate'er of earthly bliss,
Thy sovereign will denies;
Accepted at Thy throne of grace,
Let this petition rise:

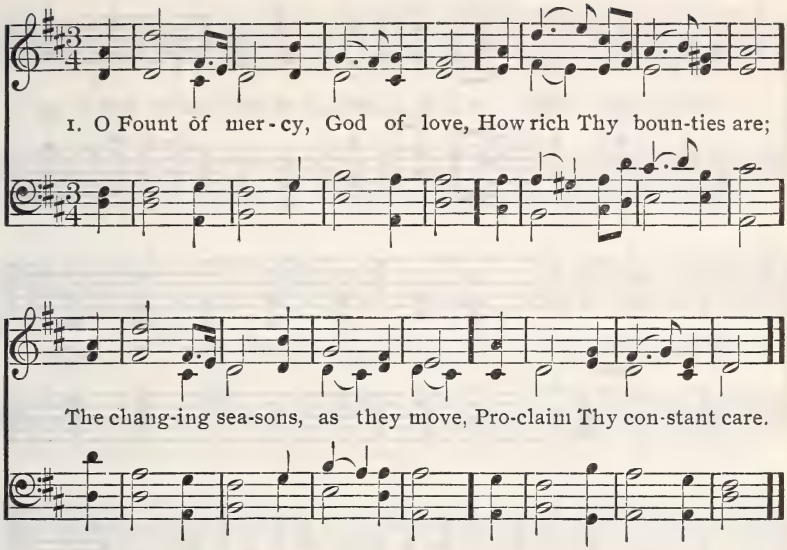
2 Give me a calm, a thankful heart,
From every murmur free;
The blessings of Thy love impart,
That I may live in Thee.

3 O let the hope that Thou art mine,
My path of life attend;
Thy presence through my journey shine,
And crown my journey's end.



29 1 Praise the Lord! ye heavens, adore Him!
Praise Him, angels, in the height;
Sun and moon, rejoice before Him;
Praise Him, all ye stars of light.
Hallelujah! Hallelujah!
Earth and heaven, your songs unite.

2 Praise the Lord! for He is glorious!
He hath put our foes to shame;
Over death and hell victorious,
Hosts on high His power proclaim.
Hallelujah! Hallelujah!
Praise and magnify His Name.



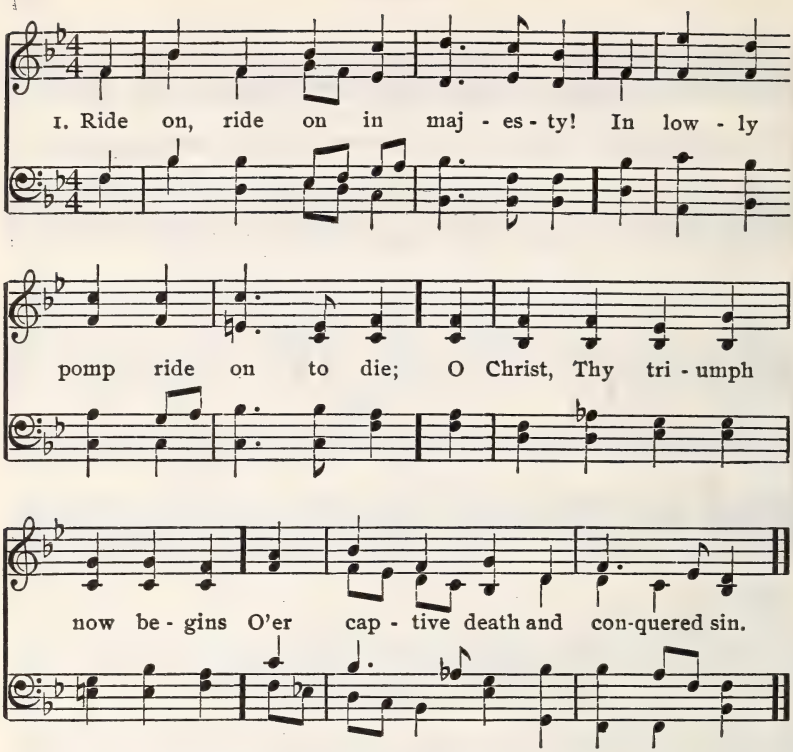
30 1 O Fount of mercy, God of love,
How rich Thy bounties are;
The changing seasons, as they move,
Proclaim Thy constant care.

2 When, in the bosom of the earth,
The sower hid the grain,
Thy goodness marked its secret birth,
And sent the early rain.

3 The spring's sweet influence, Lord, was Thine,
The plants in beauty grew;
Thou gav'st refulgent suns to shine,
And soft refreshing dew.

4 These varied mercies from above,
Matured the swelling grain:
A kindly harvest crowns Thy love,
And plenty fills the plain.

5 We own and bless Thy gracious sway;
Thy hand all nature hails:
Seed-time nor harvest, night nor day,
Summer nor winter fails.



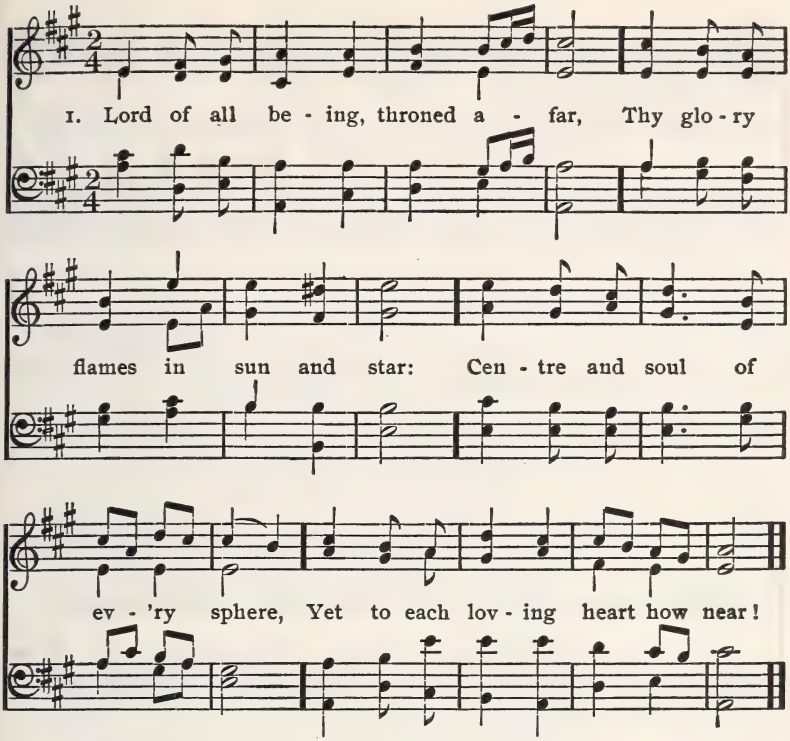
31

1 Ride on, ride on in majesty!
In lowly pomp ride on to die;
O Christ, Thy triumph now begins
O'er captive death and conquered sin.

2 Ride on, ride on in majesty!
Hark! all the tribes Hosanna cry;
O Savior meek, pursue Thy road,
With palms and scattered garments strewed.

3 Ride on, ride on in majesty!
The winged armies of the sky
Look down in wonder now to see
Thy conflict and Thy victory.

4 Ride on, ride on in majesty!
The last and fiercest strife is nigh;
Bow Thy meek head to mortal pain—
Then take, O Lord, Thy power and reign.

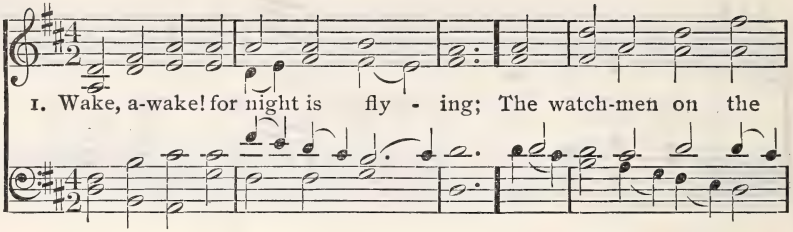


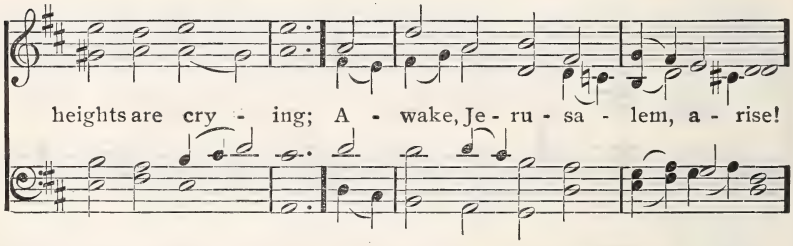
32 1 Lord of all being, throned afar,
Thy glory flames in sun and star:
Centre and soul of every sphere,
Yet to each loving heart how near!

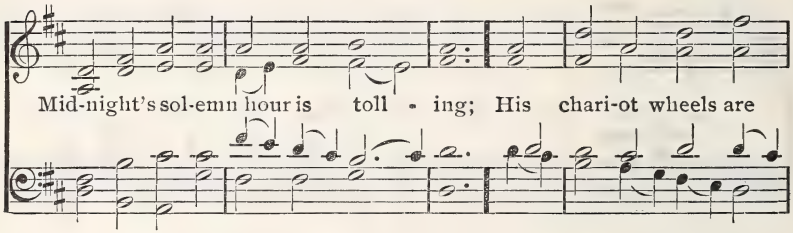
2 Sun of our life, Thy wakening ray
Sheds on our path the glow of day;
Star of our hope, Thy softened light
Cheers the long watches of the night.

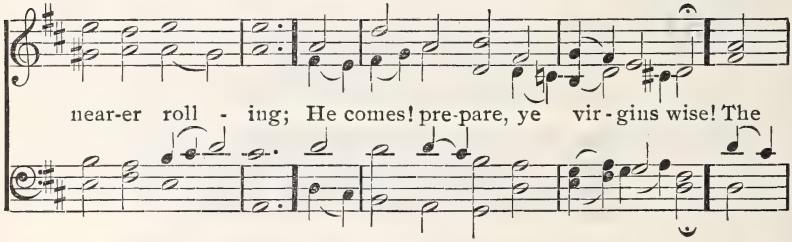
3 Lord of all life, below, above,
Whose light is truth, whose warmth is love,
Before Thine ever-blazing throne,
We ask no lustre of our own.

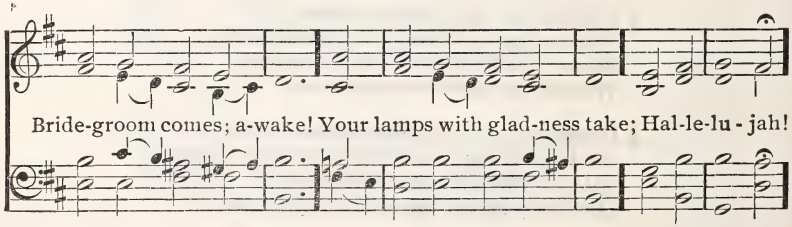
4 Grant us Thy truth to make us free,
And kindling hearts that burn for Thee;
Till all Thy living altars claim
One holy light, one heavenly flame.

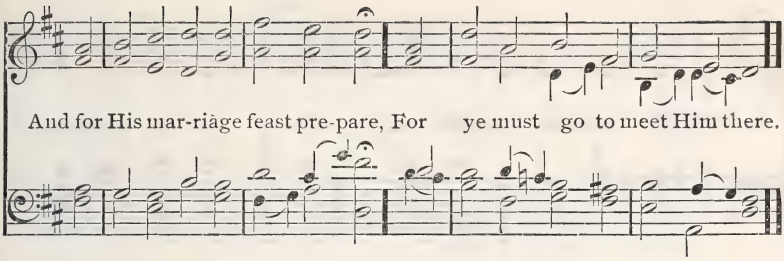

1. Wake, a-wake! for night is fly - ing; The watch-men on the


heights are cry - ing; A - wake, Je - ru - sa - lem, a - rise!


Mid-night's sol-emn hour is toll - ing; His chari-ot wheels are


near-er roll - ing; He comes! pre-pare, ye vir-gins wise! The

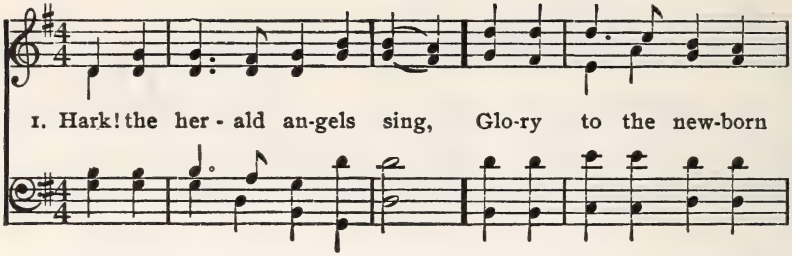

Bride-groom comes; a-wake! Your lamps with glad-ness take; Hal-le-lu - jah!

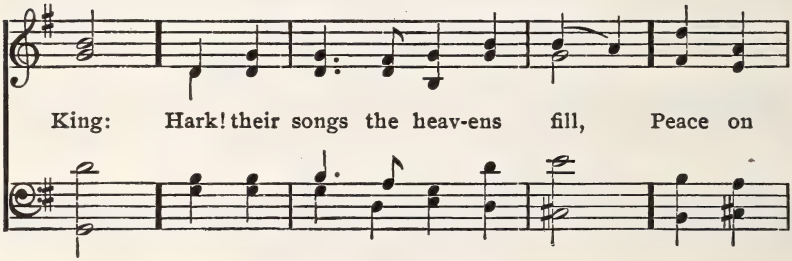


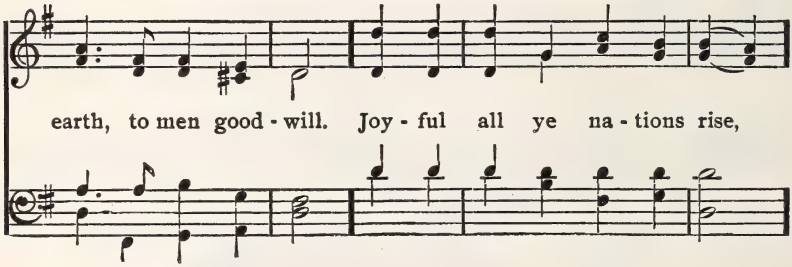
33 1 Wake, awake! for night is flying;
The watchmen on the heights are crying;
Awake, Jerusalem, arise!
Midnight's solemn hour is tolling;
His chariot wheels are nearer rolling;
He comes! prepare, ye virgins wise!
The Bridegroom comes; awake!
Your lamps with gladness take;
Hallelujah!
And for His marriage feast prepare,
For ye must go to meet Him there.

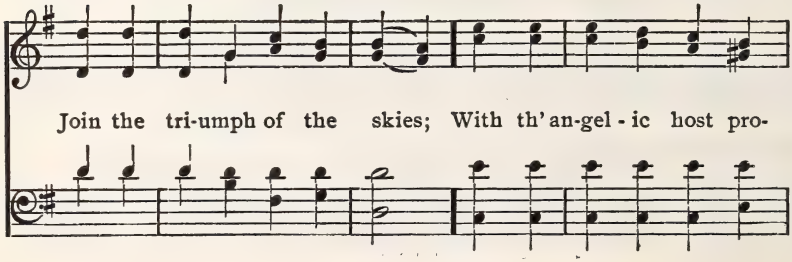
2 Zion hears the watchmen singing,
And all her heart with joy is springing;
She wakes, she rises from her gloom;
For her Lord descends all-glorious,
The strong in grace, in truth victorious;
Her Star is risen, her Light is come.
O come, Thou blessed Lord,
O come, Incarnate Word;
Hallelujah!
We follow till the halls we see,
Where Thou hast bid us sup with Thee.

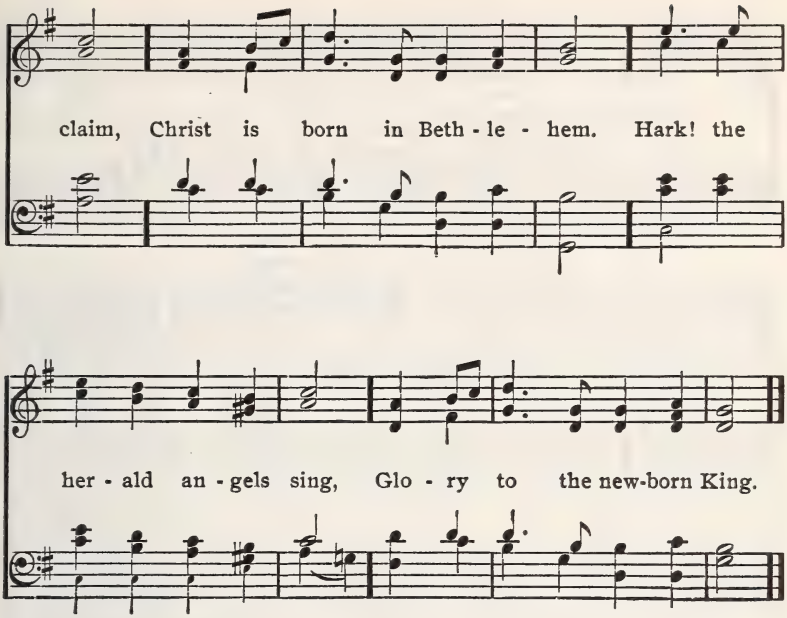
3 Now let all the heavens adore Thee,
And men and angels sing before Thee
With harp and cymbal's clearest tone;
Of one pearl each shining portal,
Where enter in the choir immortal,
And gather round Thy blazing throne.
Nor eye hath seen, nor ear
Hath been attuned to hear
What there is given.
The heavens rejoice, and sing to Thee
Their hymns of joy eternally.


1. Hark! the her - ald an-gels sing, Glo-ry to the new-born


King: Hark! their songs the heav-ens fill, Peace on


earth, to men good - will. Joy - ful all ye na - tions rise,


Join the tri-umph of the skies; With th' an-gel - ic host pro-



34 1 Hark ! the herald angels sing,
Glory to the new-born King:
Hark ! their songs the heavens fill,
Peace on earth, to men good-will.
Joyful all ye nations rise,
Join the triumph of the skies;
With the angelic host proclaim,
Christ is born in Bethlehem.
Hark ! the herald angels sing,
Glory to the new-born King.

2 Hail ! the Lord, the Prince of Peace !
Hail ! the Sun of Righteousness !
Light and life to all He brings,
Risen with healing in His wings.
Joyful all ye nations rise,
Join the triumph of the skies;
With the angelic host proclaim,
Christ is born in Bethlehem.
Hark ! the herald angels sing,
Glory to the new-born King.

1. Je-sus, my Sav-iour, look on me, For I am wea-ry and op-

pressed; My bur-den sore I bring to Thee: My bur-den

sore I bring to Thee: Thou art my Rest, Thou art my Rest.

35 1 Jesus, my Saviour, look on me,
For I am weary and oppressed;
My burden sore I bring to Thee:
Thou art my Rest.

2 Look down on me, for I am weak;
I feel the toilsome journey's length;
Thine aid omnipotent I seek:
Thou art my Strength.

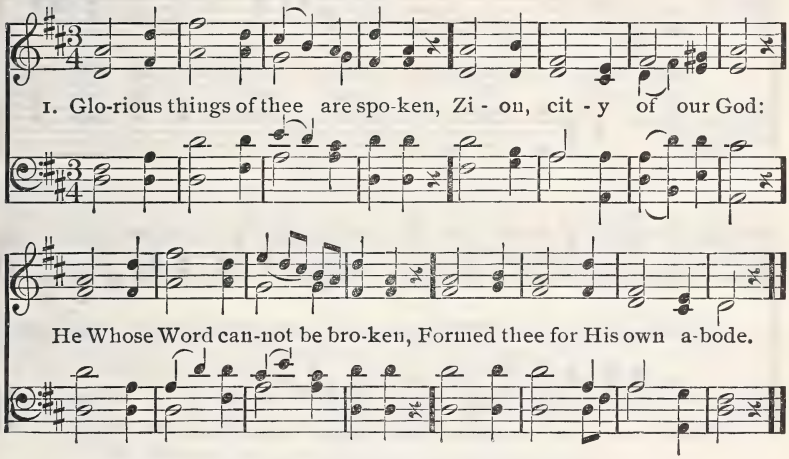
3 I am bewildered on my way,
Dark and tempestuous is the night;
O send Thou forth some cheering ray:
Thou art my Light.

4 I hear the storms around me rise,
But when in weakness, terror struck,
My spirit to the refuge flies:
Thou art my Rock.

5 When Satan flings his fiery darts,
I look to Thee, my tremors cease;
Thy Word full solace then imparts:
Thou art my Peace.

6 Standing alone on Jordan's brink,
In that dark hour of fear and strife,
Thou wilt not suffer me to sink:
Thou art my Life.

7 Thou wilt my every want supply,
E'en to the end, whate'er befall;
Through life, in death, eternally,
Thou art my All.



36 1 Glorious things of thee are spoken,
Zion, city of our God:
He Whose Word cannot be broken,
Formed thee for His own abode.

2 On the Rock of ages founded,
What can shake thy sure repose?
With salvation's walls surrounded,
Thou may'st smile at all thy foes.

3 See, the streams of living waters,
Springing from eternal love,
Still supply thy sons and daughters,
And the fear of want remove.

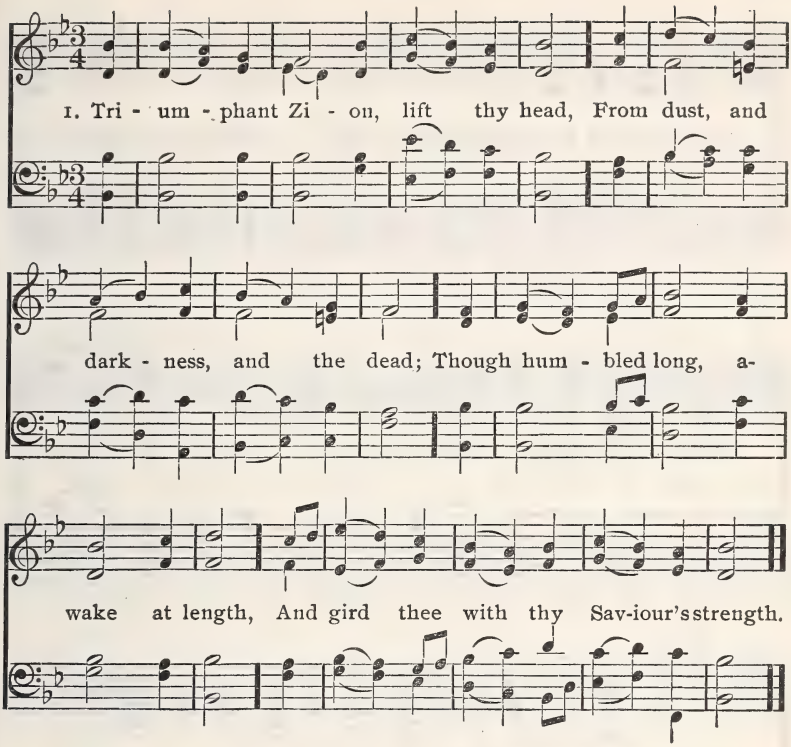
4 Who can faint while such a river,
Ever flows our thirst t'assuage?
Blessings which, like God the giver,
Never fail from age to age.

1. O'er the si - lent wa-ters, Thro' the depths of night, Came the lov-ing man-date, Now let there be light; Thro' the ro - sy path-way Of the morn-ing bright, With a gen-tle com-ing, Floats the ten-der light.

37

1 O'er the silent waters,
  Through the depths of night,
Came the loving mandate,
  Now let there be light;
Through the rosy pathway
  Of the morning bright,
With a gentle coming,
  Floats the tender light.

2 Father! for the dawning,
  Grateful thanks we raise,—
For Thy countless blessings,
  Songs of joyous praise;
Let a light far brighter
  Than the sunbeam's ray,
Gild our lives with glory,
  Till the perfect day.

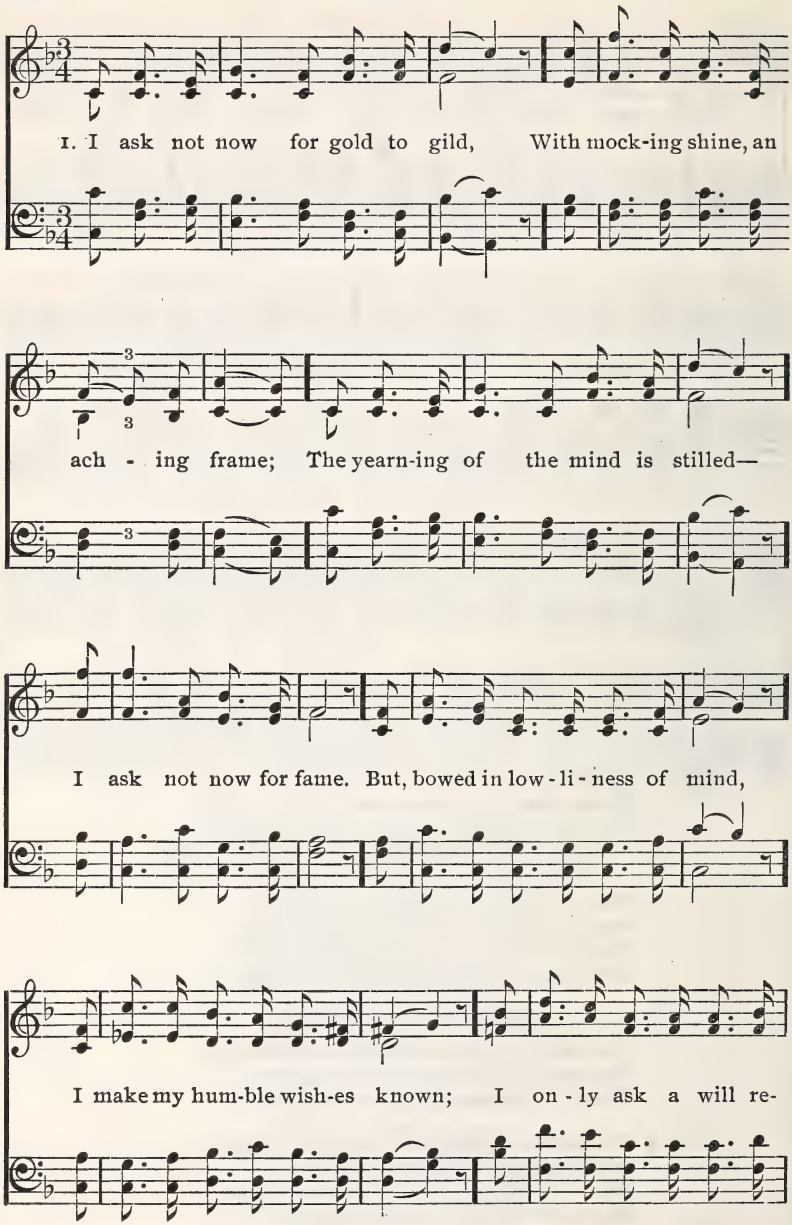


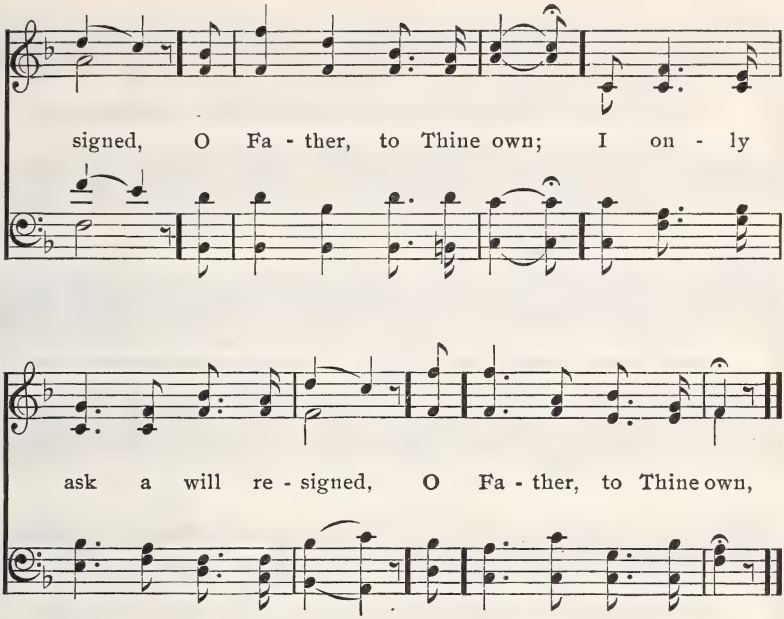
38 1 Triumphant Zion, lift thy head,
From dust, and darkness, and the dead;
Though humbled long, awake at length,
And gird thee with thy Saviour's strength.

2 Put all thy beauteous garments on,
And let thine excellence be known;
Decked in the robes of righteousness,
Thy glories shall the world confess.

3 No more shall foes unclean invade,
And fill thy hallowed walls with dread;
No more shall sin's insulting host
Their victory and thy sorrows boast.

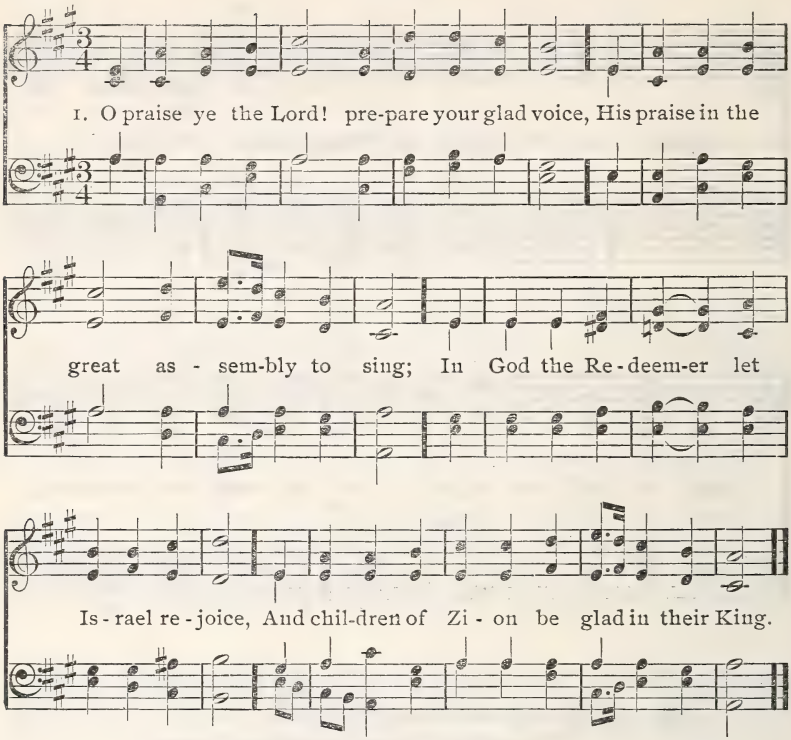
4 The Lord on high has heard thy prayer,
His hand thy ruin shall repair;
Nor will thy watchful Monarch cease
To guard thee in eternal peace.


1. I ask not now for gold to gild, With mock-ing shine, an
ach - ing frame; The yearn-ing of the mind is stilled—
I ask not now for fame. But, bowed in low - li - ness of mind,
I make my hum-ble wish-es known; I on - ly ask a will re-



39 1 I ask not now for gold to gild,
With mocking shine, an aching frame;
The yearning of the mind is stilled—
I ask not now for fame.
But, bowed in lowliness of mind,
I make my humble wishes known;
I only ask a will resigned,
O Father, to Thine own.

2 In vain I task my aching brain,
In vain the sage's thoughts I scan;
I only feel how weak I am,
How poor and blind is man.
And now my spirit sighs for home,
And longs for light whereby to see;
And, like a weary child, would come,
O Father, unto Thee.



40 1 O praise ye the Lord! prepare your glad voice,
His praise in the great assembly to sing;
In God the Redeemer let Israel rejoice,
And children of Zion be glad in their King.

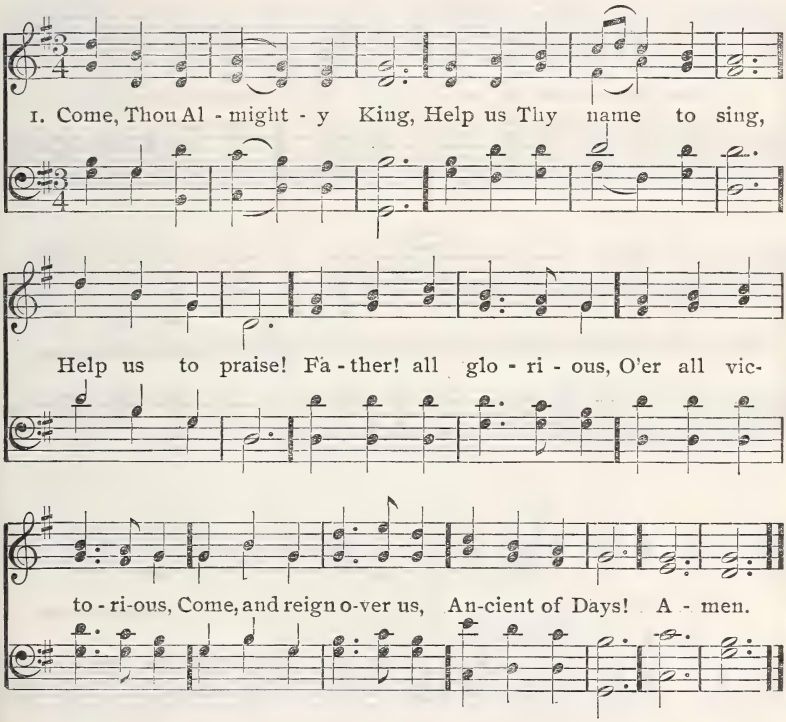
2 O worship the King, all glorious above;
O gratefully sing His power and His love;
Our Shield and Defender, the Ancient of Days,
Pavilioned in splendor, and girded with praise.

3 O tell of His might, O sing of His grace,
Whose robe is the light; whose canopy is space;
His chariots of wrath deep thunder-clouds form,
And dark is His path on the wings of the storm.

4 The earth, with its store of wonders untold,
Almighty, Thy power hath founded of old—
Hath stablished it fast by a changeless decree,
And round it hath cast, like a mantle, the sea.

5 Thy bountiful care what tongue can recite?
It breathes in the air, it shines in the light;
It streams from the hills, it descends to the plain,
And sweetly distils in the dew and the rain.

6 Frail children of dust, and feeble as frail,
In Thee do we trust, nor find Thee to fail;
Thy mercies, how tender, how just is Thy Word,
Our Maker, Defender, Redeemer, and Lord!



41

1 Come, Thou Almighty King,
Help us Thy name to sing,
Help us to praise!
Father! all glorious,
O'er all victorious,
Come, and reign over us,
Ancient of Days!

2 Our only God, to Thee
Our highest praises be
Hence evermore!
Thy sovereign majesty
May we in glory see,
And to eternity
Love and adore.

1. Peace be to this con-gre - ga-tion! Peace to ev -'ry heart there-in!

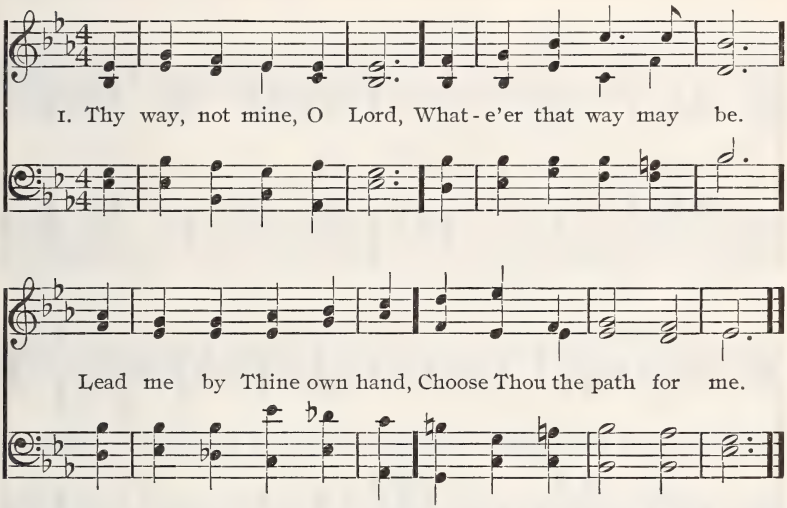
Peace, the ear-nest of sal - va - tion; Peace, the fruit of con-quered sin;

Peace, that speaks the heav'n-ly Giv-er; Peace, to world-ly minds unknown;

Peace that flow-eth, as a riv - er, From th'e -ter - nal Source a-lone.

42 1 Peace be to this congregation!
Peace to every heart therein!
Peace, the earnest of salvation;
Peace, the fruit of conquered sin;
Peace, that speaks the heavenly Giver;
Peace, to worldly minds unknown;
Peace that floweth, as a river,
From th' eternal Source alone.

2 O Thou God of Peace, be near us!
Fix within our hearts Thy home;
With Thy bright appearing cheer us,
Let Thy blessed kingdom come!
Come with all Thy revelation,—
Truth which we so long have sought!
Come with deepest consolation,
Peace of God which passeth thought!

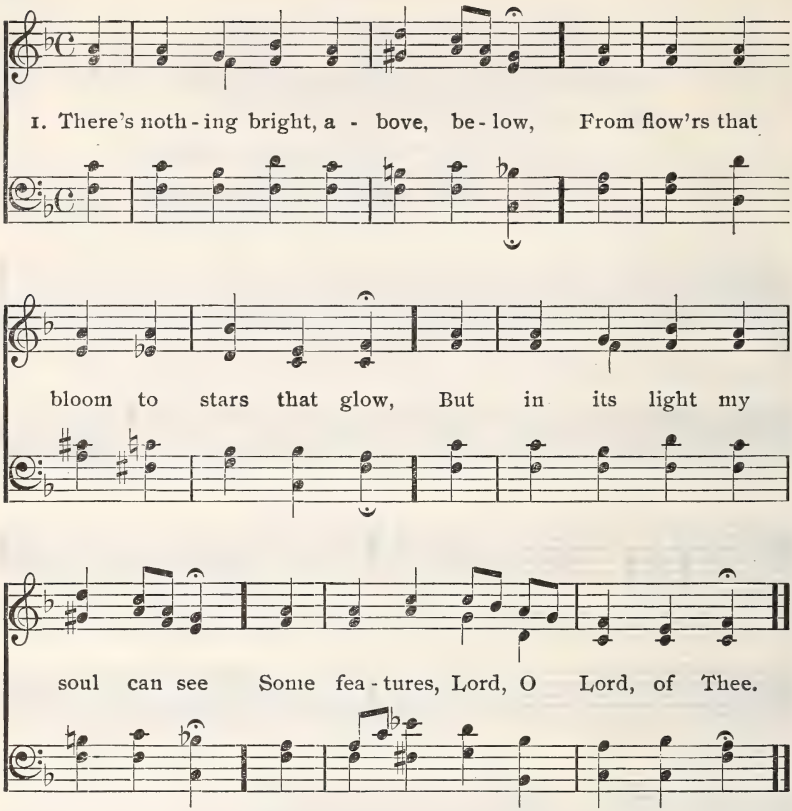


43 1 Thy way, not mine, O Lord,
Whate'er that way may be.
Lead me by Thine own hand,
Choose Thou the path for me.

2 And whether smooth or rough,
It still will be the best;
Winding or straight, it leads
Right onward to Thy rest.

3 The kingdom that I seek
Is Thine, so let the way
That leads to it be Thine,
Else I would surely stray.

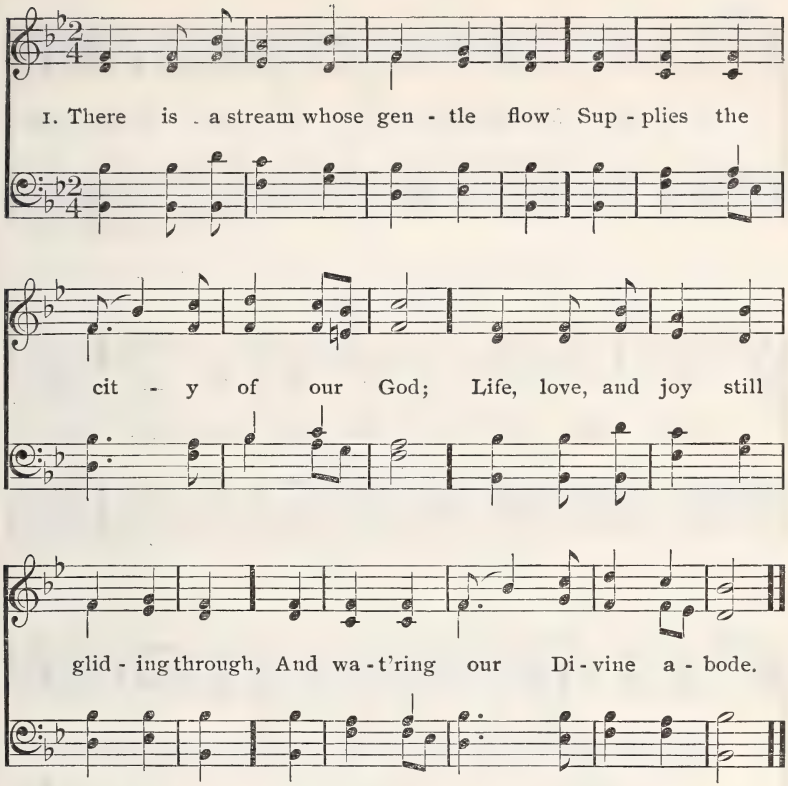
4 Not mine, O Lord, the choice,
In greater things or small;
Be Thou my Guide, my strength,
My refuge and my all.



44 1 There's nothing bright, above, below,
From flowers that bloom to stars that glow,
But in its light my soul can see
Some features, Lord, O Lord, of Thee.

2 There's nothing dark, below, above,
But in its gloom I trace Thy love,
And meekly wait the moment when
Thy touch shall make all bright again.

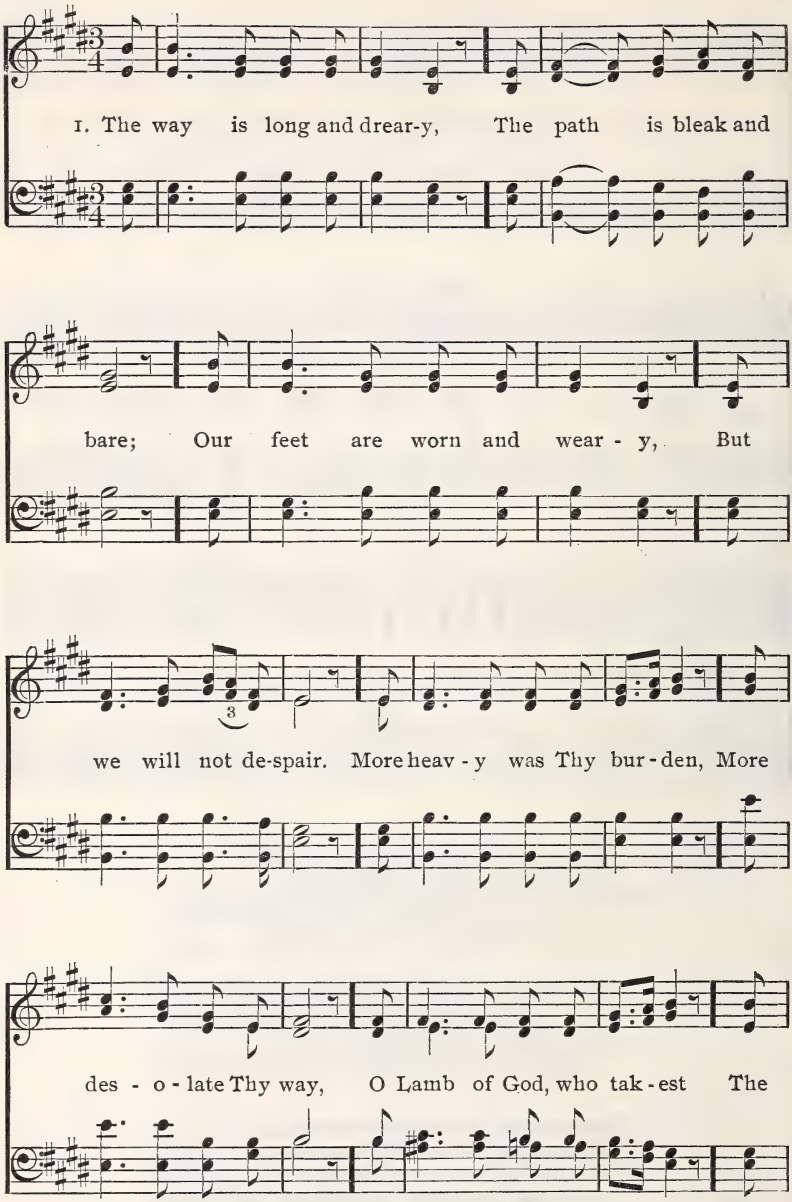
3 The light, the dark, where'er I look,
Shall be one pure and shining book,
Where I may read, in words of flame,
The glories of Thy wondrous name.

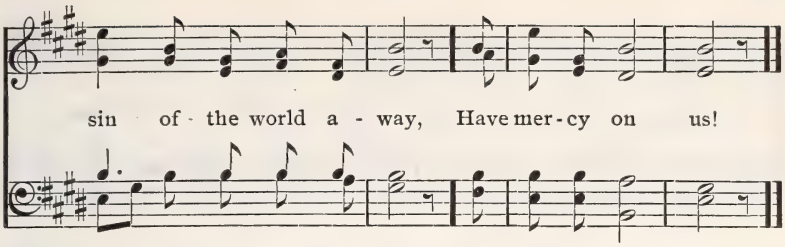


45 1 There is a stream whose gentle flow
Supplies the city of our God;
Life, love, and joy still gliding through,
And watering our Divine abode.

2 That sacred stream, Thy Holy Word,
Our grief allays, our fear controls;
Sweet peace Thy promises afford,
And give new strength to fainting souls.

3 Zion enjoys her Saviour's love,
Secure against each threatening hour:
Nor can her firm foundation move,
Built on His truth, and armed with power.

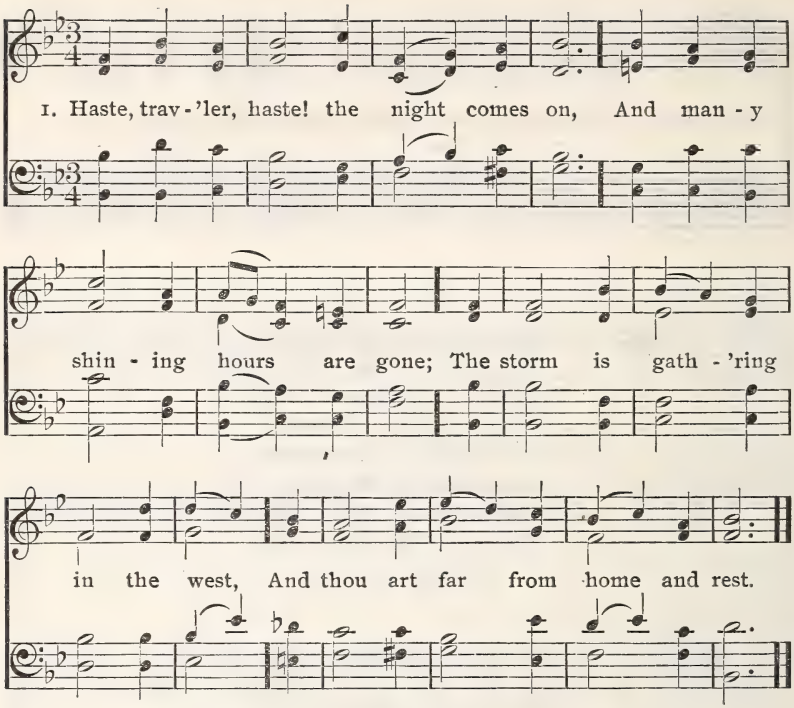

1. The way is long and drear-y, The path is bleak and
bare; Our feet are worn and wear - y, But
we will not de-spair. More heav - y was Thy bur - den, More
des - o - late Thy way, O Lamb of God, who tak - est The



46 1 The way is long and dreary,
The path is bleak and bare;
Our feet are worn and weary,
But we will not despair.
More heavy was Thy burden,
More desolate Thy way,
O Lamb of God, who takest
The sin of the world away,
Have mercy on us!

2 The snows lie thick around us,
In dark and gloomy night;
The tempest wails above us,
The stars have hid their light.
But blacker was the darkness
Round Calvary's cross that day,
O Lamb of God, who takest
The sin of the world away,
Have mercy on us!

3 Our hearts are faint with sorrow,
Heavy and hard to bear;
We dread the bitter morrow,
But we will not despair.
Thou knowest all our anguish,
And Thou wilt bid it cease,
O Lamb of God, who takest
The sin of the world away,
Have mercy on us!

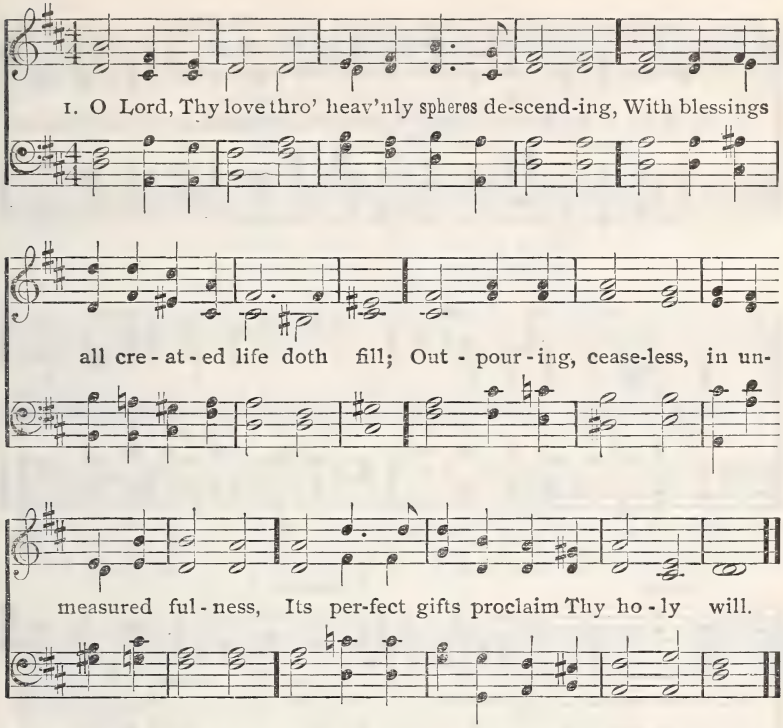


47 1 Haste, traveler, haste! the night comes on,
And many shining hours are gone;
The storm is gathering in the west,
And thou art far from home and rest.

2 The rising tempest sweeps the sky;
The rains descend, the winds are high;
The waters swell, and death and fear
Beset thy path, nor refuge near.

3 Haste, while a shelter you may gain,
A covert from the wind and rain,
A hiding-place, a rest, a home,
A refuge from the wrath to come.

4 Then linger not in all the plain,
Flee for thy life, the mountain gain;
Look not behind, make no delay,
O speed thee, speed thee on thy way!



48 1 O Lord, Thy love through heavenly spheres descending,
With blessings all created life doth fill;
Outpouring, ceaseless, in unmeasured fulness,
Its perfect gifts proclaim Thy holy will.

2 Thy angels turn to Thee, like flowers to sunshine,
And all their being of Thy love receives;
Their quickened pulses thrill at its inflowing,
With newer sense of what Thy love achieves.

3 To rhythmic sweetness every word attuning,
It breathes of heaven in each according tone;
From angel lips it melts to tears the hardness
Of stony hearts, to love of Thee unknown.

4 It moulds the shapeless clay to forms of beauty;
With heaven-sent glory gilds the evening sky;
The myriad voices of creation own Thee
Alone the Source of love, O Thou Most High!

1. Thou art, O Lord, the Life and Light Of all this won-drous world we see;

Its glow by day, its smile by night, Are but re-flec-tions caught from Thee.

Unison. *Harmony.*

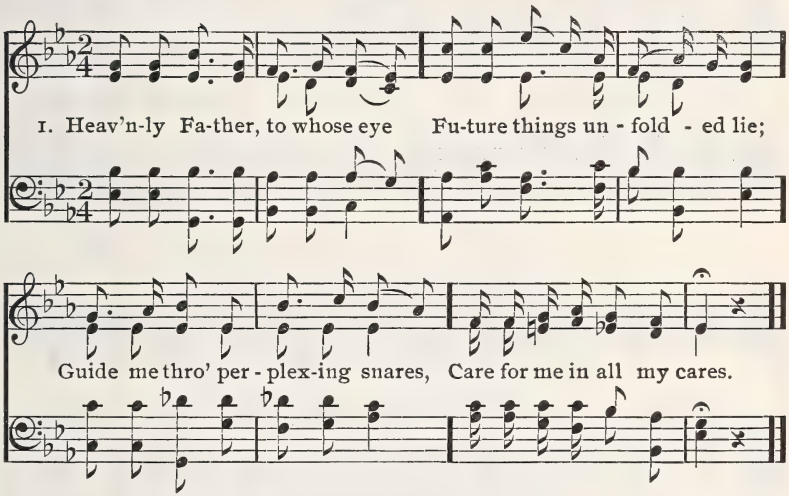
Wher-e'er we turn Thy glo-ries shine, And all things fair and bright are Thine.

49 1 Thou art, O Lord, the Life and Light
Of all this wondrous world we see;
Its glow by day, its smile by night,
Are but reflections caught from Thee.
Where'er we turn Thy glories shine,
And all things fair and bright are Thine.

2 When Day with farewell beam delays
Among the opening clouds of even,
And we can almost think we gaze
Through golden vistas into heaven—
Those hues that make the sun's decline
So soft, so radiant, Lord! are Thine.

3 When Night, with wings of starry gloom,
O'ershadows all the earth and skies,
Like some dark, beauteous bird, whose plume
Is sparkling with unnumbered eyes—
That sacred gloom, those fires divine,
So grand, so countless, Lord! are Thine.

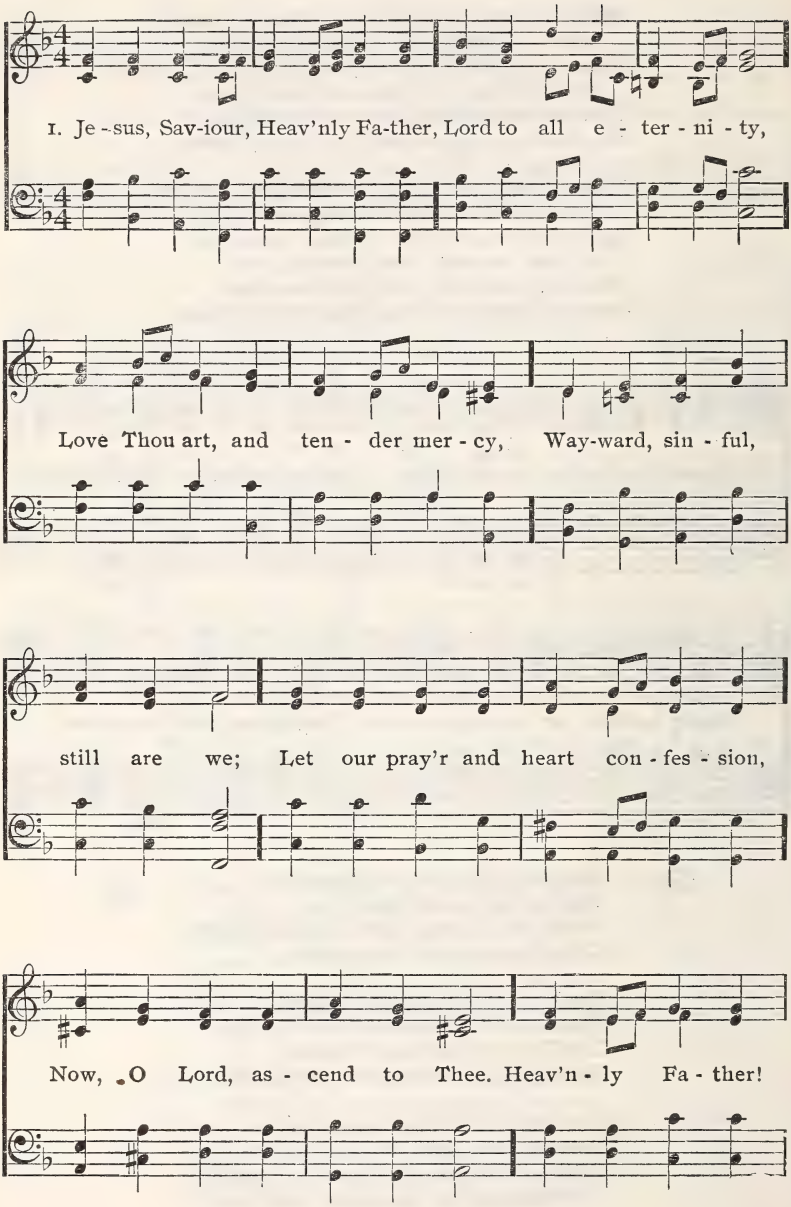
4 When youthful Spring around us breathes,
Thy Spirit warms her fragrant sigh;
And every flower the summer wreathes,
Is born beneath that kindling eye:
Where'er we turn, Thy glories shine,
And all things fair and bright are Thine.

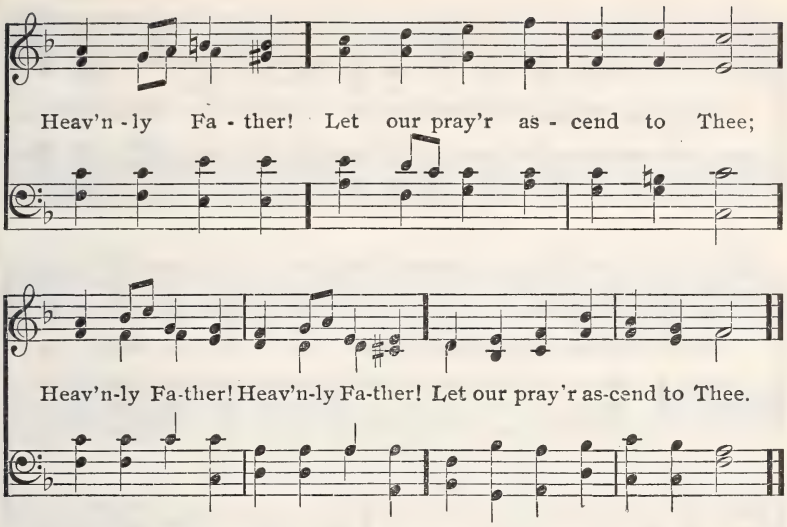


50 1 Heavenly Father, to whose eye
Future things unfolded lie;
Guide me through perplexing snares,
Care for me in all my cares.

2 Lord, uphold me day by day,
Through the deserts where I stray;
Let Thy rod and staff impart
Strength and courage to my heart.

3 Let me neither faint nor fear,
Feeling still that Thou art near;
In the paths which Thou hast trod,
Tending still to Thee, my God.

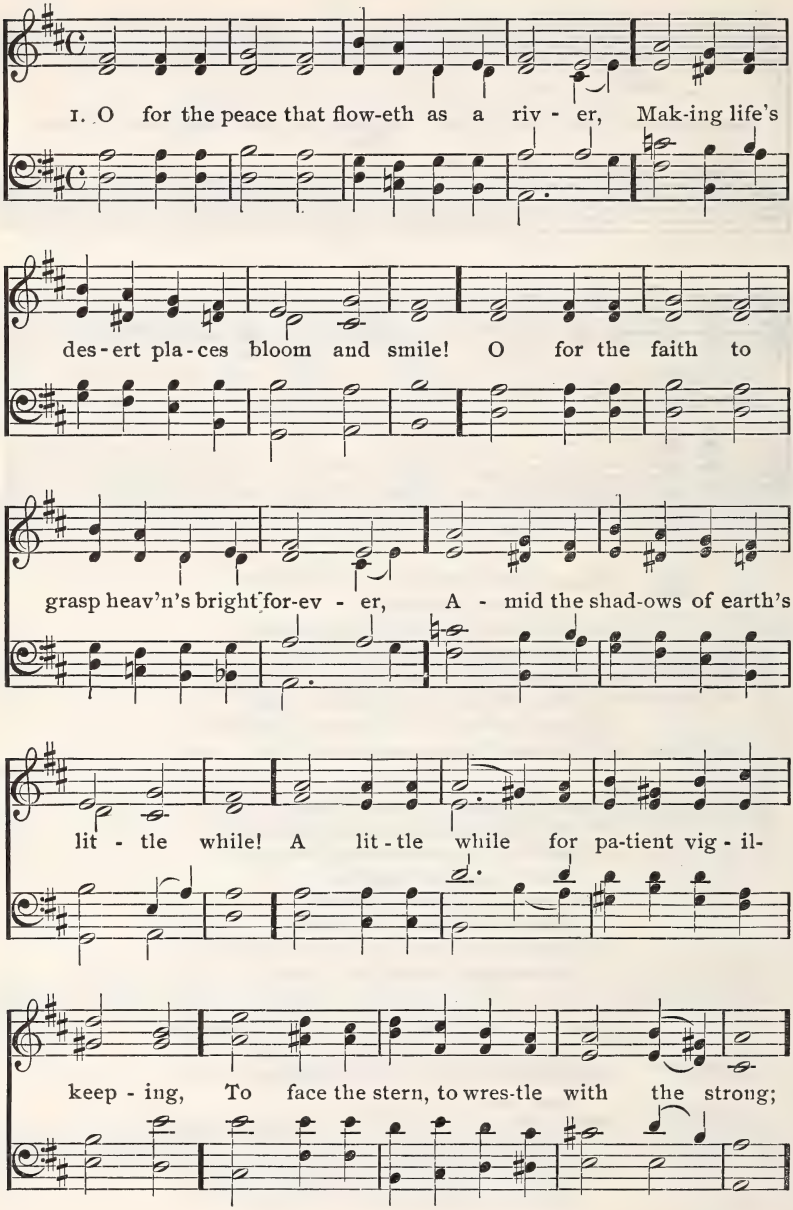

1. Je - sus, Sav-iour, Heav'nly Fa-ther, Lord to all e - ter - ni - ty,
Love Thou art, and ten - der mer - cy, Way-ward, sin - ful,
still are we; Let our pray'r and heart con - fes - sion,
Now, O Lord, as - cend to Thee. Heav'n - ly Fa - ther!

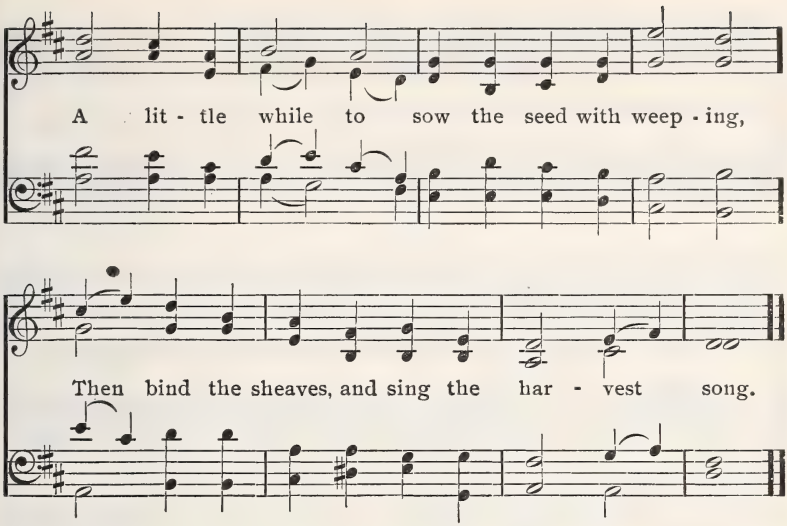


51 1 Jesus, Saviour, Heavenly Father,
Lord to all eternity,
Love Thou art, and tender mercy,
Wayward, sinful, still are we;
Let our prayer and heart confession,
Now, O Lord, ascend to Thee.
Heavenly Father! Heavenly Father!
Let our prayer ascend to Thee.

2 Great, O Lord, is our transgression,
We would from this burden flee;
Saviour, Thou art all forgiveness,
Look upon our misery!
Let our cry of deep contrition
Even now ascend to Thee.
Heavenly Father! Heavenly Father!
Let our cry ascend to Thee.

3 Lord, Thou know'st our weak formation,
Thou alone hast power to free;
Thou didst conquer foes infernal,
Lead us on to victory.
Then shall songs of glad thanksgiving
Evermore ascend to Thee.
Heavenly Father! Heavenly Father!
Let our songs ascend to Thee.

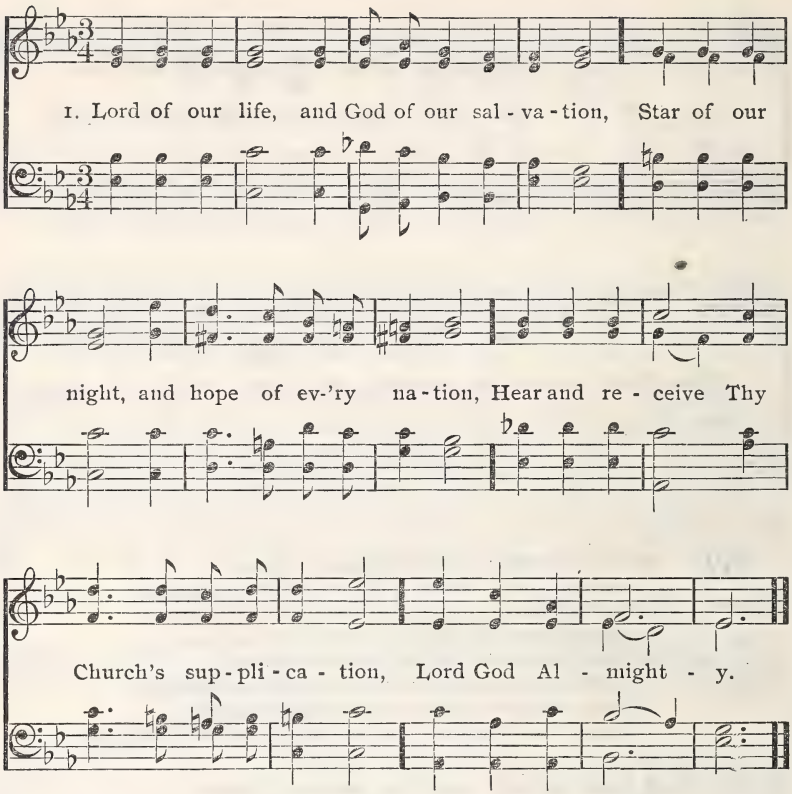

1. O for the peace that flow-eth as a riv - er, Mak-ing life's
des-ert pla-ces bloom and smile! O for the faith to
grasp heav'n's bright for-ev - er, A - mid the shad-ows of earth's
lit - tle while! A lit-tle while for pa-tient vig - il-
keep - ing, To face the stern, to wres-tle with the strong;



52 1 O for the peace that floweth as a river,
Making life's desert places bloom and smile!
O for the faith to grasp heaven's bright forever,
Amid the shadows of earth's little while!
A little while for patient vigil-keeping,
To face the stern, to wrestle with the strong;
A little while to sow the seed with weeping,
Then bind the sheaves, and sing the harvest song.

2 A little while to wear the weeds of sadness,
To pace with weary step through miry ways;
Then to pour forth the fragrant oil of gladness,
Then clasp the girdle round the robe of praise.
A little while, the earthen pitcher taking
To way-side brooks, from far-off fountains fed;
Then the cool lips its thirst for ever slaking
Beside the fulness of the Fountain-head.

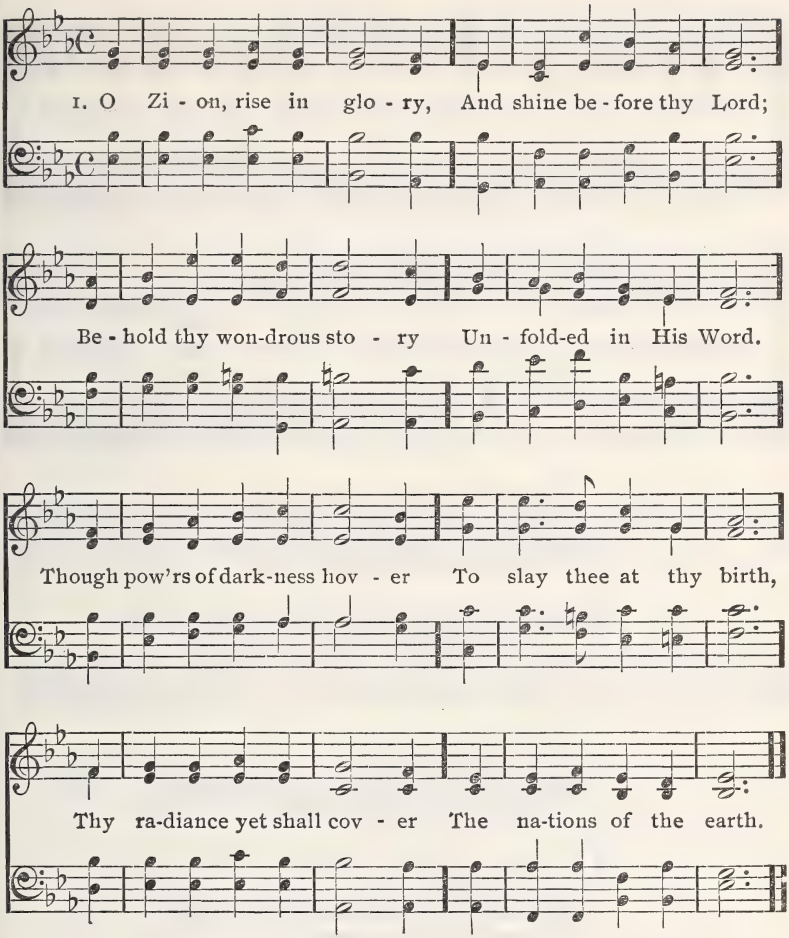
3 A little while to keep the oil from failing;
A little while faith's flickering lamp to trim;
And then, the Bridegroom's coming footsteps hailing,
To greet His advent with the bridal hymn.
And He who is Himself the Gift and Giver,
The future glory and the present smile,
With the bright promise of the glad forever,
Will light the shadows of the little while.



53 1 Lord of our life, and God of our salvation,
Star of our night, and hope of every nation,
Hear and receive Thy Church's supplication,
Lord God Almighty.

2 Lord, Thou canst help when earthly armor faileth;
Lord, Thou canst save when deadly sin assaileth;
Lord, o'er Thy Rock nor death nor hell prevaileth;
Grant us Thy peace, Lord.

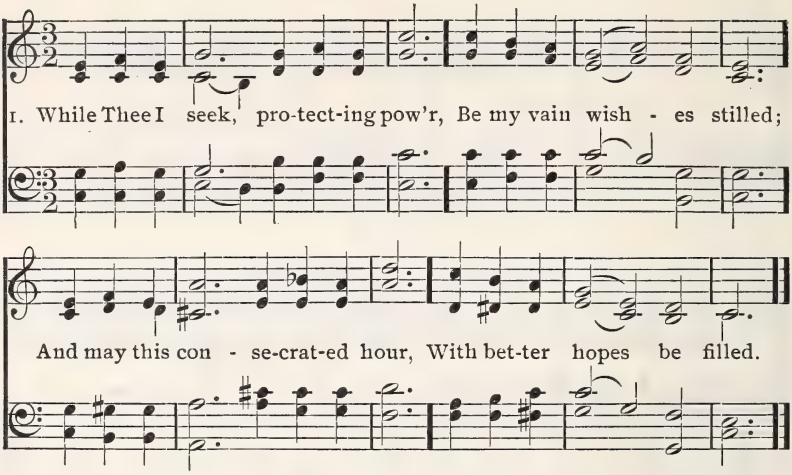
3 Grant us Thy help till back Thy foes are driven;
Grant them Thy truth, that they may be forgiven;
Grant peace on earth, and, after we have striven,
Peace in Thy heaven.



54

1 O Zion, rise in glory,
And shine before thy Lord;
Behold thy wondrous story
Unfolded in His Word.
Though powers of darkness hover
To slay thee at thy birth,
Thy radiance yet shall cover
The nations of the earth.

2 His guardian care is o'er thee,
His hand shall lift thee high;
The nations bow before thee,
And kings to thee draw nigh;
Lift up thine eyes! around thee
They throng, a countless band;
The Lord's right arm shall found thee,
His voice shall bid thee stand.



55

1 While Thee I seek, protecting power,
Be my vain wishes stilled;
And may this consecrated hour,
With better hopes be filled.

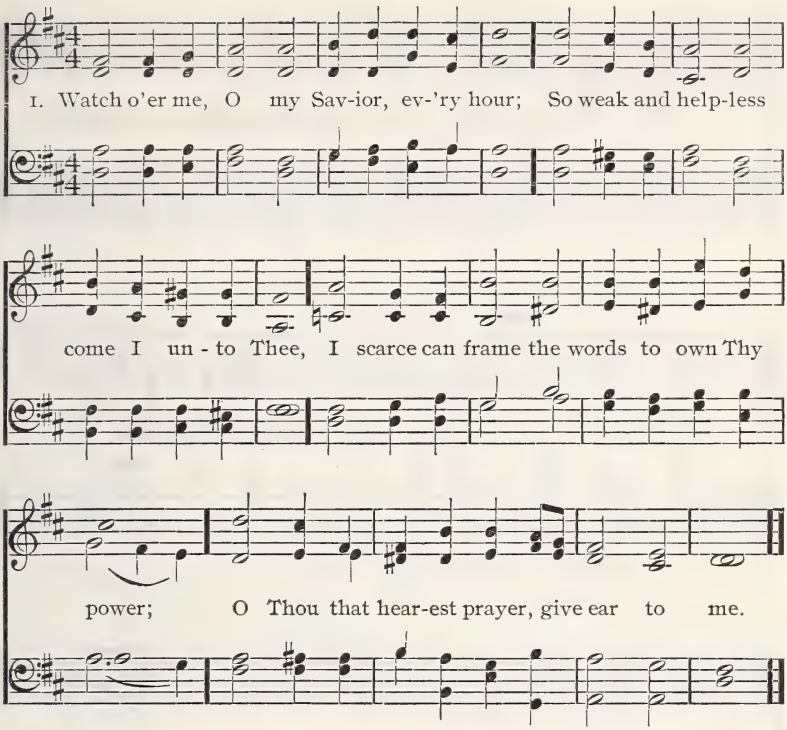
2 Thy love the power of thought bestowed,
To Thee my thoughts would soar;
Thy mercy o'er my life has flowed,
That mercy I adore.

3 In each event of life, how clear
Thy ruling hand I see;
Each blessing to my soul more dear,
Because conferred by Thee.

4 In every joy that crowns my days,
In every pain I bear,
My heart shall find delight in praise,
Or seek relief in prayer.

5 When gladness wings my favored hour,
Thy love my thoughts shall fill;
Resigned, when storms of sorrow lower,
My soul shall meet Thy will.

6 My lifted eye, without a tear,
The gathering storm shall see;
My steadfast heart shall know no fear,
That heart shall rest on Thee.



56 1 Watch o'er me, O my Savior, every hour;
So weak and helpless come I unto Thee,
I scarce can frame the words to own Thy power;
O Thou that hearest prayer, give ear to me.

2 Thou givest help to all who humbly seek;
Thine ear is ever open to their cry;
But can I ask Thy blessing on the meek
The while my heart's rebellion riseth high?

3 My thoughts cling ever to the things of earth;
In utter blindness, Lord, I love their reign;
My every word and deed, what little worth!
Laid bare before Thine eye, how weak and vain!

4 O Lord, come nearer in my deep distress,
And lift my suffering heart to higher things;
In patience let my soul its realm possess,
And crown me with the peace which patience brings.

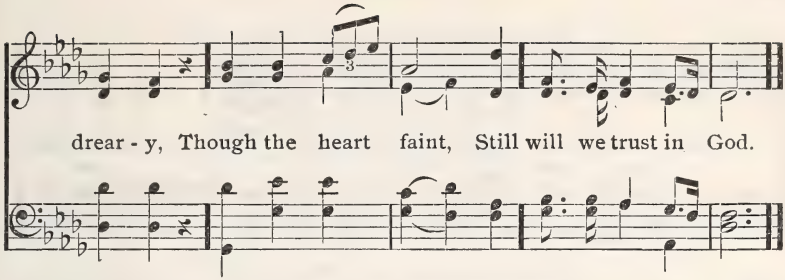
1. Still will we trust, tho' earth seem dark and drear - y,

And the heart faint be - neath a chasten-ing rod;

Though rough and steep our path-way, worn and wear - y,

After last verse.

Still will we trust in God! Still will we trust, tho' earth seem dark and



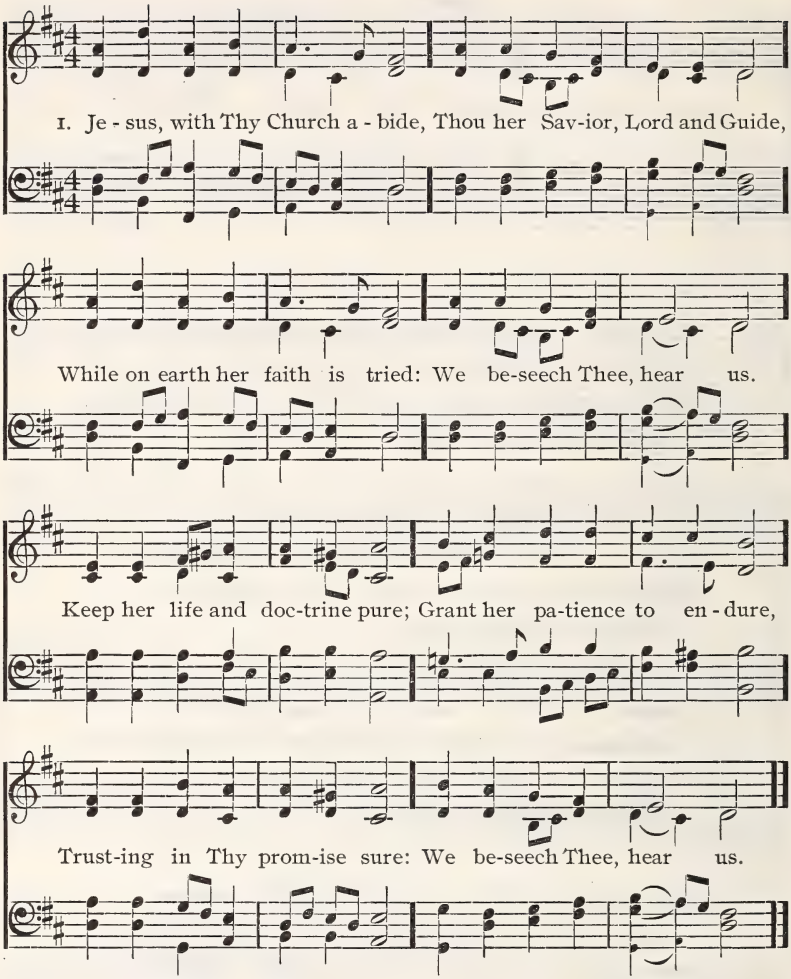
57 1 Still will we trust, though earth seem dark and dreary,
And the heart faint beneath a chastening rod;
Though rough and steep our pathway, worn and weary,
Still will we trust in God!

2 Our eyes see dimly till by faith anointed,
And our blind choosing brings us grief and pain;
Through Him alone who hath our way appointed
We find our peace again.

3 Choose for us, Lord! nor let our weak preferring
Cheat our poor souls of good Thou hast designed;
Choose for us, Lord! Thy wisdom is unerring,
And we are fools and blind.

4 So from our sky the night shall furl her shadows,
And day pour gladness through his golden gates;
Our rough path lead to flower-enamelled meadows,
Where joy our coming waits.

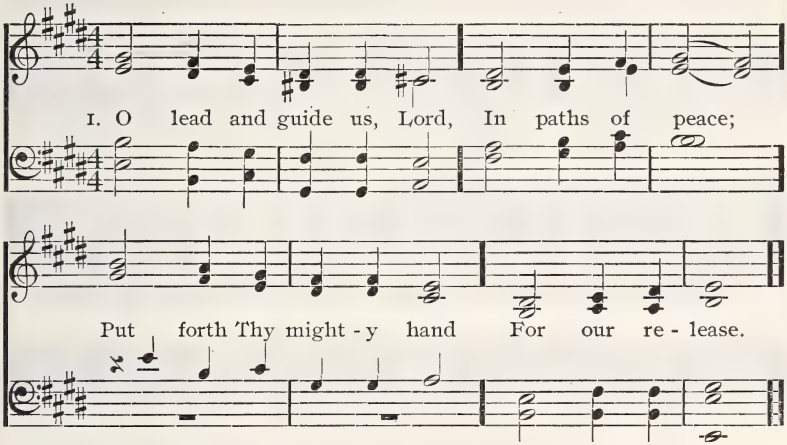
5 Let us press on in patient self-denial,
Accept the hardship, shrink not from the loss:
Our guerdon lies beyond the hour of trial,
Our crown beyond the cross.



58 1 Jesus, with Thy Church abide,
Thou her Savior, Lord and Guide,
While on earth her faith is tried:
We beseech Thee, hear us.
Keep her life and doctrine pure;
Grant her patience to endure,
Trusting in Thy promise sure:
We beseech Thee, hear us.

2 Save her love from growing cold,
Make her watchmen strong and bold,
Fence her round, Thy peaceful fold:
We beseech Thee, hear us.
May her lamp of truth be bright,
Bid her bear aloft her light
Far in realms of alien night:
We beseech Thee, hear us.

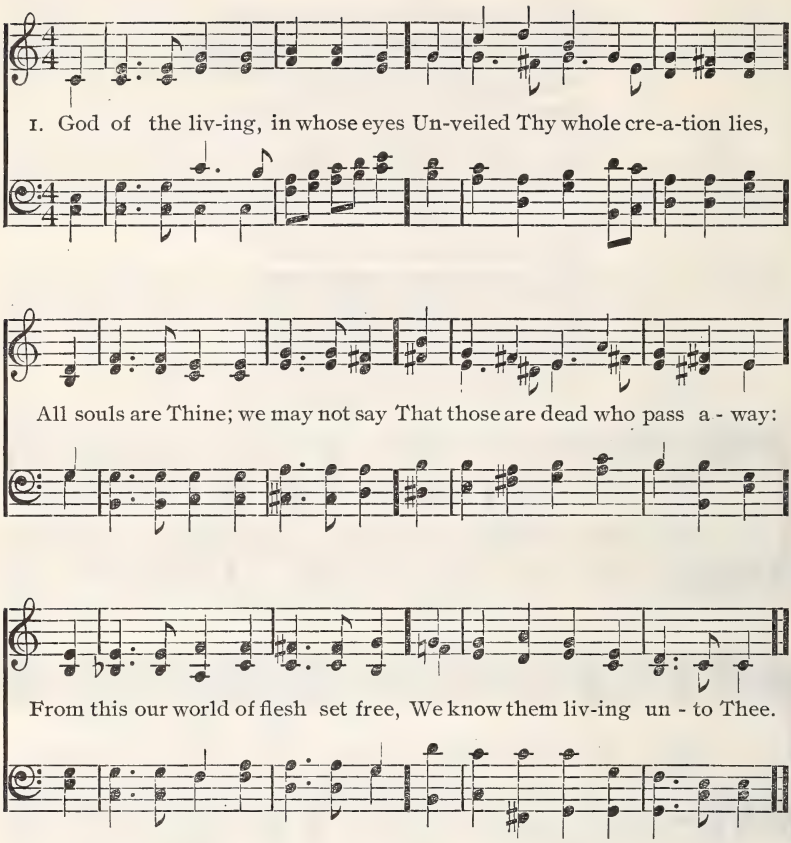
3 Strong against the hosts of sin,
Foes without and foes within,
By Thy help her triumph win:
We beseech Thee, hear us.
Then shall she all glorious be,
From the stain of guilt set free,
Ever, Lord, to live with Thee:
We beseech Thee, hear us.



59 1 O lead and guide us, Lord,
In paths of peace;
Put forth Thy mighty hand
For our release.

2 Turning our hearts to Thee,
Drawn by Thy love,
Seeking from sin to flee,
True may we prove.

3 Meekly to bear Thy cross,
Though the world frown;
Winning through pain and loss,
Heaven's shining crown.

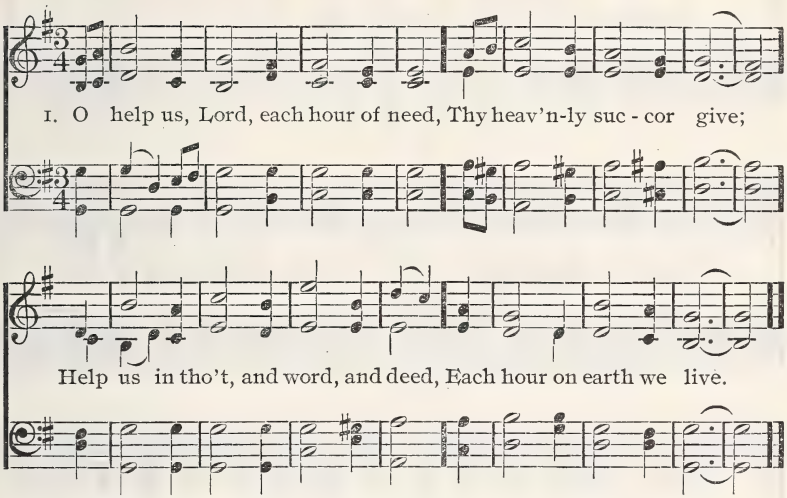


60 1 God of the living, in whose eyes
Unveiled Thy whole creation lies,
All souls are Thine; we may not say
That those are dead who pass away:
From this our world of flesh set free,
We know them living unto Thee.

2 Released from earthly toil and strife,
With Thee is hidden still their life;
Thine are their thoughts, their works, their powers,
All Thine, and yet most truly ours:
For well we know, where'er they be,
Our dead are living unto Thee.

3 Not spilt like water on the ground,
Not wrapt in dreamless sleep profound,
Not wandering in unknown despair
Beyond Thy voice, Thine arm, Thy care,
Not left to lie like fallen tree,
Not dead, but living unto Thee.

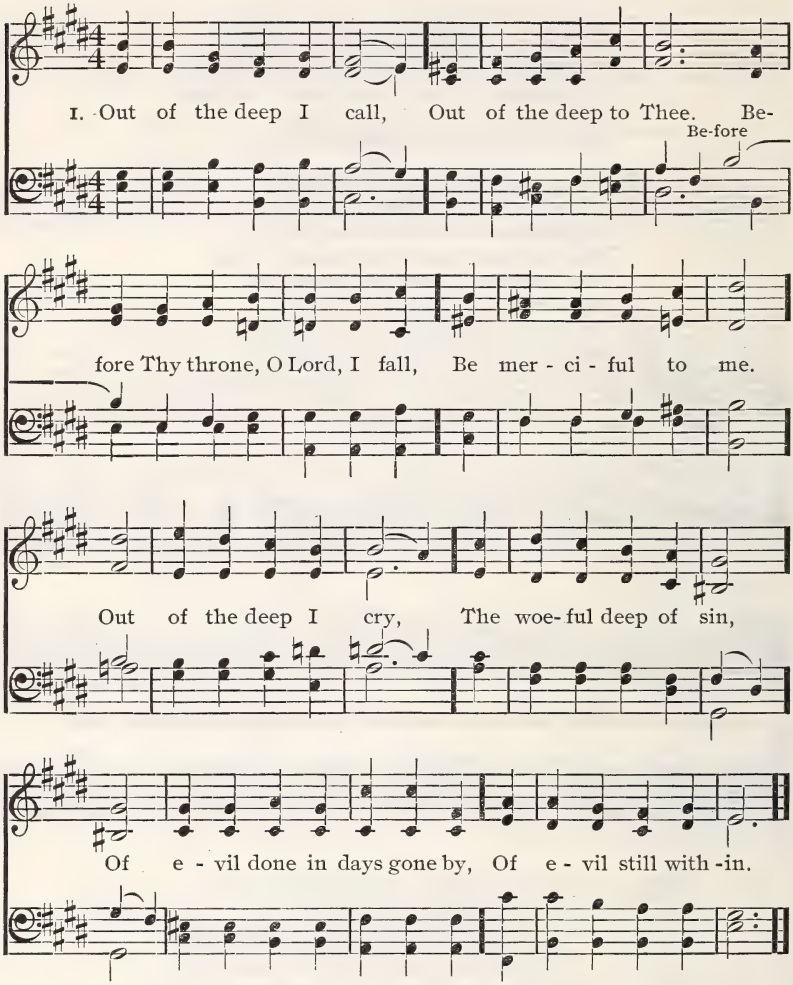
4 O Breather into man, of breath,
O Holder of the keys of death,
O Quickener of the life within,
Save us from death, the death of sin;
That heart and soul and spirit be
Forever living unto Thee.



61 1 O help us, Lord, each hour of need,
Thy heavenly succor give;
Help us in thought, and word, and deed,
Each hour on earth we live.

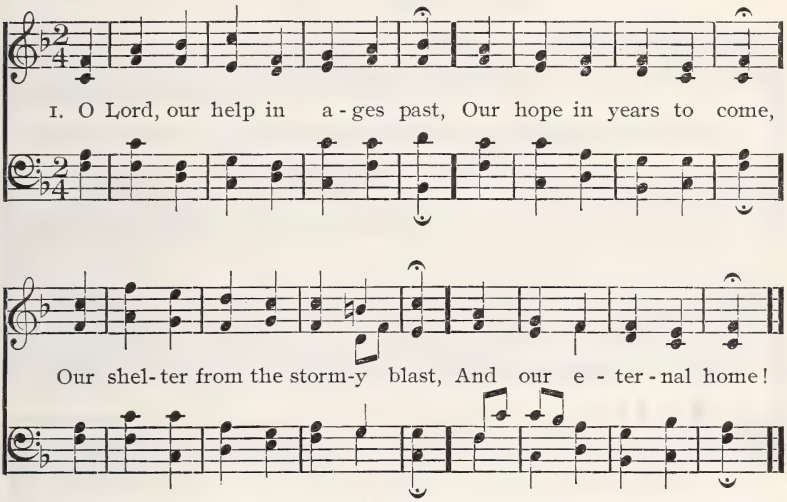
2 O help us when our spirits bleed
With contrite anguish sore;
And when our hearts are cold and dead,
O help us, Lord, the more.

3 O help us, Jesus, from on high;
We know no help but Thee;
O help us so to live and die
As Thine in heaven to be.



62 1 Out of the deep I call,
Out of the deep to Thee.
Before Thy throne, O Lord, I fall,
Be merciful to me.
Out of the deep I cry,
The woeful deep of sin,
Of evil done in days gone by,
Of evil still within.

2 Out of the deep of fear,
Of wilful wrong and shame,
From midnight watch till dawn is near
I call upon Thy name.
Lord, there is mercy now,
As ever was, with Thee;
Low in the dust I humbly bow,
Be merciful to me.

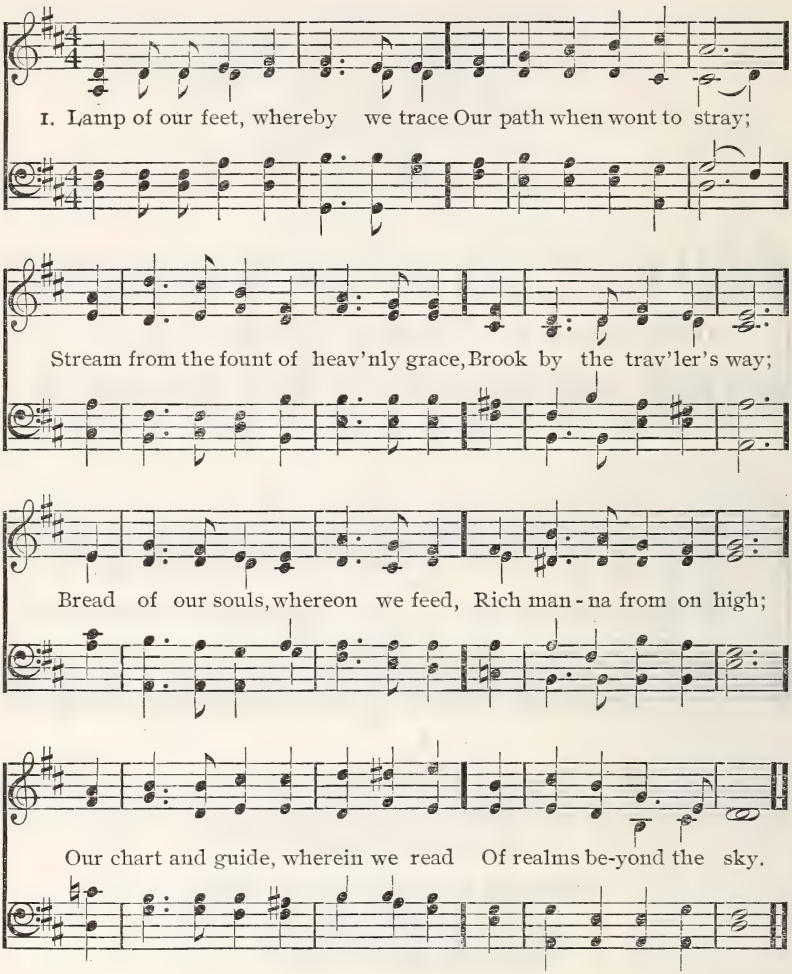


63 1 O Lord, our help in ages past,
Our hope in years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our eternal home!

2 Beneath the shadow of Thy throne
Thy people dwell secure;
Sufficient is Thine arm alone,
And our defense is sure.

3 Before the hills in order stood,
Or earth received her frame,
From everlasting Thou art God,
To endless years the same.

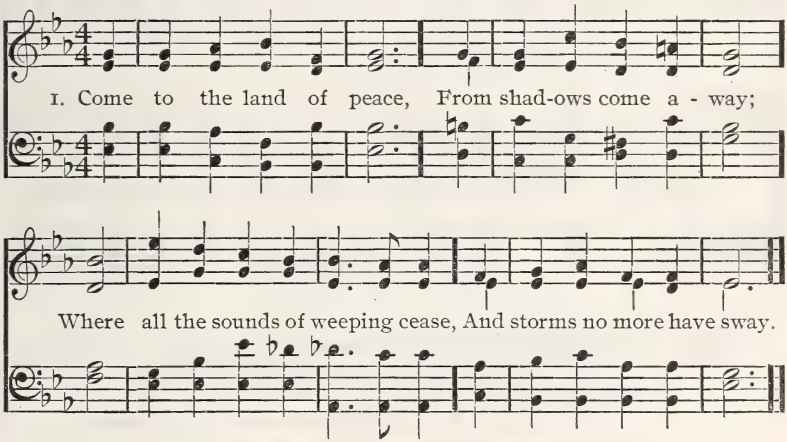
4 O Lord, our help in ages past,
Our hope in years to come;
Be Thou our guard while troubles last,
And our eternal home.



64 1 Lamp of our feet, whereby we trace
Our path when wont to stray;
Stream from the fount of heavenly grace,
Brook by the traveler's way;
Bread of our souls, whereon we feed,
Rich manna from on high;
Our chart and guide, wherein we read
Of realms beyond the sky.

2 Pillar of fire, through watches dark,
Of cloud to lead by day;
When waves would whelm our tossing bark,
Our anchor and our stay;
Word of the ever-living God,
Light of His radiant Sun:
Without thee how could earth be trod,
Or heaven itself be won?

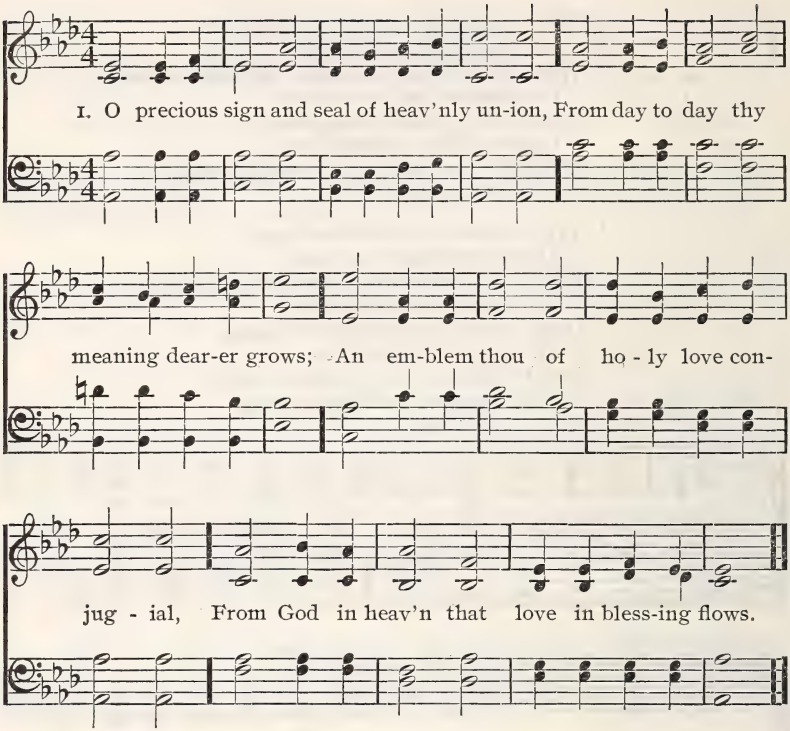
3 Yet to unfold thy hidden worth,
Thy mysteries to reveal,
That Spirit which first gave thee forth
Thy volume must unseal.
Lord, grant us all aright to learn
The wisdom it imparts,
And to its heavenly teaching turn
With simple, childlike hearts.



65 1 Come to the land of peace,
From shadows come away;
Where all the sounds of weeping cease,
And storms no more have sway.

2 Fear hath no dwelling here;
But pure repose and love
Breathe through the bright celestial air,
The spirit of the dove.

3 In this Divine abode,
Change leaves no saddening trace:
Come, trusting spirit, to thy God,
Thy holy resting place.

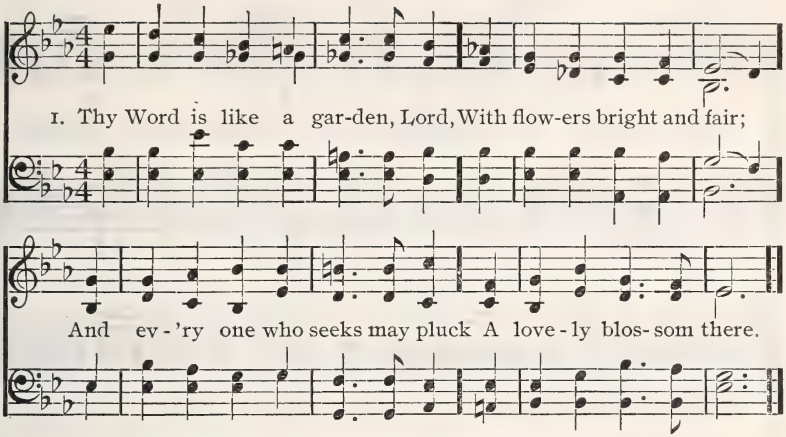


66 1 O precious sign and seal of heavenly union,
From day to day thy meaning dearer grows;
An emblem thou of holy love conjugial,
From God in heaven that love in blessing flows.

2 With jewels fair His bride and wife adorning,
Our Lord hath set a crown her brow above.
Its gems are radiant stars;—to her He giveth,
That priceless pearl of life, Conjugial Love!

3 What sweet and pure affections cluster round it,
As lesser brilliants gird a central stone;
Its light pours forth and lends a brighter lustre
To every ray more dim from them alone.

4 Shine bright, thou golden ring, with gleam and glitter,
From fire that melts and welds the twain in one;
A perfect union, all the dross consuming,
Behold one angel when its work is done!



67 1 Thy Word is like a garden, Lord,
With flowers bright and fair;
And every one who seeks may pluck
A lovely blossom there.

2 Thy Word is like a deep, deep mine;
And jewels rich and rare
Are hidden in its mighty depths
For every searcher there.

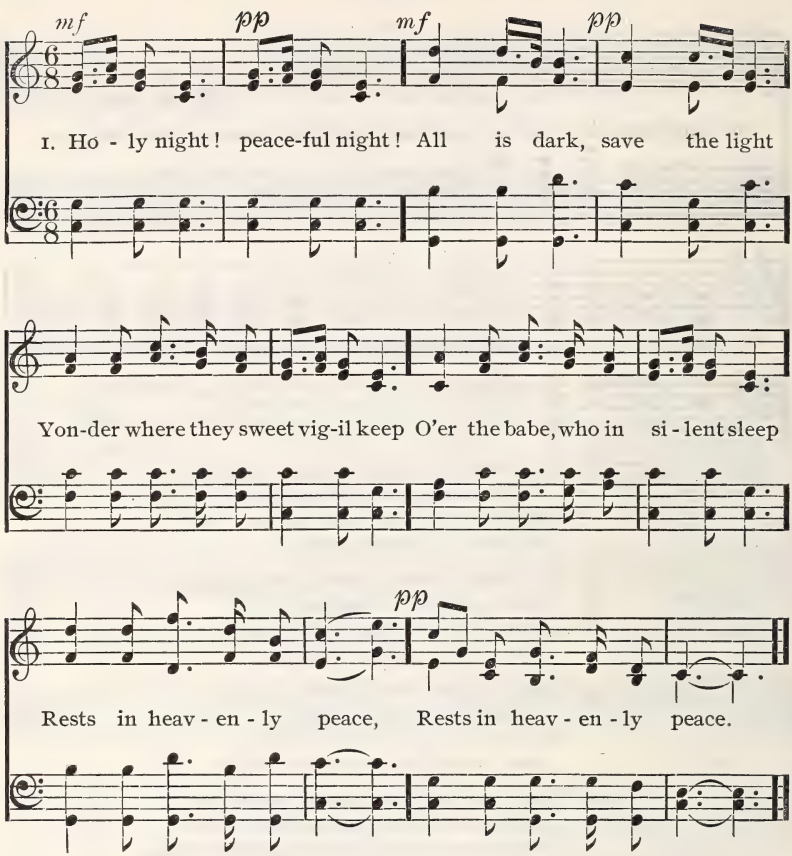
3 Thy Word is like a starry host;
A thousand rays of light
Are seen, to guide the traveler,
And make his pathway bright.

4 Thy Word is like a glorious choir,
And loud its anthems ring;
Though many tongues and parts unite,
It is one song they sing.

5 Thy Word is like an armory,
Where soldiers may repair,
And find for life's long battle-day
All needful weapons there.

6 O may I love Thy precious Word,
May I explore the mine,
May I its fragrant flowers glean,
Its light upon me shine!

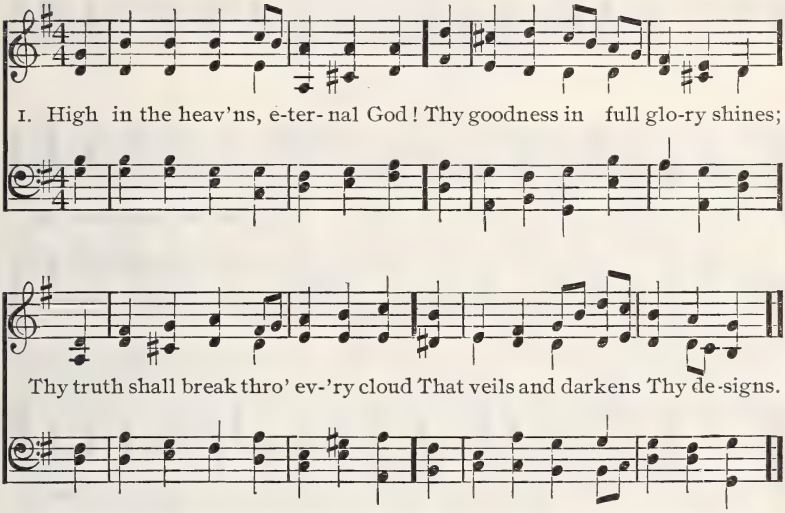
7 O may I find my armor there,
Thy Word my trusty sword!
I'll learn to fight with every foe
The battle of the Lord.



68 1 Holy night! peaceful night!
All is dark, save the light
Yonder where they sweet vigil keep
O'er the babe, who in silent sleep
Rests in heavenly peace,
Rests in heavenly peace.

2 Holy night! peaceful night!
Only for shepherds' sight
Came blest visions of angel throngs,
With their loud hallelujah songs,
Hail! the Savior is come,
Hail! the Savior is come.

3 Holy night! peaceful night!
Child of heaven! O how bright
Thou didst smile on us when Thou wast born,
Blest indeed was that happy morn,
Full of heavenly joy,
Full of heavenly joy.



69 1 High in the heavens, eternal God!
Thy goodness in full glory shines;
Thy truth shall break through every cloud
That veils and darkens Thy designs.

2 Forever firm Thy justice stands,
As mountains their foundations keep;
Wise are the wonders of Thy hands;
Thy judgments are a mighty deep.

3 From the provisions of Thy house
We shall be fed with angels' food;
There mercy like a river flows,
And brings salvation on its flood.

4 Life, like a fountain rich and free,
Springs from the presence of the Lord;
And in Thy light our souls shall see
The glories promised in Thy Word.

1. Near - er, my God, to Thee, Near - er to Thee: E'en though it

be a cross That rais-eth me: Still all my song shall be,

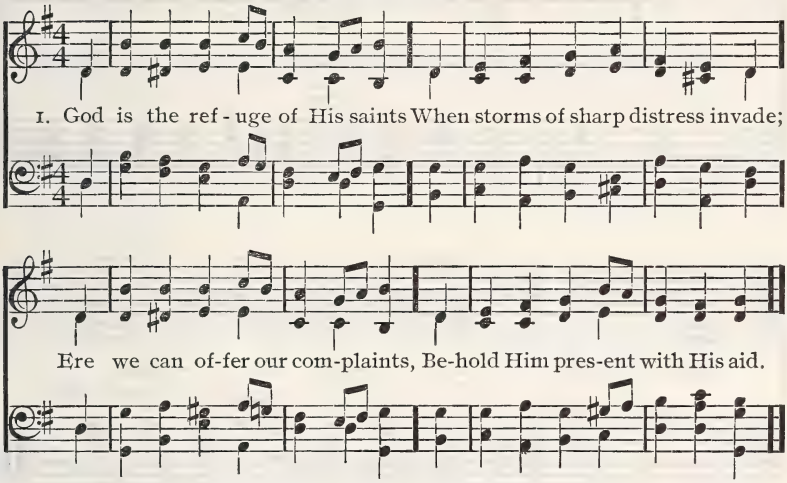
Near-er, my God, to Thee, Near-er, my God, to Thee, Near-er to Thee.

70 1 Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee:
E'en though it be a cross
That raiseth me:
Still all my song shall be,
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

2 Though like a wanderer,
Daylight all gone,
Darkness be over me,
My rest a stone:
Yet in my dreams I'd be,
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

3 There let the way appear,
Steps up to heaven;
All that Thou sendest me
In mercy given:
Angels to beckon me
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

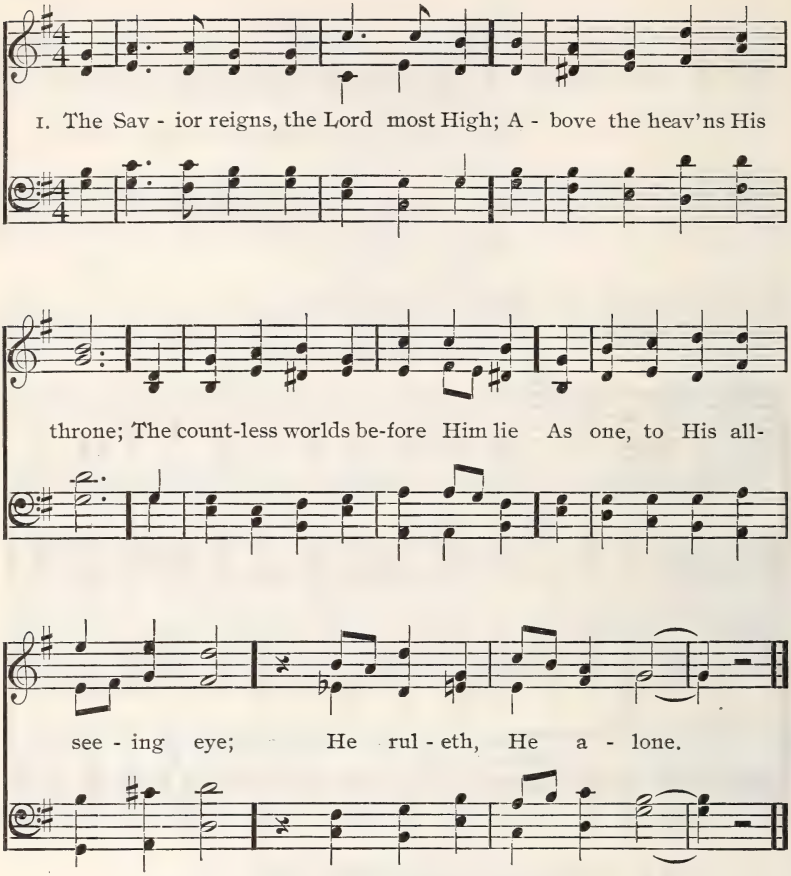
4 Then with my waking thoughts
Bright with Thy praise,
Out of my stony griefs
Bethel I'll raise:
So by my woes to be
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.



71 1 God is the refuge of His saints
When storms of sharp distress invade;
Ere we can offer our complaints,
Behold Him present with His aid.

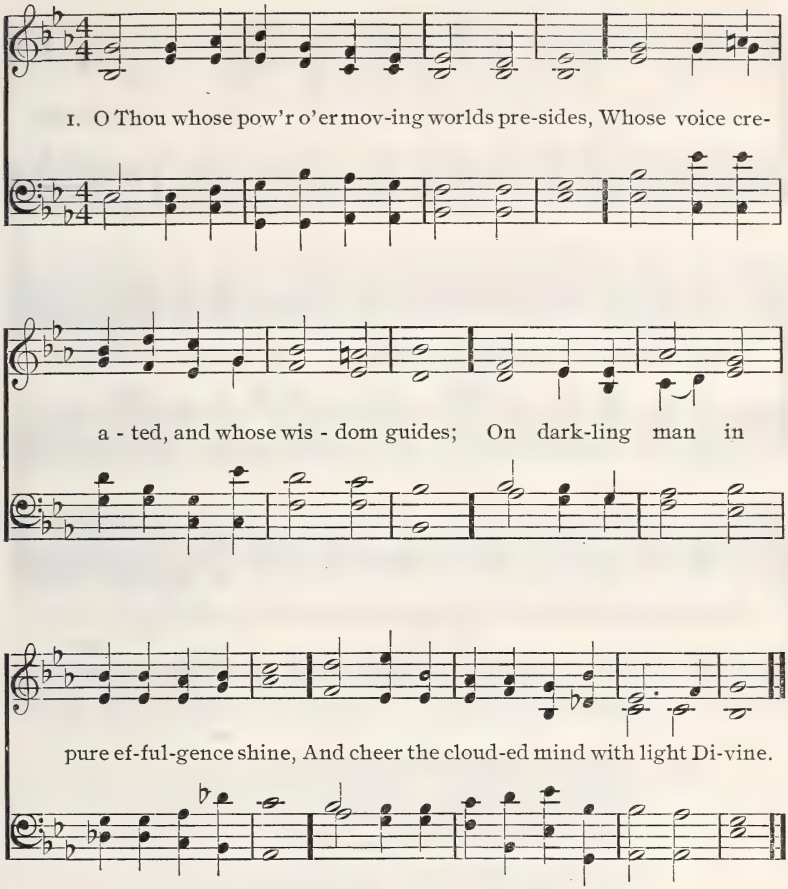
2 Loud may the troubled ocean roar,
In sacred peace our souls abide;
While every nation, every shore,
Trembles and dreads the swelling tide.

3 Let mountains from their seats be hurled
Down to the deep, and buried there,
Convulsions shake the solid world—
Our faith shall never yield to fear.



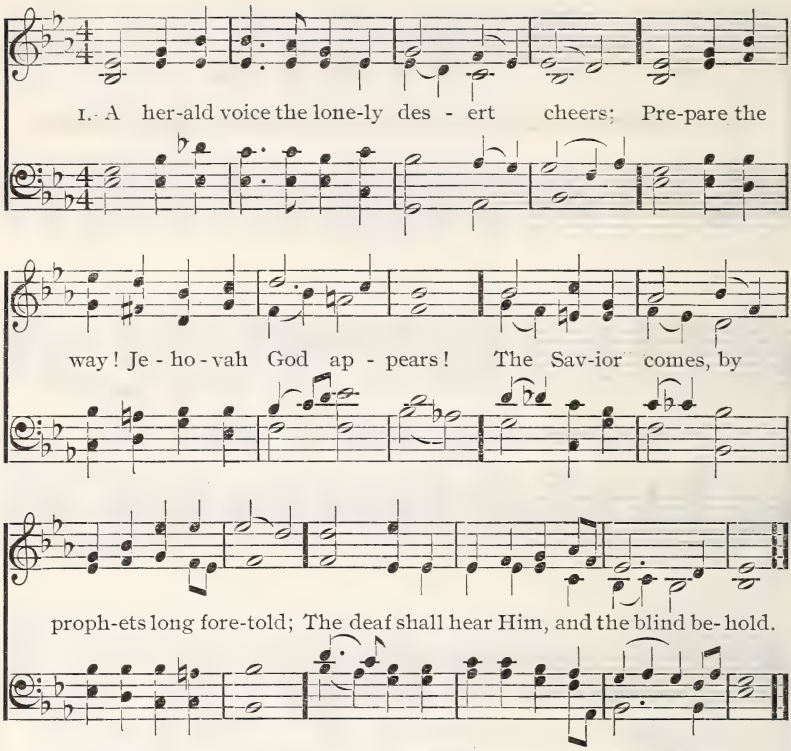
72 1 The Savior reigns, the Lord most High;
Above the heavens His throne;
The countless worlds before Him lie
As one, to His all-seeing eye;
He ruleth, He alone.

2 Throughout the universe His reign;
He notes the sparrow's fall;
No captive's sigh of grief and pain,
No prayer for help to Him is vain;
His care is over all.



73 1 O Thou whose power o'er moving worlds presides,
Whose voice created, and whose wisdom guides;
On darkling man in pure effulgence shine,
And cheer the clouded mind with light Divine.

2 'T is Thine alone to calm the troubled breast
With silent confidence and holy rest;
From Thee, O Lord, we spring; to Thee we tend,
Thou First and Last! Beginning Thou, and End!



74

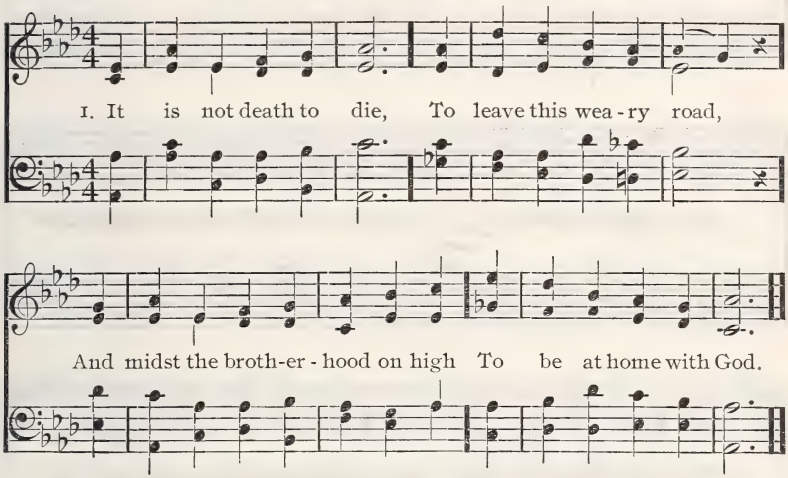
1 A herald voice the lonely desert cheers;
Prepare the way! Jehovah God appears!
The Savior comes, by prophets long foretold;
The deaf shall hear Him, and the blind behold.

2 Lo! from the stem of Jesse springs a rod,
His name Immanuel, the Mighty God,
The Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace,
Whose sacred government shall still increase.

3 Justice and judgment shall His throne defend,
And peace with white-robed innocence descend;
The Lord of Hosts shall o'er His foes prevail,
And crime shall cease, and falsehood's empire fail.

4 As the good shepherd's care his flock directs,
By day o'ersees them and by night protects;
So shall mankind His guardian care engage,
The promised Father of an endless age.

5 See a long train fair Salem's courts adorn!
See future sons and daughters, yet unborn,
In crowding ranks on every side arise,
Receiving life, preparing for the skies!



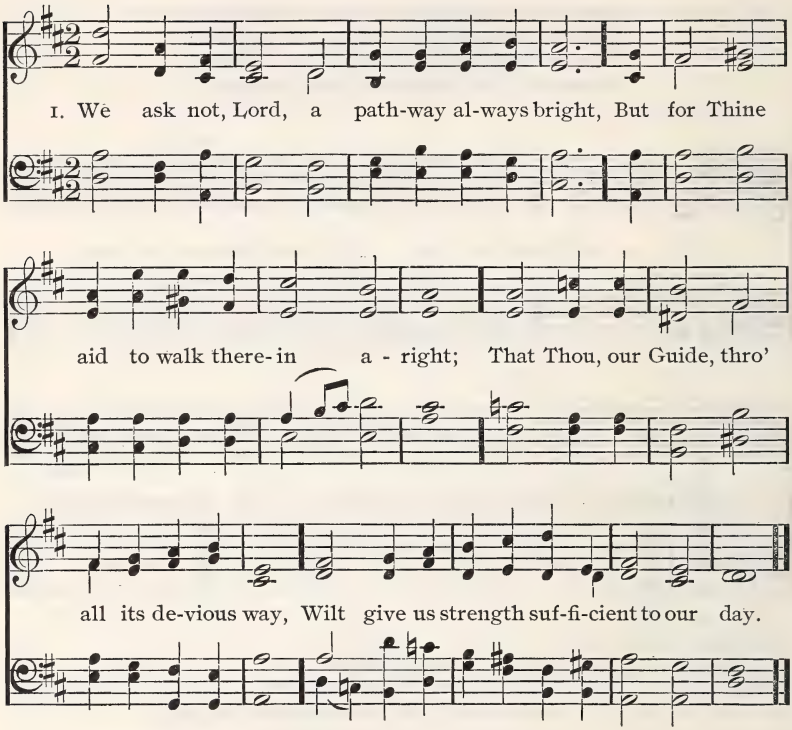
75 1 It is not death to die,
To leave this weary road,
And midst the brotherhood on high
To be at home with God.

2 It is not death to close
The eye long dimmed by tears,
And wake in glorious repose
To spend eternal years.

3 It is not death to bear
The wrench that sets us free
From dungeon chain, to breathe the air
Of boundless liberty.

4 It is not death to fling
Aside this sinful dust,
And rise, on strong exulting wing,
To live among the just.

5 O Lord, Thou Prince of life!
Thy chosen cannot die;
By Thee they conquer in the strife,
To reign with Thee on high.



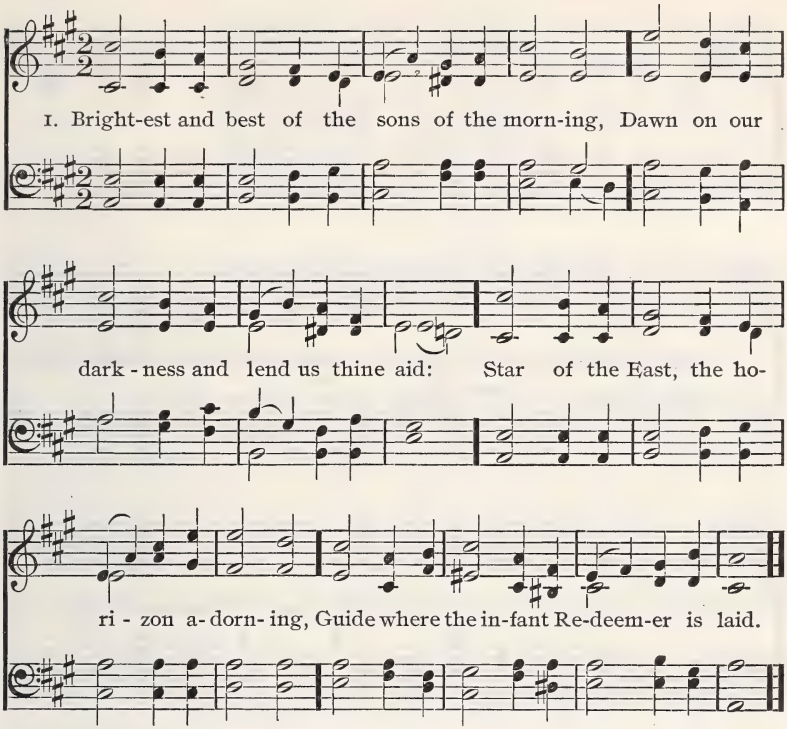
76

1 We ask not, Lord, a pathway always bright,
But for Thine aid to walk therein aright;
That Thou, our Guide, through all its devious way,
Wilt give us strength sufficient to our day.

2 Not for the fleeting joys that earth bestows,
Not for exemption from its many woes;
But that, come joy or woe, come good or ill,
With childlike faith we trust Thy guidance still.

3 Teach us, O Lord, to find the latent good
That sorrow yields, when rightly understood;
And for the frequent joy that crowns our days,
Help us with grateful hearts our hymns to raise.

4 Thou knowest all our needs, and will supply:
No veil of darkness hides us from Thine eye,
Nor vainly, from the depths, on Thee we call;
Thy tender love enfolds, encircles all.

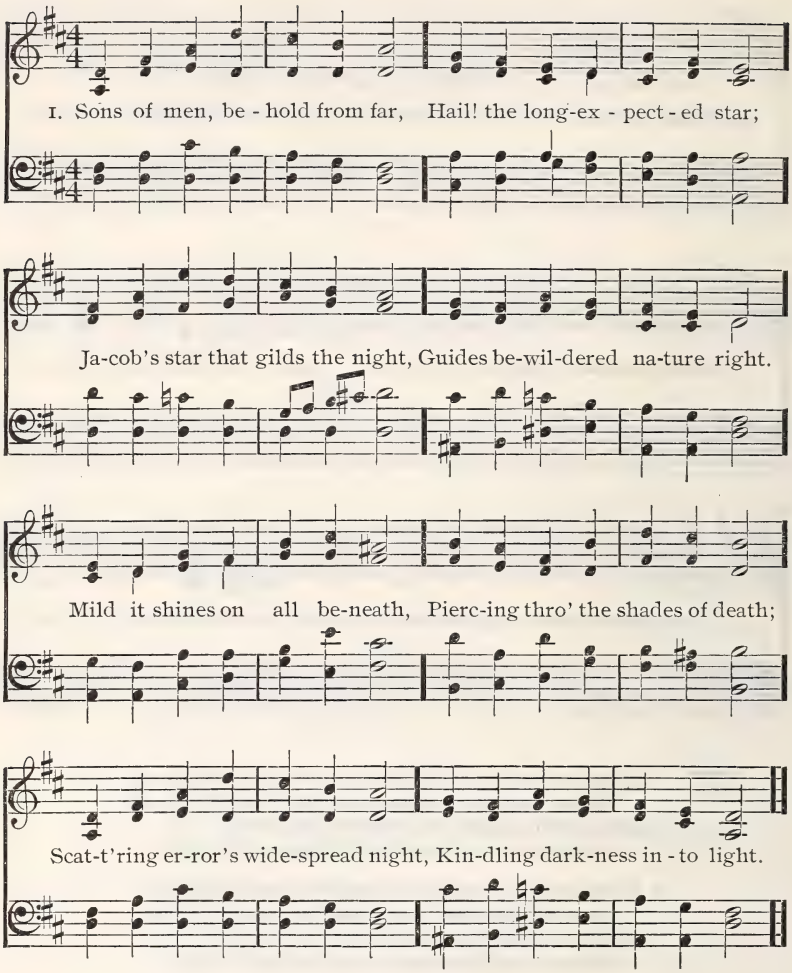


77 1 Brightest and best of the sons of the morning,
Dawn on our darkness and lend us thine aid:
Star of the East, the horizon adorning,
Guide where the infant Redeemer is laid.

2 Cold on His cradle the dewdrops are shining,
Low lies His bed with the beasts of the stall;
Angels adore Him in slumber reclining,
Maker, and Monarch, and Savior of all.

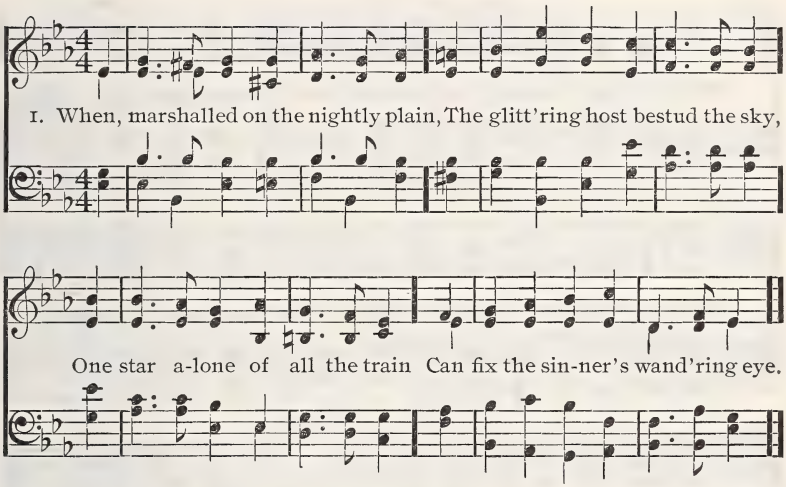
3 Say shall we yield Him, in costly devotion,
Odors of Edom, and offerings divine?
Gems of the mountain and pearls of the ocean,
Myrrh from the forest and gold from the mine?

4 Vainly we offer each ample oblation,
Vainly with gifts would His favor secure;
Richer by far is the heart's adoration,
Dearer to God are the prayers of the poor.



78 1 Sons of men, behold from far,
Hail! the long-expected star;
Jacob's star that gilds the night,
Guides bewildered nature right.
Mild it shines on all beneath,
Piercing through the shades of death;
Scattering error's wide-spread night,
Kindling darkness into light.

2 Nations all, remote and near,
Haste to see your God appear:
Haste, for Him your hearts prepare,
Meet Him manifested there.
There behold the Day-Spring rise,
Pouring light upon your eyes:
See it chase the shades away,
Shining to the perfect day.

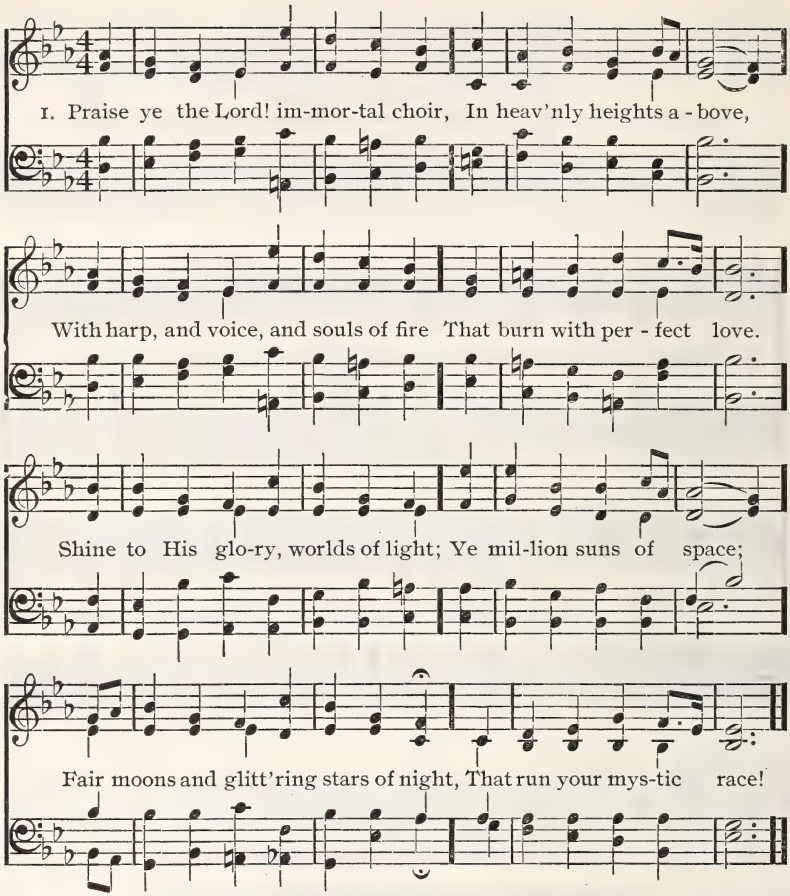


79 1 When, marshalled on the nightly plain,
The glittering host bestud the sky,
One star alone of all the train
Can fix the sinner's wandering eye.

2 Hark, hark! to God the chorus breaks
From every host, from every gem;
But one alone the Savior speaks;
It is the Star of Bethlehem.

3 It is my guide, my light, my all,
It bids my dark forebodings cease;
And through the storm and danger's thrall
It leads me to the port of peace.

4 Then, safely moored, my perils o'er,
I'll sing, first in night's diadem,
Forever and for evermore,
The Star, the Star of Bethlehem.

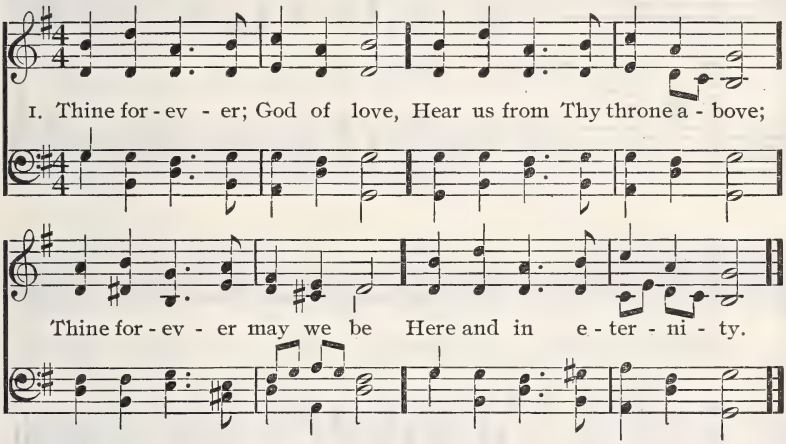


80 1 Praise ye the Lord! immortal choir,
In heavenly heights above,
With harp, and voice, and souls of fire
That burn with perfect love.
Shine to His glory, worlds of light;
Ye million suns of space;
Fair moons and glittering stars of night,
That run your mystic race!

2 Ye gorgeous clouds that deck the sky
With crystal, crimson, gold,
And rainbow arches raised on high,
The light of life unfold!

Storm, lightning, thunder, hail and snow,
Wild winds that keep His word,
Old mountains lying far below,
Unite to bless the Lord.

3 His name, ye forests, wave along,
Outbreathe it, every flower;
Birds, beasts, and insects, swell the song
That tells His love and power.
And round the wide world let it roll,
While man shall lead it on;
Join every ransomed human soul,
In glorious unison!

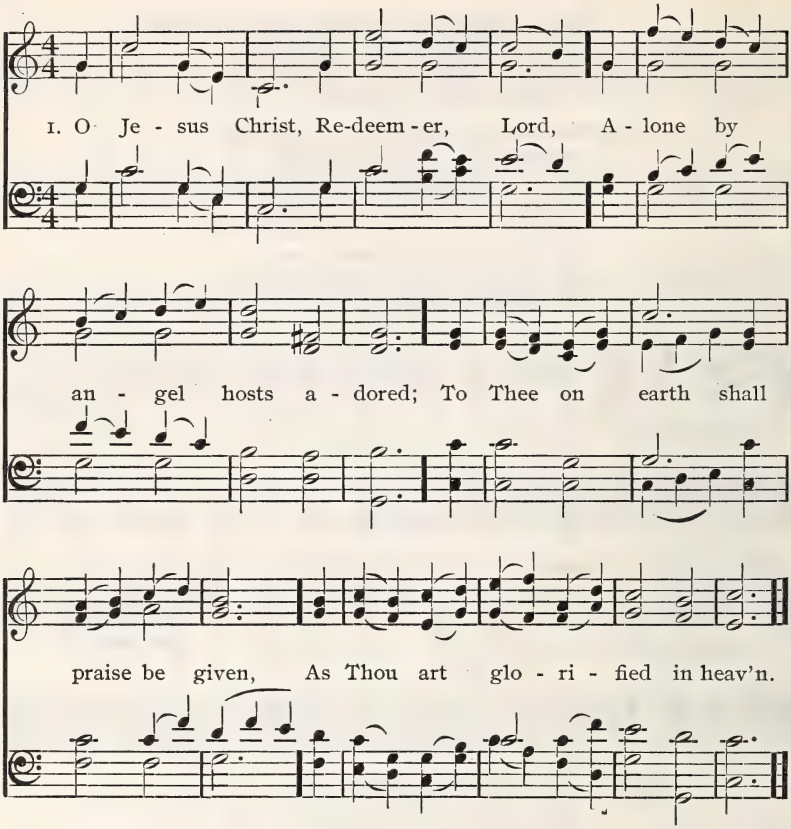


81 1 Thine forever; God of love,
Hear us from Thy throne above;
Thine forever may we be
Here and in eternity.

2 Thine forever; Lord of life,
Shield us through our earthly strife;
Thou the Life, the Truth, the Way,
Guide us to the realms of day.

3 Thine forever; O how blest
They who find in Thee their rest;
Savior, Thou our way defend,
Keep us safely to the end.

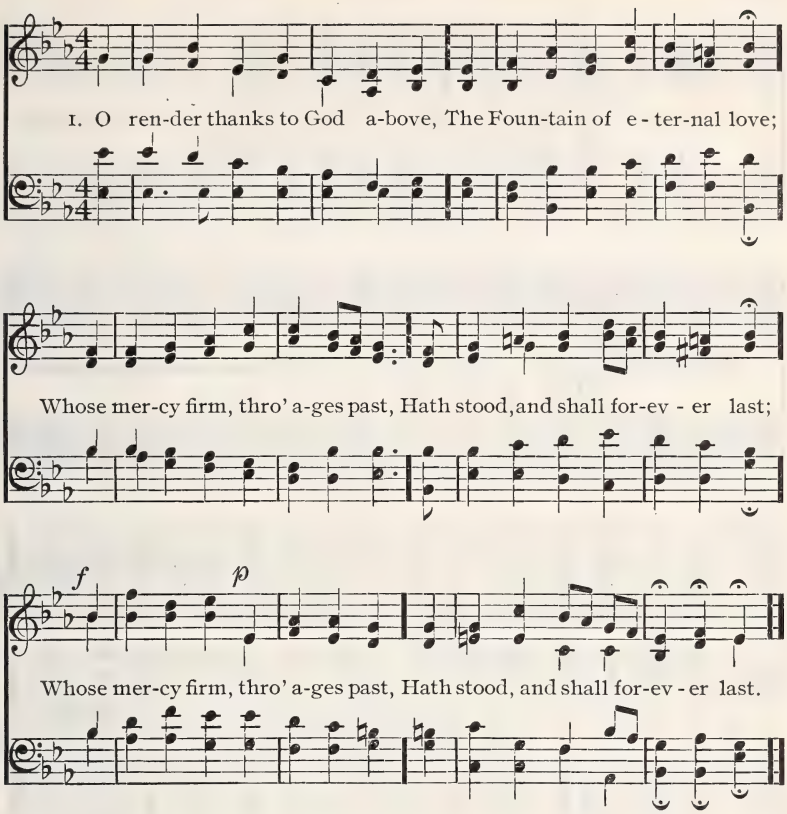
4 Thine forever; Thou our Guide;
All our wants by Thee supplied;
All our sins by Thee forgiven,
Lead us, Lord, from earth to heaven.



82 1 O Jesus Christ, Redeemer, Lord,
Alone by angel hosts adored;
To Thee on earth shall praise be given,
As Thou art glorified in heaven.

2 Thou art, O Lord, exalted high;
Thy radiance fills the earth and sky.
In Thee we own all power Divine;
All wisdom, light and life are Thine.

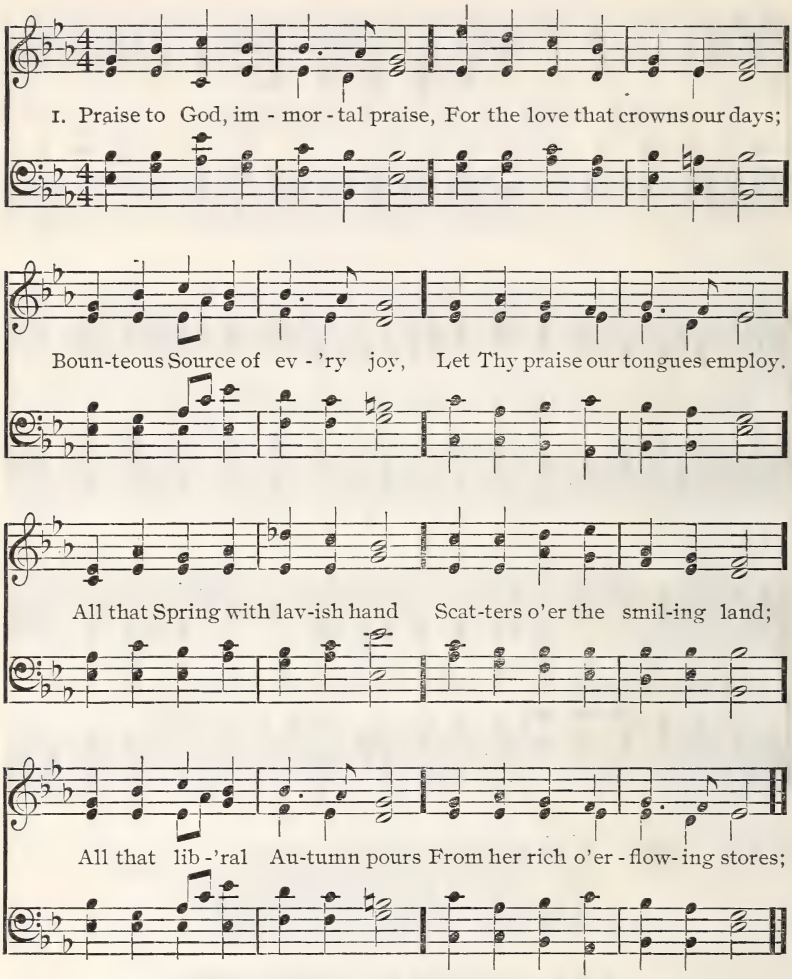
3 Eternal are Thy mercies, Lord,
And truth eternal is Thy Word;
Thy praise shall sound from shore to shore,
Thy kingdom stand for evermore.



83 1 O render thanks to God above,
The Fountain of eternal love;
Whose mercy firm, through ages past,
Hath stood, and shall forever last.

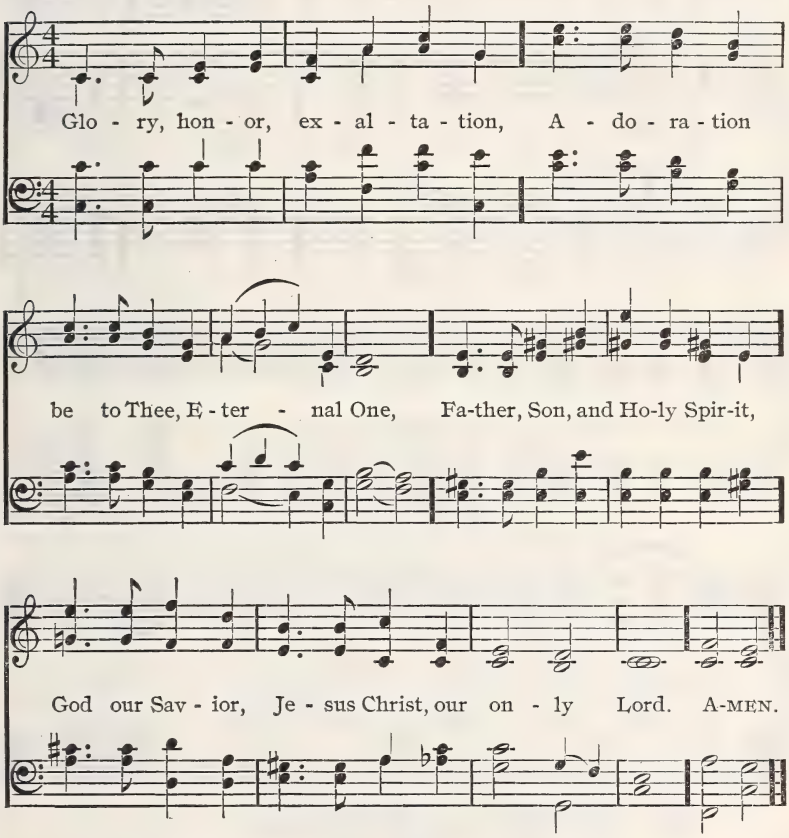
2 Who can recount His wondrous deeds,
Whose greatness all our thought exceeds?
What mortal eloquence can raise
A tribute equal to His praise?

3 Then be the Lord forever blessed,
His name eternally confessed;
And let us all with full accord
Resound the praises of the Lord.



84 1 Praise to God, immortal praise,
For the love that crowns our days;
Bounteous Source of every joy,
Let Thy praise our tongues employ.
All that Spring with lavish hand
Scatters o'er the smiling land;
All that liberal Autumn pours
From her rich o'erflowing stores;

2 Flocks that whiten all the plain,
Yellow sheaves of ripened grain,
Clouds that drop distilling dews,
Suns that tempering warmth diffuse;—
These to Thee, and more we owe,
Source whence all our blessings flow;
And our hearts, O Lord, shall raise
Grateful vows and songs of praise.



85 Glory, honor, exaltation,
Adoration be to Thee, Eternal One,
Father, Son, and Holy Spirit,
God our Savior, Jesus Christ, our only Lord. Amen.

1. The strife is o'er, the bat - tle done;..... The

vic - to - ry of life is won; Let

an - gel songs.... of praise be sung!.... Al - le-

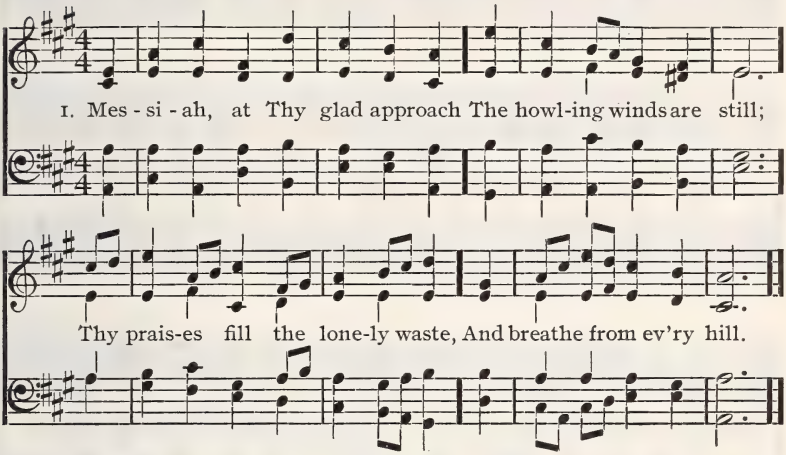
lu - - ia! Al - le - lu - - - ia!

86 1 The strife is o'er, the battle done;
The victory of life is won;
Let angel songs of praise be sung! Alleluia!

2 The powers of death have done their worst;
But Christ their legions hath dispersed;
Triumphant shouts of joy outburst! Alleluia!

3 The third bright morn He rose again,
In glorious majesty to reign;
O rise and swell the glad refrain! Alleluia!

4 He closed the yawning gates of hell;
The bars from heaven's high portals fell;
Loud hymns of praise His glory tell! Alleluia!



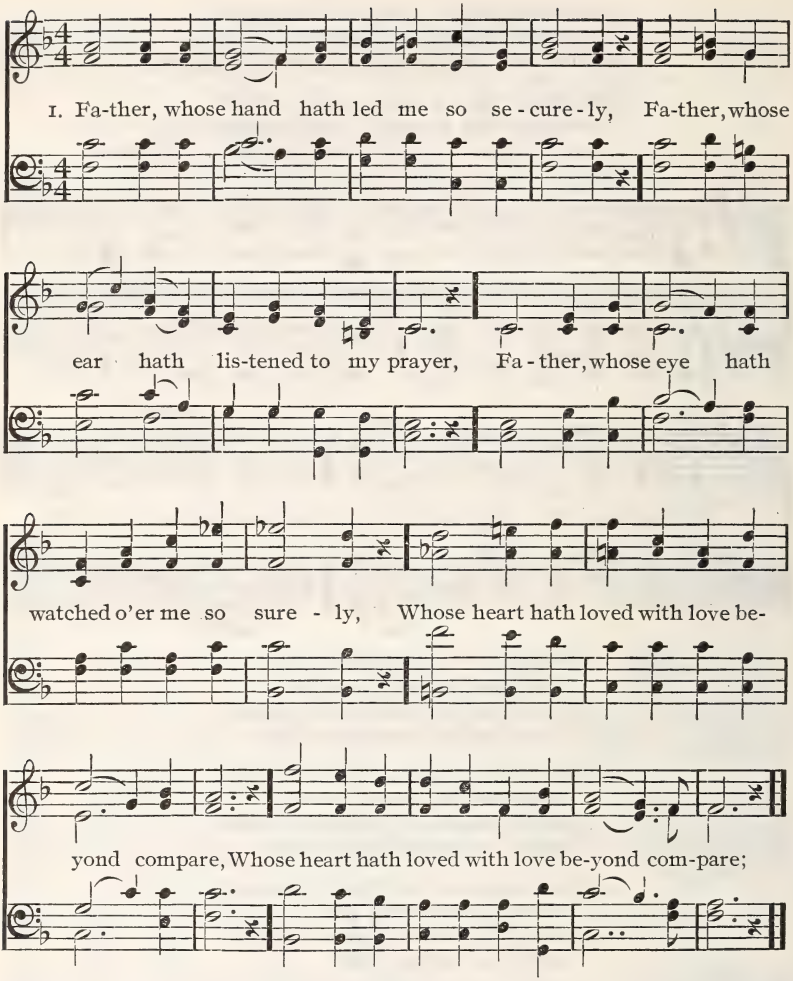
87 1 Messiah, at Thy glad approach
The howling winds are still;
Thy praises fill the lonely waste,
And breathe from every hill.

2 The hidden fountains at Thy call
Their sacred stores unlock;
Loud in the desert sudden streams
Burst living from the rock.

3 The incense of the Spring ascends
Upon the morning gale;
Red o'er the hill the roses bloom,
And lilies in the vale.

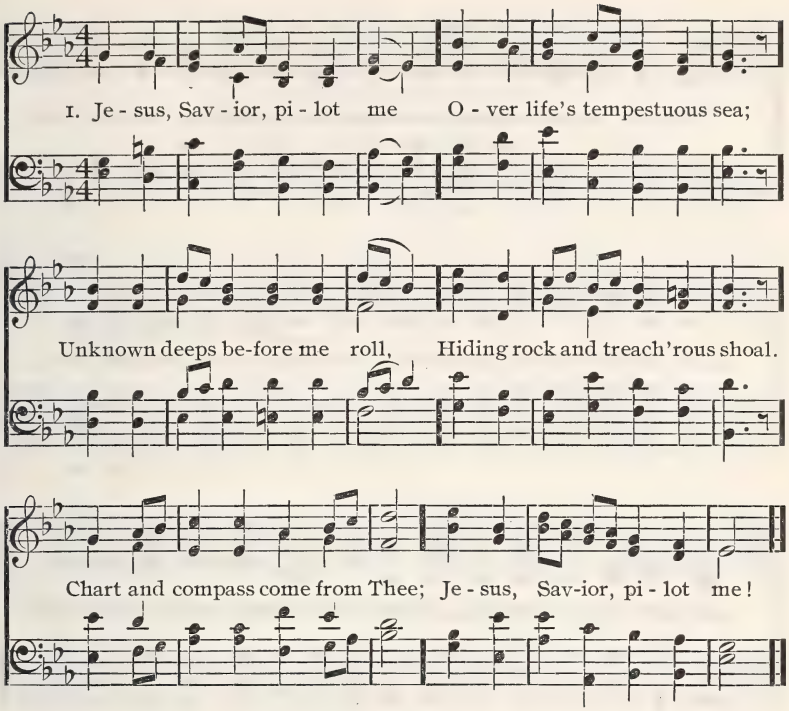
4 Renewed, the earth a robe of light,
A robe of beauty wears;
And in new heavens a brighter sun
Leads on the promised years.

5 Let Israel to the Prince of Peace
The loud hosanna sing;
With hymns and hallelujahs now,
O Zion, hail thy King!



88 1 Father, whose hand hath led me so securely,
Father, whose ear hath listened to my prayer,
Father, whose eye hath watched o'er me so surely,
Whose heart hath loved with love beyond compare;

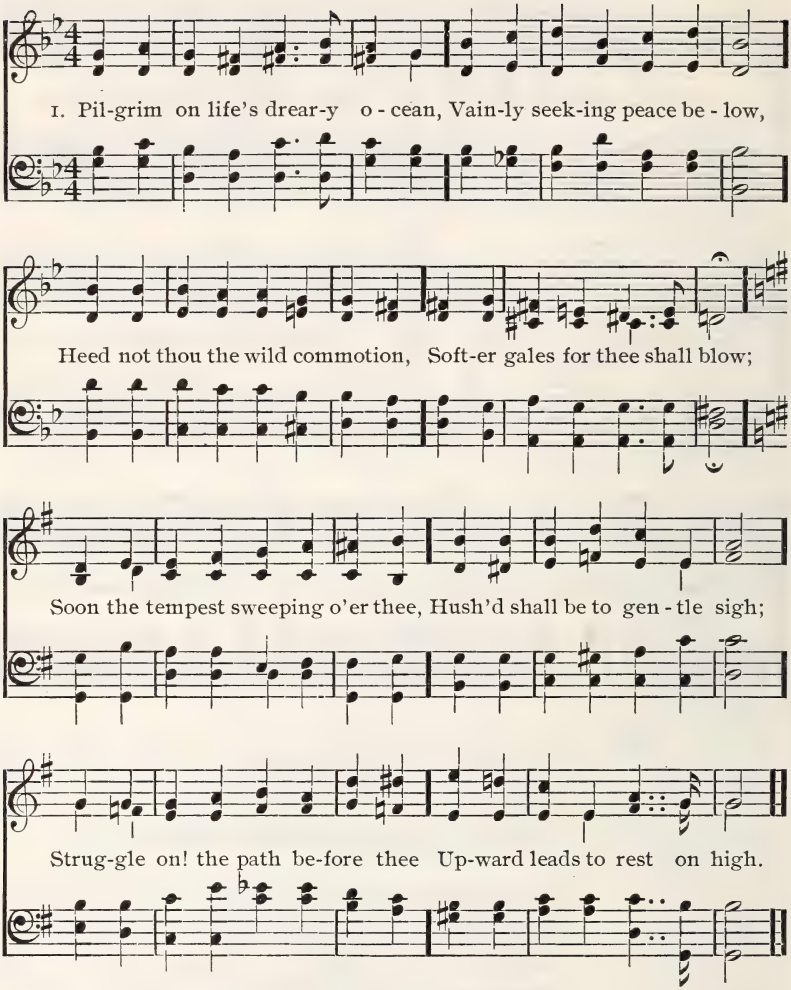
2 Vouchsafe, O Heavenly Father, to instruct me
In the straight way wherein I ought to go;
To life eternal and to heaven conduct me,
Through health and sickness and through weal and woe.



89 1 Jesus, Savior, pilot me
Over life's tempestuous sea;
Unknown deeps before me roll,
Hiding rock and treacherous shoal.
Chart and compass come from Thee;
Jesus, Savior, pilot me!

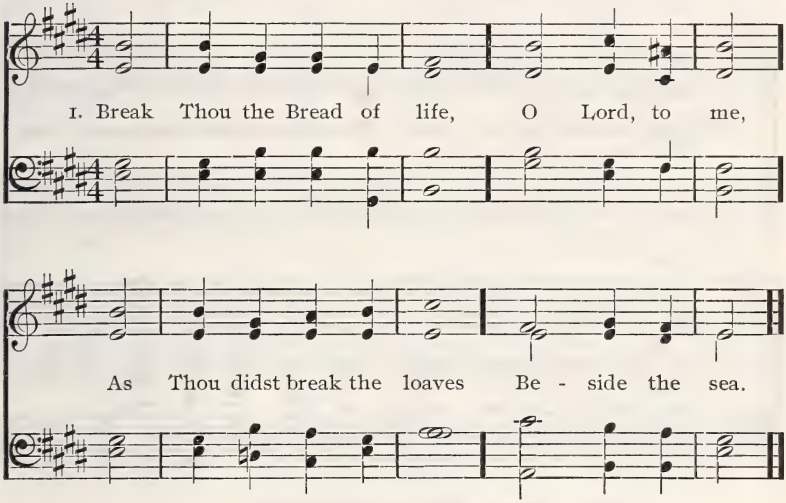
2 As a mother stills her child
Thou canst hush the ocean wild;
Boisterous waves obey Thy will
When Thy voice doth say, Be still!
Wondrous Sovereign of the sea,
Jesus, Savior, pilot me!

3 When at last I near the shore,
And the fearful breakers roar;—
Wind and tempest, wild unrest,
'Twixt me and the haven blest,—
Still my cry, O Lord, shall be,
Pilot me, O pilot me!



90 1 Pilgrim on life's dreary ocean,
Vainly seeking peace below,
Heed not thou the wild commotion,
Softer gales for thee shall blow;
Soon the tempest sweeping o'er thee,
Hushed shall be to gentle sigh;
Struggle on! the path before thee
Upward leads to rest on high.

2 Yet, to soothe thy heart in sadness,
Tears are given, a sweet relief;
Mourning quickly turns to gladness,
Joy replaces banished grief;
Sparkling tears can banish sorrow,
Lighting up the darkest night;
Stars of hope, they gild the morrow
With a brighter, purer light.

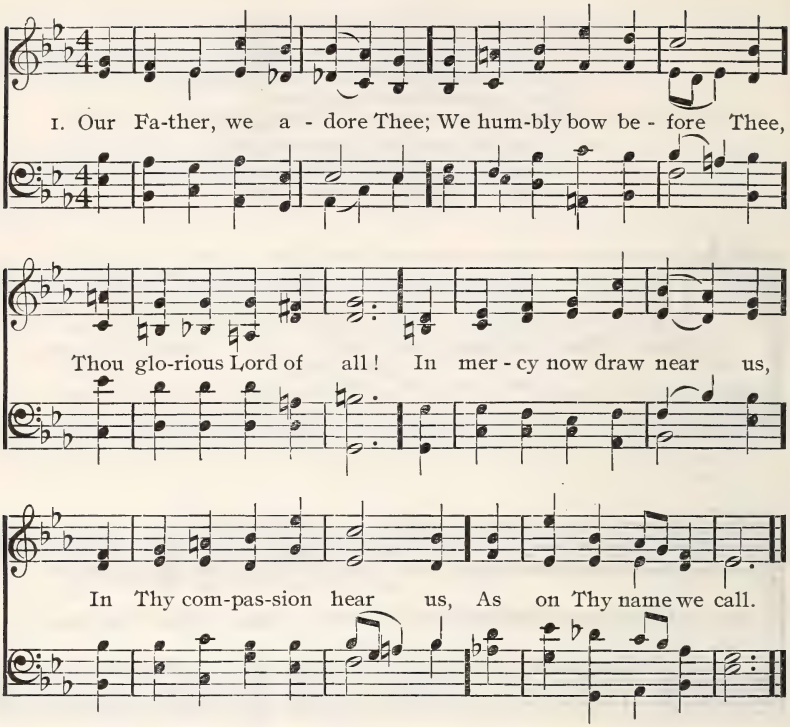


91 1 Break Thou the Bread of life,
O Lord, to me,
As Thou didst break the loaves
Beside the sea.

2 Within the sacred page
I seek Thee, Lord;
My spirit pants for Thee,
O living Word!

3 Bless Thou the truth, O Lord,
To me, to me,
As Thou didst bless the bread
By Galilee.

4 Then shall all bondage cease,
All fetters fall;
And I shall find my peace,
My All in all!

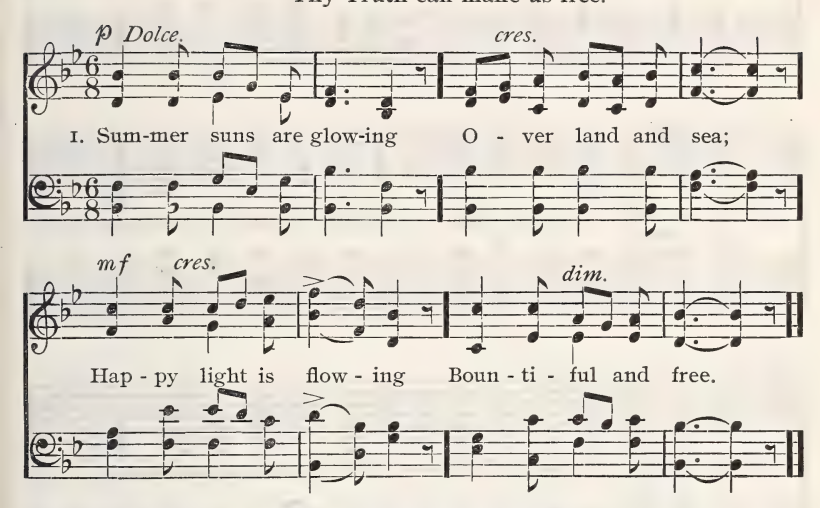


92 1 Our Father, we adore Thee;
We humbly bow before Thee,
Thou glorious Lord of all!
In mercy now draw near us,
In Thy compassion hear us,
As on Thy name we call.

2 We know our imperfection,
We ask Thy kind protection
From error, sin and harm.
Of all good gifts the Giver,
Thou canst our souls deliver,
By Thine almighty arm.

3 Thy sun doth shine above us,
We know that Thou dost love us,
Thou Light of Life Divine!
O may Thy Spirit cheer us,
May angels e'er be near us,
And we be wholly Thine!

4 In daily tribulation,
In trial and temptation,
Our hope is but in Thee;
We do confess, in meekness,
Our strength is only weakness,
Thy Truth can make us free.



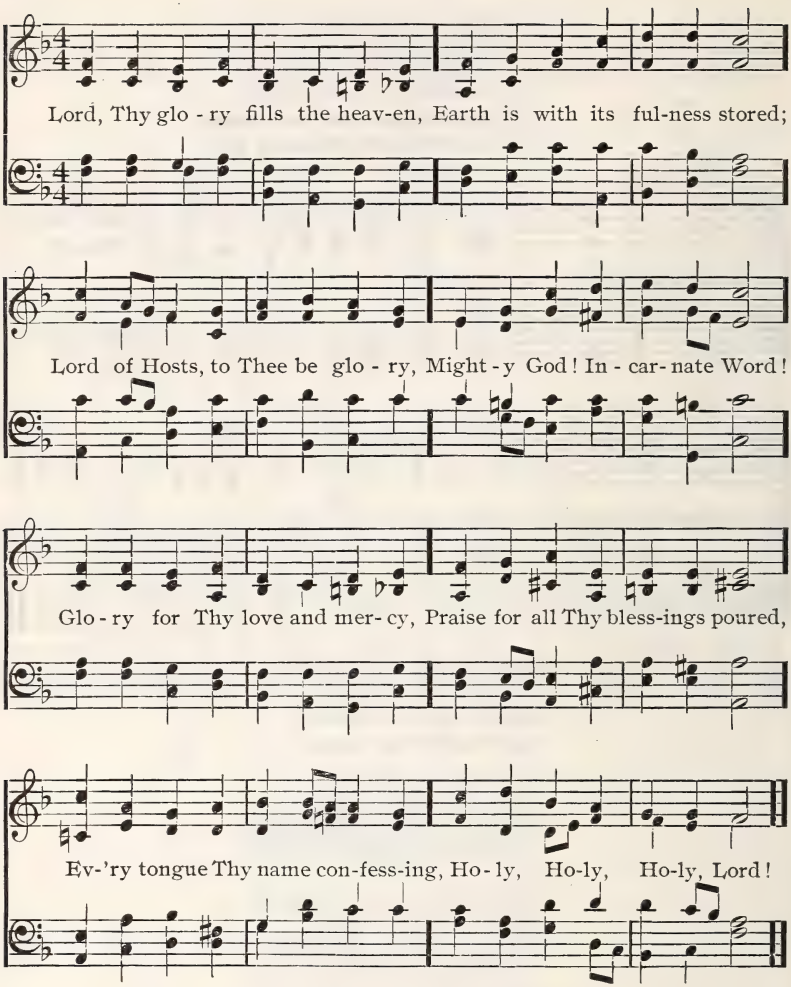
93 1 Summer suns are glowing
Over land and sea;
Happy light is flowing
Bountiful and free.

2 Everything rejoices
In the mellow rays;
All earth's thousand voices
Swell the psalm of praise.

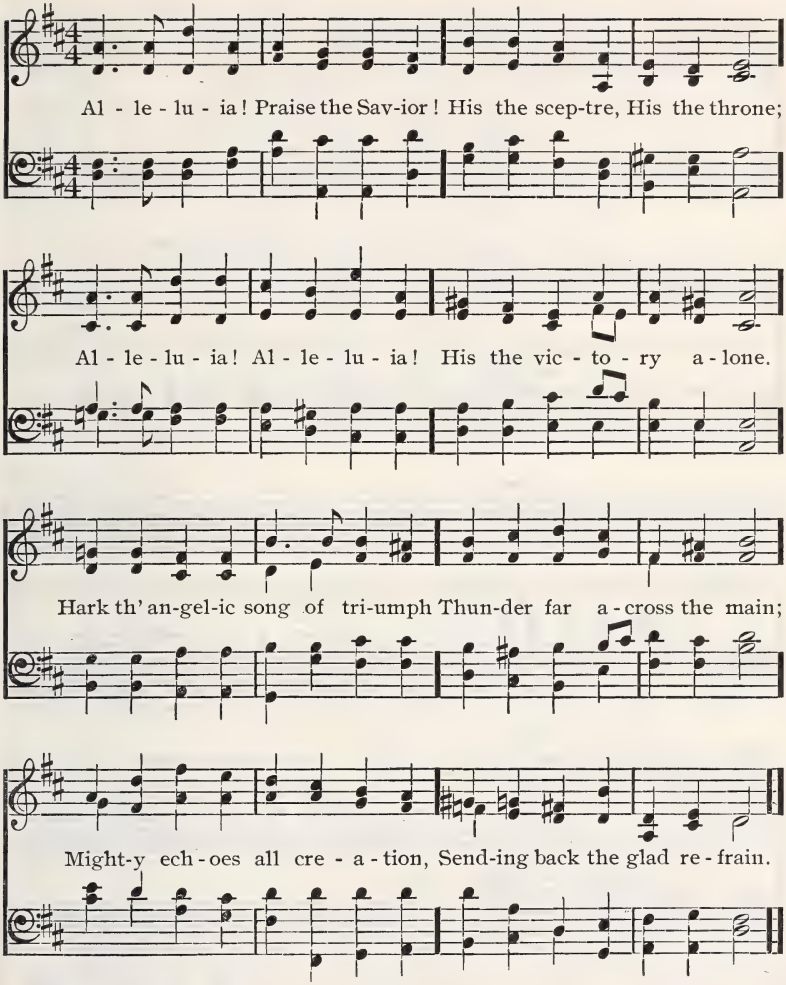
3 God's free mercy streameth
Over all the world,
And His banner gleameth
Everywhere unfurled.

4 Broad and deep and glorious
As the heaven above,
Shines in might victorious
His eternal love.

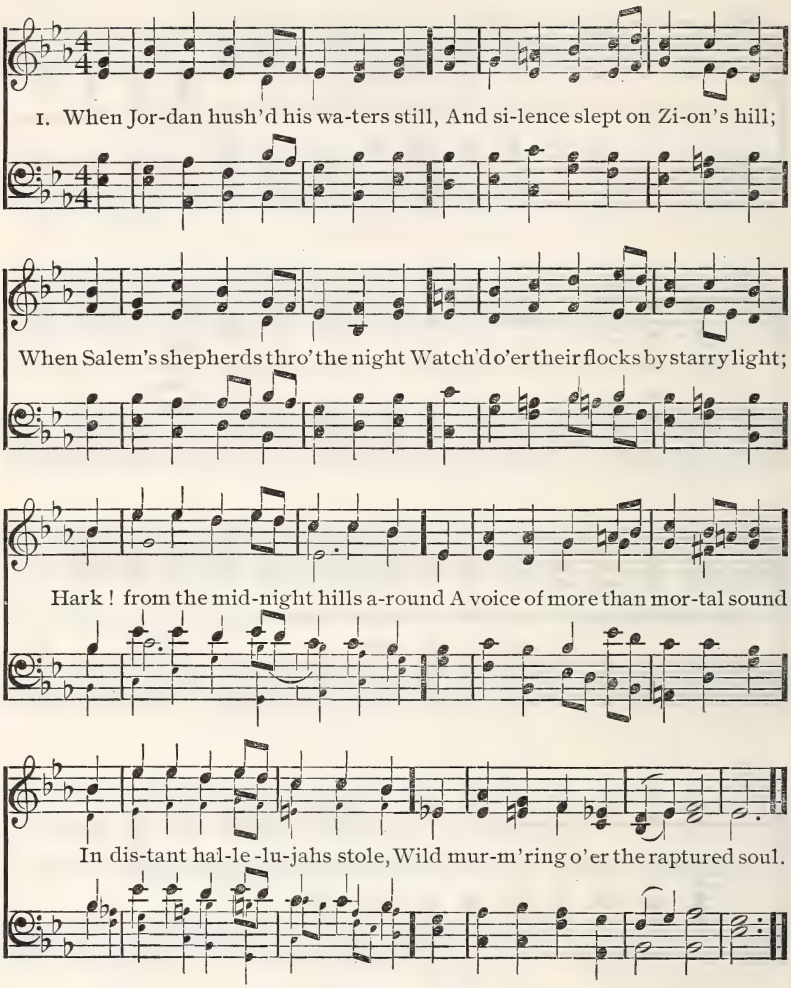
5 Light of light! shine o'er us
On our pilgrim way;
Go Thou still before us
To the endless day.



94 Lord, Thy glory fills the heaven,
Earth is with its fulness stored;
Lord of Hosts, to Thee be glory,
Mighty God! Incarnate Word!
Glory for Thy love and mercy,
Praise for all Thy blessings poured,
Every tongue Thy name confessing,
Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord!



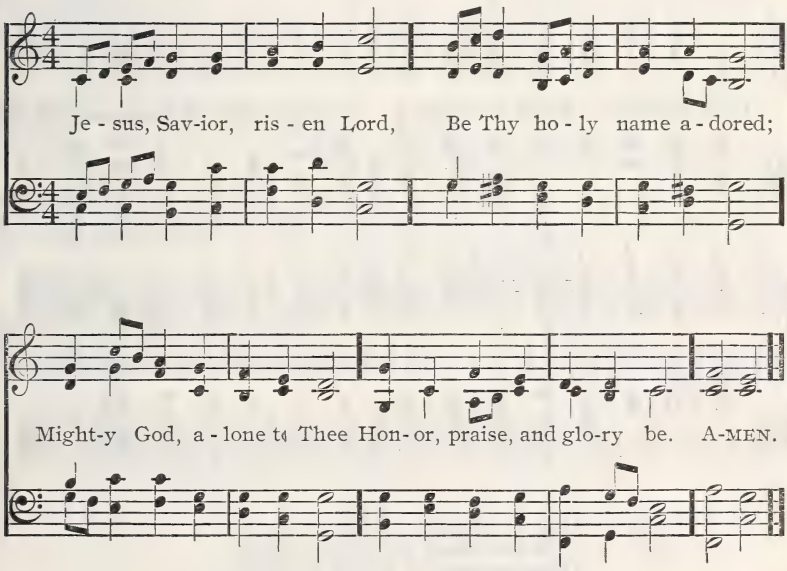
95 Alleluia! Praise the Savior!
His the sceptre, His the throne;
Alleluia! Alleluia!
His the victory alone.
Hark! angelic songs of triumph
Thunder far across the main;
Mighty echoes, all creation
Sending back the glad refrain.



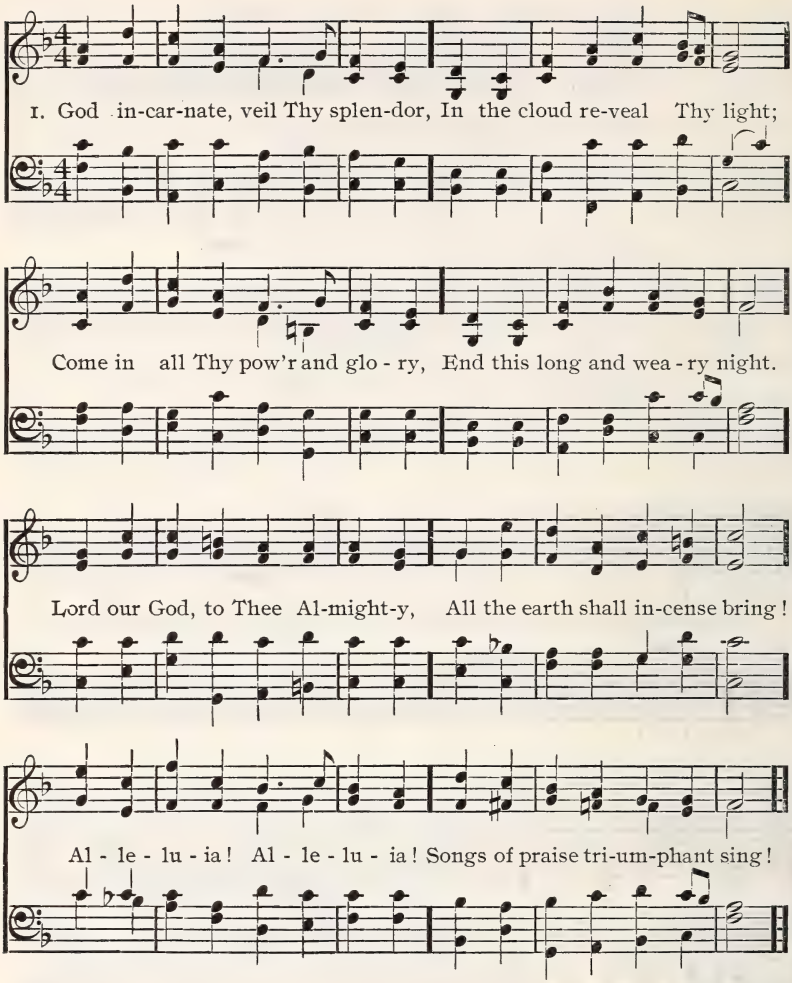
96 1 When Jordan hushed his waters still,
And silence slept on Zion's hill;
When Salem's shepherds through the night
Watched o'er their flocks by starry light;
Hark! from the midnight hills around
A voice of more than mortal sound
In distant hallelujahs stole,
Wild murmuring o'er the raptured soul.

2 On wheels of light, on wings of flame,
The glorious hosts of Zion came;
High heaven with songs of triumph rung,
While thus they struck their harps and sung:
O Zion! lift thy raptured eye,
The long-expected hour is nigh;
Renewed, creation smiles again,
The Prince of Salem comes to reign.

3 He comes to cheer the trembling heart,
Bids Satan and his host depart;
Again the Day-star gilds the gloom,
Again the bowers of Eden bloom.
O Zion! lift thy raptured eye,
The long-expected hour is nigh;
Renewed, creation smiles again,
The Prince of Salem comes to reign.



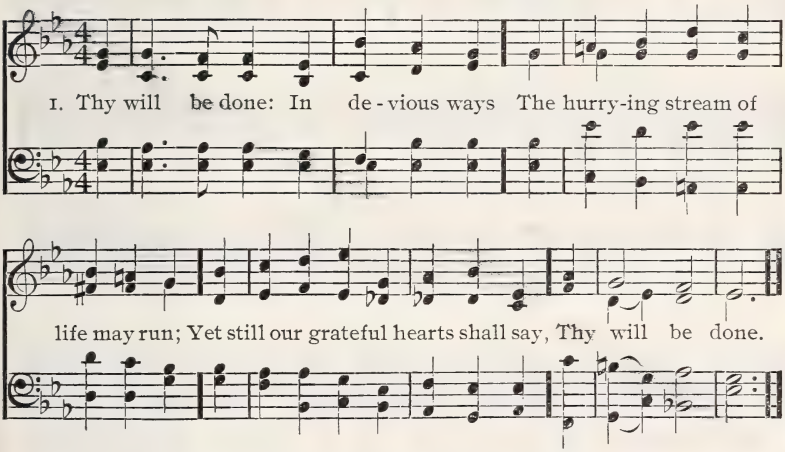
97 Jesus, Savior, risen Lord,
Be Thy holy name adored;
Mighty God, alone to Thee
Honor, praise, and glory be.



98 1 God incarnate, veil Thy splendor,
In the cloud reveal Thy light;
Come in all Thy power and glory,
End this long and weary night.
Lord our God, to Thee Almighty,
All the earth shall incense bring!
Alleluia! Alleluia!
Songs of praise triumphant sing!

2 Lion of the tribe of Judah,
Lamb of God upon the throne,
Our Redeemer strong and mighty,
Ruling all the world alone;
Lord of all the host of heaven,
In Thy presence we adore!
Alleluia! Alleluia!
Sing His praises evermore!

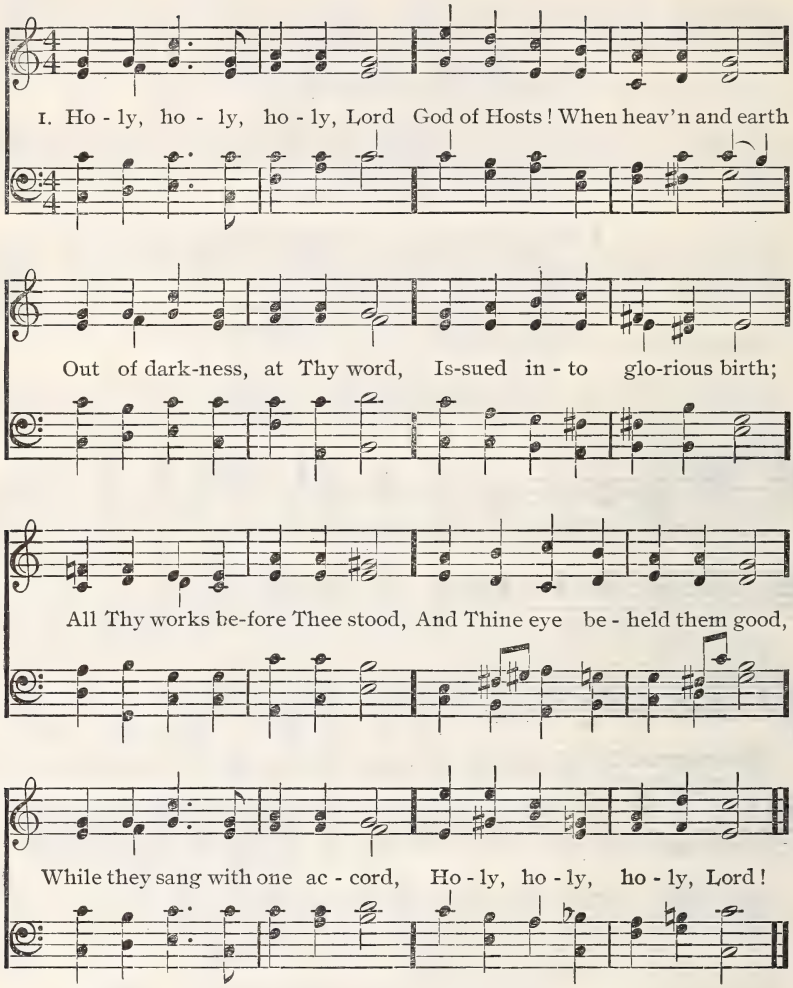
3 Joyful throngs of earth and heaven,
Loudly hymn your Savior's praise;
Men and angels join in chorus,
Heart and voice united raise!
Earth and sky with joy resounding,
In far-echoing songs proclaim,
Alleluia! Alleluia!
Shout the praises of His name!



99 1 Thy will be done: In devious ways
The hurrying stream of life may run;
Yet still our grateful hearts shall say,
Thy will be done.

2 Thy will be done: If o'er us shine
A gladdening and a prosperous sun,
Then shall ascend this prayer Divine,
Thy will be done.

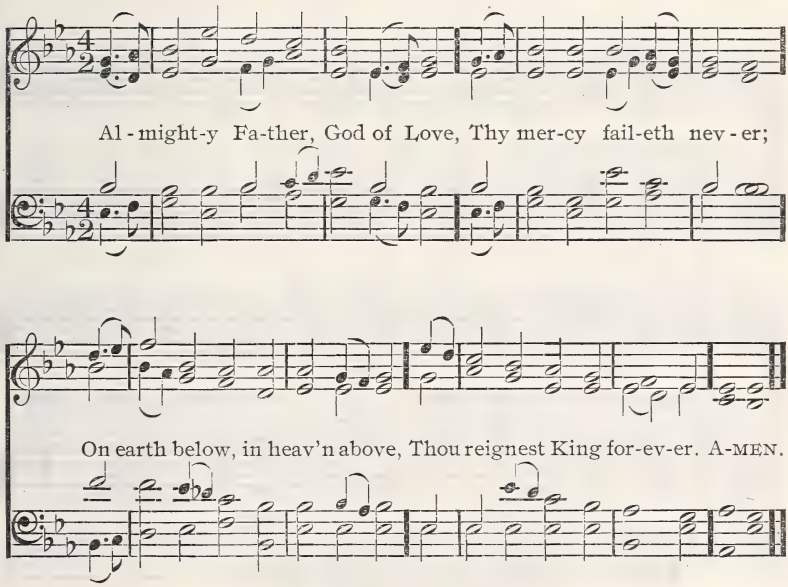
3 Thy will be done: Though shrouded o'er
Our path with gloom, one comfort, one
Is ours; to breathe, while we adore,
Thy will be done.



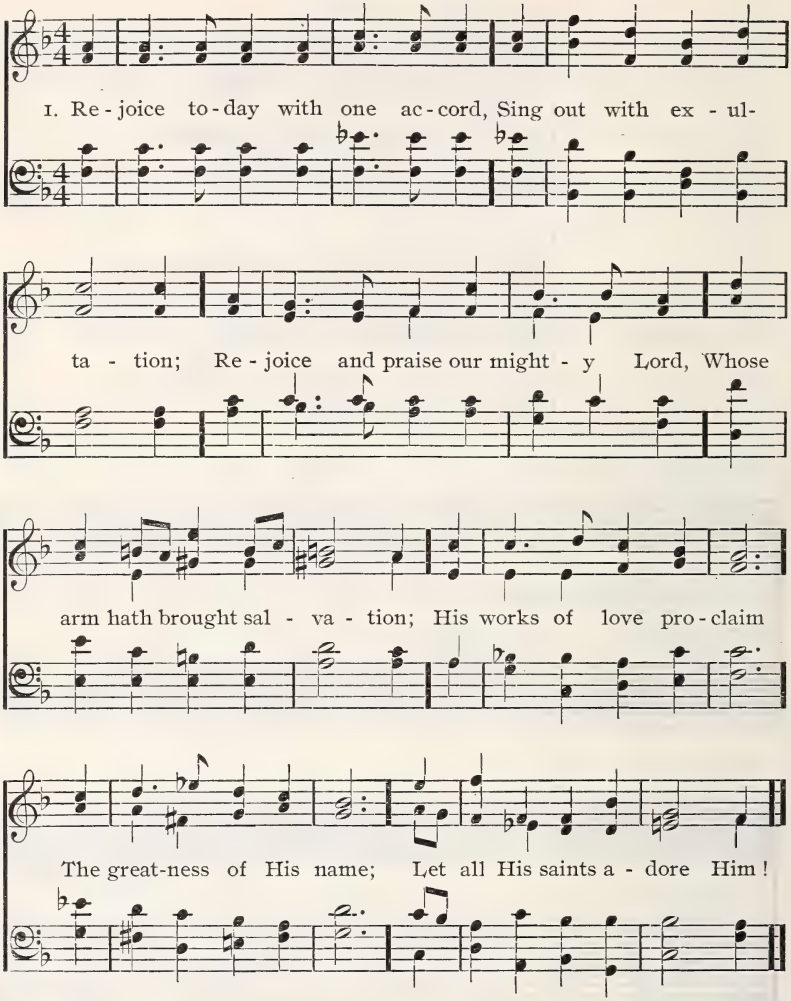
100 1 Holy, holy, holy, Lord
God of Hosts! When heaven and earth
Out of darkness, at Thy word,
Issued into glorious birth;
All Thy works before Thee stood,
And Thine eye beheld them good,
While they sang with one accord,
Holy, holy, holy, Lord!

2 Holy, holy, holy! Thee,
One Jehovah evermore,
Father, Son, and Spirit, we,
Dust and ashes, would adore;
Lightly by the world esteemed,
From that world by Thee redeemed,
Sing we here, with glad accord,
Holy, holy, holy, Lord!

3 Holy, holy, holy! All
Heaven's triumphant choir shall sing,
When the ransomed nations fall
At the footstool of their King;
Then shall saints and seraphim,
Hearts and voices, swell one hymn,
Round the throne with full accord,
Holy, holy, holy, Lord!



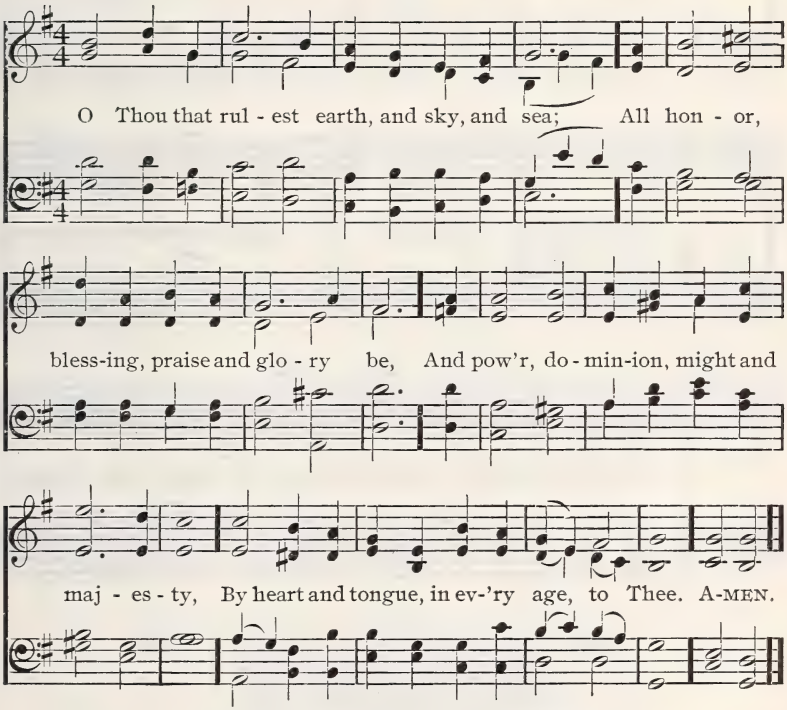
101 Almighty Father, God of Love,
Thy mercy faileth never;
On earth below, in heaven above,
Thou reignest King forever. Amen.



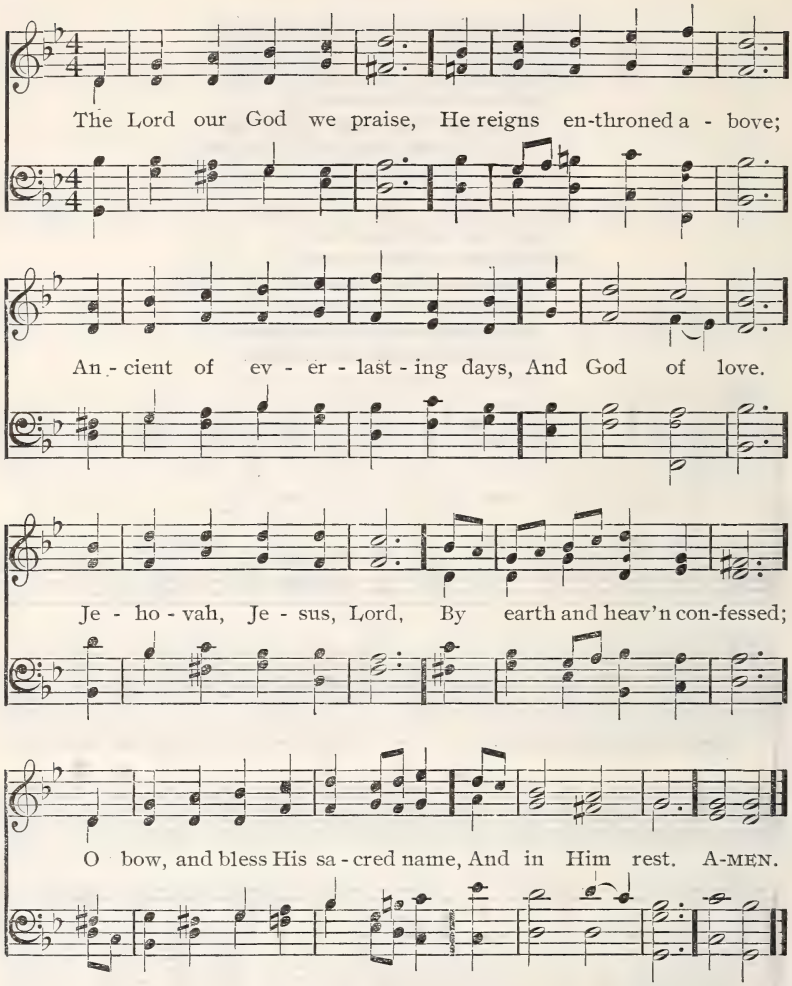
102 1 Rejoice to-day with one accord,
Sing out with exultation;
Rejoice and praise our mighty Lord,
Whose arm hath brought salvation;
His works of love proclaim
The greatness of His name;
Let all His saints adore Him!

2 When in distress to Him we cried,
He heard our sad complaining;
O trust in Him, whate'er betide,
His love is all-sustaining;
Triumphant songs of praise
To Him our hearts shall raise;
Let all His saints adore Him!

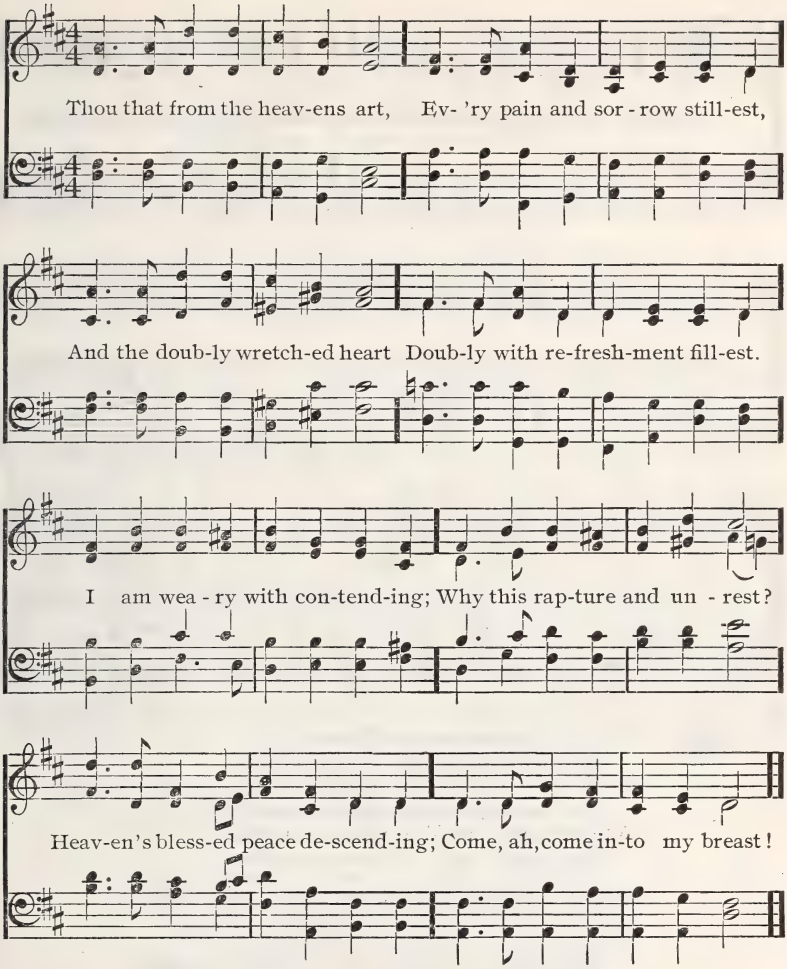
3 Rejoice to-day with one accord,
Sing out with exultation;
Rejoice and praise our mighty Lord,
Whose arm hath brought salvation;
His works of love proclaim
The greatness of His name;
Let all His saints adore Him!



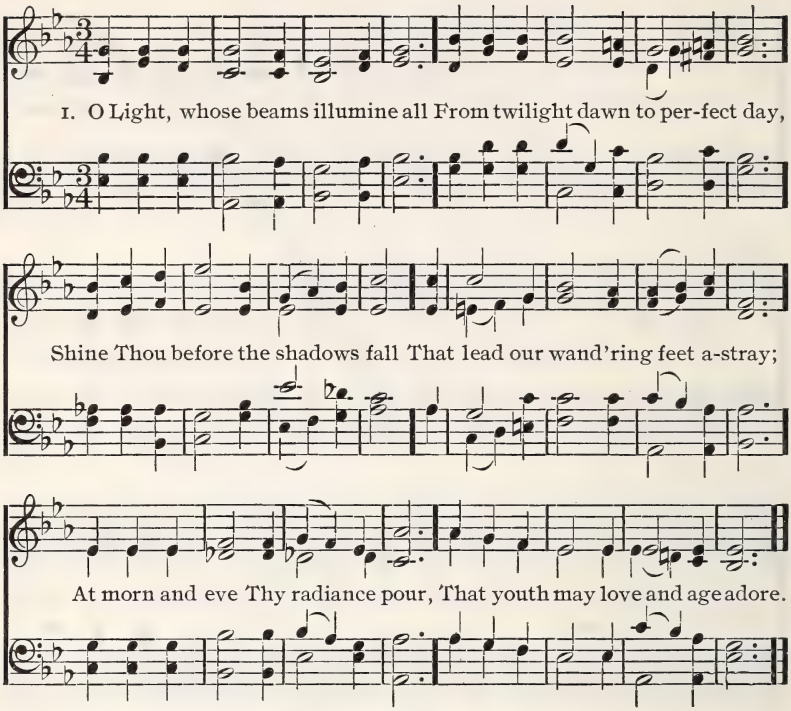
103 O Thou that rulest earth, and sky, and sea;
All honor, blessing, praise and glory be,
And power, dominion, might and majesty,
By heart and tongue, in every age, to Thee. Amen.



104 The Lord our God we praise,
He reigns enthroned above;
Ancient of everlasting days,
And God of love.
Jehovah, Jesus, Lord,
By earth and heaven confessed;
O bow, and bless His sacred name,
And in Him rest. Amen.



105 Thou that from the heavens art,
Every pain and sorrow stillest,
And the doubly wretched heart
Doubly with refreshment fillest.
I am weary with contending;
Why this rapture and unrest?
Heaven's blessed peace descending;
Come, ah, come into my breast!



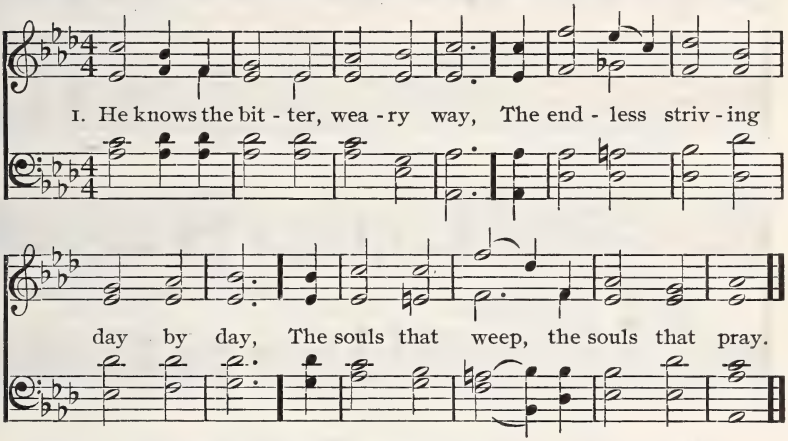
106 1 O Light, whose beams illumine all
From twilight dawn to perfect day,
Shine Thou before the shadows fall
That lead our wandering feet astray;
At morn and eve Thy radiance pour,
That youth may love and age adore.

2 O Way, through whom our souls draw near
To yon eternal home of peace,
Where perfect love shall cast out fear,
And earth's vain toil and wandering cease;
In strength or weakness may we see
Our heavenward path, O Lord, through Thee.

3 O Truth, before whose shrine we bow,
Thou priceless pearl for all who seek,
To Thee our earliest strength we vow,
Thy love will bless the pure and meek;
When dreams or mists beguile our sight,
Turn Thou our darkness into light.

4 O Life, the fount that ever flows
To slake the thirst of those that faint,
Thy power to bless what angel knows?
Thy joy supreme what words can paint?
In earth's last hour of fleeting breath
Be Thou our Conqueror over death.

5 O Light, O Way, O Truth, O Life!
O Jesus, born mankind to save!
Give Thou Thy help in fiercest strife,
Shed Thou Thy calm on stormiest wave;
Be Thou our Father, Lord and King,
And all the earth Thy praise shall sing.



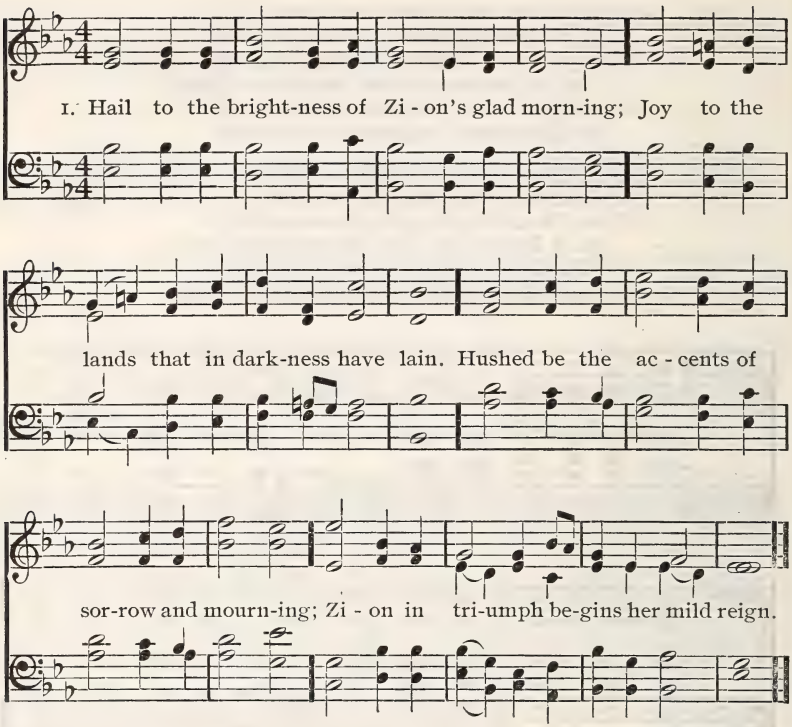
107 1 He knows the bitter, weary way,
The endless striving day by day,
The souls that weep, the souls that pray.

2 He knows how hard the fight hath been,
The clouds that came our lives between,
The wounds the world hath never seen.

3 He knows when faint and worn we sink,
How deep the pain, how near the brink
Of dark despair we pause and shrink.

4 He knows! O thought so full of bliss!
For though on earth our joy we miss,
We still can bear it, feeling this.

5 He knows! O heart, take up thy cross
And know earth's treasures are but dross,
And He will prove as gain our loss!



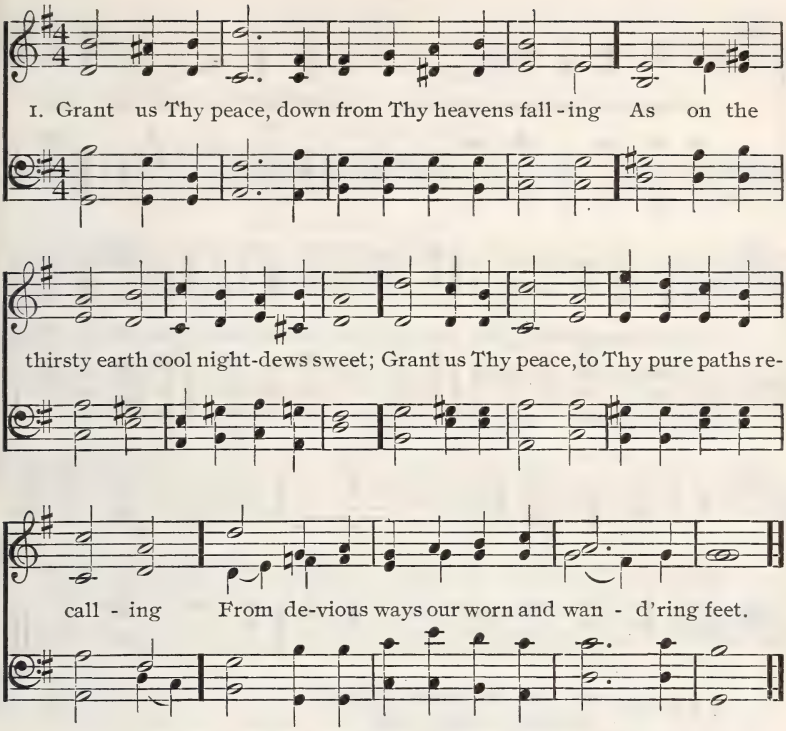
108

1 Hail to the brightness of Zion's glad morning;
Joy to the lands that in darkness have lain.
Hushed be the accents of sorrow and mourning;
Zion in triumph begins her mild reign.

2 Hail to the brightness of Zion's glad morning,
Long by the prophets of Israel foretold.
Hail to the captives from bondage returning,
Nations afar the blest vision behold.

3 Lo, in the desert rich flowers are springing;
Streams ever copious are gliding along.
Loud from the mountain-tops echoes are ringing,
Wastes rise in verdure, and mingle in song.

4 Far distant lands and the isles of the ocean,—
Lo, their glad voices ascending on high!
Fallen the engines of war and commotion;
Shouts of salvation are rending the sky.



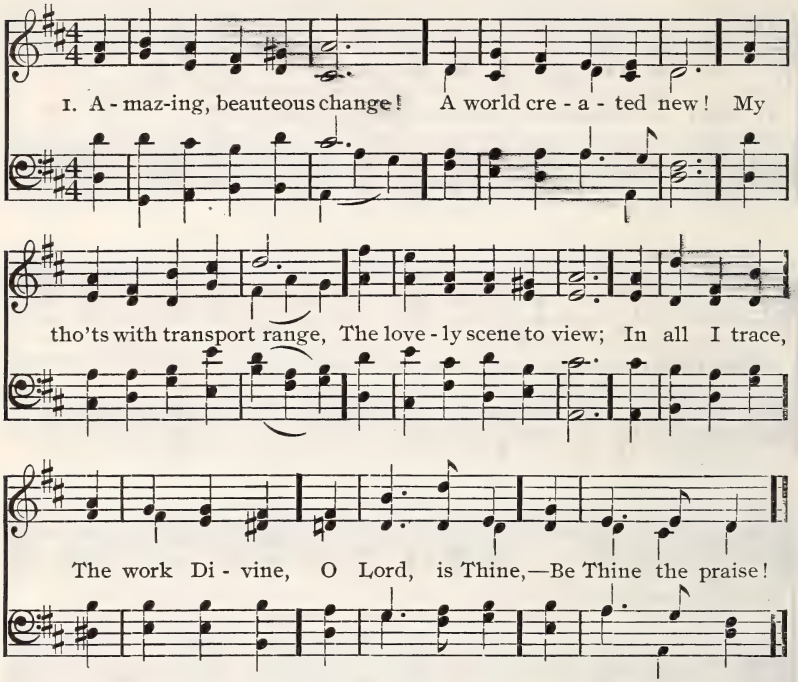
109

1 Grant us Thy peace, down from Thy heavens falling
As on the thirsty earth cool night-dews sweet;
Grant us Thy peace, to Thy pure paths recalling
From devious ways our worn and wandering feet.

2 Grant us Thy peace, through winning and through losing,
Through shade and sunshine on our pilgrim way;
Keep us in peace, safe in Thy love's disposing,
Thou, who all things in heaven and earth doth sway.

3 Give us Thy peace,—not as the world has given,
In momentary rays that fitful gleamed,
But calm, deep, sure, enduring peace of heaven,
Of hearts surrendered, and of souls redeemed.

4 Grant us Thy peace that like a deepening river
Swells ever onward to a broad, calm sea;
O Thou of Peace the only Lord and Giver,
Grant us Thy peace, to dwell secure in Thee.



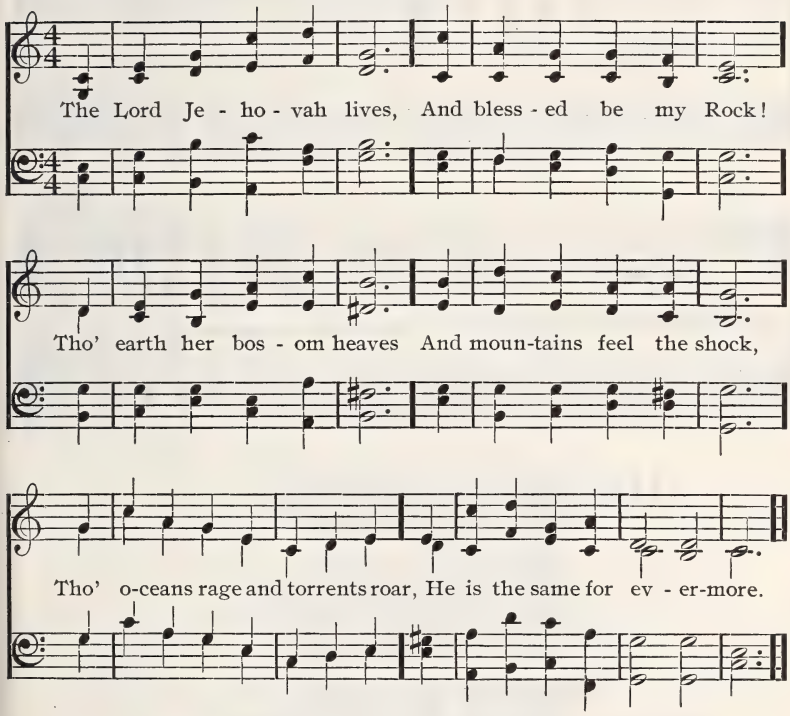
110 1 Amazing, beauteous change!
A world created new!
My thoughts with transport range,
The lovely scene to view;
In all I trace,
The work Divine,
O Lord, is Thine,—
Be Thine the praise!

2 Now crystal fountains play
Where once were burning sands;
The river's winding way
Shines through the fruitful lands;
New grass is seen,
And o'er the meads
Its carpet spreads
Of living green.

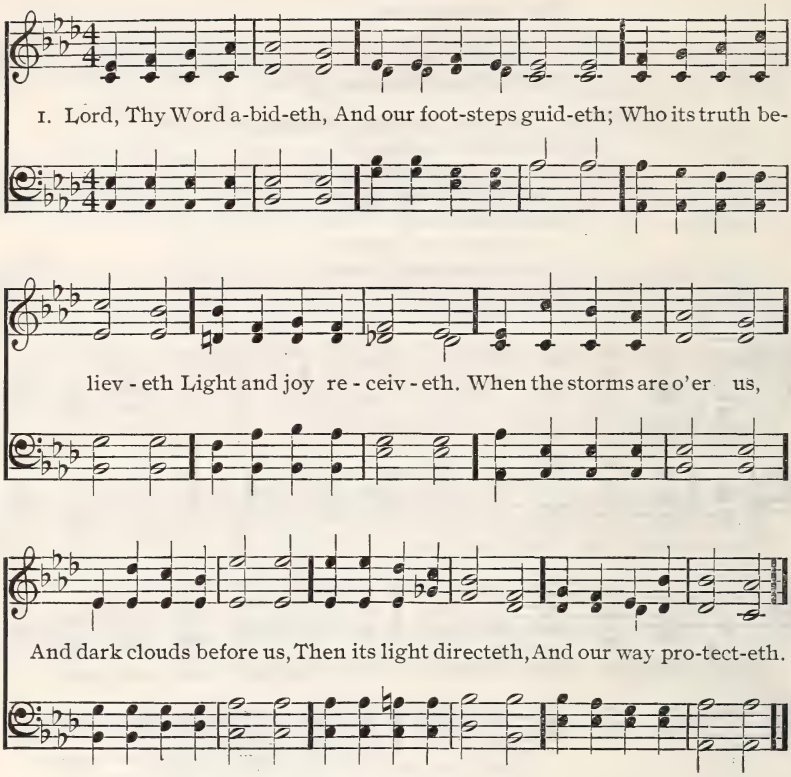
3 Where pointed brambles grew,
Intwined with horrid thorn,
Gay flowers, forever new,
The painted fields adorn,—

The blushing rose
And lily there,
In union fair
Their sweets disclose.

4 Where the bleak mountain stood,
All bare and disarrayed,
See the wide-branching wood
Diffuse its grateful shade;
Tall cedars nod,
And oaks and pines,
And elms and vines,
Confess Thee God.



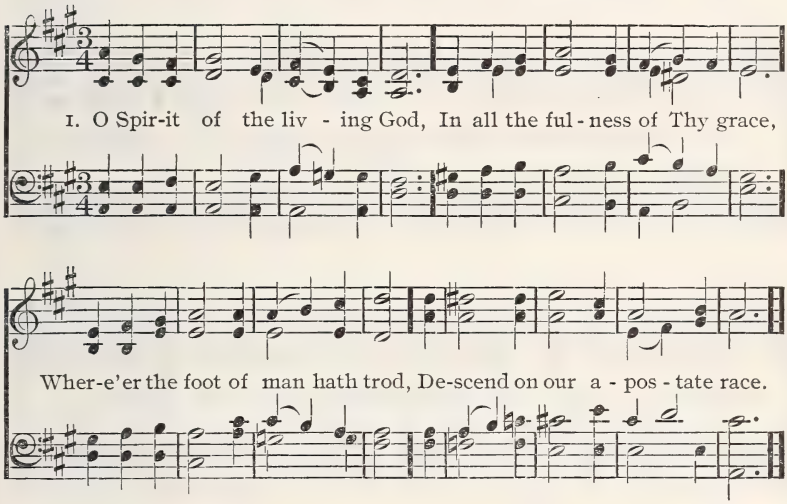
111 The Lord Jehovah lives,
And blessed be my Rock!
Though earth her bosom heaves
And mountains feel the shock,
Though oceans rage and torrents roar,
He is the same for evermore.



112 1 Lord, Thy Word abideth,
And our footsteps guideth;
Who its truth believeth
Light and joy receiveth.
When the storms are o'er us,
And dark clouds before us,
Then its light directeth,
And our way protecteth.

2 When the foe is near us,
Then Thy Word doth cheer us,—
Word of consolation,
Message of salvation.
Who can tell the pleasure,
Who recount the treasure,
By Thy Word imparted
To the simple-hearted?

3 Word of mercy, giving
Succor to the living;
Word of life, supplying
Comfort to the dying!
O that we, discerning
Its most holy learning,
Lord, may love and fear Thee,
Evermore be near Thee!

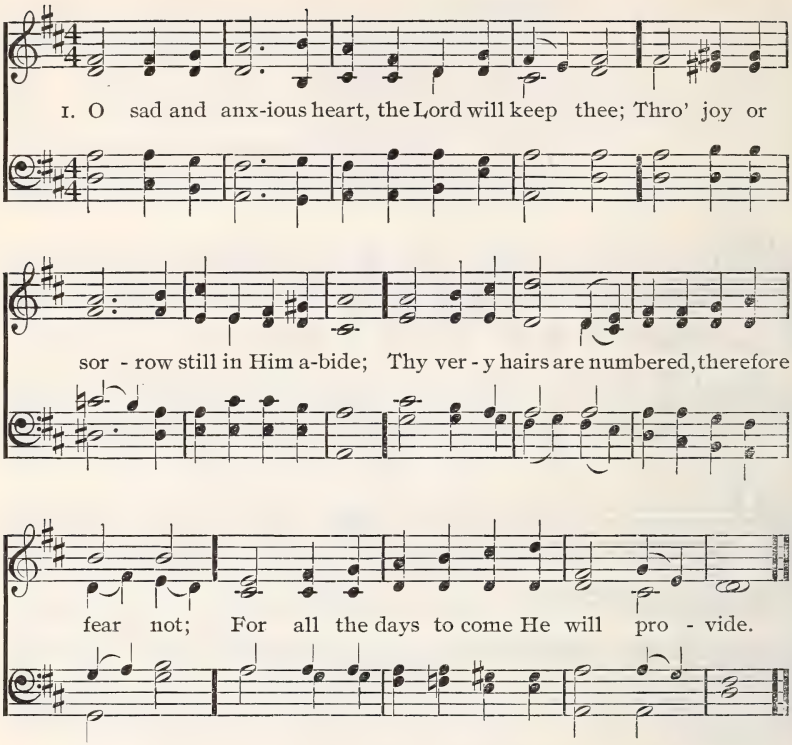


113 1 O Spirit of the living God,
In all the fulness of Thy grace,
Where'er the foot of man hath trod,
Descend on our apostate race.

2 Give tongues of fire and hearts of love
To preach the reconciling Word;
Give power and unction from above,
Whene'er the joyful sound is heard.

3 Be darkness at Thy coming, light;
Confusion, order in Thy path;
Souls without strength, inspire with might;
Bid mercy triumph over wrath.

4 O Spirit of the Lord, prepare
All the round earth her God to meet;
Breathe Thou abroad like morning air,
Till hearts of stone begin to beat.



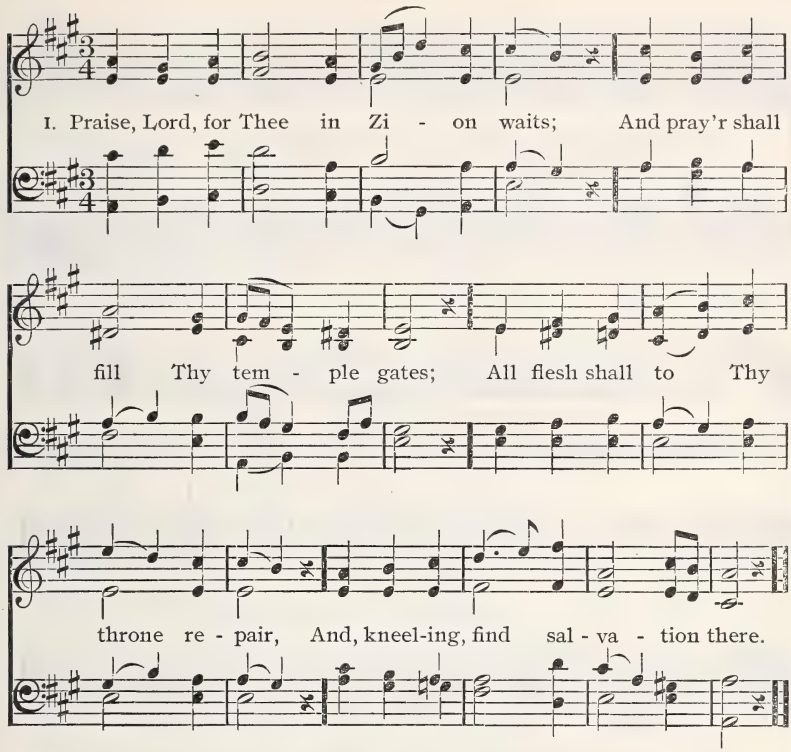
114

1 O sad and anxious heart, the Lord will keep thee;
Through joy or sorrow still in Him abide;
Thy very hairs are numbered, therefore fear not;
For all the days to come He will provide.

2 Uplift thine earth-born thought: the peace of heaven
He waits at every moment to bestow;
Not all thy prayers and tears can move His pity
To give the joys that naught of peace can know.

3 A moment here, but there through endless cycles—
Thy heavenly birthright do not thou forget;
Arise, and ask the Lord that He may aid thee
To hold that hope through life, its toil and fret.

4 He will provide alone for life eternal;
Where He appoints for thee to walk is best;
He sees thy bleeding feet, the thorns that pierce thee;
He trod that very path; it leads to rest.

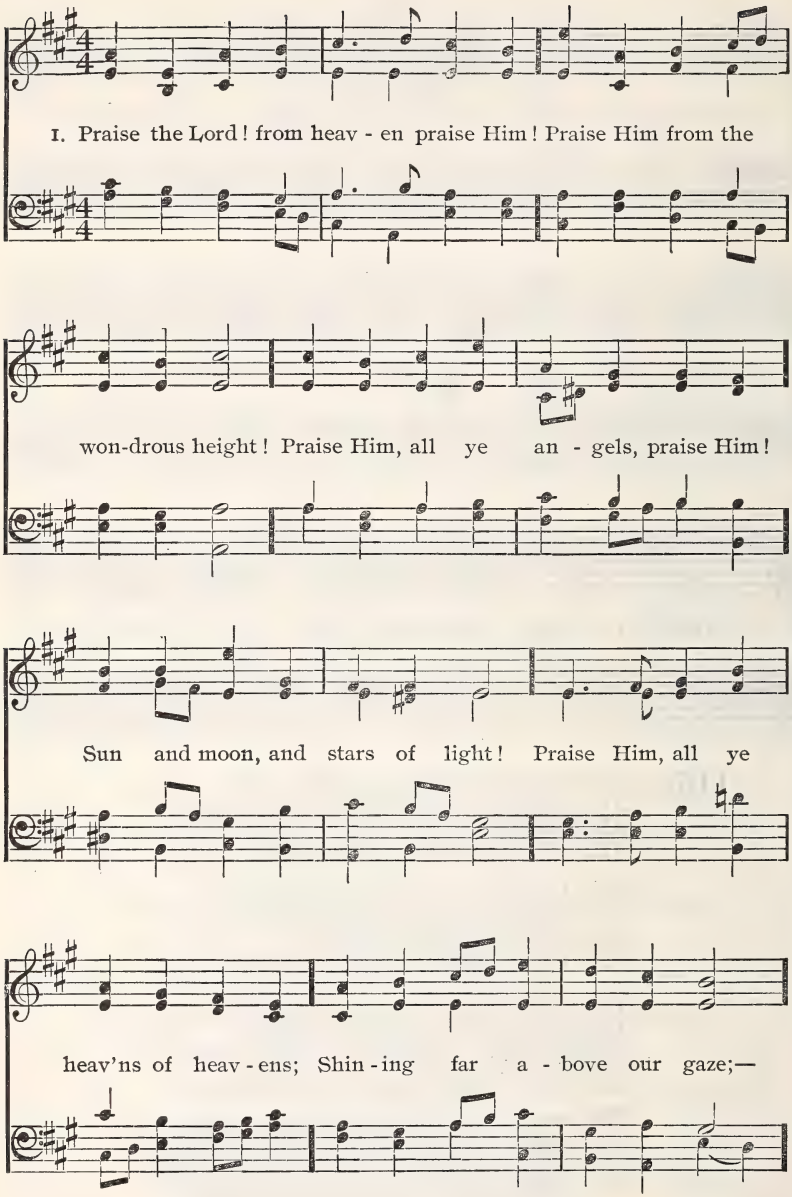


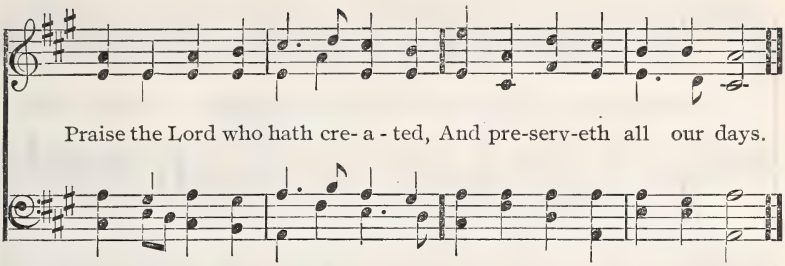
115 1 Praise, Lord, for Thee in Zion waits;
And prayer shall fill Thy temple gates;
All flesh shall to Thy throne repair,
And, kneeling, find salvation there.

2 How blest Thy saints! how safely led,
How surely kept, how richly fed!
Savior of all in earth and sea,
How happy they who rest in Thee!

3 Thy hand sets fast the mighty hills,
Thy voice the troubled ocean stills;
Evening and morning hymn Thy praise,
And earth Thy bounty wide displays.

4 The year is with Thy goodness crowned;
Thy clouds drop wealth the world around;
Through Thee the deserts laugh and sing,
And nature smiles, and owns her King.


1. Praise the Lord! from heav - en praise Him! Praise Him from the
won-drous height! Praise Him, all ye an - gels, praise Him!
Sun and moon, and stars of light! Praise Him, all ye
heav'ns of heav - ens; Shin - ing far a - bove our gaze;—



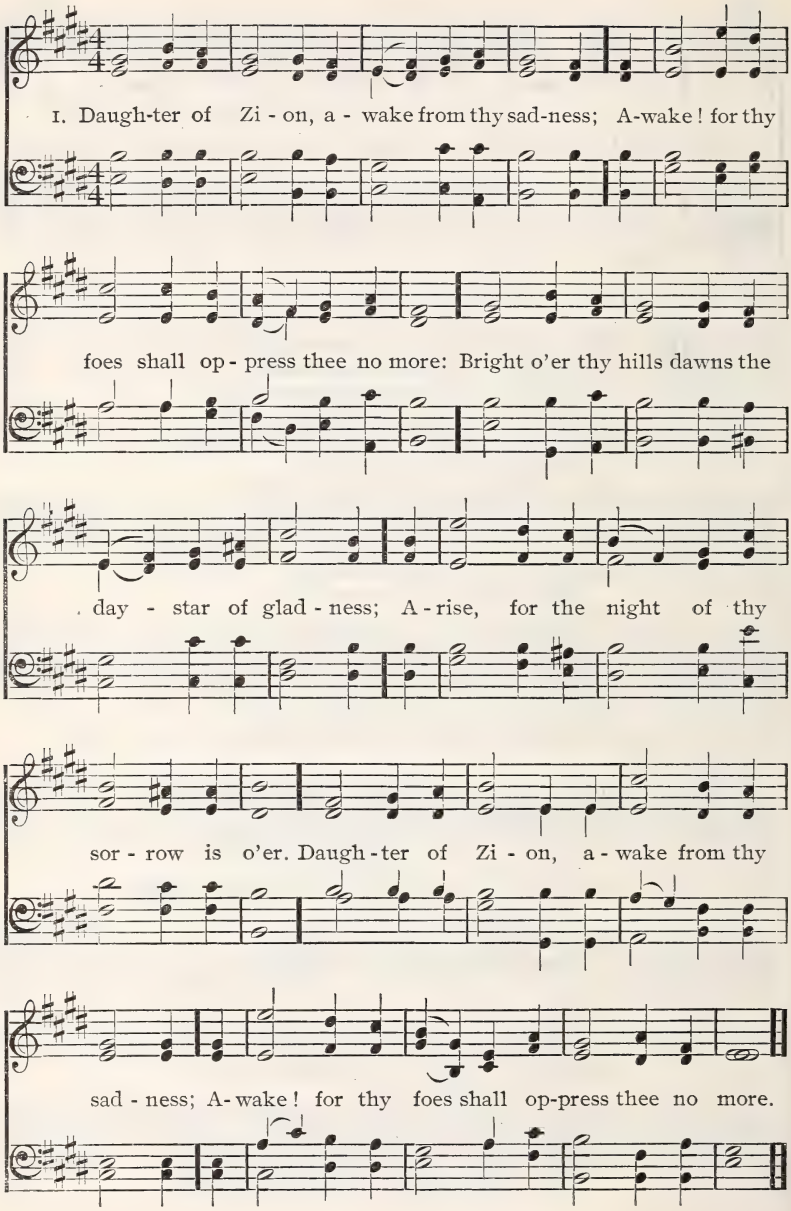
116

1 Praise the Lord! from heaven praise Him!
  Praise Him from the wondrous height!
Praise Him, all ye angels, praise Him!
  Sun and moon, and stars of light!
Praise Him, all ye heavens of heavens;
  Shining far above our gaze;—
Praise the Lord who hath created,
  And preserveth all our days.

2 He the floods hath set forever,
  Bound them by Divine decree;
Praise the Lord! the glorious Giver!
  Earth, and creatures of the sea!
Fire and hail, and snow and vapor,
  Stormy wind that works His will,
Fruitful tree and towering cedar,
  Mountain rude, and rolling hill!

3 Praise Him, beasts that wildly wander,
  Gentle herds in human care,
Creeping things, a countless number,
  Flying fowl that fill the air;
Praise Him, kings and princes, praise Him!
  All ye people join in one;
Let the rulers bow before Him;
  Youth and maiden, sire and son!

4 Let them sing His praise forever,
  For His name alone is great;
High above the earth and heaven
  Is His glory uncreate.
Power He giveth to His people,
  Praise He doth His saints afford;
E'en to Israel, ever near Him—
  Praise, all people, praise the Lord!


1. Daugh-ter of Zi - on, a - wake from thy sad-ness; A-wake! for thy
foes shall op - press thee no more: Bright o'er thy hills dawns the
day - star of glad - ness; A - rise, for the night of thy
sor - row is o'er. Daugh - ter of Zi - on, a - wake from thy
sad - ness; A - wake! for thy foes shall op-press thee no more.

117 1 Daughter of Zion, awake from thy sadness;
Awake! for thy foes shall oppress thee no more:
Bright o'er thy hills dawns the day-star of gladness;
Arise, for the night of thy sorrow is o'er.

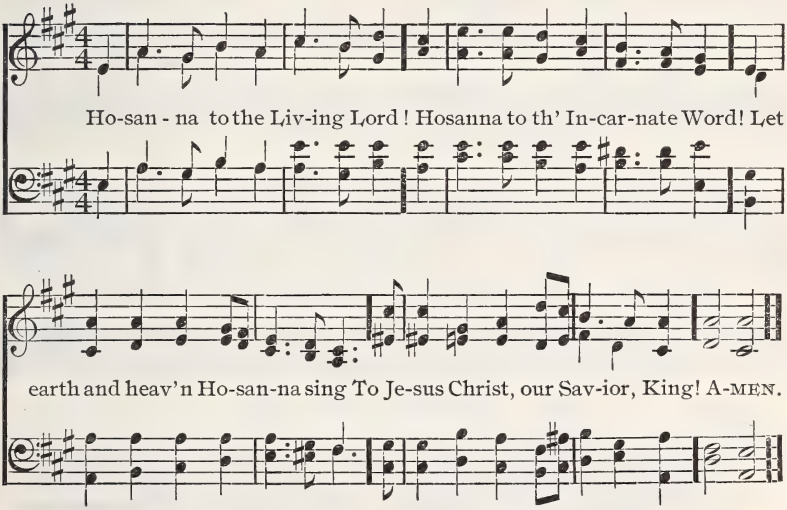
Daughter of Zion, awake from thy sadness;
Awake! for thy foes shall oppress thee no more.

2 Strong were thy foes, but the arm which subdued them,
And scattered their legions, was mightier far;
They fled like chaff from the sword that pursued them;
How vain were their steeds and their chariots of war!

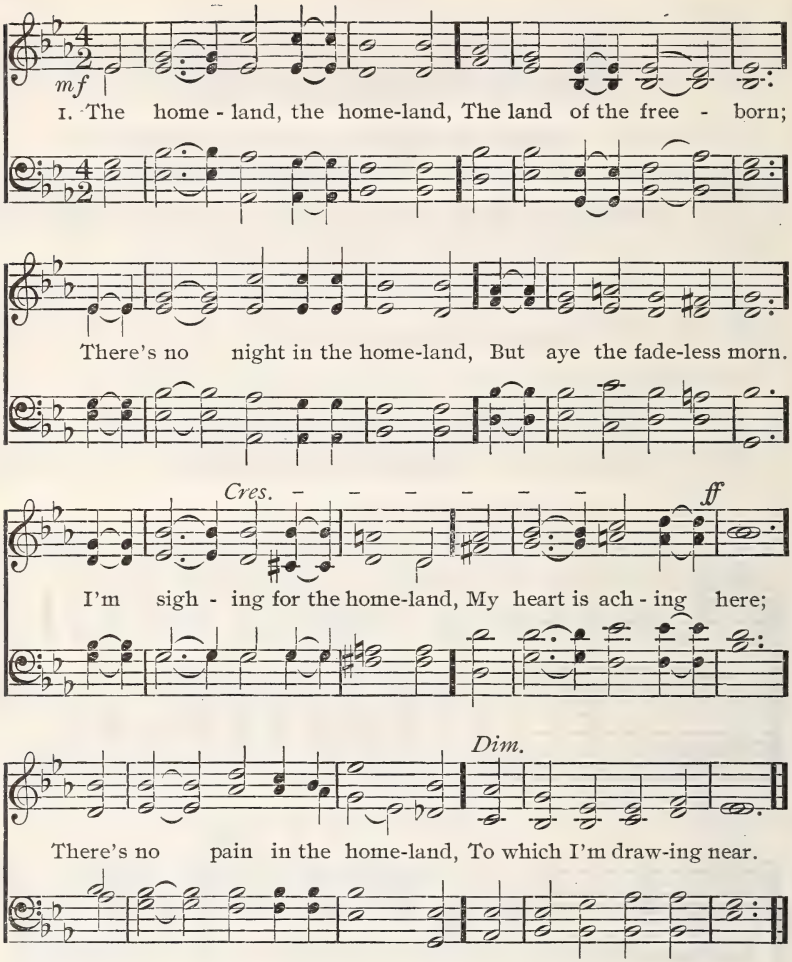
Daughter of Zion, etc.

3 Daughter of Zion, the power that has saved thee
Extolled with the harp and the timbrel shall be:
Shout! for the foe is o'ercome that enslaved thee;
The tyrant is vanquished, and Zion is free.

Daughter of Zion, etc.



118 Hosanna to the Living Lord!
Hosanna to the Incarnate Word!
Let earth and heaven hosanna sing
To Jesus Christ, our Savior, King! Amen.

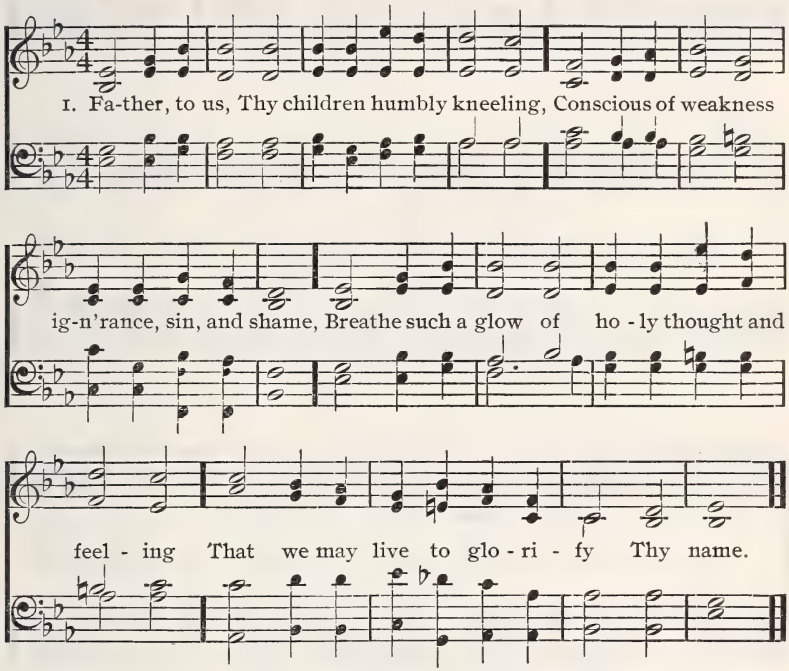


119

1 The homeland, the homeland,
The land of the free-born;
There's no night in the homeland,
But aye the fadeless morn.
I'm sighing for the homeland,
My heart is aching here;
There's no pain in the homeland
To which I'm drawing near.

2 My Lord is in the homeland,
With angels bright and fair;
There's no sin in the homeland,
And no temptation there.
The music of the homeland
'T is ringing in my ear;
And when I think of the homeland,
My eyes are wet with tears.

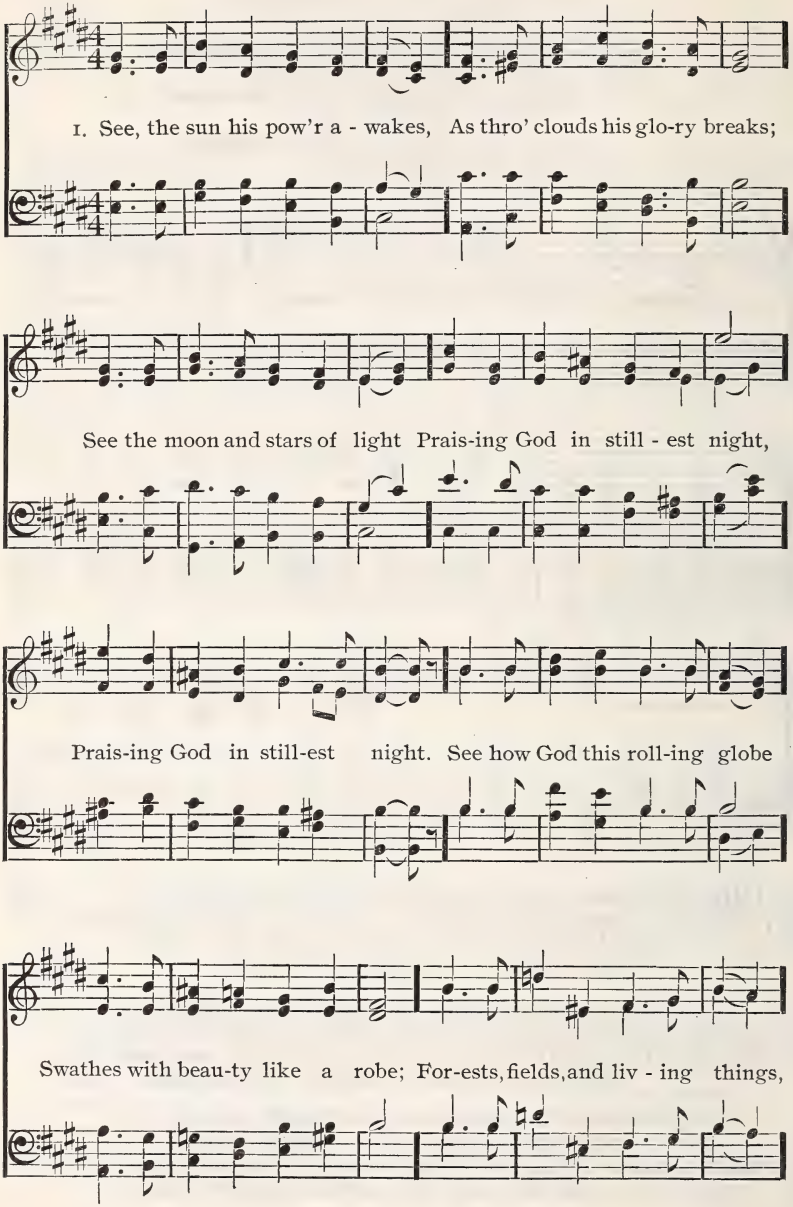
3 For those I love in the homeland
Are calling me away
To the rest and peace of the homeland,
And the life beyond decay;
For there's no death in the homeland,
There's no sorrow above;
Lord, bring us all to the homeland
Of Thy eternal love!

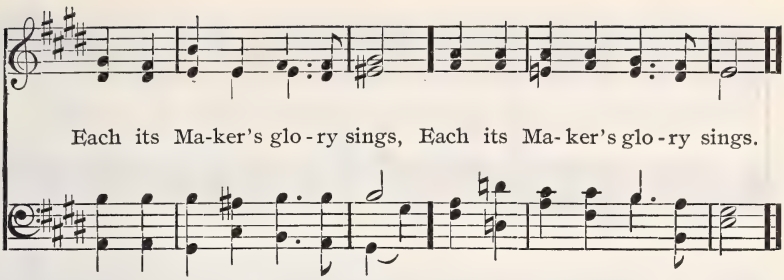


120 1 Father, to us, Thy children humbly kneeling,
Conscious of weakness, ignorance, sin, and shame,
Breathe such a glow of holy thought and feeling
That we may live to glorify Thy name.

2 That we may conquer base desire and passion,
That we may rise from selfish thought and will;
O'ercome the world's allurement, threat, and fashion,
Walk humbly, gently, leaning on Thee still.

3 Let now Thy goodness by our minds be seen,
And let Thy mercy on our souls be sealed.
Lord, if Thou wilt, Thy power can make us clean;
O speak the word, Thy servants shall be healed.


1. See, the sun his pow'r a - wakes, As thro' clouds his glo-ry breaks;
See the moon and stars of light Prais-ing God in still - est night,
Prais-ing God in still-est night. See how God this roll-ing globe
Swathes with beau-ty like a robe; For-ests, fields, and liv - ing things,

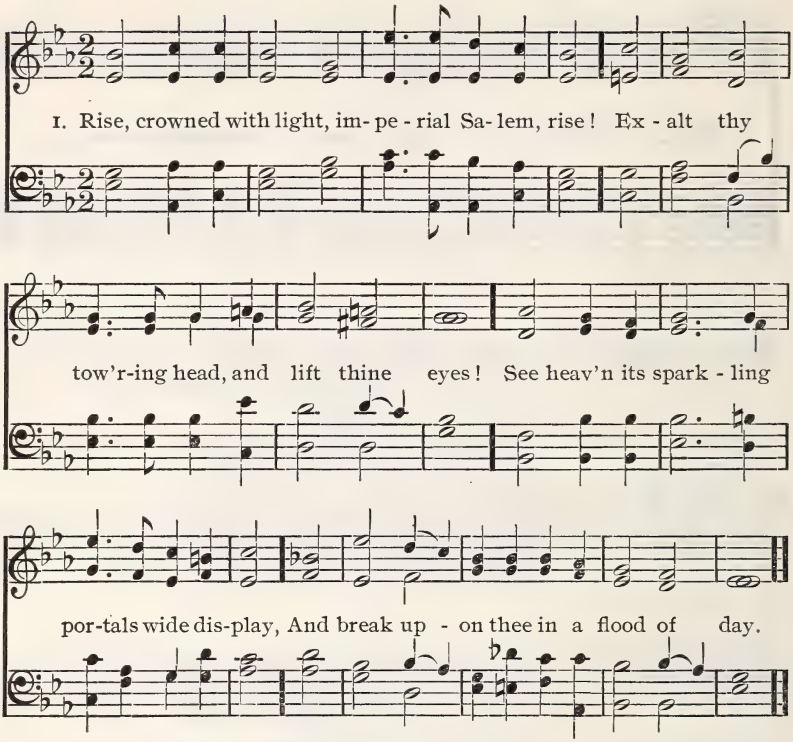


121

1 See, the sun his power awakes,
As through clouds his glory breaks;
See the moon and stars of light
Praising God in stillest night,
Praising God in stillest night.
See how God this rolling globe
Swathes with beauty like a robe;
Forests, fields, and living things,
Each its Maker's glory sings,
Each its Maker's glory sings.

2 Through the air Thy praises meet
Birds are singing, clear and sweet;
Fire and storm and wind, Thy will
As Thy ministers fulfill,
As Thy ministers fulfill.
Onward flowing to the sea,
Rivers murmur, Lord, of Thee;
Ocean waves Thy glory tell;
At Thy touch they sink and swell,
At Thy touch they sink and swell.

3 Heaven and earth and sea and air
Still their Maker's praise declare;
Thou, my soul, exalted sing;
To thy God thy praises bring,
To thy God thy praises bring.
Ah, my God, what wonders lie
Hid in Thine infinity!
Stamp upon mine inmost heart
What I am, and what Thou art!
What I am, and what Thou art!

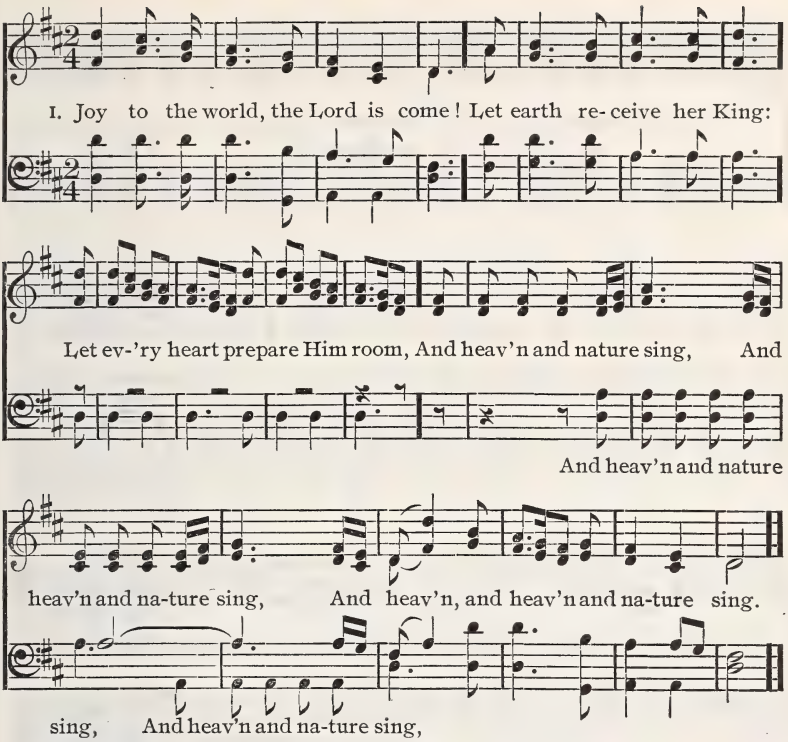


122 1 Rise, crowned with light, imperial Salem, rise!
Exalt thy towering head, and lift thine eyes!
See heaven its sparkling portals wide display,
And break upon thee in a flood of day.

2 See a long race thy spacious courts adorn,
See future sons and daughters yet unborn,
In crowding ranks on every side arise,
Imploring life, and eager for the skies.

3 See far-off nations at thy gates attend,
Walk in thy light and in thy temple bend.
See thy bright altars thronged with prostrate kings,
While every land its joyous tribute brings.

4 The seas shall waste, earth's monuments decay,
Rocks fall to dust, and mountains melt away;
But fixed His word, His saving power remains;
Thy realm shall last, for thy Messiah reigns.



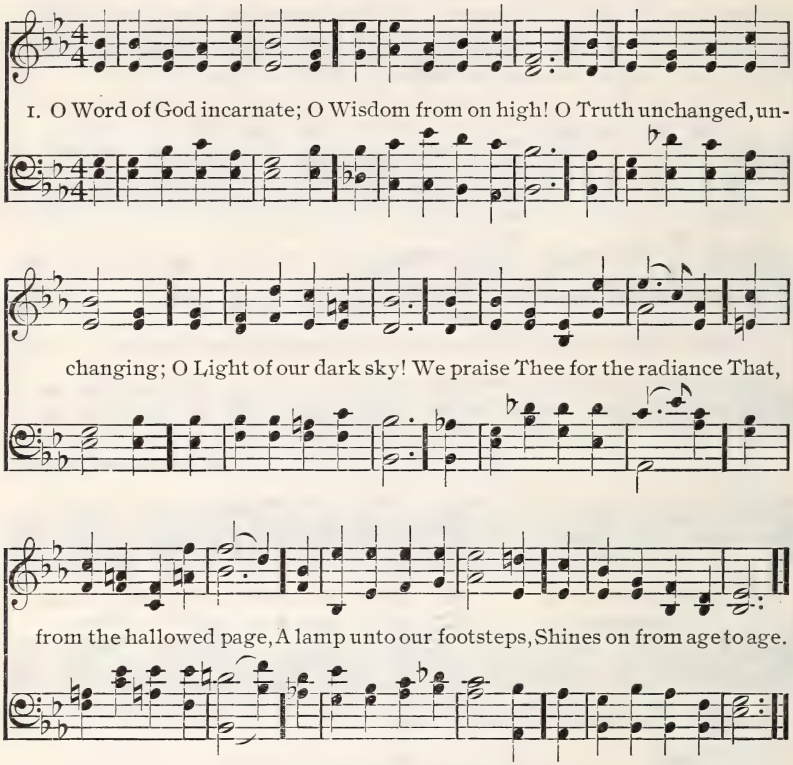
123

1 Joy to the world, the Lord is come!
Let earth receive her King:
Let every heart prepare Him room,
And heaven and nature sing.

2 Joy to the earth, the Savior reigns!
Let men their songs employ:
While fields, and floods, rocks, hills, and plains,
Repeat the sounding joy.

3 No more shall sin and sorrow grow,
And thorns infest the ground:
He comes to make His blessings flow
To earth's remotest bound.

4 He rules the earth with truth and grace;
And makes the nations prove
The glories of His righteousness,
And wonders of His love.

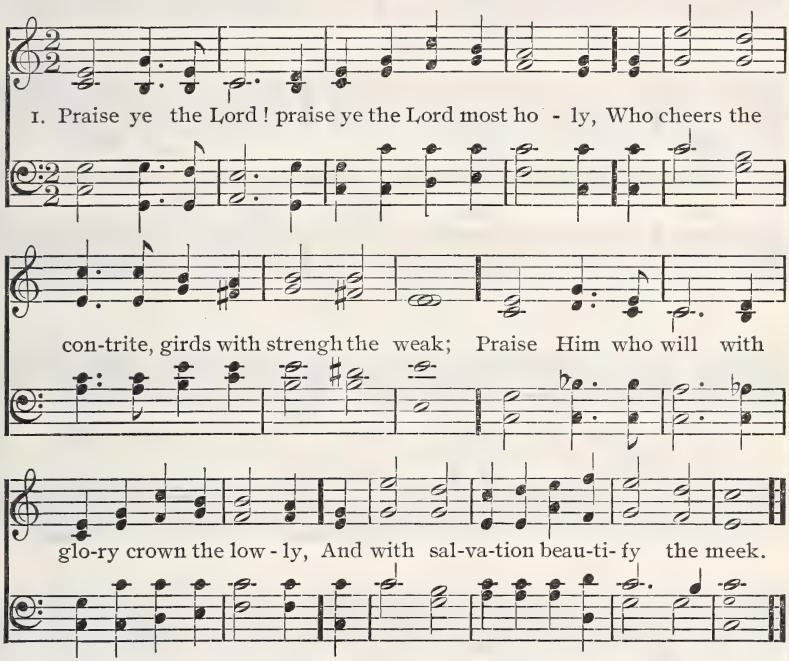


124

1 O Word of God incarnate;
  O Wisdom from on high!
O Truth unchanged, unchanging;
  O Light of our dark sky!
We praise Thee for the radiance
  That, from the hallowed page,
A lamp unto our footsteps,
  Shines on from age to age.

2 It floateth like a banner
  Before Thy host unfurled;
It shineth like a beacon
  Above the darkling world.
It is the chart and compass
  That o'er life's surging sea,
'Mid mists and rocks and quicksands,
  Still guides, O Lord, to Thee.

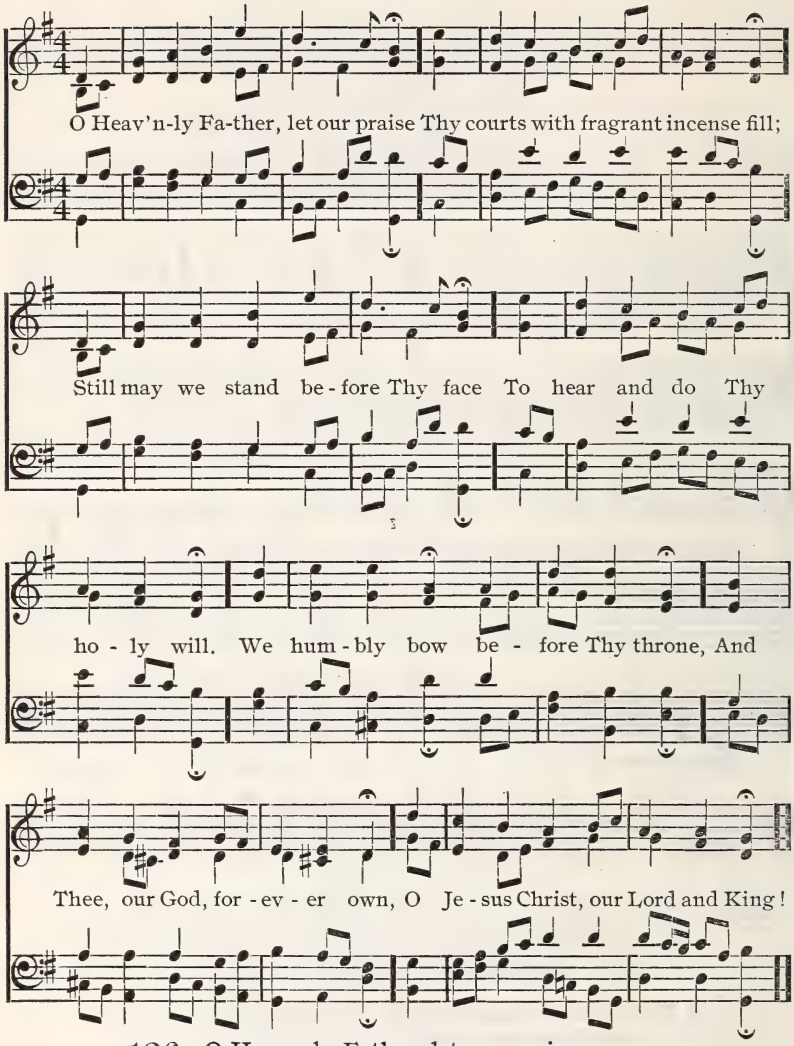
3 Make Thou Thy Church, O Savior,
A lamp of burnished gold,
To bear before the nations
Thy true light as of old.
O teach Thy wandering pilgrims
By this their path to trace,
Till, clouds and darkness ended,
They see Thee face to face.



125 1 Praise ye the Lord! praise ye the Lord most holy,
Who cheers the contrite, girds with strength the weak;
Praise Him who will with glory crown the lowly,
And with salvation beautify the meek.

2 Praise ye the Lord! praise ye His loving kindness,
And all the tender mercy He has shown;
Praise Him who pardons all our sin and blindness,
And calls us sons, and takes us for His own.

3 Praise ye the Lord! the source of all our blessings;
Before His gifts earth's richest boons grow dim;
Resting in Him, His peace and joy possessing,
All things are ours, for we have all in Him.



126 O Heavenly Father, let our praise
Thy courts with fragrant incense fill;
Still may we stand before Thy face
To hear and do Thy holy will.
We humbly bow before Thy throne,
And Thee, our God, forever own,
O Jesus Christ, our Lord and King!

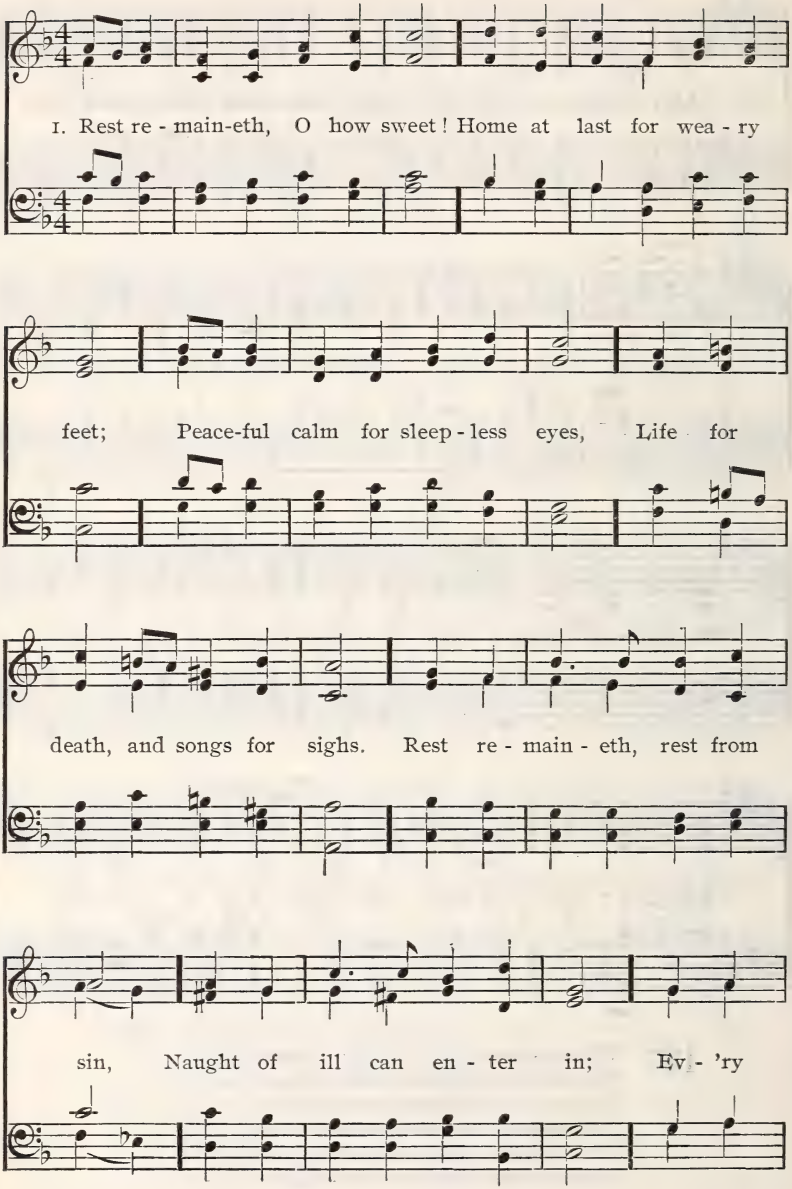
When, stream-ing from the east - ern skies, The morn - ing

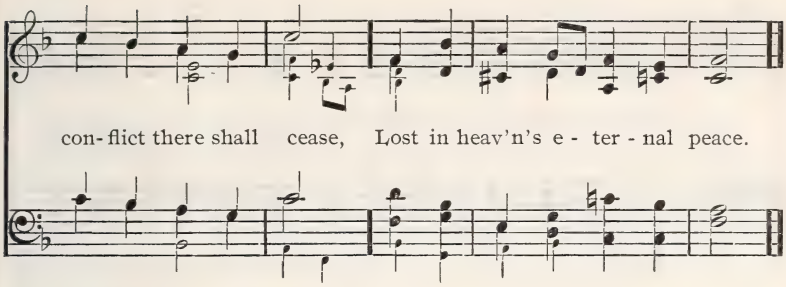
light sa - lutes mine eyes, O Sun of right-eous - ness Di - vine,

On me with beams of mer - cy shine; Chase Thou the clouds of

guilt a - way, And turn my dark - ness in - to day.

127 When, streaming from the eastern skies,
The morning light salutes mine eyes,
O Sun of righteousness Divine,
On me with beams of mercy shine;
Chase Thou the clouds of guilt away,
And turn my darkness into day.

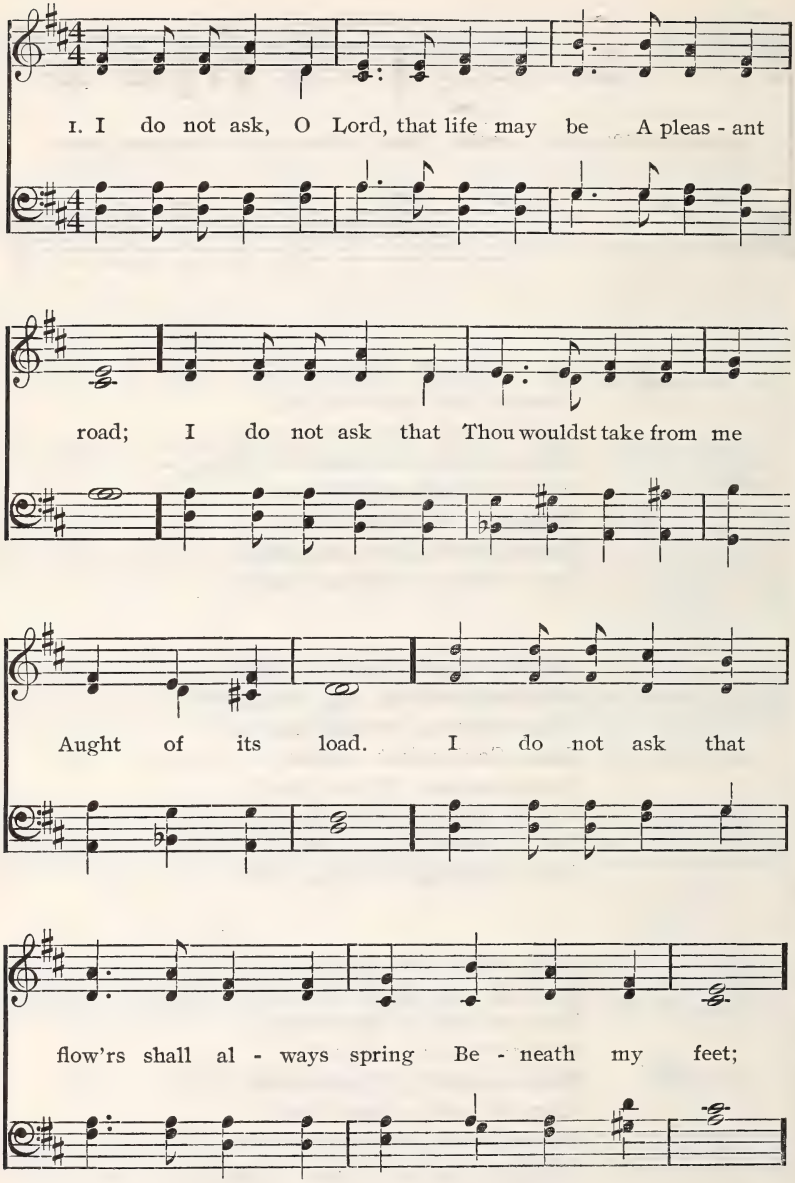

1. Rest re - main-eth, O how sweet! Home at last for wea - ry
feet; Peace-ful calm for sleep - less eyes, Life for
death, and songs for sighs. Rest re - main - eth, rest from
sin, Naught of ill can en - ter in; Ev - 'ry

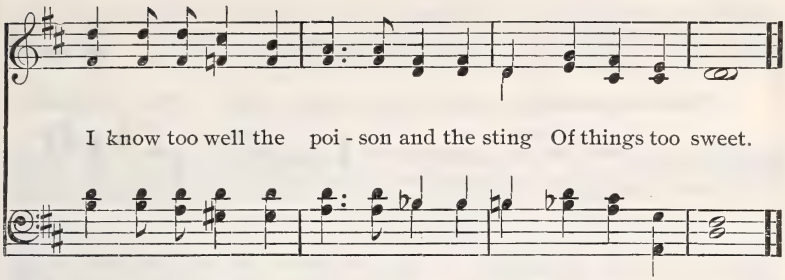


128 1 Rest remaineth, O how sweet!
Home at last for weary feet;
Peaceful calm for sleepless eyes,
Life for death, and songs for sighs.
Rest remaineth, rest from sin,
Naught of ill can enter in;
Every conflict there shall cease,
Lost in heaven's eternal peace.

2 Rest remaineth, rest from tears,
Rest from parting, rest from fears;
Every troubled thought shall be,
Jesus, Savior, lost in Thee.
Rest remaineth, O how blest!
In Thy keeping, Lord, to rest;
In Thy loving care to see
Every blessing flow from Thee.

3 Lord, our Savior, may we be
Even here at rest in Thee;
Now and ever by Thee blest,
Find in Thee eternal rest.
Rest remaineth, O how sweet!
Home at last for weary feet;
Peaceful calm for sleepless eyes,
Life for death, and songs for sighs.

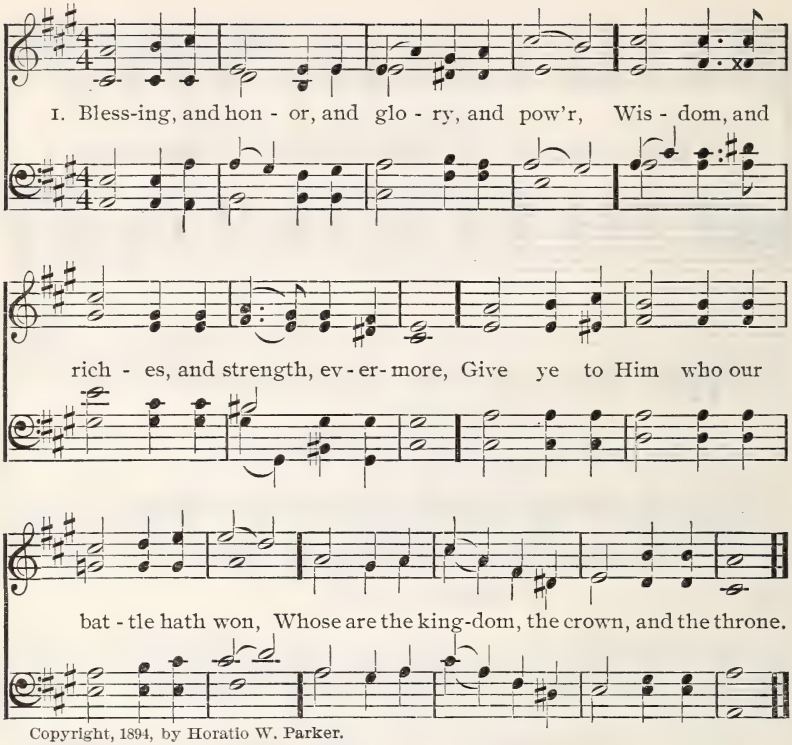

1. I do not ask, O Lord, that life may be A pleas - ant
road; I do not ask that Thou wouldst take from me
Aught of its load. I do not ask that
flow'rs shall al - ways spring Be - neath my feet;



129 1 I do not ask, O Lord, that life may be
A pleasant road;
I do not ask that Thou wouldst take from me
Aught of its load.
I do not ask that flowers shall always spring
Beneath my feet;
I know too well the poison and the sting
Of things too sweet.

2 For one thing only, Lord, O Lord, I plead,
Lead me aright,
Though strength should falter and the heart should bleed,
Through peace to light.
I do not ask, O Lord, that Thou shouldst shed
Full radiance here;
Give but a ray of peace, that I may tread
Without a fear.

3 I do not ask my cross to understand,
My way to see;
Better in darkness just to feel Thy hand,
And follow Thee.
Joy is like restless day, but peace Divine
Like quiet night;
Lead me, O Lord, till perfect day shall shine
Through peace to light.



Copyright, 1894, by Horatio W. Parker.

130

1 Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power,
Wisdom, and riches, and strength, evermore,
Give ye to Him who our battle hath won,
Whose are the kingdom, the crown, and the throne.

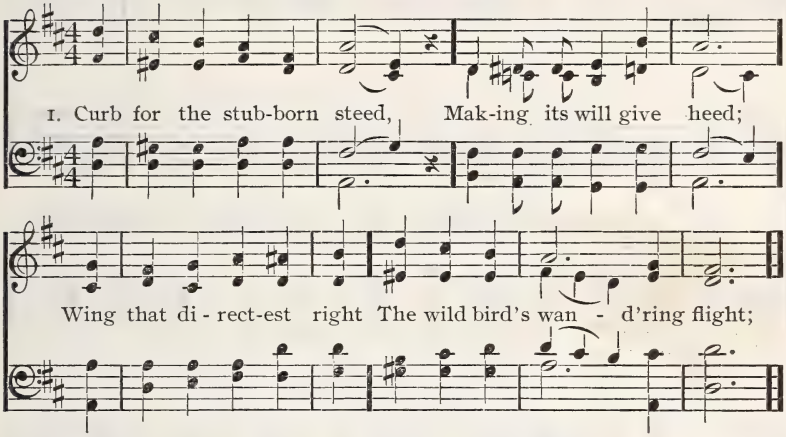
2 Dwelleth the light of the glory with Him,
Light of a glory that cannot grow dim,
Light in its silence and beauty and calm,
Light in its gladness and brightness and balm.

3 Past are the darkness, the storm, and the war,
Come is the radiance that sparkled afar,
Breaketh the gleam of the day without end,
Riseth the sun that shall never descend.

4 Ever ascendeth the song and the joy,
Ever descendeth the love from on high;
Blessing, and honor, and glory, and praise,
This is the theme of the hymns that we raise.

5 Life of all life, and true Light of all light,
Star of the dawning, unchangingly bright,
Sun of the Salem whose lamp is the Lamb,
Theme of the new and the ever-glad psalm!

6 Give we the glory and praise to the Lamb,
Take we the robe and the harp and the palm;
Sing we the song of the Lamb that was slain,
Dying in weakness, but rising to reign.



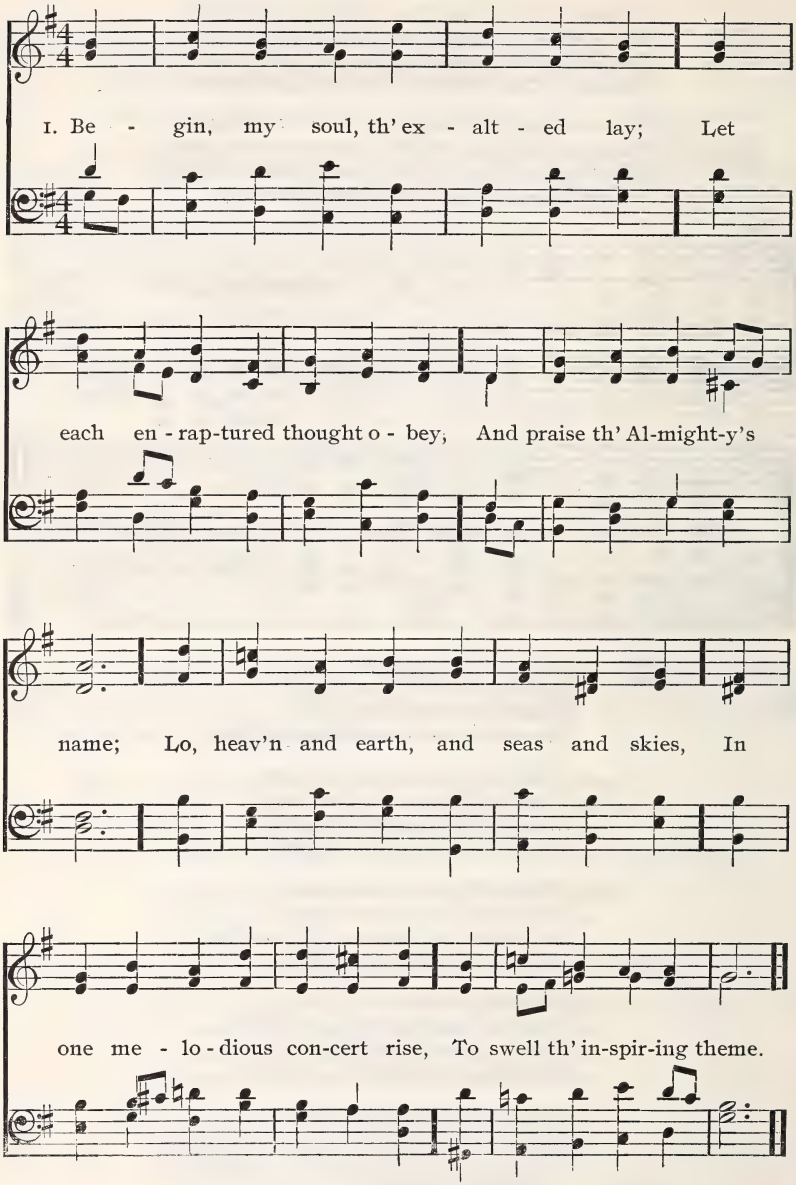
131 1 Curb for the stubborn steed,
Making its will give heed;
Wing that directest right
The wild bird's wandering flight;

2 Helm for the ships that keep
Their pathway o'er the deep;
Shepherd of sheep that own
Their Master on the throne;—

3 Stir up Thy children meek
With guileless lips to speak
In hymns and songs, Thy praise,
Guide of their infant ways.

4 O King of saints, O Lord!
Mighty, all-conquering Word!
Truth of the Most High God,
Wielding Thy wisdom's rod;

5 Our stay when cares annoy,
Giver of endless joy,
The Savior of our mortal race,—
In mercy, hear.


1. Be - gin, my soul, th' ex - alt - ed lay; Let
each en - rap-tured thought o - bey, And praise th' Al-might-y's
name; Lo, heav'n and earth, and seas and skies, In
one me - lo - dious con-cert rise, To swell th' in-spir-ing theme.

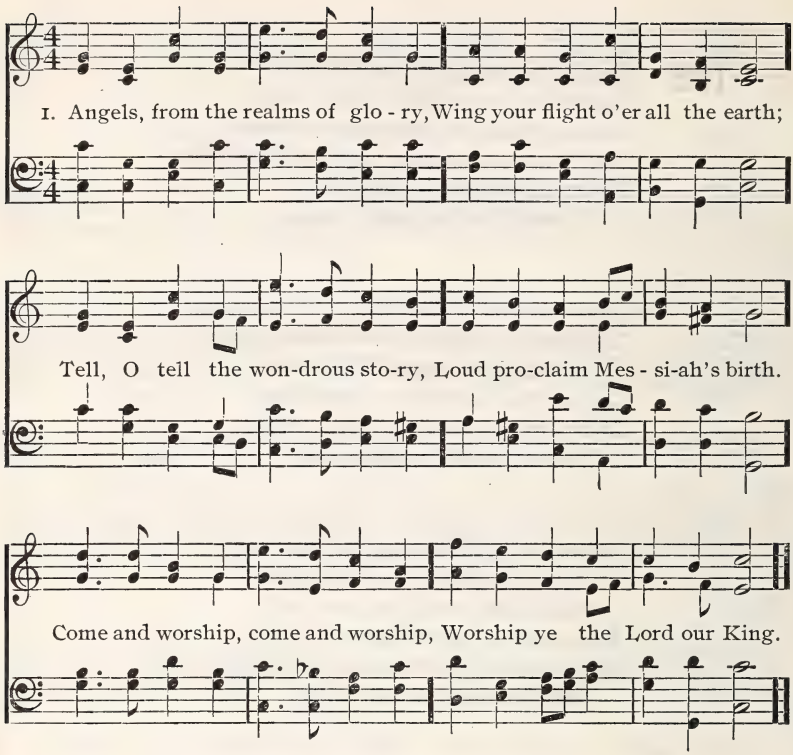
132 1 Begin, my soul, the exalted lay;
Let each enraptured thought obey,
And praise the Almighty's name;
Lo, heaven and earth, and seas and skies,
In one melodious concert rise,
To swell the inspiring theme.

2 Thou heaven of heavens, His vast abode,
Ye clouds, proclaim your Maker, God;
Ye thunders, speak His power:
Lo, on the lightning's fiery wing,
In triumph walks the eternal King;
The astonished worlds adore.

3 Ye deeps, with roaring billows rise,
To join the thunders of the skies;
Praise Him who bids you roll;
His praise in softer notes declare,
Each whispering breeze of yielding air,
And breathe it to the soul.

4 Wake, all ye roaring throngs, and sing;
Ye feathered warblers of the spring,
Harmonious anthems raise
To Him who shaped your finer mould,
Who tipped your glittering wings with gold,
And tuned your voice to praise.

5 Let man, by nobler passions swayed,
Let man, in God's own image made,
His breath in praise employ;
Spread wide his Maker's name around,
Till heaven shall echo back the sound
In glorious songs of joy.

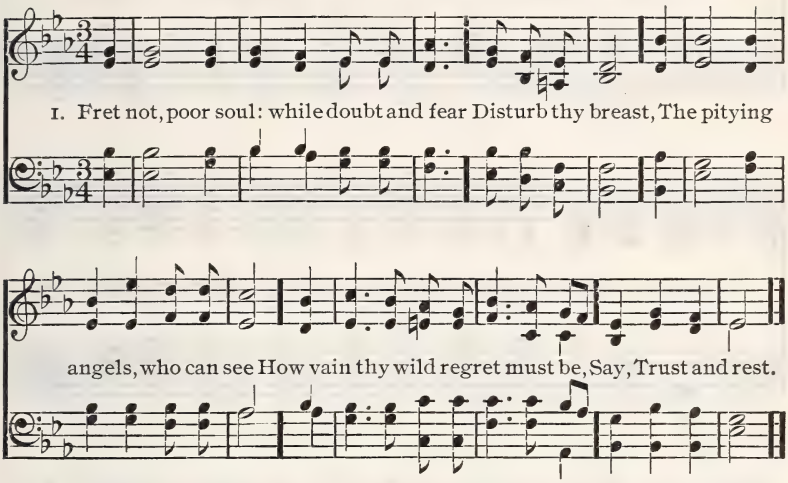


133 1 Angels, from the realms of glory,
Wing your flight o'er all the earth;
Tell, O tell the wondrous story,
Loud proclaim Messiah's birth.
Come and worship, come and worship,
Worship ye the Lord our King.

2 Shepherds, in the field abiding,
Watching o'er your flocks by night;
Angel hosts to you confiding,
Yonder shines the hallowed light.
Come and worship, etc.

3 Sages, leave your contemplations,
Brighter visions beam afar;
Seek the great Desire of nations,
Follow ye His natal star.
Come and worship, etc.

4 Watchers, at the altar bending,
Waiting long in hope and fear;
Lo! the Lord of life descending,
In His temple doth appear.
Come and worship, etc.

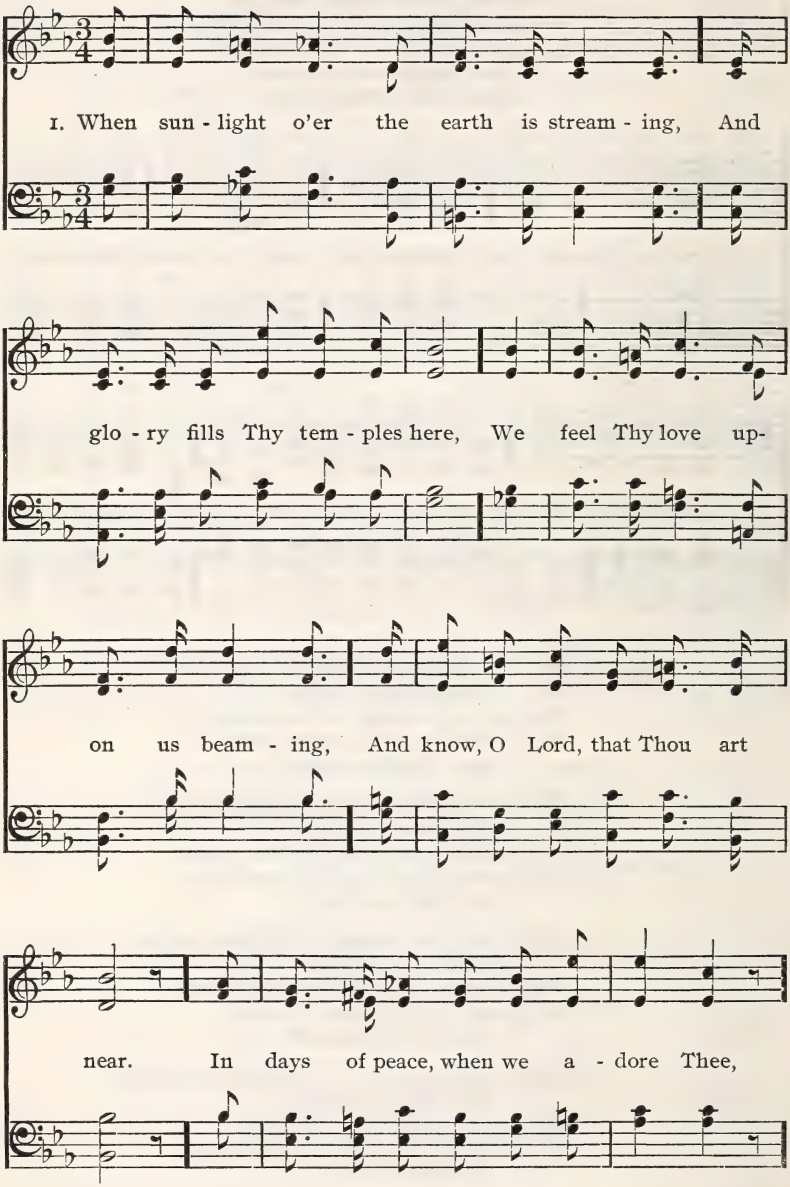


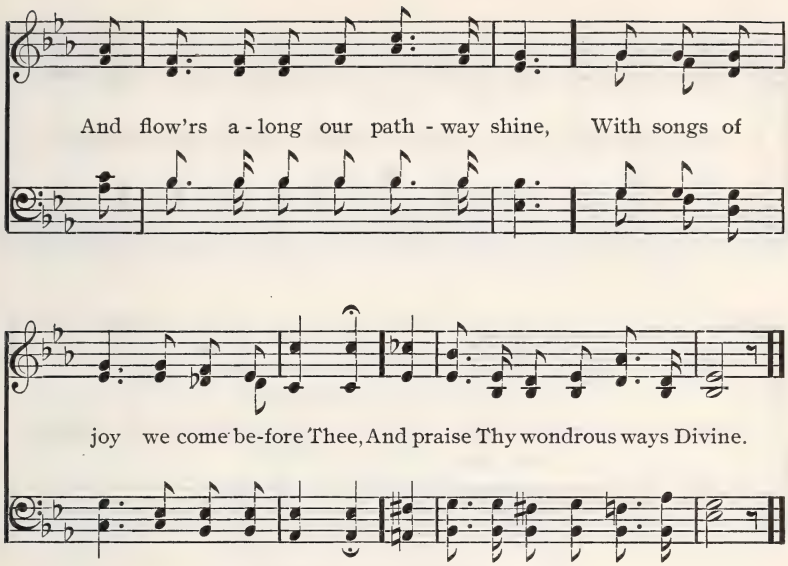
134 1 Fret not, poor soul: while doubt and fear
Disturb thy breast,
The pitying angels, who can see
How vain thy wild regret must be,
Say, Trust and rest.

2 Plan not, nor scheme, but calmly wait;
His choice is best.
While blind and erring is thy sight,
His wisdom sees and judges right;
So trust and rest.

3 Strive not nor struggle: thy poor might
Can never wrest
The meanest thing to serve thy will;
All power is His alone: be still,
And trust and rest.

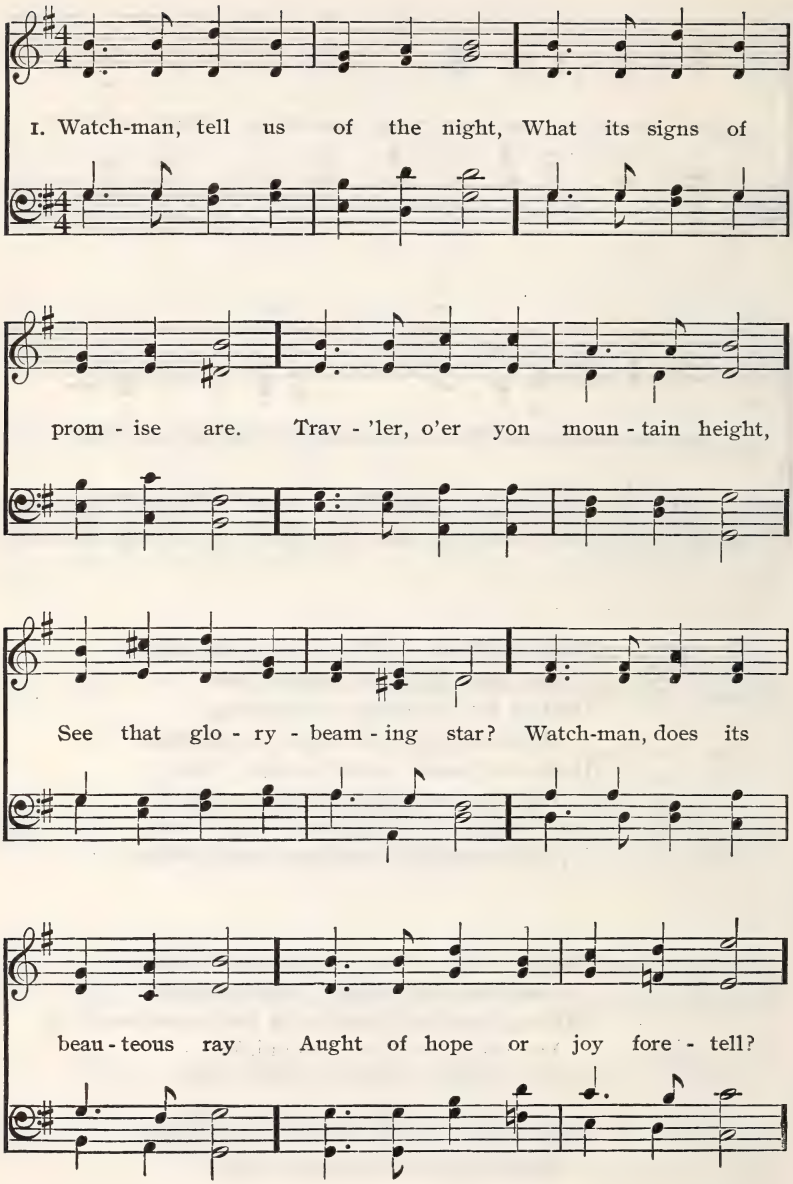
4 What dost thou fear? His wisdom reigns
Supreme confessed;
His power is infinite; His love
Thy deepest, fondest dreams above;
So trust and rest.

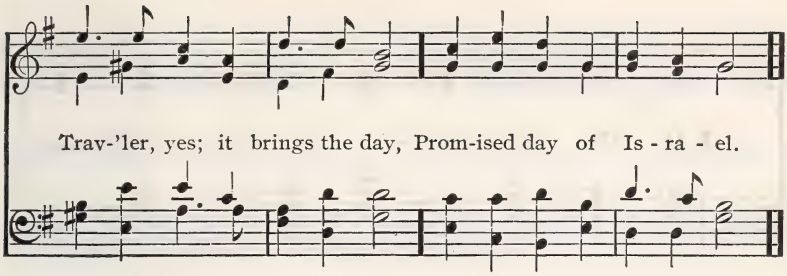

1. When sun - light o'er the earth is stream - ing, And
glo - ry fills Thy tem - ples here, We feel Thy love up-
on us beam - ing, And know, O Lord, that Thou art
near. In days of peace, when we a - dore Thee,



135 1 When sunlight o'er the earth is streaming,
And glory fills Thy temples here,
We feel Thy love upon us beaming,
And know, O Lord, that Thou art near.
In days of peace, when we adore Thee,
And flowers along our pathway shine,
With songs of joy we come before Thee,
And praise Thy wondrous ways Divine.

2 But when the gathering mists enshroud us,
And hide Thy radiance from our sight;
When gloom and threatening shades surround us,
And other children of the night;—
O Lord of light, then we implore Thee
To take the darkening clouds away;
With humble hearts we bow before Thee,
And lowly wait the break of day.

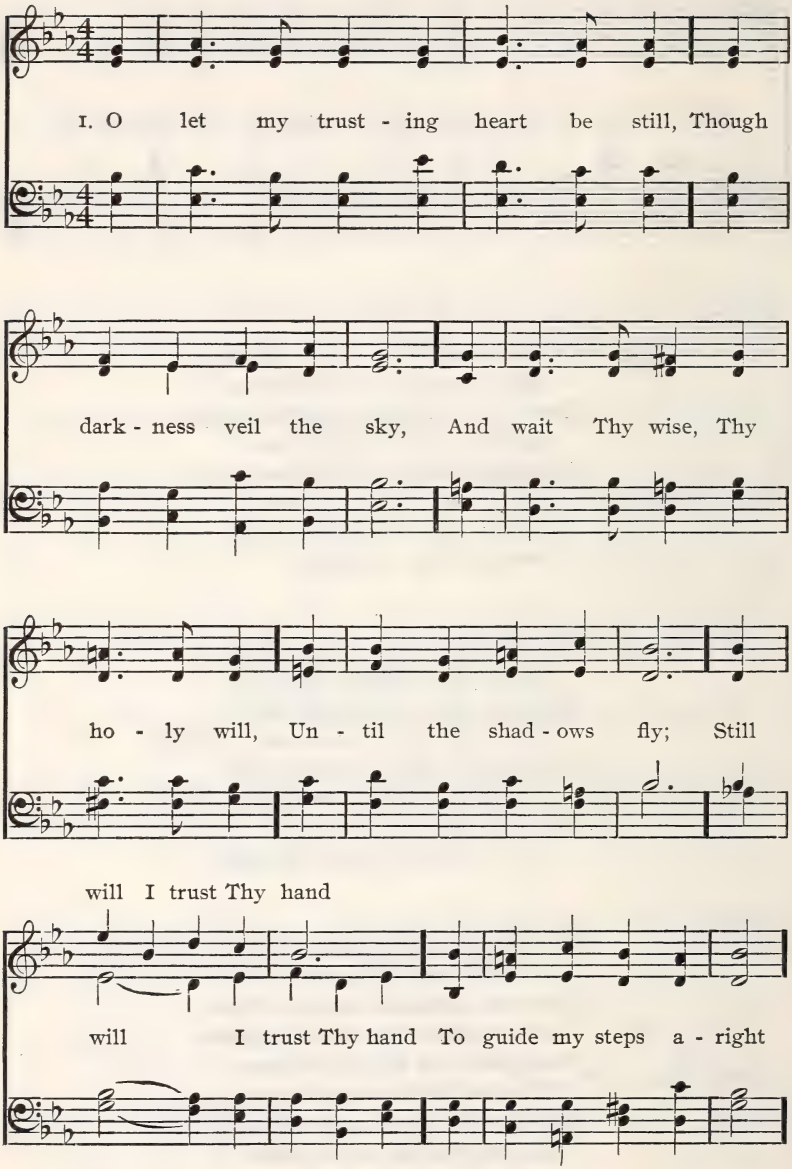

1. Watch-man, tell us of the night, What its signs of
prom - ise are. Trav - 'ler, o'er yon moun - tain height,
See that glo - ry - beam - ing star? Watch-man, does its
beau - teous ray Aught of hope or joy fore - tell?

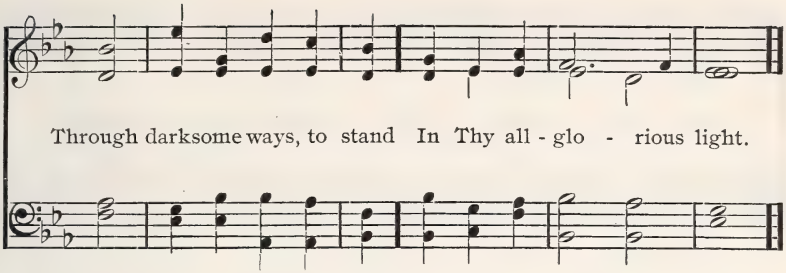


136 1 Watchman, tell us of the night,
What its signs of promise are.
Traveler, o'er yon mountain height,
See that glory-beaming star?
Watchman, does its beauteous ray
Aught of hope or joy foretell?
Traveler, yes; it brings the day,
Promised day of Israel.

2 Watchman, tell us of the night;
Higher yet that star ascends.
Traveler, blessedness and light,
Peace and truth, its course portends.
Watchman, will its beams alone
Gild the spot that gave them birth?
Traveler, ages are its own;
See! it bursts o'er all the earth.

3 Watchman, tell us of the night;
For the morning seems to dawn.
Traveler, darkness takes its flight,
Doubt and terror are withdrawn.
Watchman, let thy vigils cease,
Hie thee to thy quiet home.
Traveler, lo! the Prince of Peace,
Lo! the Savior God is come.

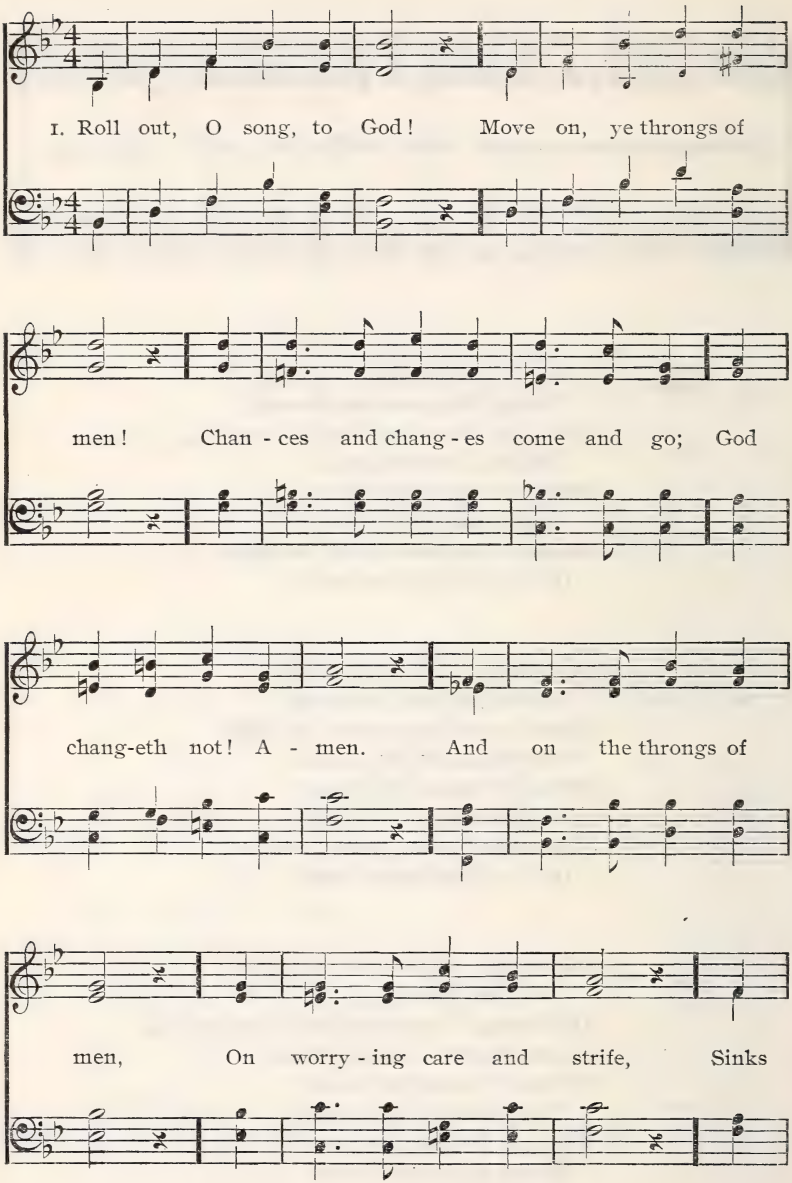

1. O let my trust - ing heart be still, Though
dark - ness veil the sky, And wait Thy wise, Thy
ho - ly will, Un - til the shad - ows fly; Still
will I trust Thy hand
will I trust Thy hand To guide my steps a - right

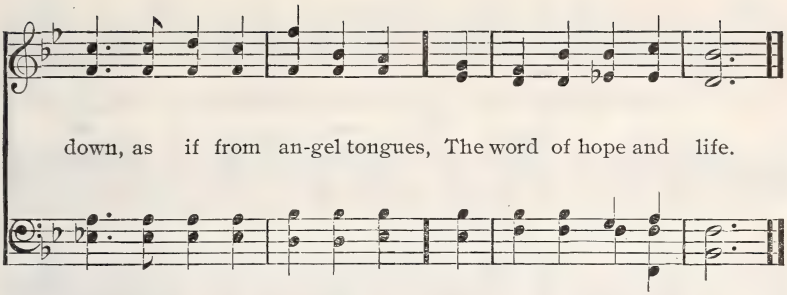


137 1 O let my trusting heart be still,
Though darkness veil the sky,
And wait Thy wise, Thy holy will,
Until the shadows fly;
Still will I trust Thy hand
To guide my steps aright
Through darksome ways, to stand
In Thy all-glorious light.

2 I cannot yet Thy purpose see,
Let not my soul complain,
For all is well since ruled by Thee,
And blessed is Thy reign.
Still will I trust Thy hand
To guide my steps aright
Through darksome ways, to stand
In Thy all-glorious light.

3 So, trusting in Thy love, I tread
The path of duty on;
And though some cherished joys are fled,
Some dreams alluring gone,
Still will I trust Thy hand
To guide my steps aright
Through darksome ways, to stand
In Thy all-glorious light.

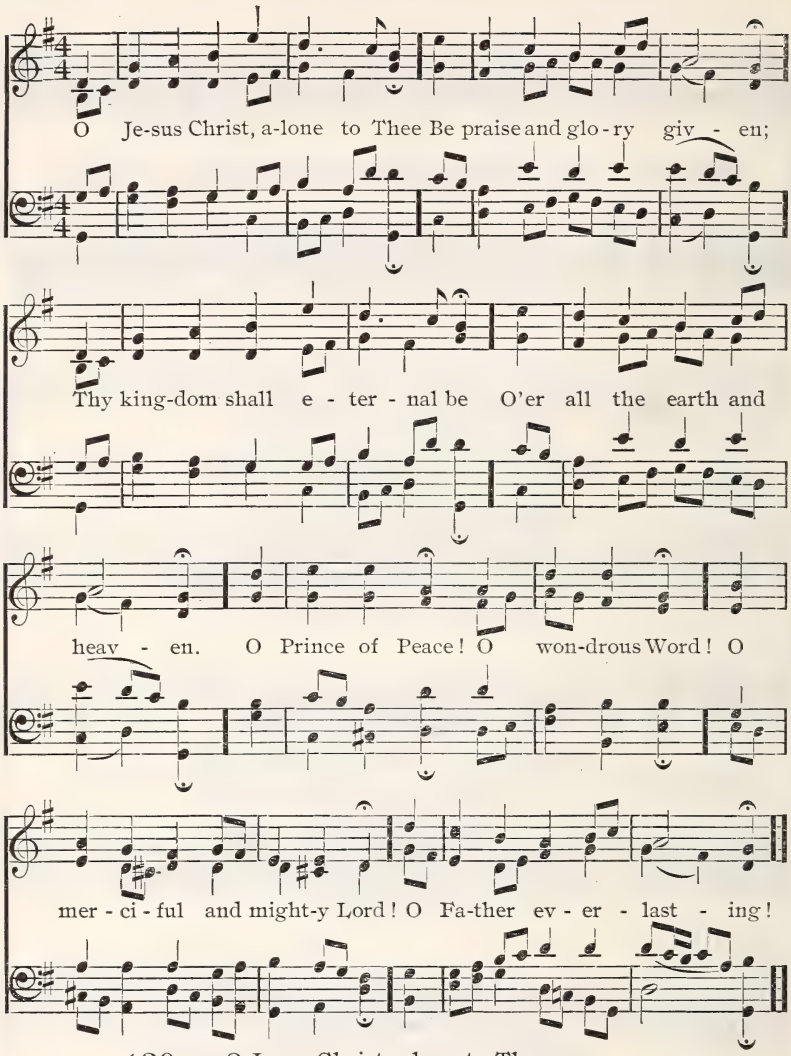

1. Roll out, O song, to God! Move on, ye throngs of
men! Chan - ces and chang - es come and go; God
chang-eth not! A - men. And on the throngs of
men, On worry - ing care and strife, Sinks



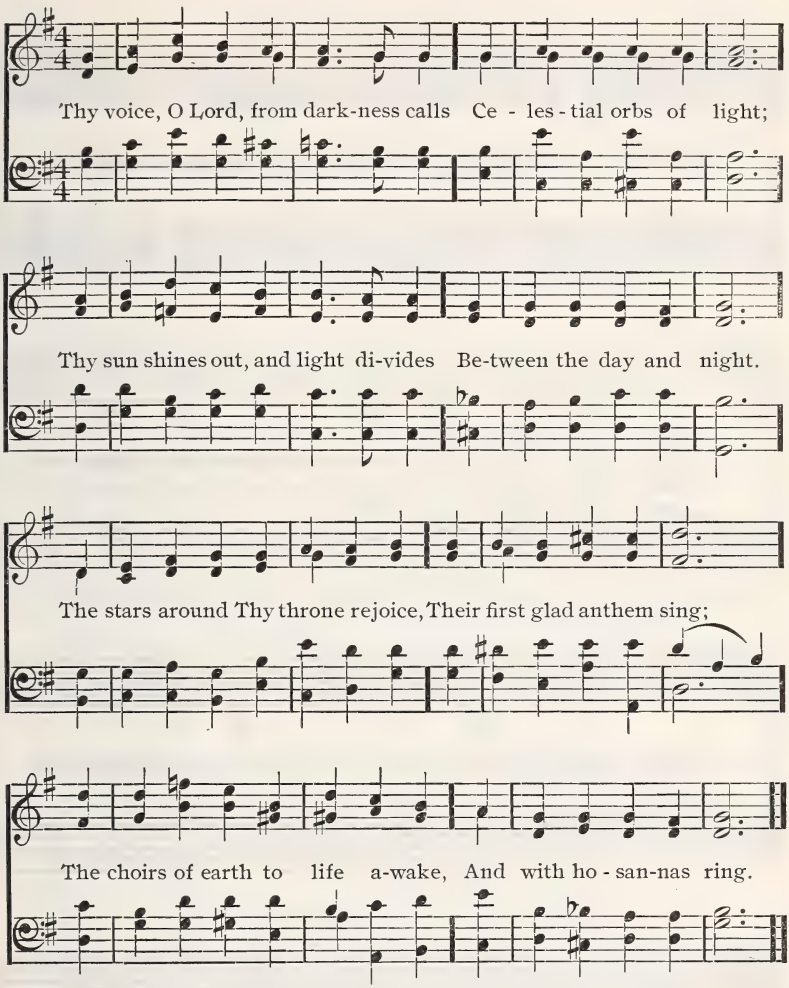
138 1 Roll out, O song, to God!
Move on, ye throngs of men!
Chances and changes come and go;
God changeth not! Amen.
And on the throngs of men,
On worrying care and strife,
Sinks down, as if from angel tongues,
The word of hope and life.

2 Down in the darksome ways
And worrying whirl of life
Sinks, like a strain of vesper-song,
The thought of His great strife,
Who, of the virgin born,
Made all our chains His own,
And broke them with His own right arm,
Nor left us more alone.

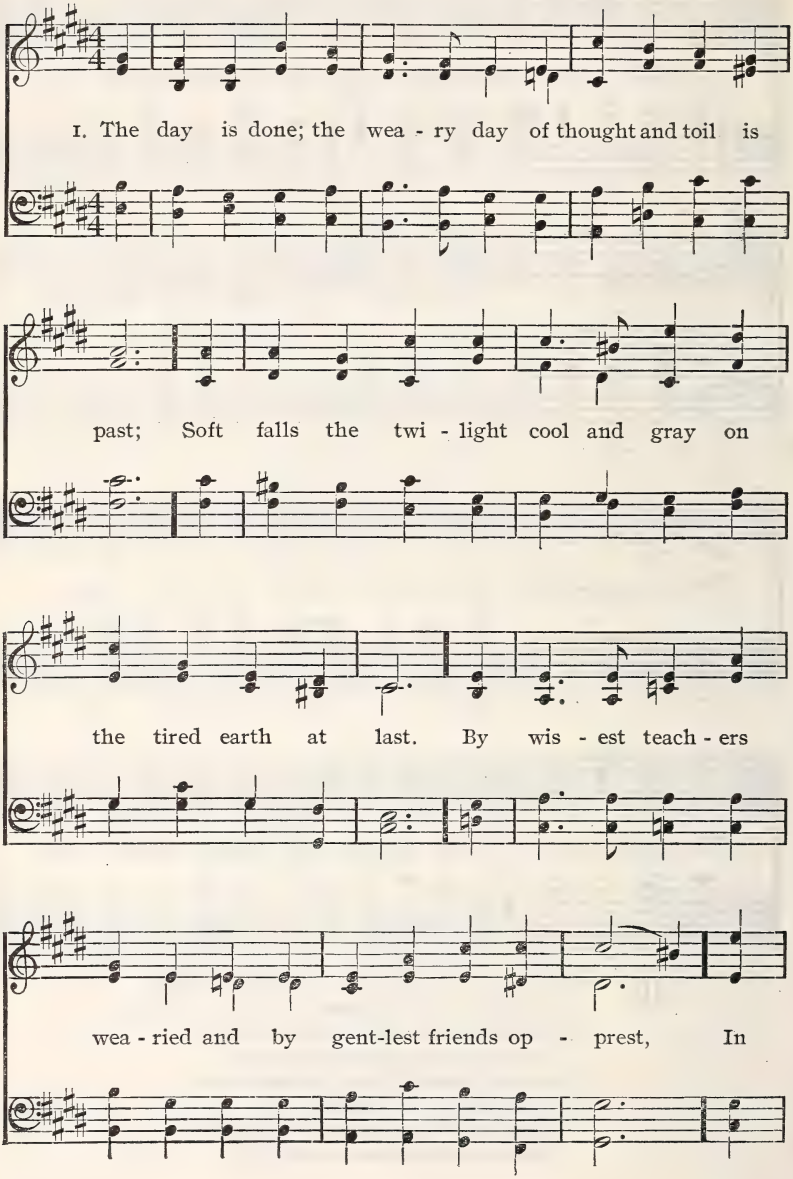
3 Amid the weak, One strong;
Amid the false, One true;
Amid all change, One changing not,
One hope we ne'er shall rue.
In whose sight all is now,
In whose love all is best:
The things of this world pass away,—
Come, let us in Him rest.

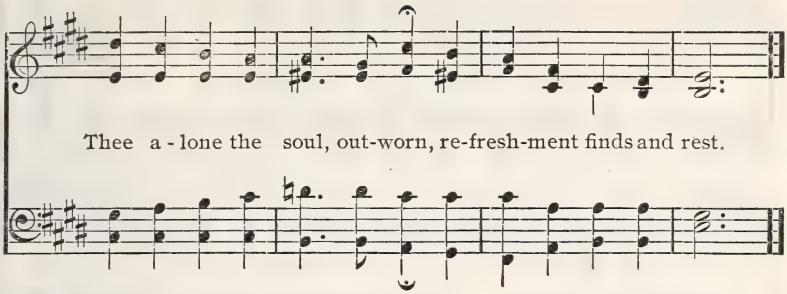


139 O Jesus Christ, alone to Thee
Be praise and glory given;
Thy kingdom shall eternal be
O'er all the earth and heaven.
O Prince of Peace! O wondrous Word!
O merciful and mighty Lord!
O Father everlasting!



140 Thy voice, O Lord, from darkness calls
Celestial orbs of light;
Thy sun shines out, and light divides
Between the day and night.
The stars around Thy throne rejoice,
Their first glad anthem sing;
The choirs of earth to life awake,
And with hosannas ring.


1. The day is done; the wea - ry day of thought and toil is
past; Soft falls the twi - light cool and gray on
the tired earth at last. By wis - est teach - ers
wea - ried and by gent-lest friends op - prest, In



141

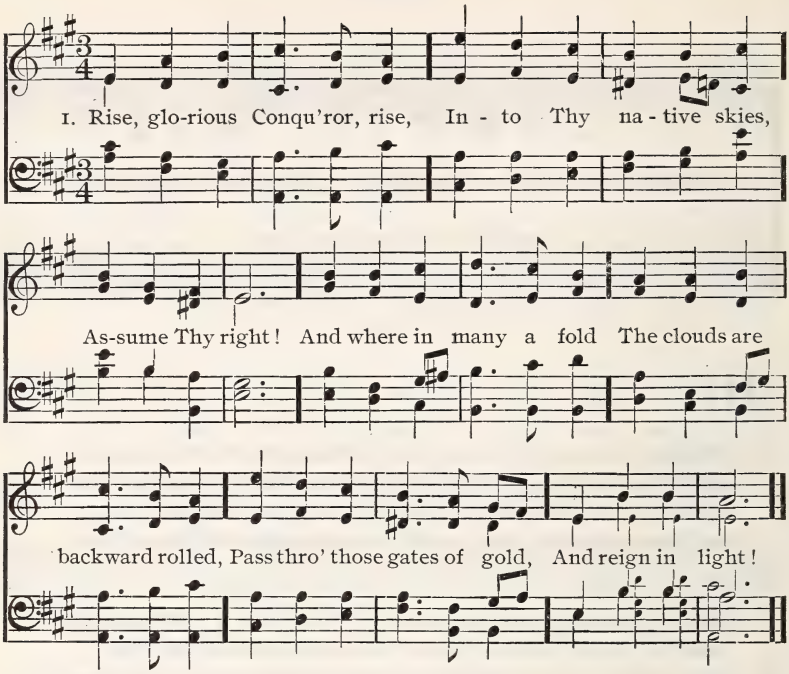
1 The day is done; the weary day of thought and toil is past;
Soft falls the twilight cool and gray on the tired earth at last.
By wisest teachers wearied and by gentlest friends oppress,
In Thee alone the soul, outworn, refreshment finds and rest.

2 Bend, gracious Spirit, from above, like these o'erarching skies,
And to Thy firmament of love lift up these longing eyes;
And, folded by Thy sheltering hand, in refuge still and deep,
Let blessed thoughts from Thee descend, as drop the dews of sleep.

3 And when refreshed the soul once more puts on new life and power,
O let Thine image, Lord, alone, gild my first waking hour!
Let that blest Presence dawn and glow, fairer than morn's first ray;
And Thy pure radiance overflow the splendor of the day.

4 So in the hastening eventide, so in the coming morn,
When deeper slumber shall be given and fresher life be born,
Shine out, true Light! to guide my way amid that deepening gloom,
And rise, O Morning Star, the first that dayspring to illume!

5 I cannot dread the darkness, Lord, where Thou wilt watch o'er me,
Nor smile to greet the rising sun unless Thy smile I see.
Creator, Savior, Comforter! on Thee my soul is cast;
At morn, at night, in earth, in heaven, be Thou my First and Last!



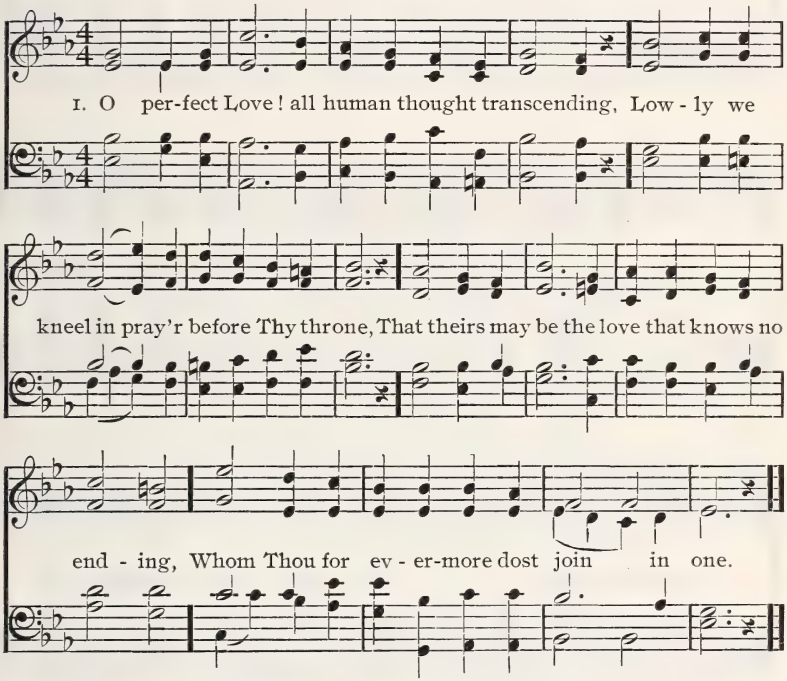
142

1 Rise, glorious Conqueror, rise,
Into Thy native skies,
Assume Thy right!
And where in many a fold
The clouds are backward rolled,
Pass through those gates of gold,
And reign in light!

2 Victor o'er death and hell!
Cherubic legions swell
Thy radiant train;
Praises all heaven inspire;
Each angel sweeps his lyre
And wafts his wings of fire,
Thou Lamb once slain!

3 Enter, Incarnate God!
No feet but Thine have trod
The serpent down.
Blow the full trumpets, blow!
Wider yon portals throw!
Savior triumphant! go,
And take Thy crown!

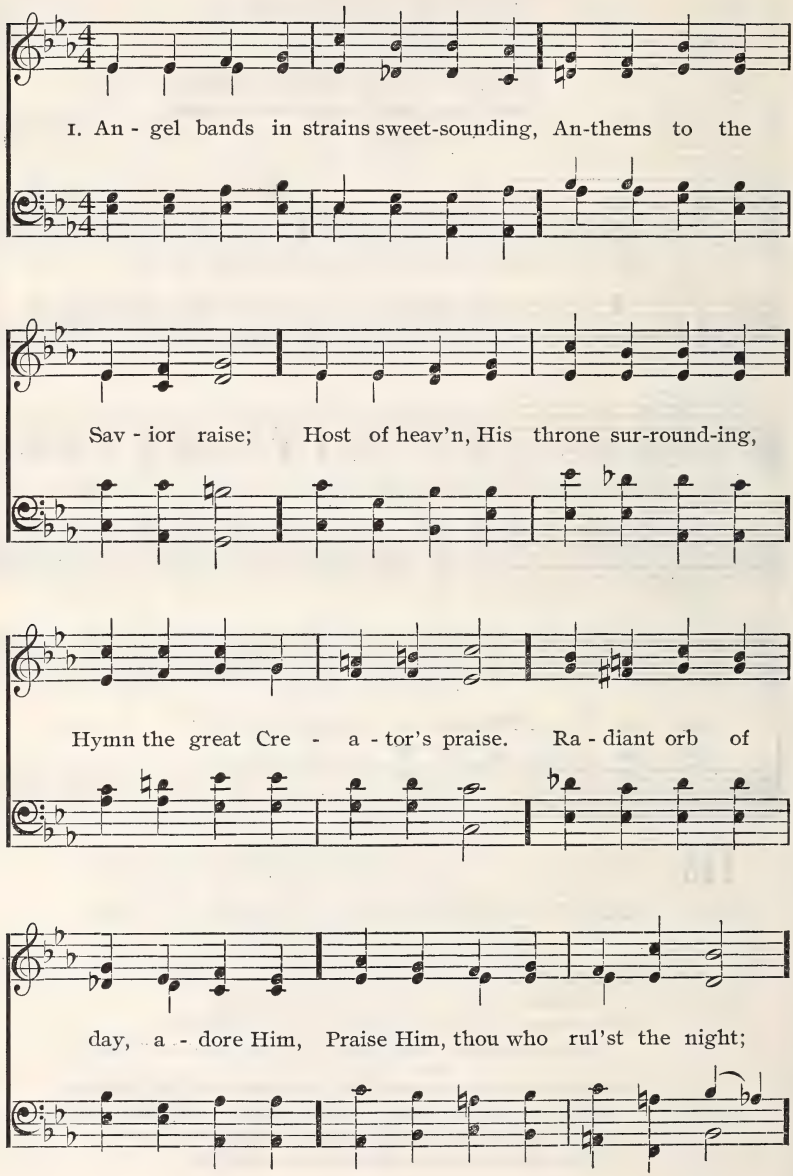
4 Lion of Judah, Hail!
And let Thy name prevail
From age to age.
Lord of the rolling years,
Claim for Thine own the spheres;
For Thou hast bought with tears
Thy heritage!

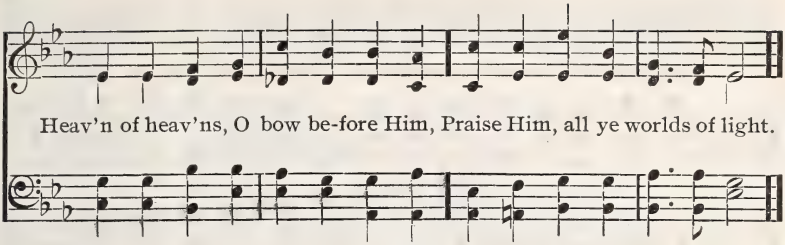


143 1 O perfect Love! all human thought transcending,
Lowly we kneel in prayer before Thy throne,
That theirs may be the love that knows no ending,
Whom Thou for evermore dost join in one.

2 O perfect Life! be Thou their full assurance
Of tender charity and steadfast faith,
Of patient hope and quiet, brave endurance,
With childlike trust that fears no pain nor death.

3 Grant them the joy which brightens earthly sorrow;
Grant them the peace which calms all earthly strife,
And to life's day the glorious heavenly morrow
That dawns upon eternal love and life.


1. An - gel bands in strains sweet-sounding, An-thems to the
Sav - ior raise; Host of heav'n, His throne sur-round-ing,
Hymn the great Cre - a - tor's praise. Ra - diant orb of
day, a - dore Him, Praise Him, thou who rul'st the night;

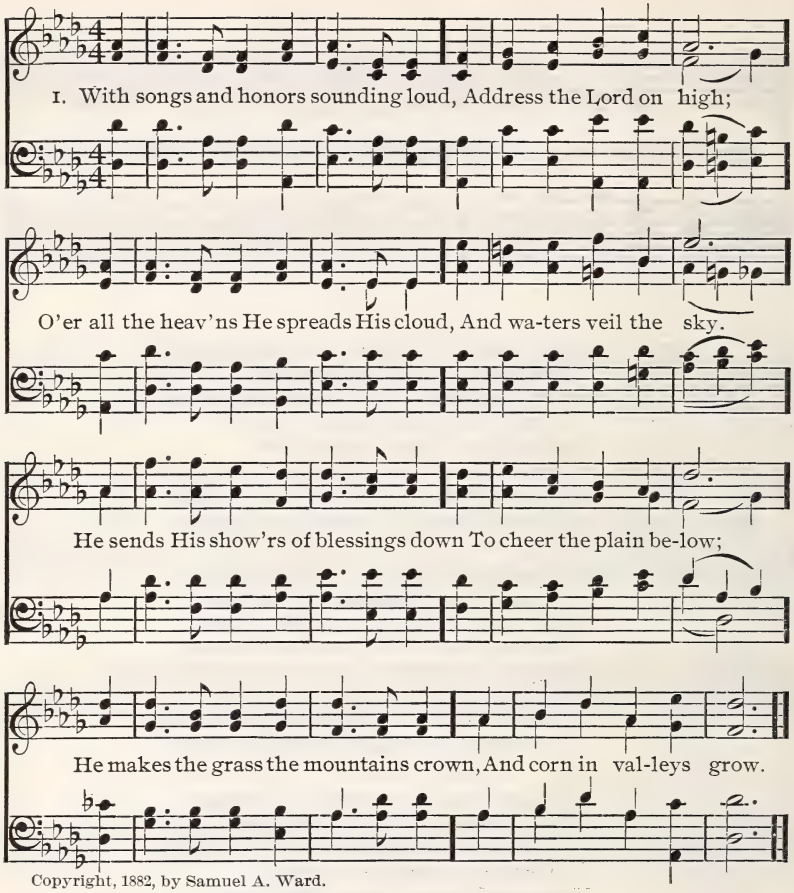


144 1 Angel bands in strains sweet-sounding,
Anthems to the Savior raise;
Host of heaven, His throne surrounding,
Hymn the great Creator's praise.
Radiant orb of day, adore Him,
Praise Him, thou who rulest the night;
Heaven of heavens, O bow before Him,
Praise Him, all ye worlds of light.

2 Praise Him, wild and restless ocean,
Praise Him, monsters of the deep;
Praise Him in your rude commotion,
Storms that at His mandate sweep.
Hills and mountains, heavenward towering,
Fires, that in their bosom glow;
Clouds around their cliffs dark lowering,
Torrents down their steeps that flow;

3 Verdant fields, and valleys blooming,
Insect myriads, own His care;
Wild beasts through the forest roaming,
Warbling tenants of the air;
Kings and rulers, shout His glory;
People, join the loud acclaim;
Maidens, youths, and fathers hoary,
Infants, lisp His holy name.

4 Every kindred, tongue and nation,
Him who gave you life adore;
Earth and heaven and all creation,
Praise His name for evermore.
Angel bands in strains sweet-sounding,
Anthems to the Savior raise;
Host of heaven, His throne surrounding,
Hymn the great Creator's praise.



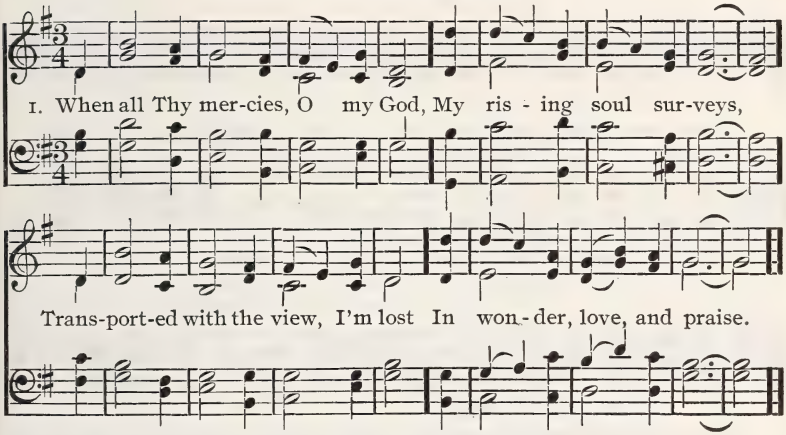
Copyright, 1882, by Samuel A. Ward.

145 1 With songs and honors sounding loud,
Address the Lord on high;
O'er all the heavens He spreads His cloud,
And waters veil the sky.
He sends His showers of blessings down
To cheer the plain below;
He makes the grass the mountains crown,
And corn in valleys grow.

2 His steady counsels change the face
Of each declining year;
He bids the sun cut short his race,
And wintry days appear.

His hoary frost, His fleecy snow,
Descend and clothe the ground;
The liquid streams forbear to flow,
In icy fetters bound.

3 He sends His word and melts the snow,
The fields no longer mourn;
He calls the warmer gales to blow,
And bids the spring return.
The changing wind, the flying cloud,
Obey His mighty word:
With songs and honors sounding loud,
Praise ye the sovereign Lord!

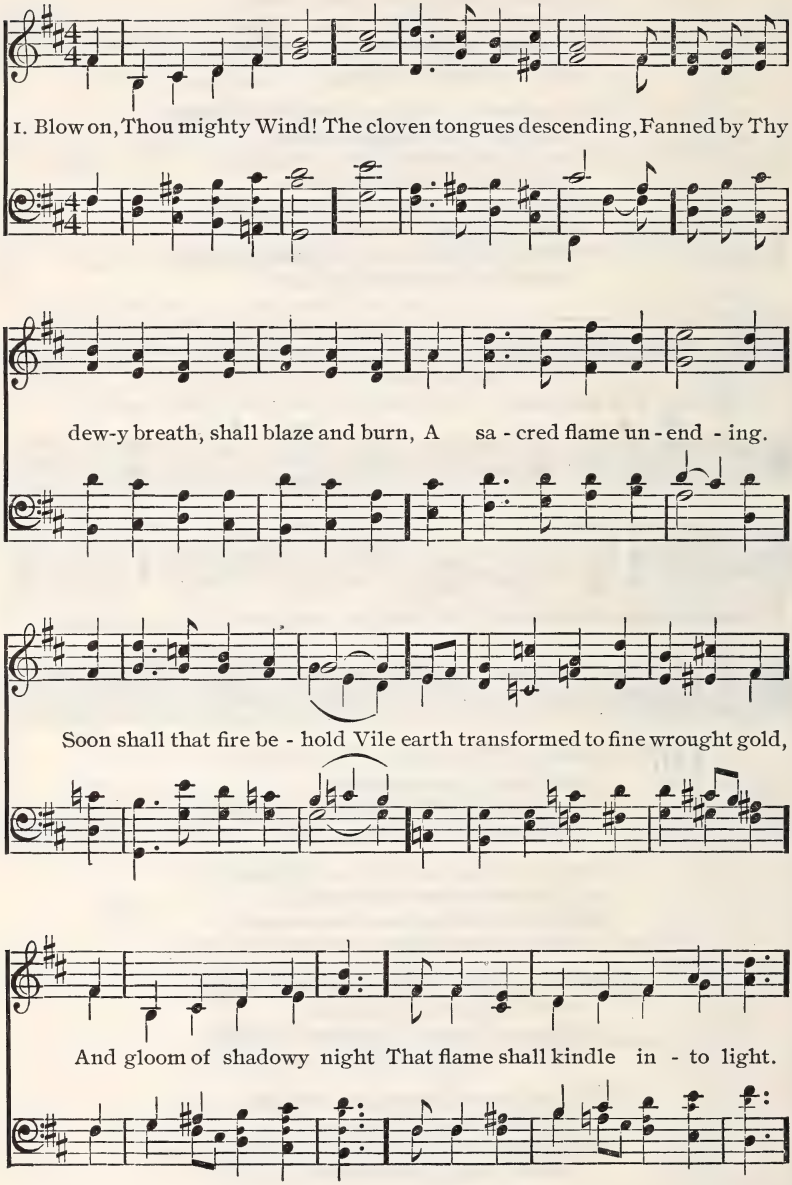


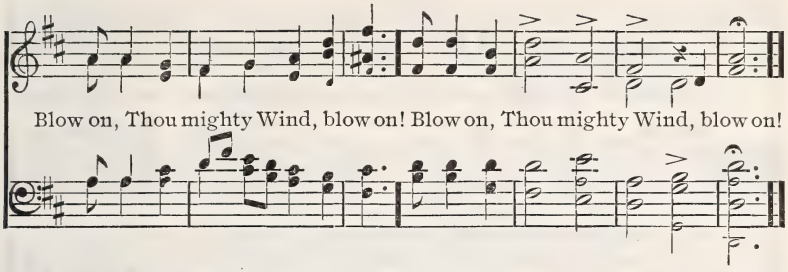
146 1 When all Thy mercies, O my God,
My rising soul surveys,
Transported with the view, I'm lost
In wonder, love, and praise.

2 Unnumbered comforts on my soul
Thy tender care bestowed
Before my infant heart conceived
From whom those comforts flowed.

3 When, in the slippery paths of youth,
With heedless steps I ran,
Thine arm unseen conveyed me safe
From childhood up to man.

4 Through every period of my life
Thy goodness I'll pursue;
And after death, in happier worlds,
The glorious theme renew.


1. Blow on, Thou mighty Wind! The cloven tongues descending, Fanned by Thy
dew-y breath, shall blaze and burn, A sa - cred flame un - end - ing.
Soon shall that fire be - hold Vile earth transformed to fine wrought gold,
And gloom of shadowy night That flame shall kindle in - to light.

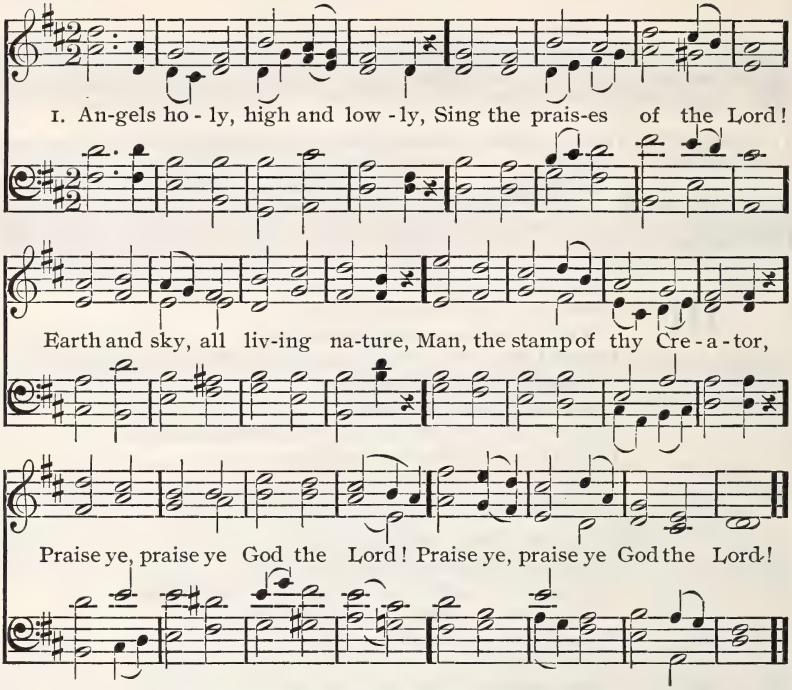


147 1 Blow on, Thou mighty Wind!
The cloven tongues descending,
Fanned by Thy dewy breath, shall blaze and burn,
A sacred flame unending.
Soon shall that fire behold
Vile earth transformed to fine wrought gold,
And gloom of shadowy night
That flame shall kindle into light.
Blow on, Thou mighty Wind, blow on!

2 Blow on, Thou mighty Wind!
And waft to realms unbounded
The notes of faith, and hope, and tender love,
The gospel trump hath sounded.
Those sweetly piercing tones
That charm all woes, and tears, and groans,
Through earth, and sea, and sky,
Upon Thy rushing wings shall fly.
Blow on, Thou mighty Wind, blow on!

3 Blow on, Thou mighty Wind!
For tempest-tossed and lonely
The ship upon the rolling billows rides,
And trusts in Thy breath only.
She spreads her swelling sails
For Thee to fill with favoring gales
Till, through the stormy sea,
Thou bring her home where she would be.
Blow on, Thou mighty Wind, blow on!

4 Blow on, Thou mighty Wind!
On contrite hearts and broken,
And bring in quickening power the gracious words
That lips Divine have spoken.
Lo! then, from death and sleep,
The listening soul to life shall leap;
Then love shall reign below
And joy the whole wide world o'erflow.
Blow on, Thou mighty Wind, blow on!



148

1 Angels holy, high and lowly,
  Sing the praises of the Lord!
Earth and sky, all living nature,
Man, the stamp of thy Creator,
  Praise ye, praise ye God the Lord!

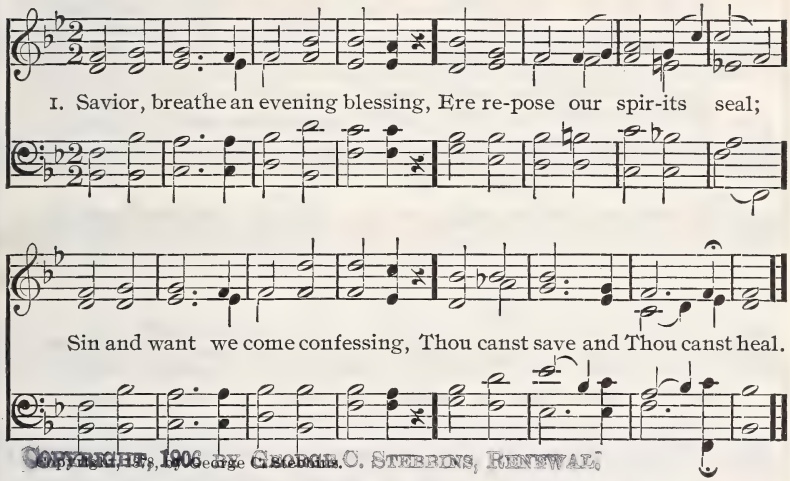
2 Sun and moon bright, night and moonlight,
  Starry temples, azure-floored;
Cloud and rain, and wild wind's madness,
Sons of God that shout for gladness,
  Praise ye, praise ye God the Lord!

3 Ocean hoary, tell His glory,
  Cliffs where tumbling seas have roared!
Pulse of waters, blithely beating,
Wave advancing, wave retreating,
  Praise ye, praise ye God the Lord!

4 Rock and highland, wood and island,
  Crag where eagle's pride hath soared;
Mighty mountains, purple breasted,
Peaks, cloud-cleaving, snowy-crested,
  Praise ye, praise ye God the Lord!

5 Rolling river, praise Him ever,
From the mountain's deep vein poured!
Silver fountain, clearly gushing,
Troubled torrent, wildly rushing,
Praise ye, praise ye God the Lord!

6 Praise Him ever, bounteous Giver;
Praise the great and mighty Lord!
Each glad soul its free course winging,
Each glad voice its free song singing,
Praise Him, Father, God, and Lord!



Copyright, 1875, 1906, by George C. Stebbins. Copyright, 1906, by George C. Stebbins, Renewal.

149 1 Savior, breathe an evening blessing,
Ere repose our spirits seal;
Sin and want we come confessing,
Thou canst save and Thou canst heal.

2 Though destruction walk around us,
Though the arrows near us fly,
Angel guards from Thee surround us,
We are safe if Thou art nigh.

3 Though the night be dark and dreary,
Darkness cannot hide from Thee;
Thou art He who, never weary,
Watchest where Thy people be.

4 Should swift death this night o'ertake us,
And our couch become our tomb,
May the morn in heaven awake us,
Clad in bright and deathless bloom.

150

1. Keep us, our Fa - ther, from the snares and dan - gers Of
2. With - out Thy love, Thy mer - cy, and pro - tec - tion, We

1. Keep us, our Fa - ther, from the snares and dan - gers Of
2. With - out Thy love, Thy mer - cy, and pro - tec - tion, We

1. Keep us, our Fa - ther, keep us from the snares and
2. With - out Thy love, with-out Thy pro- tec - tion,

1. Keep us, our Fa - ther, from snares and dan - gers Of
2. With - out Thy love, Thy mer - cy, we wan - der

pp

earth's dark ways un - tried. Be - hold us weak and
wan - der, tem-pest tossed; But Thou dost hear our

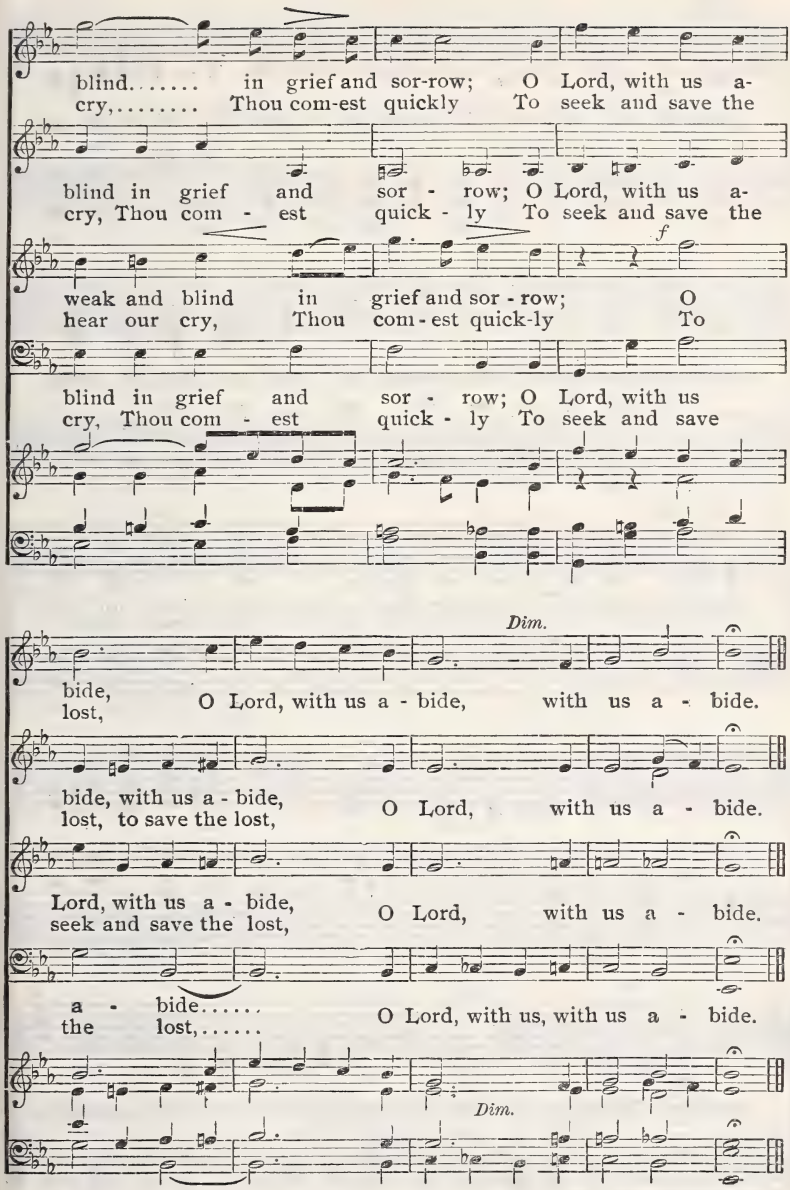
earth's dark ways un - tried. Be - hold us weak and
wan - der, tem - pest tossed; But Thou dost hear our

dan - gers Of ways un - tried..... Be - hold us
We wan - der tem-pest tossed;..... But Thou dost

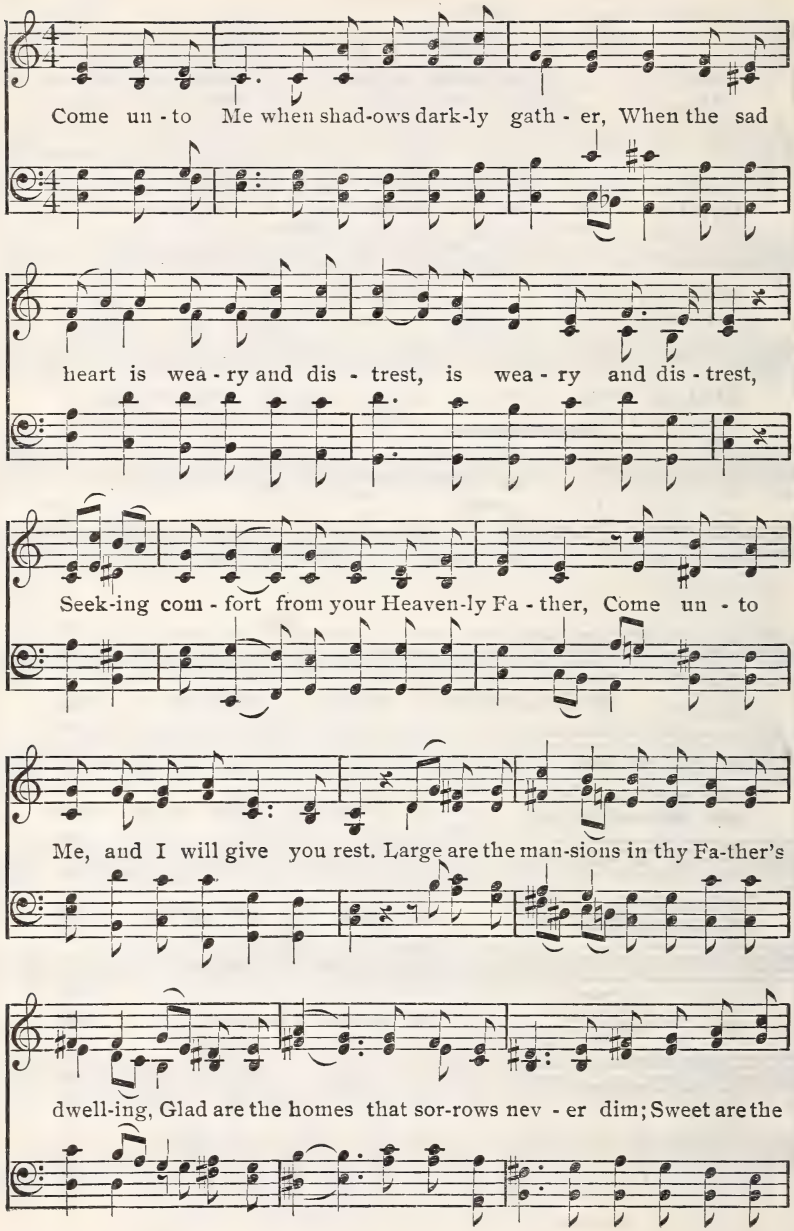
ways un - tried. Be-hold us weak and
tem - pest tossed; But Thou dost hear our

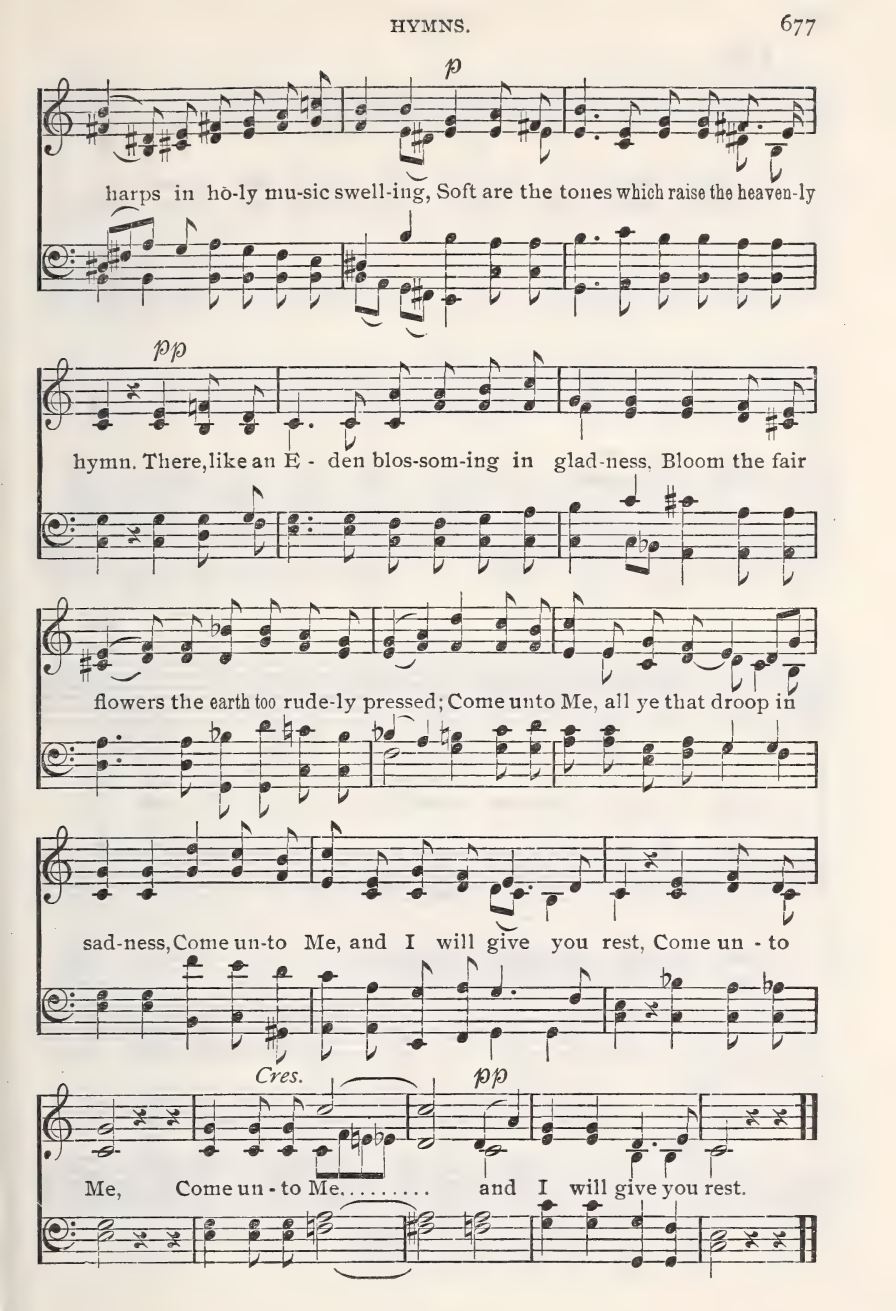
Cres.

Copyright, 1903, by General Church of the New Jerusalem.

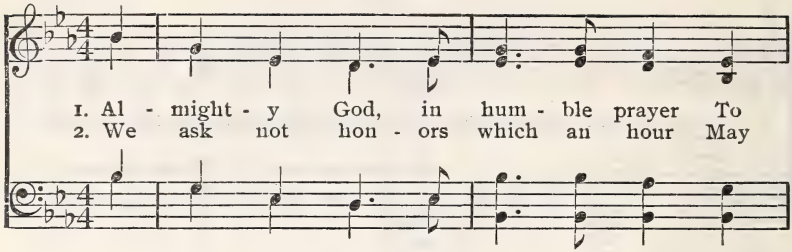

blind..... in grief and sor-row; O Lord, with us a-
cry,..... Thou com-est quickly To seek and save the
blind in grief and sor - row; O Lord, with us a-
cry, Thou com - est quick - ly To seek and save the
f
weak and blind in grief and sor - row; O
hear our cry, Thou com - est quick-ly To
blind in grief and sor - row; O Lord, with us
cry, Thou com - est quick - ly To seek and save
Dim.
bide, O Lord, with us a - bide, with us a - bide.
lost,
bide, with us a - bide, O Lord, with us a - bide.
lost, to save the lost,
Lord, with us a - bide, O Lord, with us a - bide.
seek and save the lost,
a - bide..... O Lord, with us, with us a - bide.
the lost,.....
Dim.

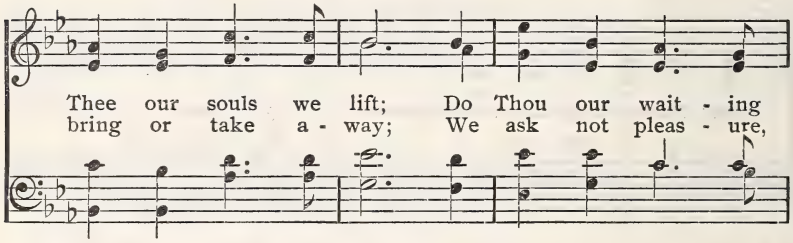
151

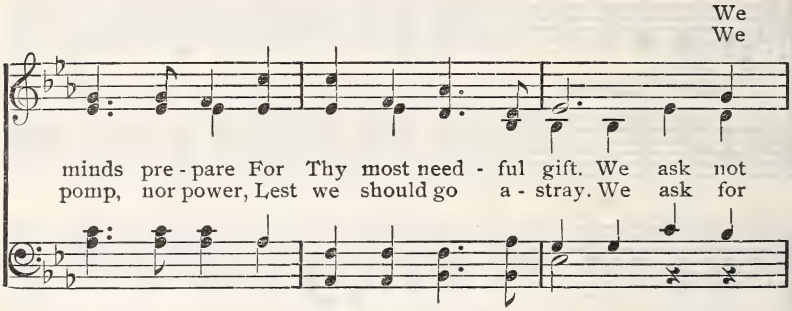

Come un - to Me when shad-ows dark-ly gath - er, When the sad
heart is wea - ry and dis - trest, is wea - ry and dis - trest,
Seek-ing com - fort from your Heaven-ly Fa - ther, Come un - to
Me, and I will give you rest. Large are the man-sions in thy Fa-ther's
dwell-ing, Glad are the homes that sor-rows nev - er dim; Sweet are the


p
harps in ho-ly mu-sic swell-ing, Soft are the tones which raise the heaven-ly
pp
hymn. There, like an E - den blos-som-ing in glad-ness, Bloom the fair
flowers the earth too rude-ly pressed; Come unto Me, all ye that droop in
sad-ness, Come un-to Me, and I will give you rest, Come un - to
Cres.
pp
Me, Come un - to Me..... and I will give you rest.

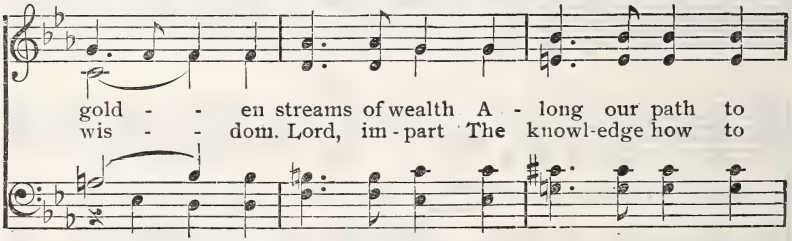
152



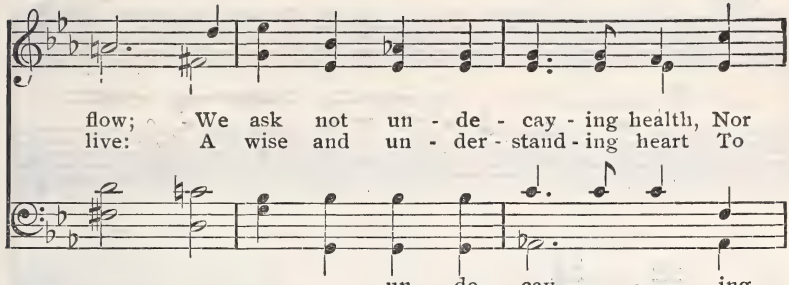


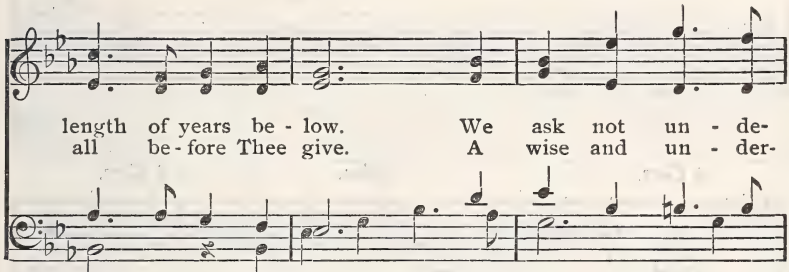


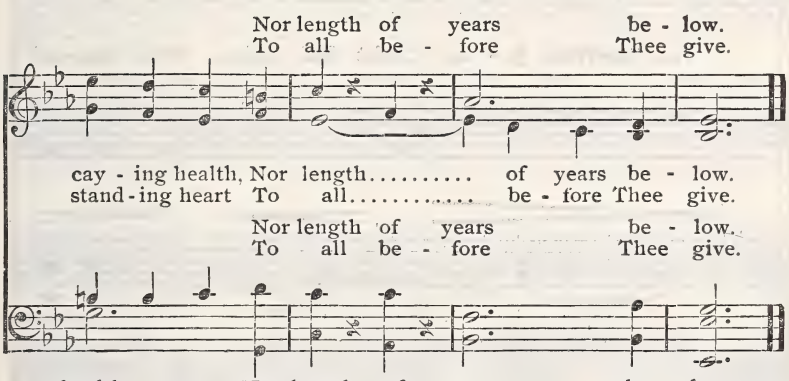
ask not gold - en streams of wealth
ask for wis - dom. Lord, im-part

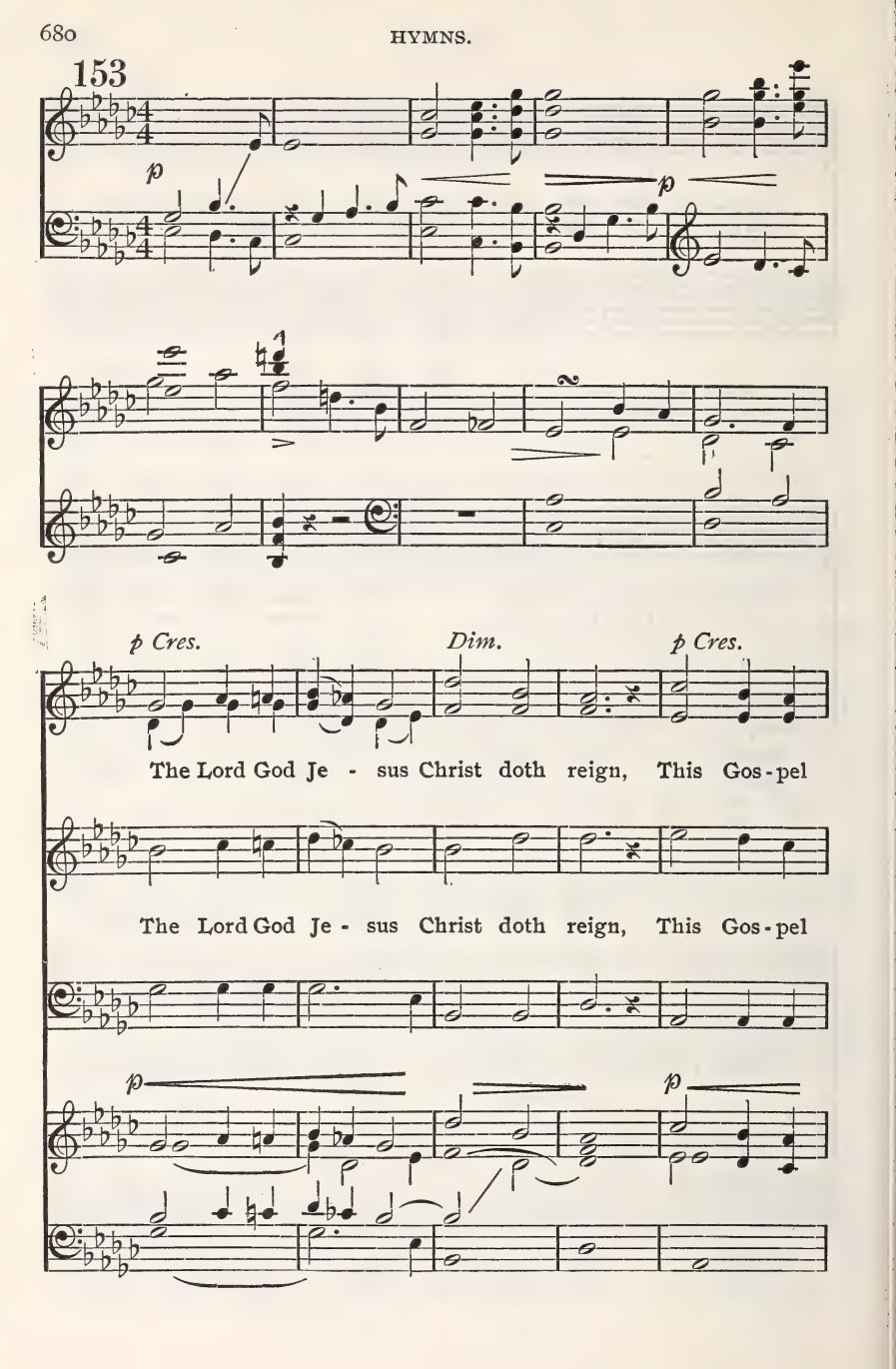


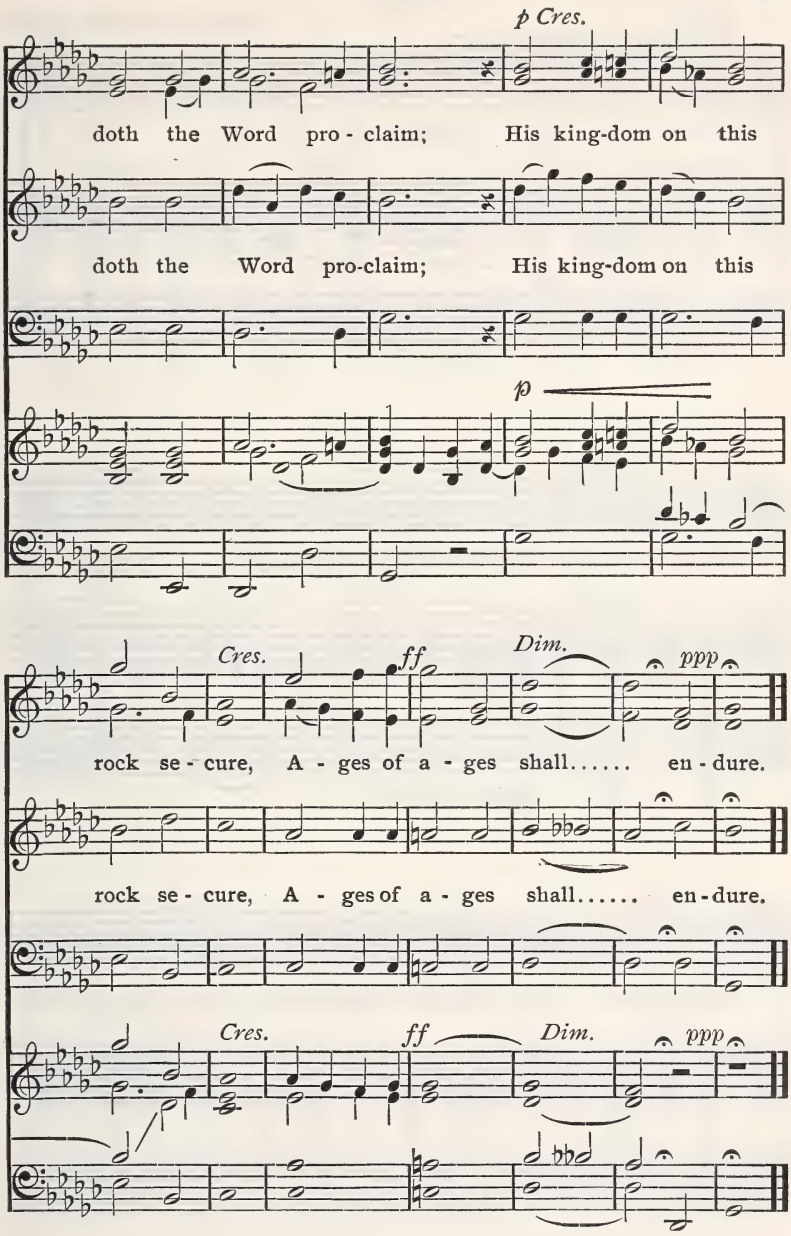
We ask not streams of wealth
We ask for wis - dom. Lord,


flow; We ask not un - de - cay - ing health, Nor
live: A wise and un - der - stand - ing heart To
un - de - cay - - - - ing
un - der - stand - - - - ing


length of years be - low. We ask not un - de-
all be - fore Thee give. A wise and un - der-
health. We ask not un - de - cay - - ing
heart, A wise and un - der-stand - - ing


Nor length of years be - low.
To all be - fore Thee give.
cay - ing health, Nor length..... of years be - low.
stand - ing heart To all..... be - fore Thee give.
Nor length of years be - low.
To all be - fore Thee give.
health, Nor length of years be - low.
heart To all be - fore Thee give.


153
p
p
p Cres.
Dim.
p Cres.
The Lord God Je - sus Christ doth reign, This Gos - pel
The Lord God Je - sus Christ doth reign, This Gos - pel
p
p


p Cres.
doth the Word pro - claim; His king-dom on this
doth the Word pro-claim; His king-dom on this
p
Cres.
ff
Dim.
ppp
rock se - cure, A - ges of a - ges shall..... en - dure.
rock se - cure, A - ges of a - ges shall..... en - dure.
Cres.
ff
Dim.
ppp

154

Andante moderato. ♩ = 84.

Voice, or voices in unison.

p

I

rall. *a tempo.*

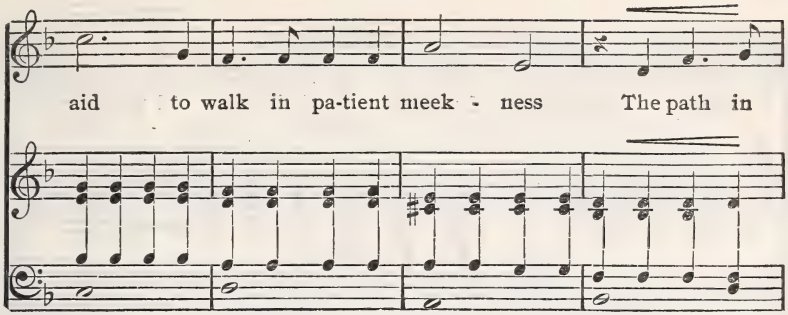
p *p*

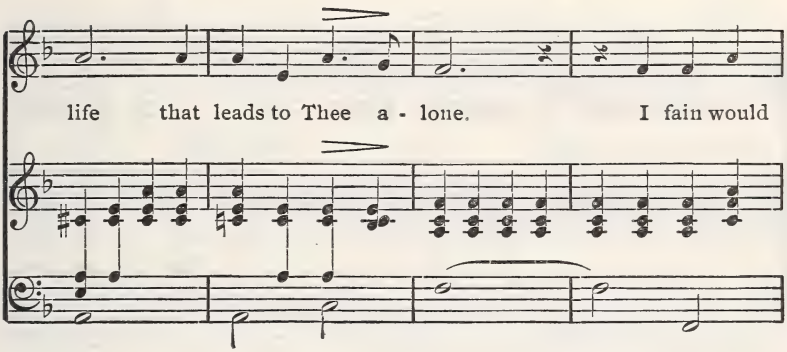
Con 8vi.

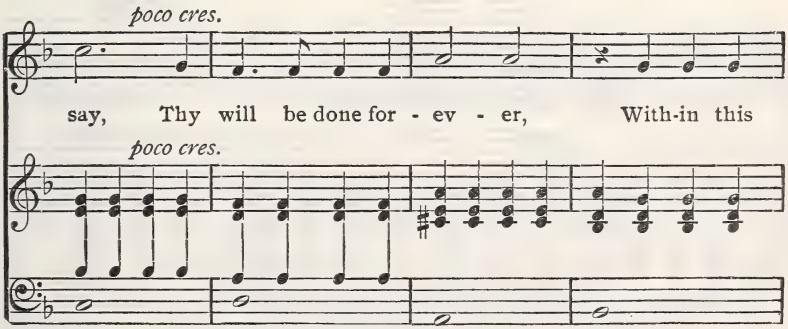
bow in ut - ter need and mor-tal weak - ness, O Lord, my

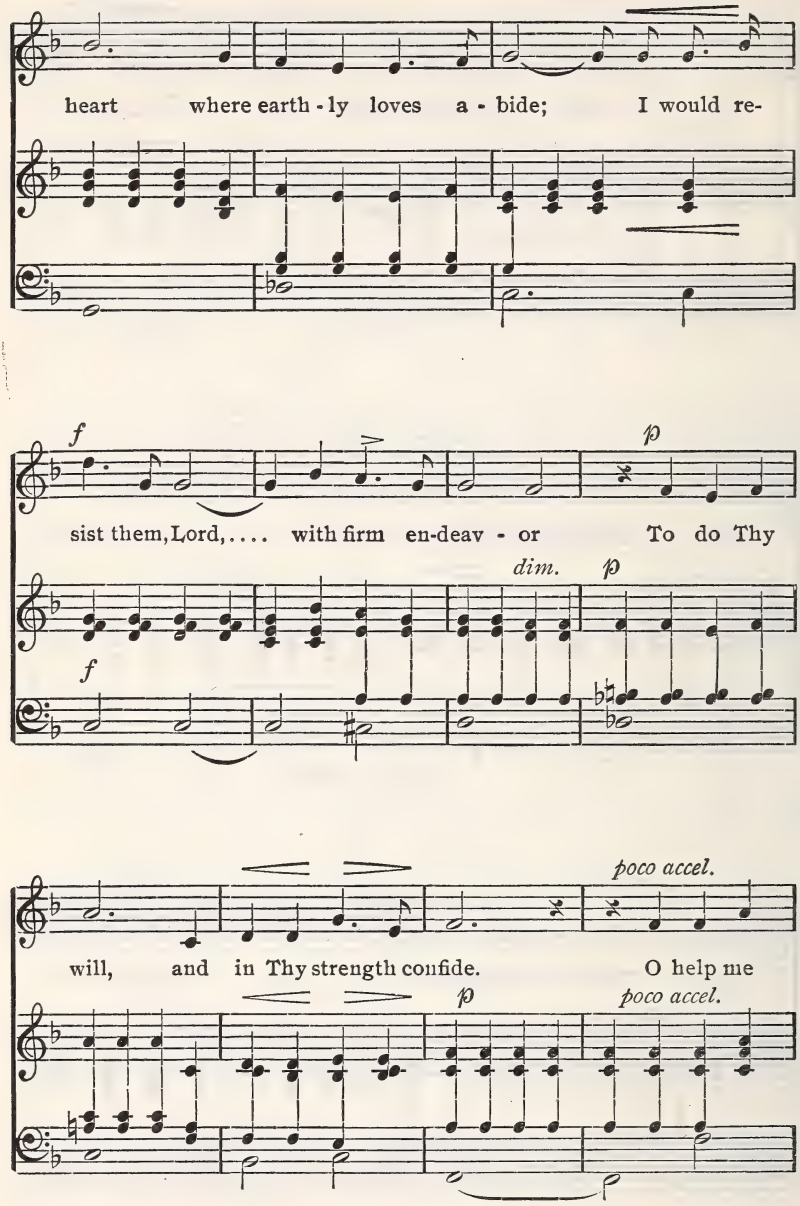
Sempre con 8vi.

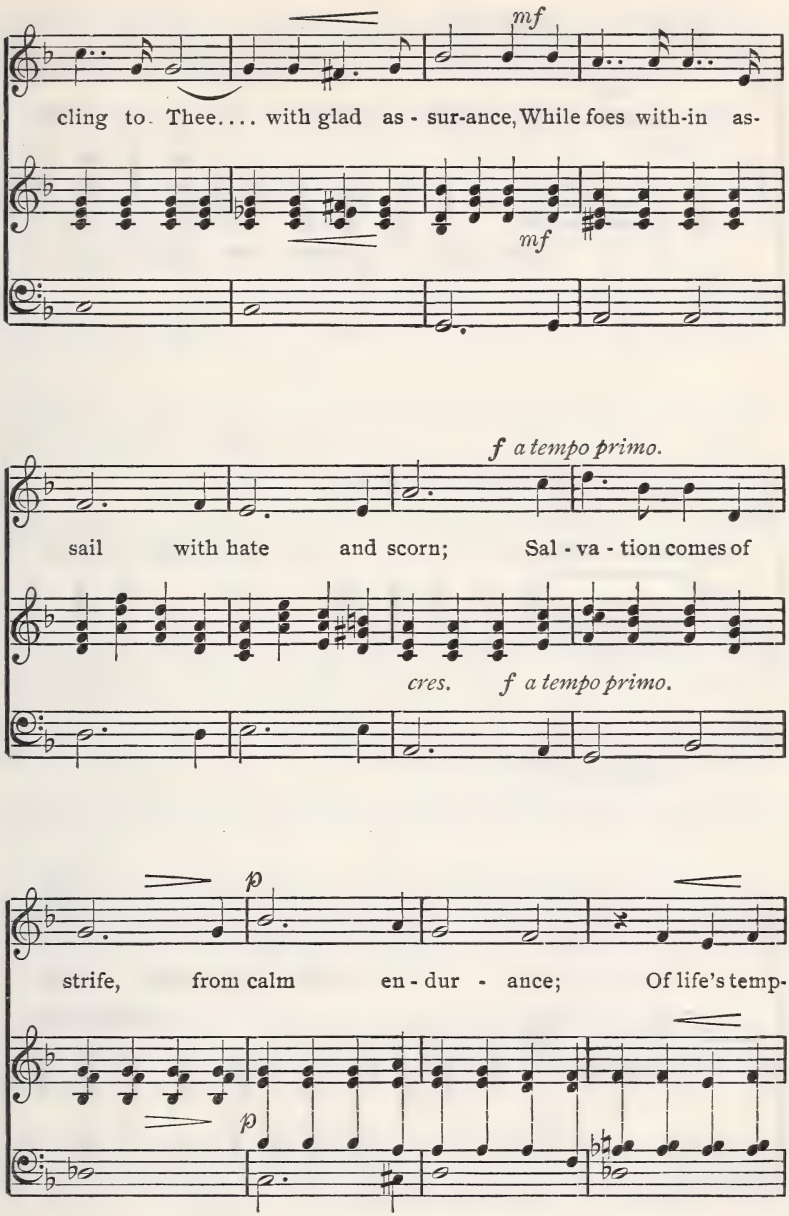
Sav - iour. low be - fore Thy throne; To ask Thine

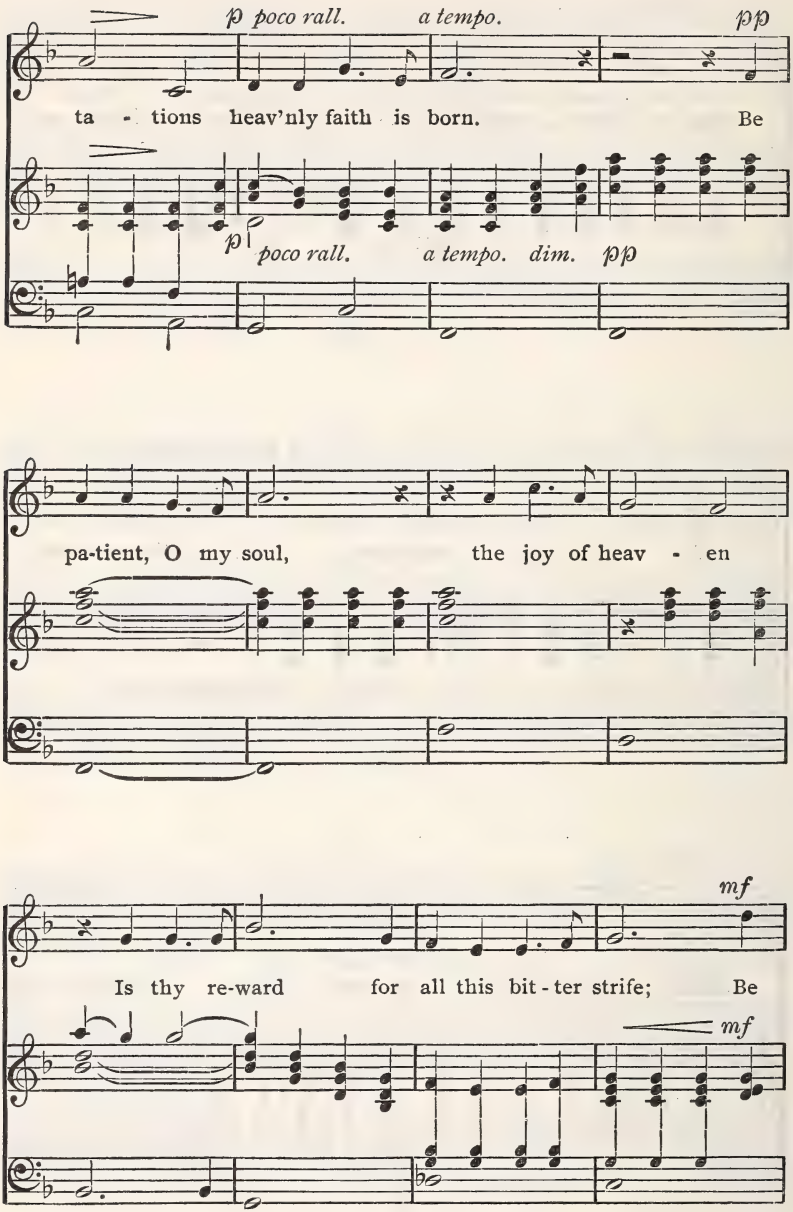

aid to walk in pa-tient meek - ness The path in

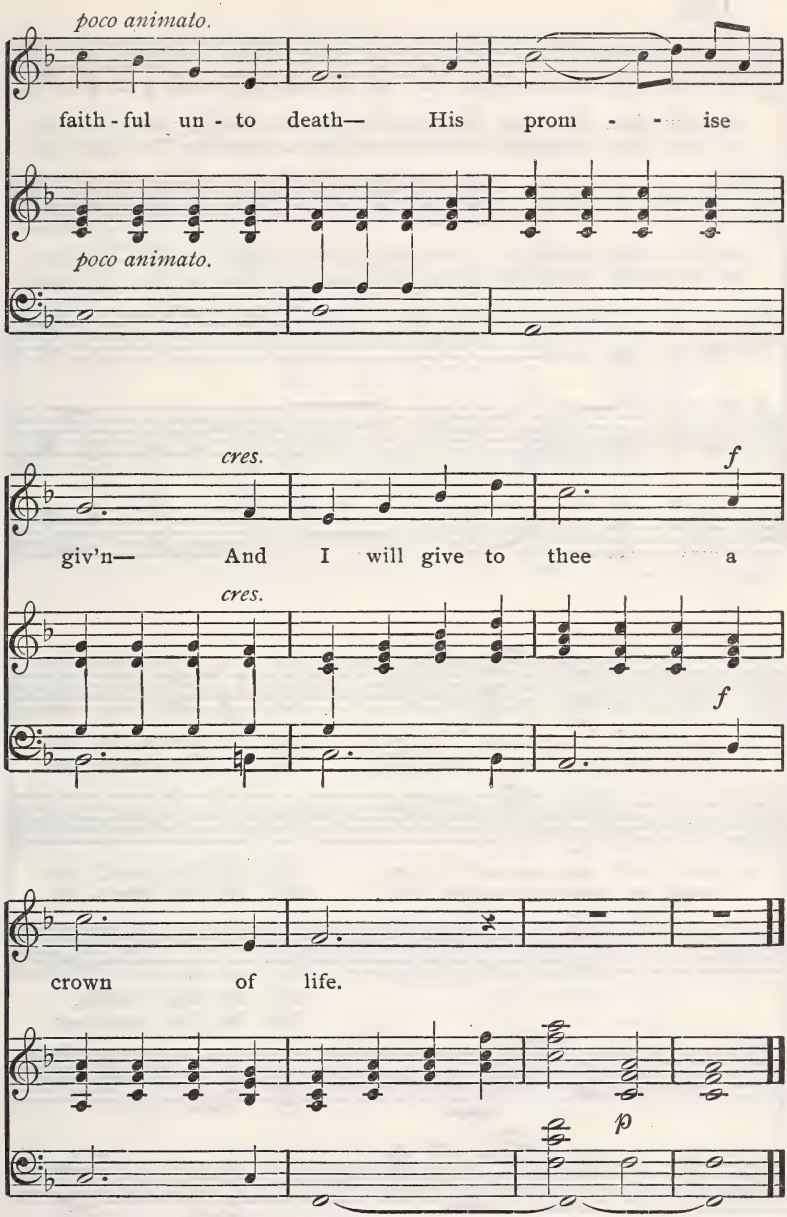

life that leads to Thee a - lone. I fain would


poco cres.
say, Thy will be done for - ev - er, With-in this
poco cres.

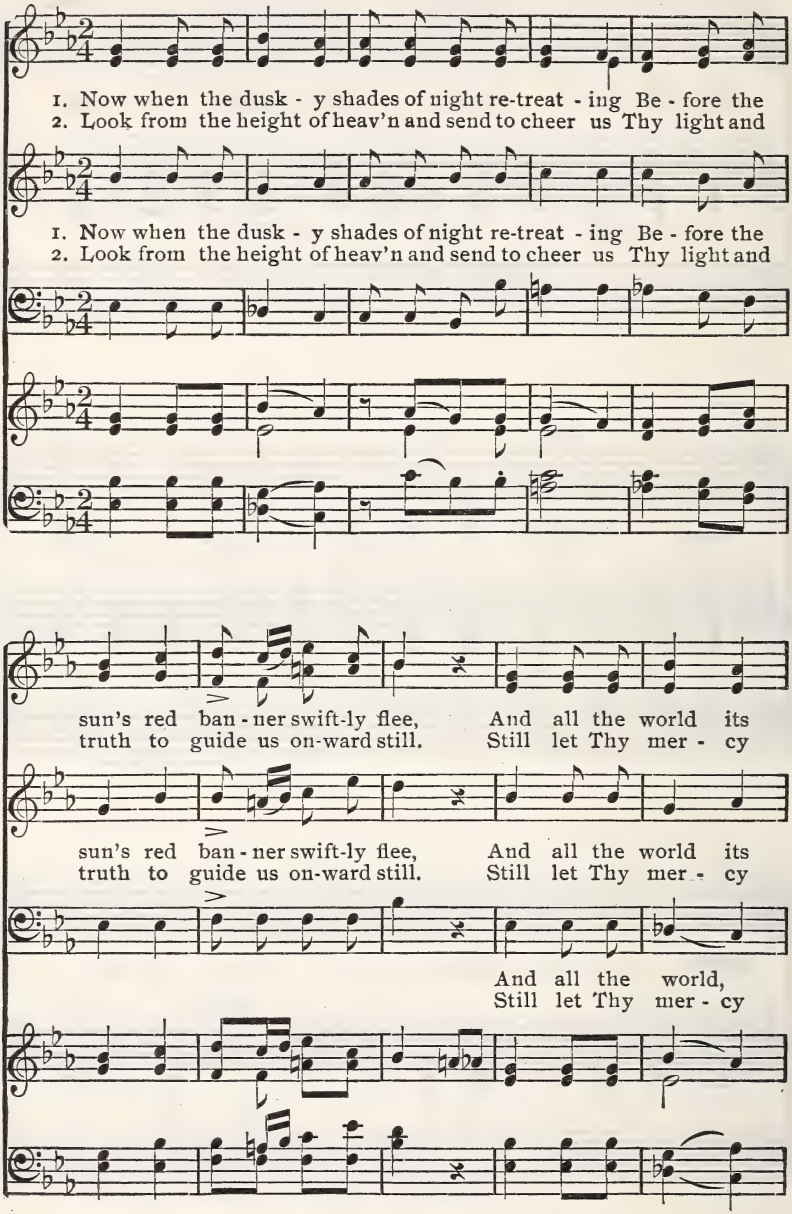

heart where earth - ly loves a - bide; I would re-
f
p
sist them, Lord, ... with firm en-deav - or To do Thy
dim.
p
f
poco accel.
will, and in Thy strength confide. O help me
p
poco accel.

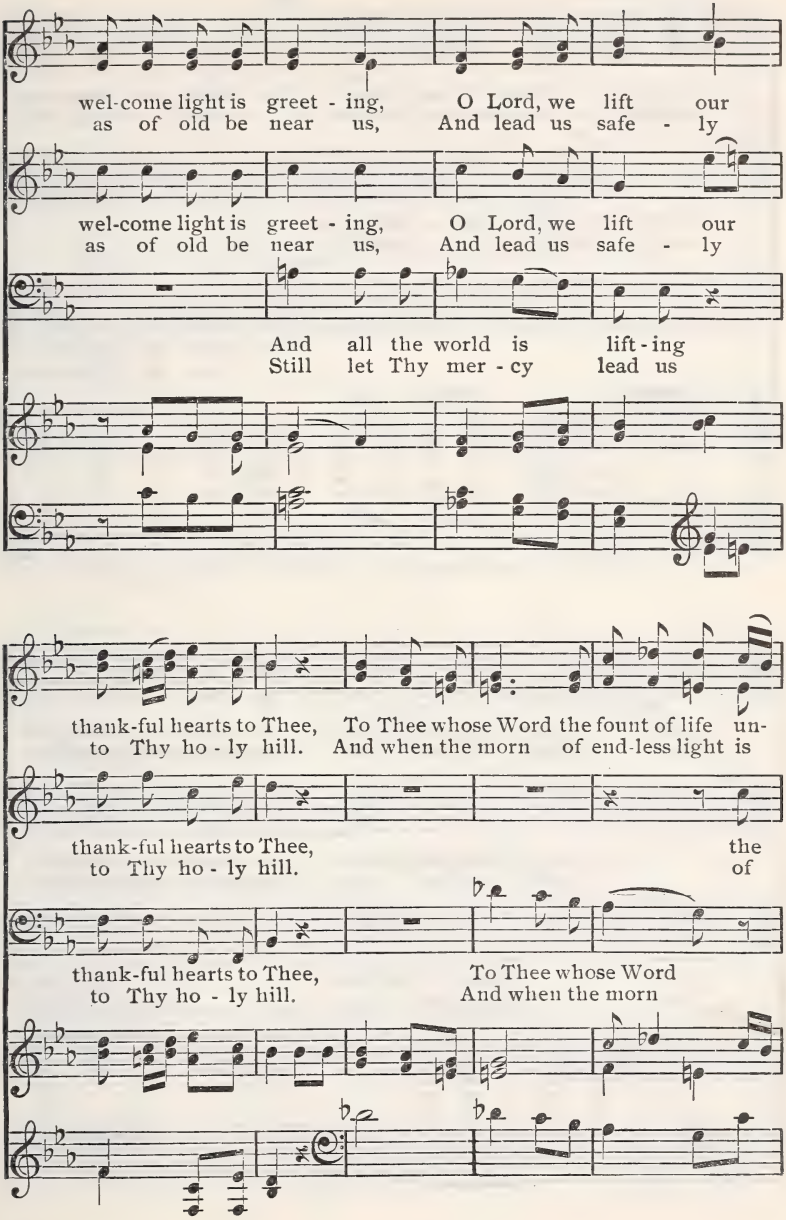

mf
cling to Thee.... with glad as - sur-ance, While foes with-in as-
mf
f a tempo primo.
sail with hate and scorn; Sal - va - tion comes of
cres. f a tempo primo.
p
strife, from calm en - dur - ance; Of life's temp-
p

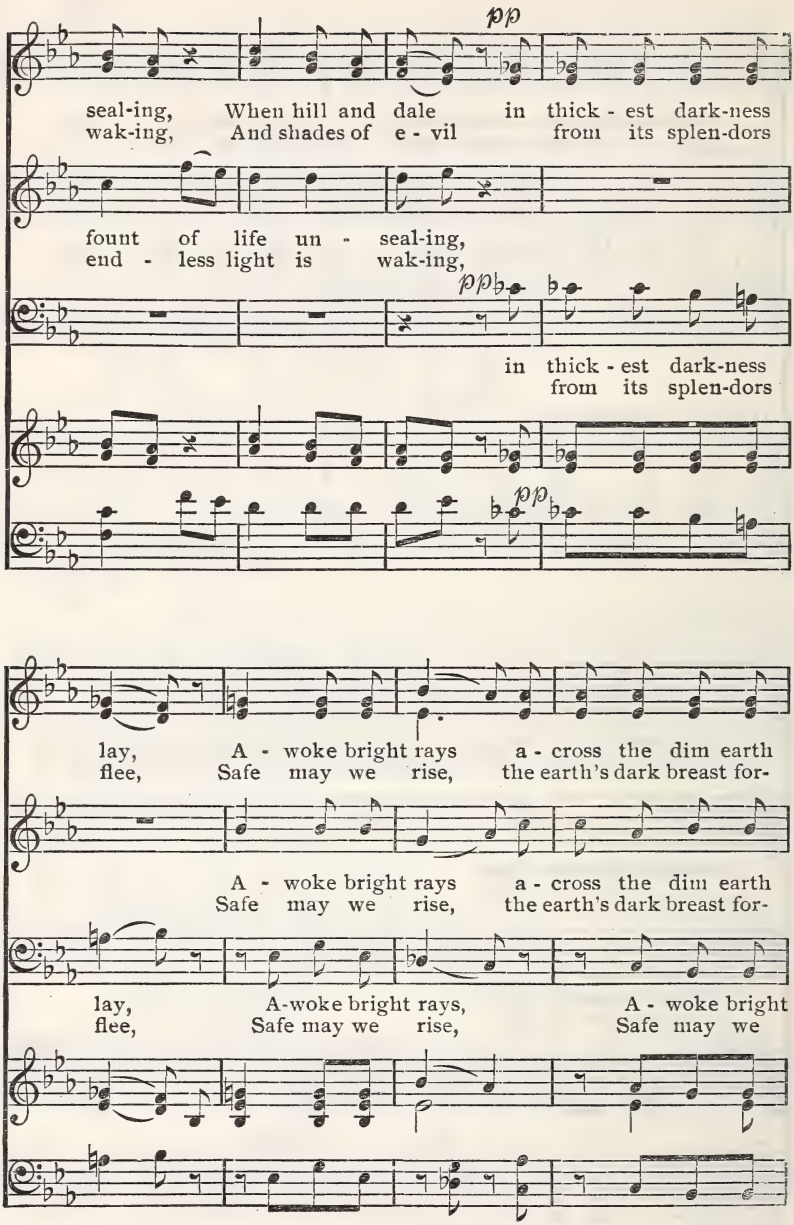

p poco rall. a tempo. pp
ta - tions heav'nly faith is born. Be
p poco rall. a tempo. dim. pp
pa-tient, O my soul, the joy of heav - en
mf
Is thy re-ward for all this bit - ter strife; Be
mf

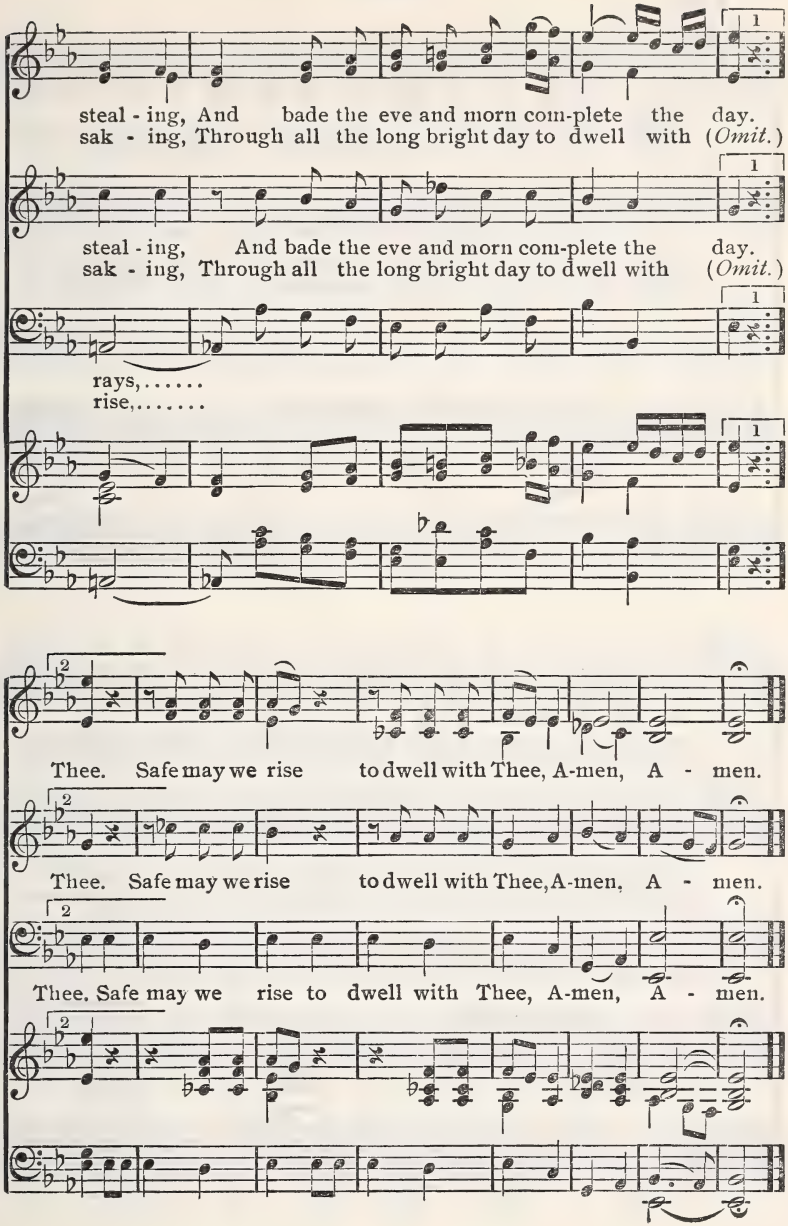

poco animato.
faith - ful un - to death— His prom - - ise
poco animato.
cres.
f
giv'n— And I will give to thee a
cres.
f
crown of life.
p

155


1. Now when the dusk - y shades of night re-treat - ing Be - fore the
2. Look from the height of heav'n and send to cheer us Thy light and
1. Now when the dusk - y shades of night re-treat - ing Be - fore the
2. Look from the height of heav'n and send to cheer us Thy light and
sun's red ban - ner swift-ly flee, And all the world its
truth to guide us on-ward still. Still let Thy mer - cy
sun's red ban - ner swift-ly flee, And all the world its
truth to guide us on-ward still. Still let Thy mer - cy
And all the world,
Still let Thy mer - cy


wel-come light is greet - ing, O Lord, we lift our
as of old be near us, And lead us safe - ly
wel-come light is greet - ing, O Lord, we lift our
as of old be near us, And lead us safe - ly
And all the world is lift - ing
Still let Thy mer - cy lead us
thank-ful hearts to Thee, To Thee whose Word the fount of life un-
to Thy ho - ly hill. And when the morn of end-less light is
thank-ful hearts to Thee, the
to Thy ho - ly hill. of
thank-ful hearts to Thee, To Thee whose Word
to Thy ho - ly hill. And when the morn


pp
seal-ing, When hill and dale in thick - est dark-ness
wak-ing, And shades of e - vil from its splen-dors
fount of life un - seal-ing,
end - less light is wak-ing,
ppp
in thick - est dark-ness
from its splen-dors
pp
lay, A - woke bright rays a - cross the dim earth
flee, Safe may we rise, the earth's dark breast for-
A - woke bright rays a - cross the dim earth
Safe may we rise, the earth's dark breast for-
lay, A-woke bright rays, A - woke bright
flee, Safe may we rise, Safe may we


steal - ing, And bade the eve and morn com-plete the day.
sak - ing, Through all the long bright day to dwell with (Omit.)
steal - ing, And bade the eve and morn com-plete the day.
sak - ing, Through all the long bright day to dwell with (Omit.)
rays,.....
rise,.....
Thee. Safe may we rise to dwell with Thee, A-men, A - men.
Thee. Safe may we rise to dwell with Thee, A-men, A - men.
Thee. Safe may we rise to dwell with Thee, A-men, A - men.

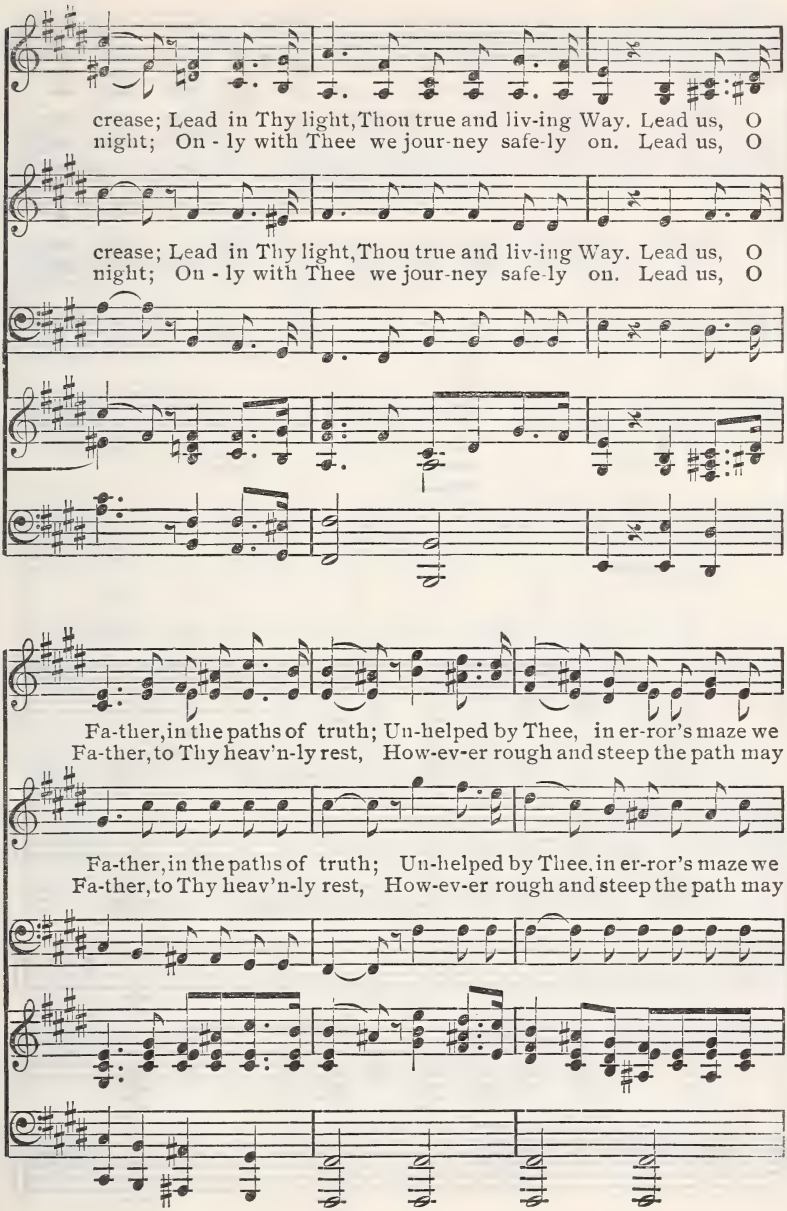
156

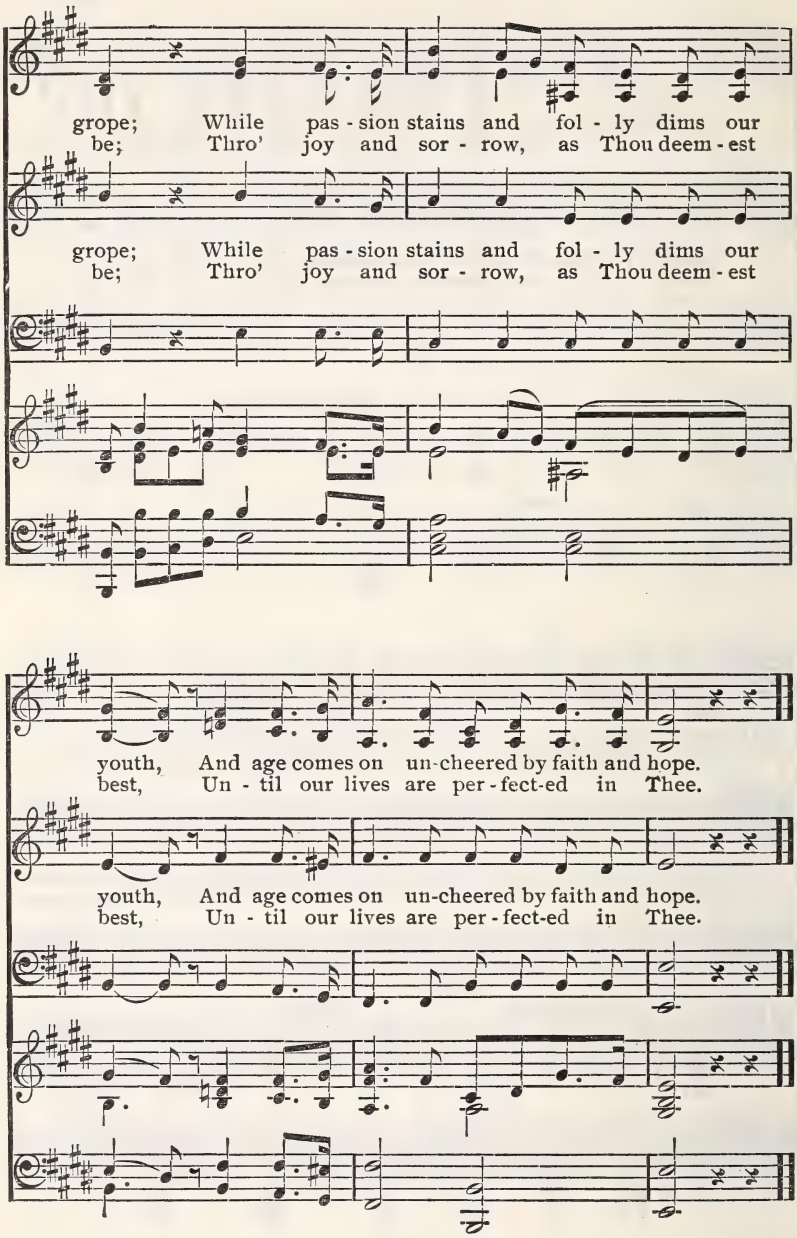
1. Lead us, O Fa - ther, in the paths of peace; With-out Thy
2. Lead us, O Fa - ther, in the paths of right; Blind - ly we

1. Lead us, O Fa - ther, in the paths of peace; With-out Thy
2. Lead us, O Fa - ther, in the paths of right; Blind - ly we

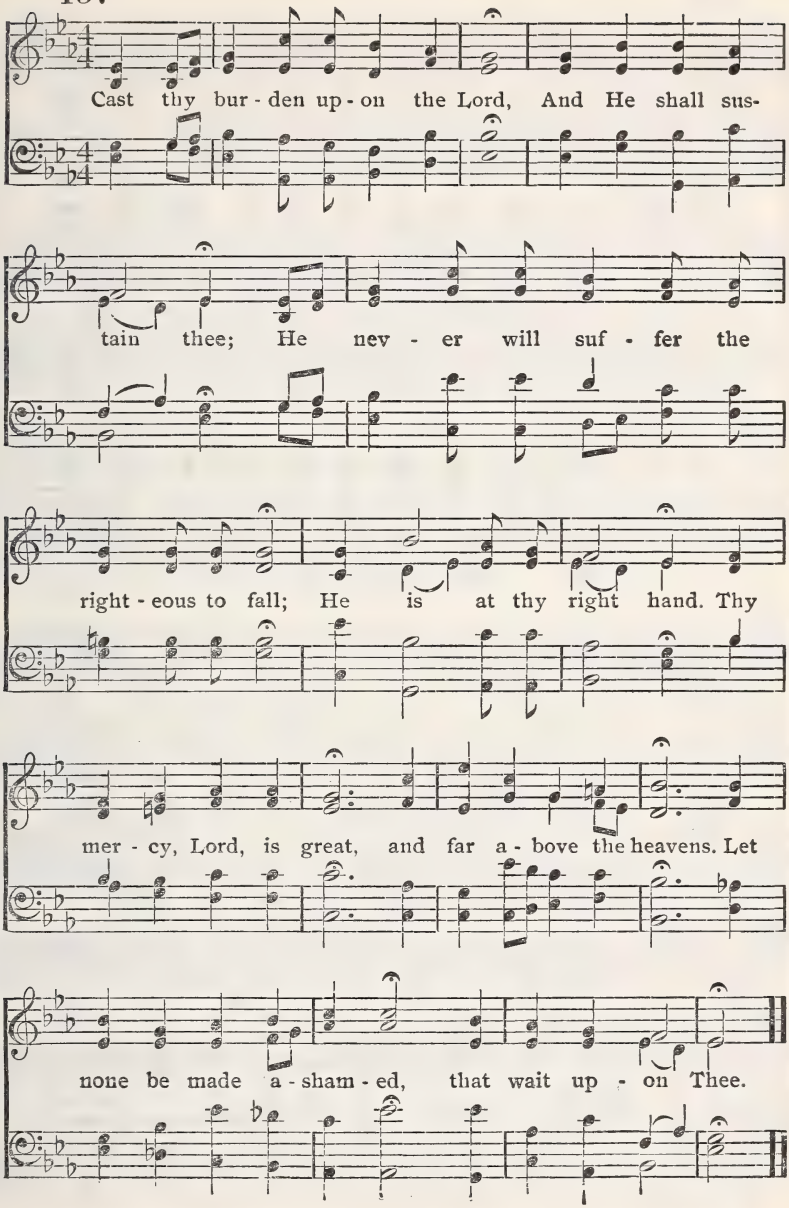
guid-ing hand we go a-stray, And doubts ap-pal, and sor-rows still in-
stum-ble when we walk a-lone, En-wrapt in shad-ows of a dark-some

guid-ing hand we go a-stray, And doubts ap-pal, and sor-rows still in-
stum-ble when we walk a-lone, En-wrapt in shad-ows of a dark-some


crease; Lead in Thy light, Thou true and liv-ing Way. Lead us, O
night; On - ly with Thee we jour-ney safe-ly on. Lead us, O
crease; Lead in Thy light, Thou true and liv-ing Way. Lead us, O
night; On - ly with Thee we jour-ney safe-ly on. Lead us, O
Fa-ther, in the paths of truth; Un-helped by Thee, in er-ror's maze we
Fa-ther, to Thy heav'n-ly rest, How-ev-er rough and steep the path may
Fa-ther, in the paths of truth; Un-helped by Thee, in er-ror's maze we
Fa-ther, to Thy heav'n-ly rest, How-ev-er rough and steep the path may


grope; While pas - sion stains and fol - ly dims our
be; Thro' joy and sor - row, as Thou deem - est
grope; While pas - sion stains and fol - ly dims our
be; Thro' joy and sor - row, as Thou deem - est
youth, And age comes on un-cheered by faith and hope.
best, Un - til our lives are per - fect-ed in Thee.
youth, And age comes on un-cheered by faith and hope.
best, Un - til our lives are per - fect-ed in Thee.

157


Cast thy bur - den up - on the Lord, And He shall sus-
tain thee; He nev - er will suf - fer the
right - eous to fall; He is at thy right hand. Thy
mer - cy, Lord, is great, and far a - bove the heavens. Let
none be made a - sham - ed, that wait up - on Thee.

158

1. Hark, hark, my soul! An - gel - ic songs are swell - ing, O'er
3. Rest comes at length, though life be long and drear - y, The

1. Hark, hark, my soul! An - gel - ic songs are swell - ing, O'er
3. Rest comes at length, though life be long and drear - y, The

1. Hark, hark, my soul! An - gel - ic songs are swell - ing, O'er
3. Rest comes at length, though life be long and drear - y, The

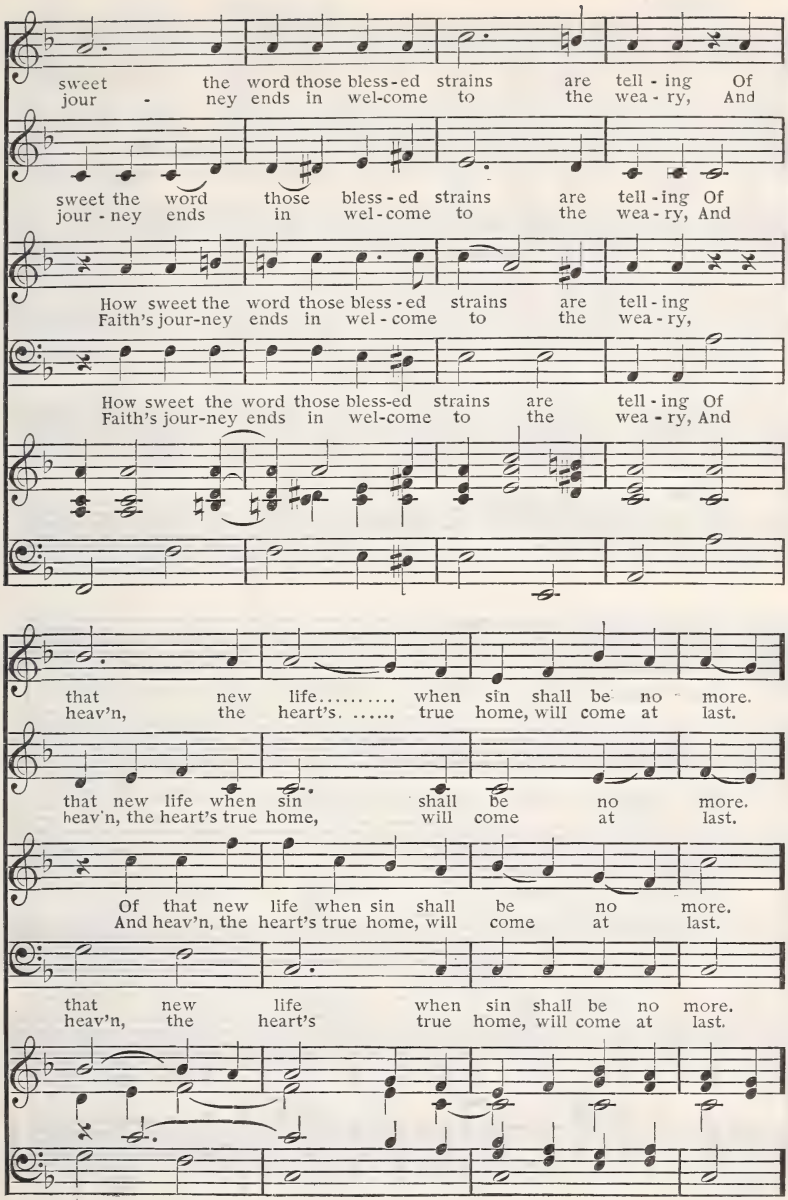
1. Hark, hark, my soul! An - gel - ic songs are swell - ing, O'er
3. Rest comes at length, though life be long and drear - y, The

earth's... .. green fields..... and o - cean's wave-beat shore. How
day..... must dawn,..... and dark-some night be past; Faith's

earth's green fields and o - cean's wave - beat shore. How
day must dawn, and dark-some night be past; Faith's

earth's green fields.... and o - cean's wave - beat shore.
day must dawn, and dark-some night be past;

earth's green fields and o-cean's wave-beat shore.
day must dawn, and dark-some night be past;


sweet the word those bless-ed strains are tell-ing Of
jour - ney ends in wel-come to the wea-ry, And
sweet the word those bless-ed strains are tell-ing Of
jour-ney ends in wel-come to the wea-ry, And
How sweet the word those bless-ed strains are tell-ing
Faith's jour-ney ends in wel-come to the wea-ry,
How sweet the word those bless-ed strains are tell-ing Of
Faith's jour-ney ends in wel-come to the wea-ry, And
that new life..... when sin shall be no more.
heav'n, the heart's..... true home, will come at last.
that new life when sin shall be no more.
heav'n, the heart's true home, will come at last.
Of that new life when sin shall be no more.
And heav'n, the heart's true home, will come at last.
that new life when sin shall be no more.
heav'n, the heart's true home, will come at last.

CHORUS.

An - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to

An - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to

An - - - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to

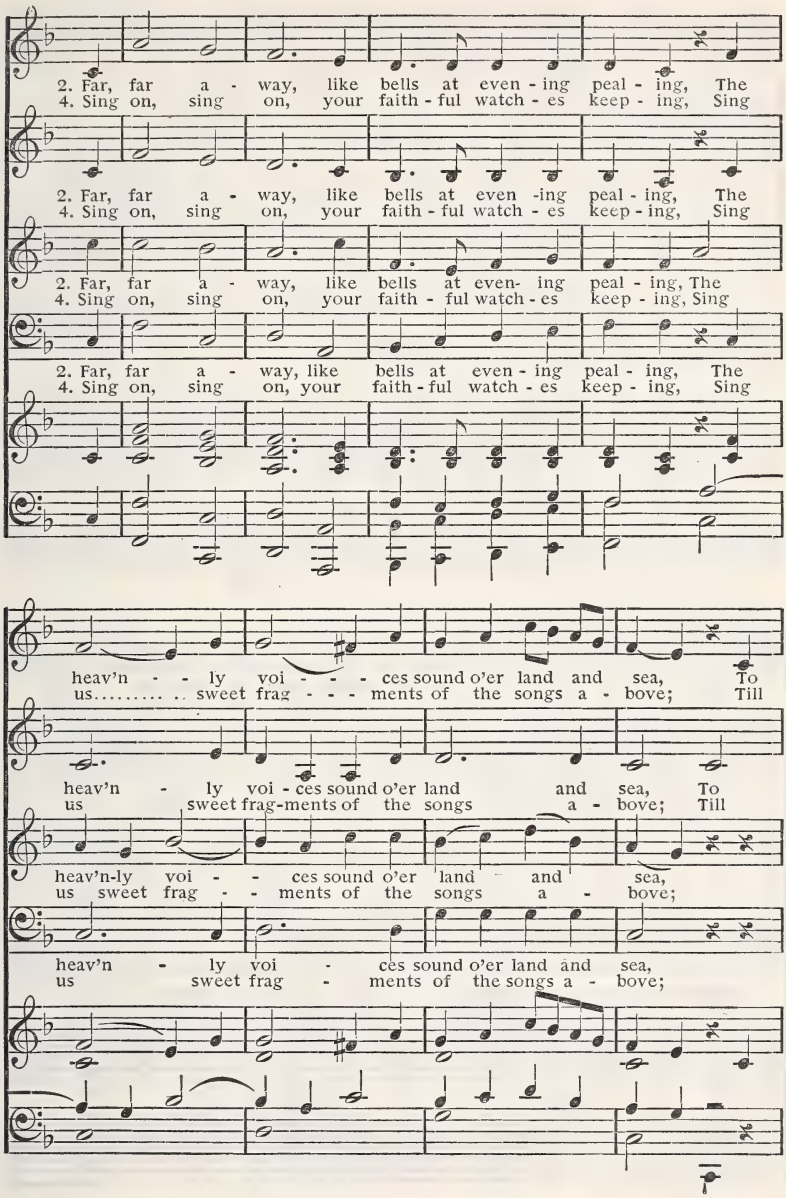
An - gels of light.....

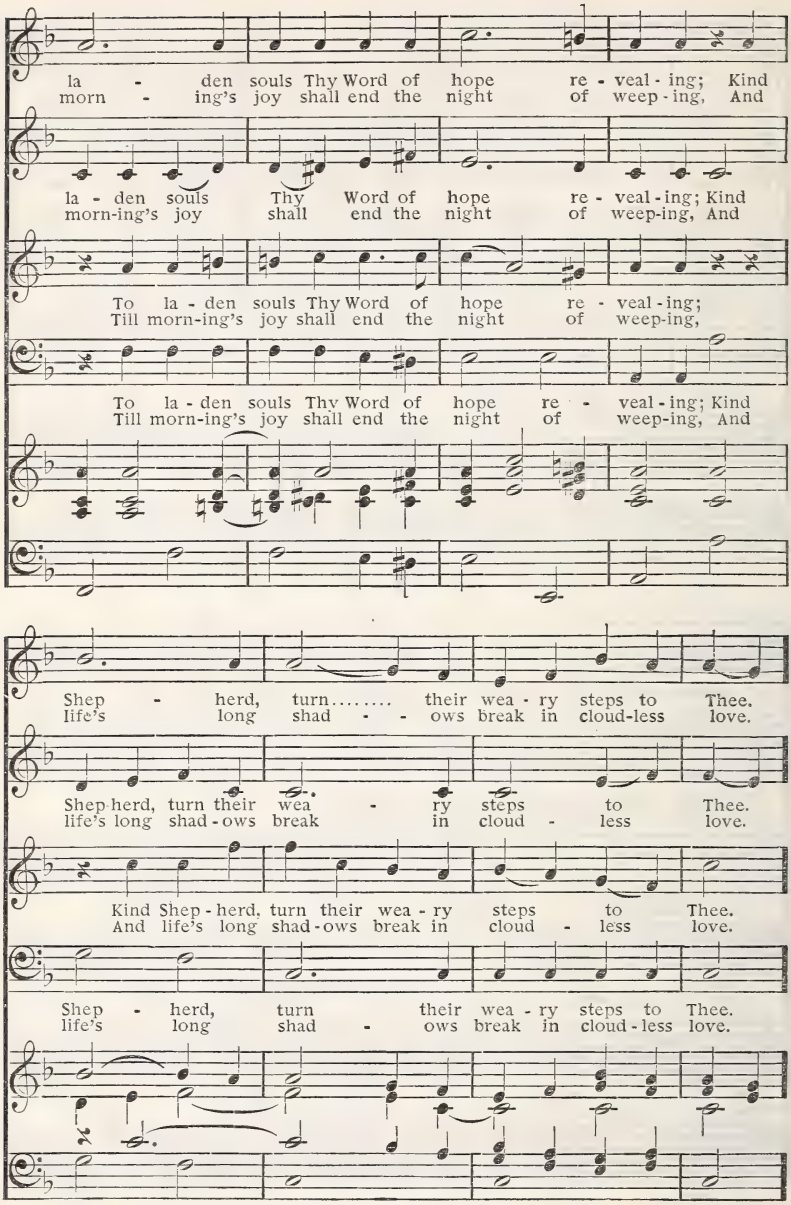
wel - come, to wel - come the pil-grims, the pil - grims of night.

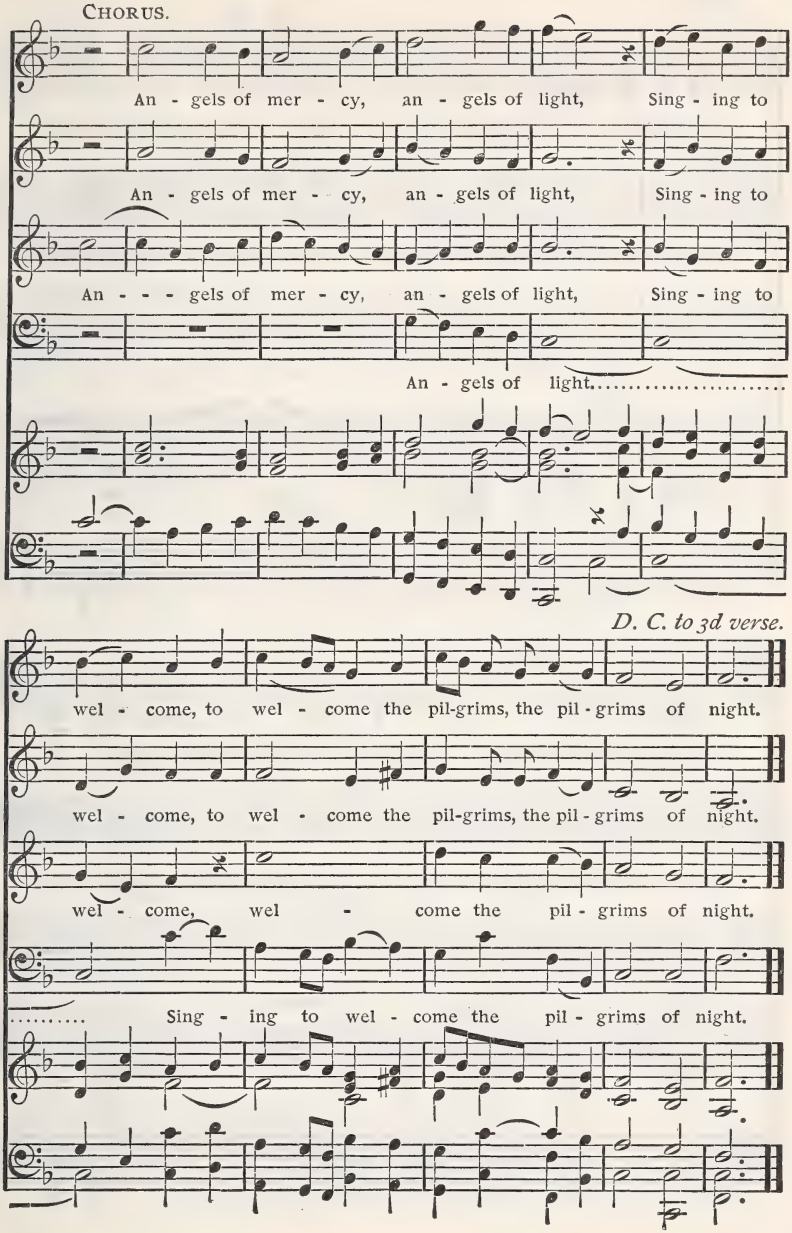
wel - come, to wel - come the pil-grims, the pil - grims of night.

wel - come, wel - come the pil - grims of night.

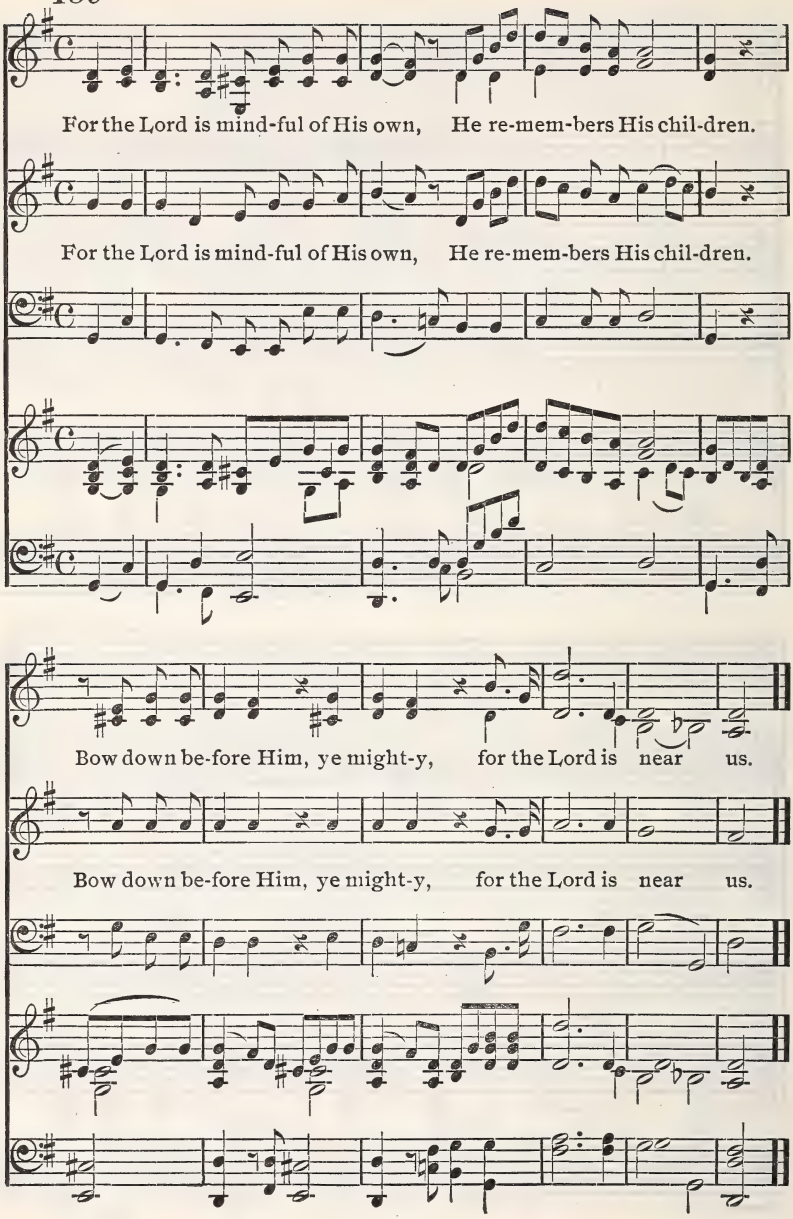
..... Sing - ing to wel - come the pil - grims of night.


2. Far, far a - way, like bells at even - ing peal - ing, The
4. Sing on, sing on, your faith - ful watch - es keep - ing, Sing
2. Far, far a - way, like bells at even -ing peal - ing, The
4. Sing on, sing on, your faith - ful watch - es keep - ing, Sing
2. Far, far a - way, like bells at even- ing peal - ing, The
4. Sing on, sing on, your faith - ful watch - es keep - ing, Sing
2. Far, far a - way, like bells at even - ing peal - ing, The
4. Sing on, sing on, your faith - ful watch - es keep - ing, Sing
heav'n - - ly voi - - - ces sound o'er land and sea, To
us..... .. sweet frag - - - ments of the songs a - bove; Till
heav'n - ly voi - ces sound o'er land and sea, To
us sweet frag-ments of the songs a - bove; Till
heav'n-ly voi - - ces sound o'er land and sea,
us sweet frag - - ments of the songs a - bove;
heav'n - ly voi - ces sound o'er land and sea,
us sweet frag - ments of the songs a - bove;


la - den souls Thy Word of hope re - veal - ing; Kind
morn - ing's joy shall end the night of weep - ing, And
la - den souls Thy Word of hope re - veal - ing; Kind
morn-ing's joy shall end the night of weep-ing, And
To la - den souls Thy Word of hope re - veal - ing;
Till morn-ing's joy shall end the night of weep-ing,
To la - den souls Thy Word of hope re - veal - ing; Kind
Till morn-ing's joy shall end the night of weep-ing, And
Shep - herd, turn..... their wea - ry steps to Thee.
life's long shad - - ows break in cloud-less love.
Shep-herd, turn their wea - ry steps to Thee.
life's long shad - ows break in cloud - less love.
Kind Shep - herd, turn their wea - ry steps to Thee.
And life's long shad - ows break in cloud - less love.
Shep - herd, turn their wea - ry steps to Thee.
life's long shad - ows break in cloud - less love.


CHORUS.
An - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to
An - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to
An - - - gels of mer - cy, an - gels of light, Sing - ing to
An - gels of light.....
D. C. to 3d verse.
wel - come, to wel - come the pil-grims, the pil - grims of night.
wel - come, to wel - come the pil-grims, the pil - grims of night.
wel - come, wel - come the pil - grims of night.
..... Sing - ing to wel - come the pil - grims of night.

159


For the Lord is mind-ful of His own, He re-mem-bers His chil-dren.
For the Lord is mind-ful of His own, He re-mem-bers His chil-dren.
Bow down be-fore Him, ye might-y, for the Lord is near us.
Bow down be-fore Him, ye might-y, for the Lord is near us.

160

1. The sun-shine to the flow'r may give The tints that charm the sight,
2. He who each bit - ter cup re-jects, No liv - ing spring shall quaff;

But scent-less would that flow'ret live If skies were al-ways bright;
He whom Thy rod in love cor-rects, Shall lean up - on Thy staff;

Dark clouds and show'rs its scents bestow, and show'rs its scents be-stow,
O hap - py, thrice hap-py he, thrice hap-py then is he

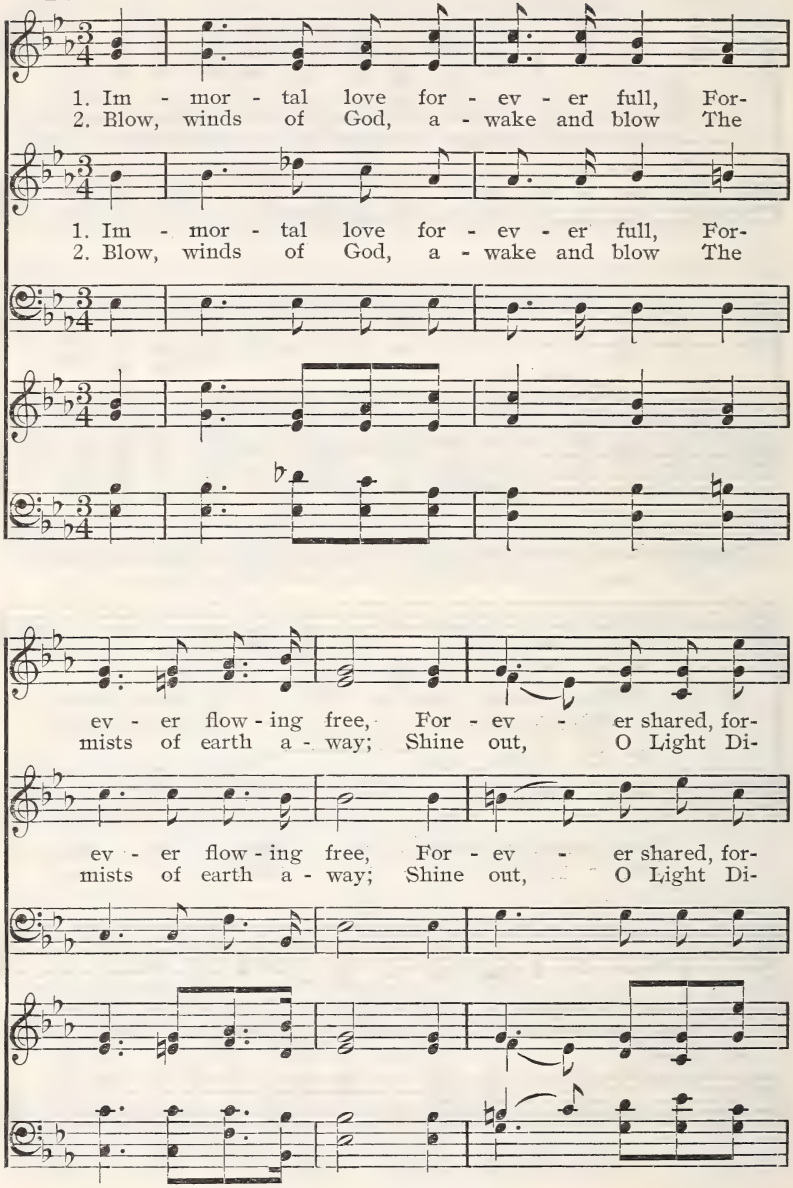
Dark clouds and show'rs ..... its scents be-stow,
Hap-py, thrice hap - - - py then is he

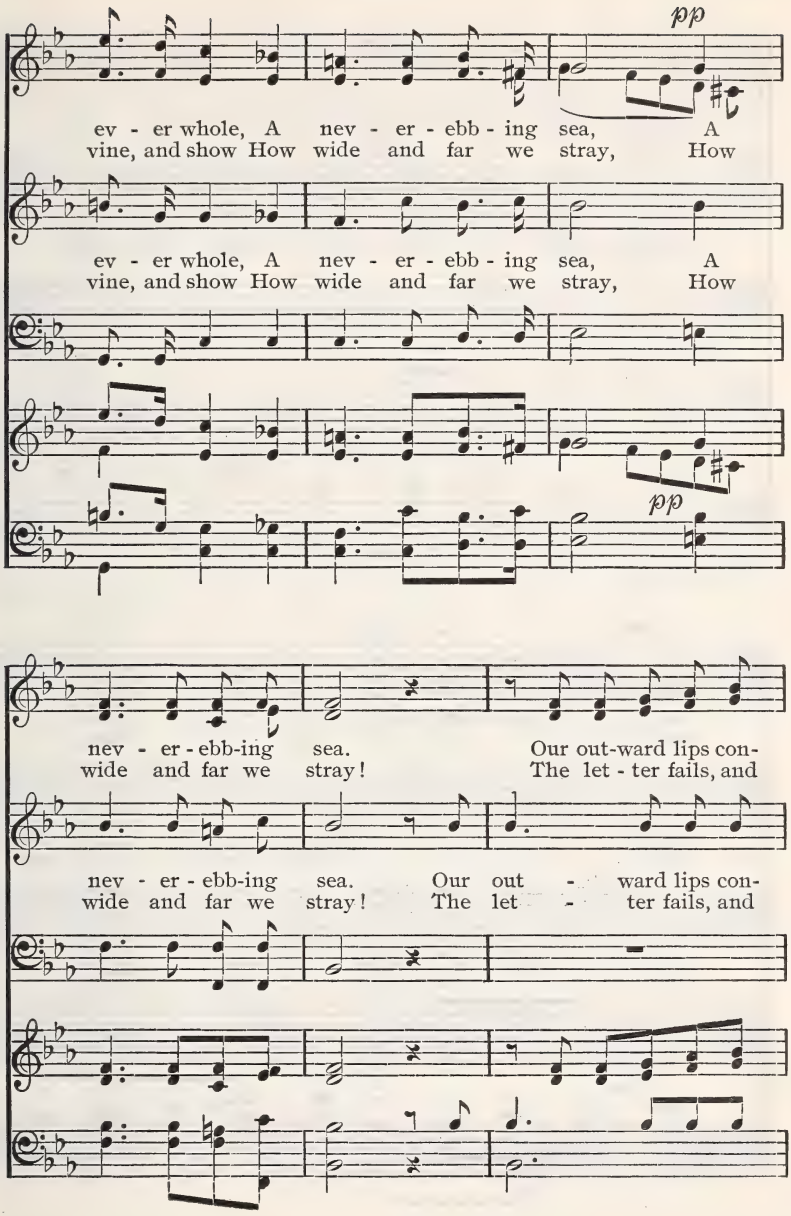
Dark clouds and show'rs its scents be - stow,
Hap - py, thrice hap - py then is he

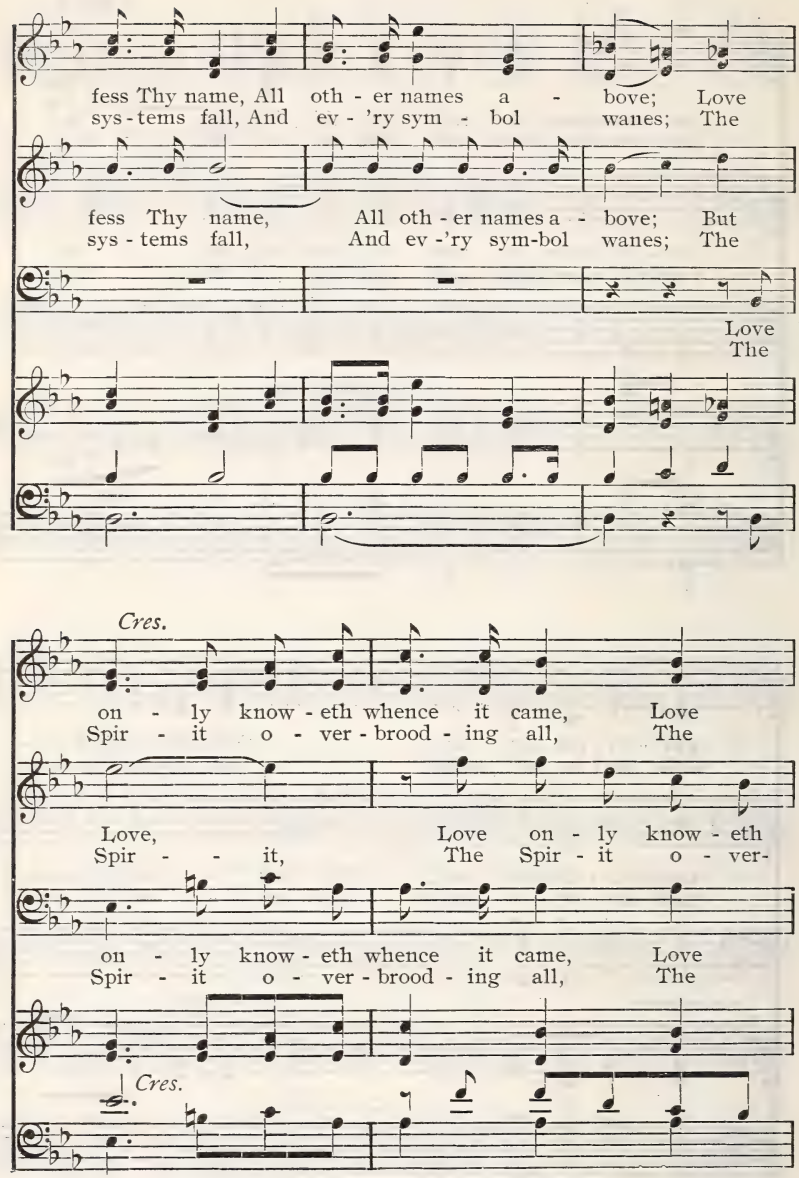
And pur-est joy is born of woe, and joy is born of woe.
Who knows his chast'ning is from Thee, his chast'ning is from Thee.

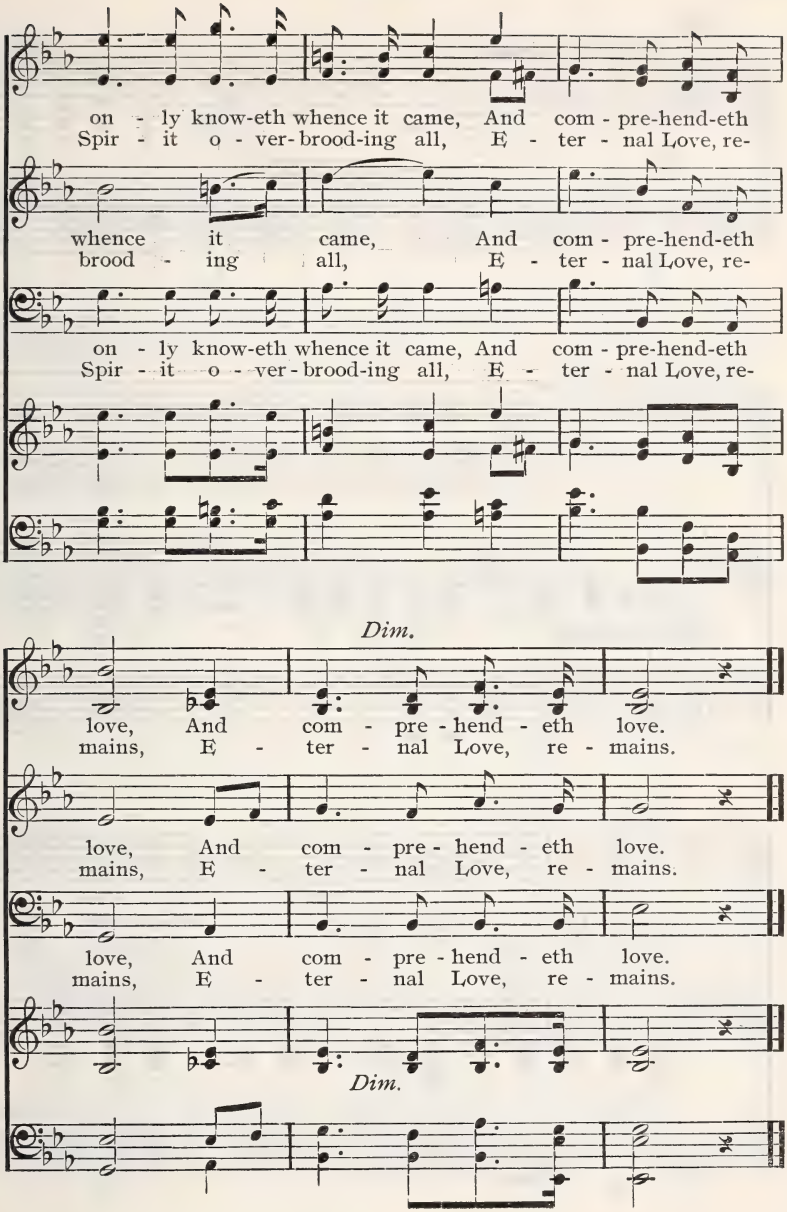
And pur-est joy..... is born of woe.
Who knows his chast - 'ning is from Thee.

161


1. Im - mor - tal love for - ev - er full, For-
2. Blow, winds of God, a - wake and blow The
1. Im - mor - tal love for - ev - er full, For-
2. Blow, winds of God, a - wake and blow The
ev - er flow - ing free, For - ev - er shared, for-
mists of earth a - way; Shine out, O Light Di-
ev - er flow - ing free, For - ev - er shared, for-
mists of earth a - way; Shine out, O Light Di-


pp
ev - er whole, A nev - er - ebb - ing sea, A
vine, and show How wide and far we stray, How
ev - er whole, A nev - er - ebb - ing sea, A
vine, and show How wide and far we stray, How
pp
nev - er - ebb-ing sea. Our out-ward lips con-
wide and far we stray! The let - ter fails, and
nev - er - ebb-ing sea. Our out - ward lips con-
wide and far we stray! The let - ter fails, and


fess Thy name, All oth - er names a - bove; Love
sys - tems fall, And ev - 'ry sym - bol wanes; The
fess Thy name, All oth - er names a - bove; But
sys - tems fall, And ev -'ry sym-bol wanes; The
Love
The
Cres.
on - ly know - eth whence it came, Love
Spir - it o - ver - brood - ing all, The
Love, Love on - ly know - eth
Spir - - it, The Spir - it o - ver-
on - ly know - eth whence it came, Love
Spir - it o - ver - brood - ing all, The
Cres.


on - ly know-eth whence it came, And com - pre-hend-eth
Spir - it o - ver-brood-ing all, E - ter - nal Love, re-
whence it came, And com - pre-hend-eth
brood - ing all, E - ter - nal Love, re-
on - ly know-eth whence it came, And com - pre-hend-eth
Spir - it o - ver-brood-ing all, E - ter - nal Love, re-
Dim.
love, And com - pre - hend - eth love.
mains, E - ter - nal Love, re - mains.
love, And com - pre - hend - eth love.
mains, E - ter - nal Love, re - mains.
love, And com - pre - hend - eth love.
mains, E - ter - nal Love, re - mains.
Dim.

162

Andante sostenuto.

p

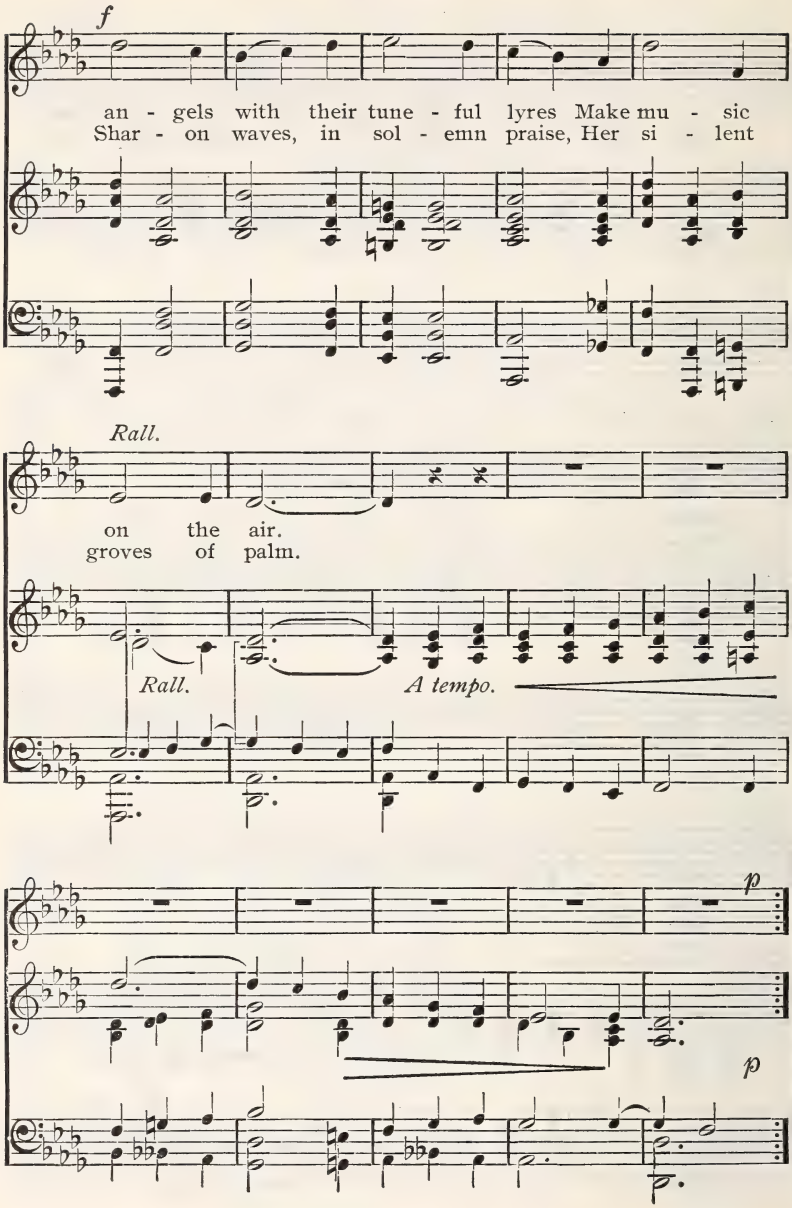
1. Calm on the list-'ning ear of night Come heav'n's mel-o - dious strains, Where wild Ju-
2. The an-swer-ing hills of Pal - es - tine Send back the glad re - ply, And greet, from

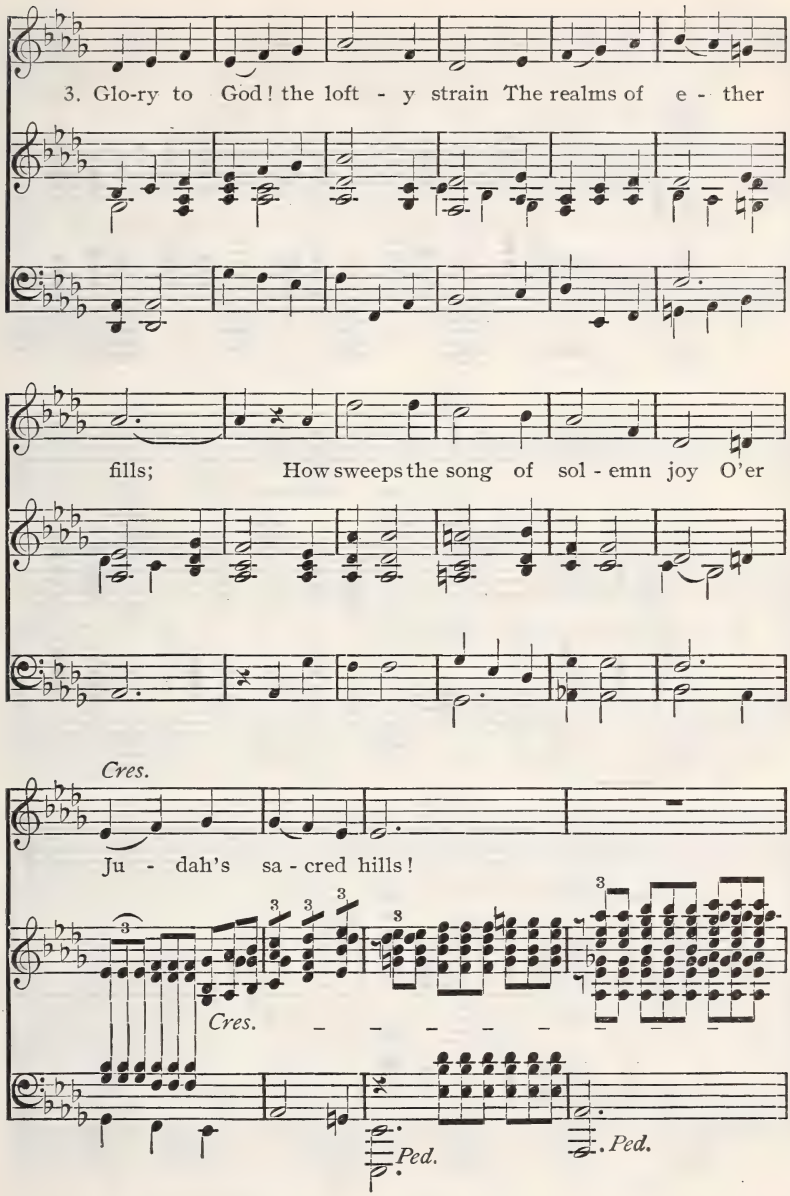
de - a stretch - es far Her sil - ver - man - tled
all their ho - ly heights, The Day - Spring from on

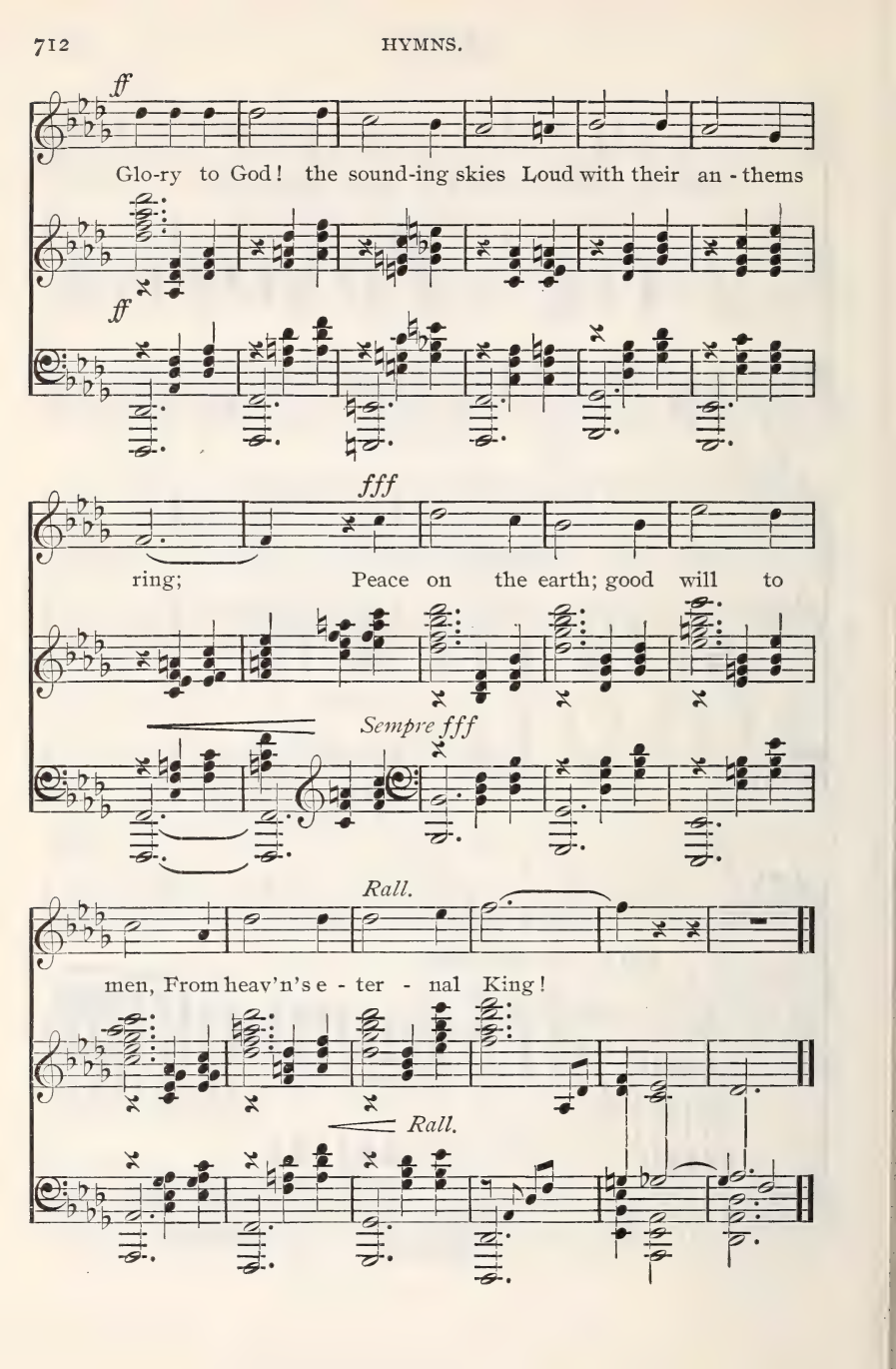
plains. Ce - les - tial choirs from courts a-
high. While o'er the deep, blue Gal - i-

bove Shed sa - cred glo - ries there, And
lee There comes a ho - lier calm; And

Cres.


f
an - gels with their tune - ful lyres Make mu - sic
Shar - on waves, in sol - emn praise, Her si - lent
Rall.
on the air.
groves of palm.
Rall.
A tempo.
p
p


3. Glo-ry to God! the loft - y strain The realms of e - ther
fills; How sweeps the song of sol - emn joy O'er
Cres.
Ju - dah's sa - cred hills!
Cres.
Ped.
Ped.


ff
Glo-ry to God! the sound-ing skies Loud with their an - thems
ff
fff
ring; Peace on the earth; good will to
Sempre fff
Rall.
men, From heav'n's e - ter - nal King!
Rall.

163

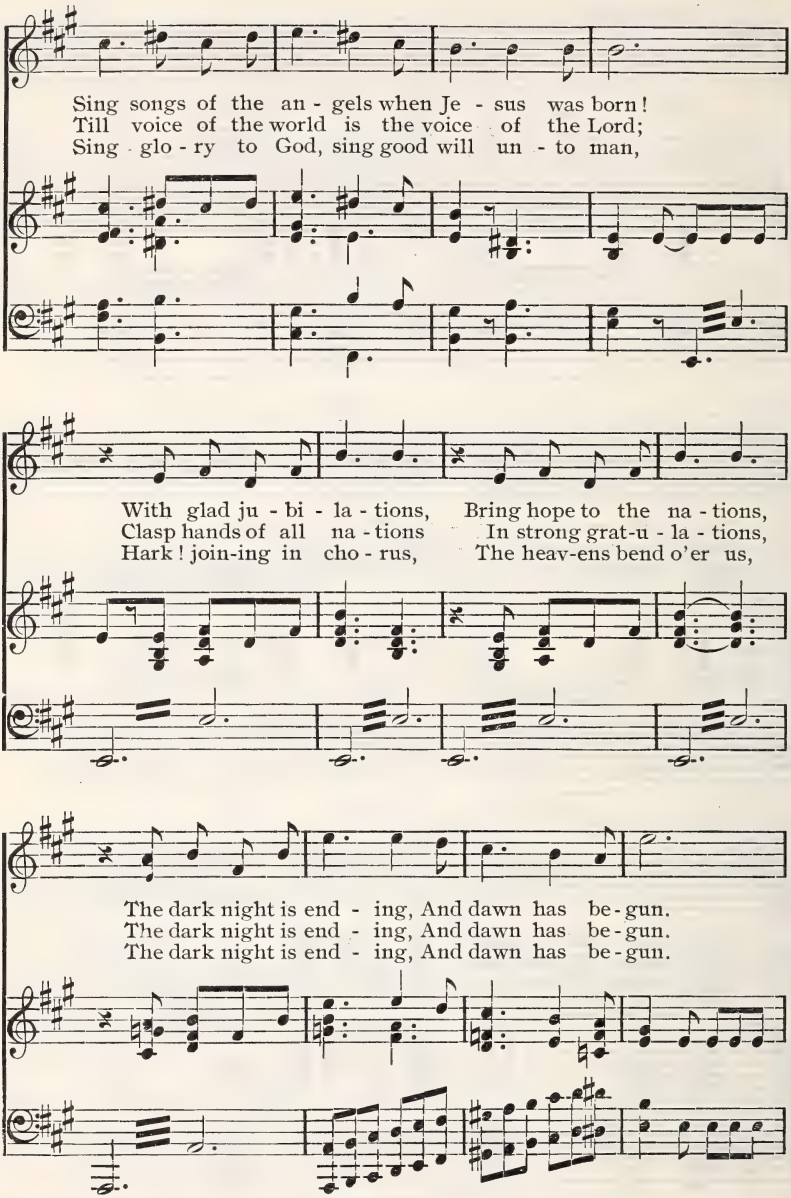
With spirit.

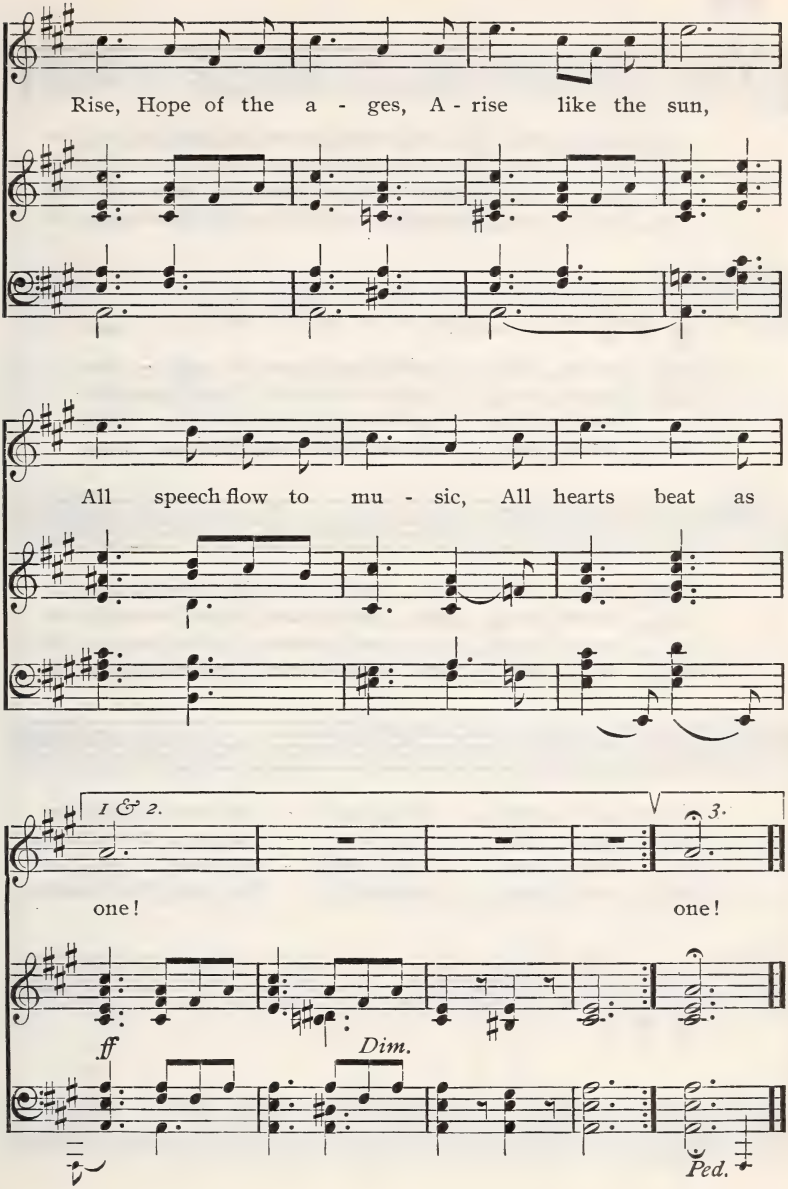
1. Sound o - ver all wa - ters, reach out from all lands,
2. Sing, bri - dal of na - tions, sing cho-rals of love!
3. Cease, bu-gles of bat - tle; blow, bu-gles of peace!

Loud cho - rus of voi - ces, Warm clasp-ing of hands;
Ring out the war - vul - ture, Ring in the dove;
Long striv - ing of na - tions, Hence - for-ward de-crease;

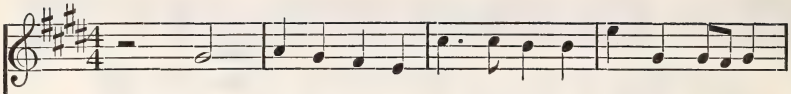
Sing hymns that were sung by the stars of the morn,
Till hearts of the peo - ple keep time in ac - cord,
Sing songs of great joy that the an - gels be - gan;

Copyright, 1902, by W. W. Gilchrist. Used by permission.

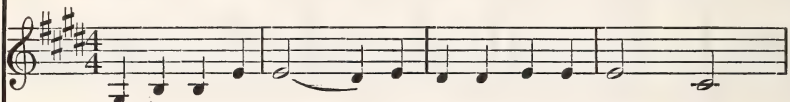

Sing songs of the an - gels when Je - sus was born!
Till voice of the world is the voice of the Lord;
Sing glo - ry to God, sing good will un - to man,
With glad ju - bi - la - tions, Bring hope to the na - tions,
Clasp hands of all na - tions In strong grat-u - la - tions,
Hark! join-ing in cho - rus, The heav-ens bend o'er us,
The dark night is end - ing, And dawn has be - gun.
The dark night is end - ing, And dawn has be - gun.
The dark night is end - ing, And dawn has be - gun.


Rise, Hope of the a - ges, A - rise like the sun,
All speech flow to mu - sic, All hearts beat as
1 & 2.
3.
one!
one!
ff
Dim.
Ped.

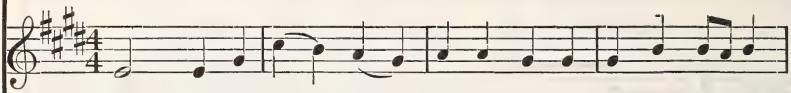
164



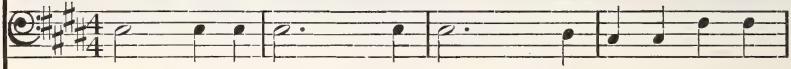
1. There's not a bird with lone-ly nest, In path-less wood or
2. Each barren crag, each desert rude, Holds Thee within its
3. In bus - y mart or crowded street, No less than in the
4. And ev-'ry moment still doth bring Thy blessings on its



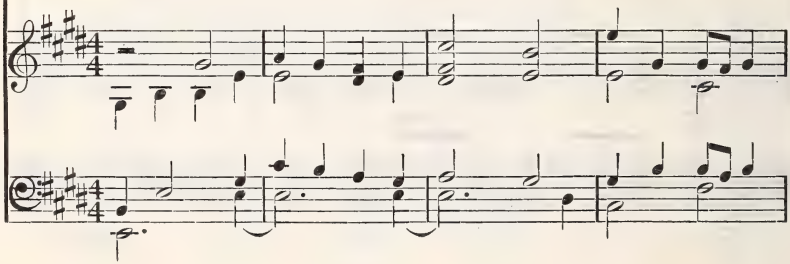
1. There's not a bird with lonely nest, In path - less
2. Each bar-ren crag, each des-ert rude, Holds Thee with-
3. In bus - y mart or crowded street, No less than
4. And ev-'ry mo - ment still doth bring Thy bless - ings



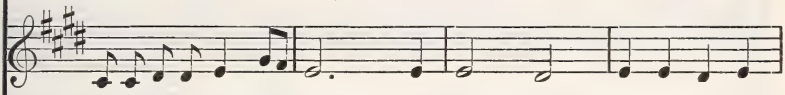
1. There's not a bird with lone-ly nest, In path-less wood or
2. Each bar-ren crag, each des-ert rude, Holds Thee within its
3. In bus - y mart or crowded street, No less than in the
4. And ev -'ry mo - ment still doth bring Thy blessings on its



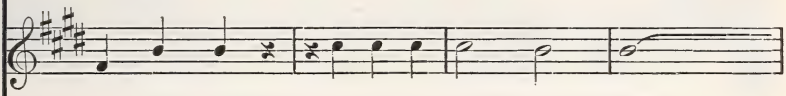
1. There's not a bird with lone - ly nest, In wood or
2. Each bar-ren crag, each des - ert rude, Holds Thee in
3. In bus - y mart or crowd - ed street, As in the
4. And ev -'ry mo - ment still doth bring Thy blessings



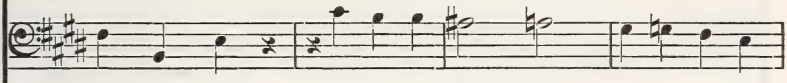
moun - tain crest, Nor mean - er thing, that does not share, O
sol - i-tude; And Thou dost bless the wan-d'rer there, Who
still re-treat, Thou, Lord, art near, our souls to bless, With
load - ed wing; Wide-ly they spread thro' earth and sky, And



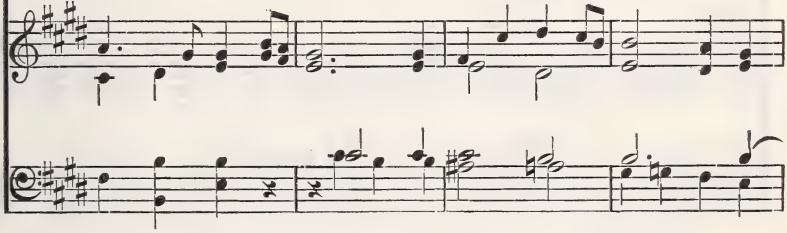
wood or mountain crest, Nor mean - er thing, that does not share, O
in its sol-i-tude; And Thou dost bless the wand'rer there, Who
in the still retreat, Thou, Lord, art near, our souls to bless, With
on its loaded wing; Wide-ly they spread thro' earth and sky, And

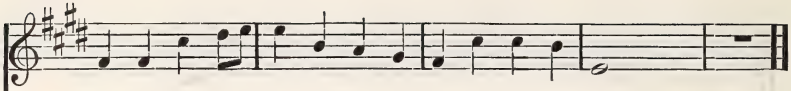


moun-tain crest, Nor meaner thing, O Lord, ...
sol - i - tude; And Thou dost bless the wan - -
still re - treat, Thou, Lord, art near, our souls.....
load - ed wing; Wide-ly they spread thro' earth.....

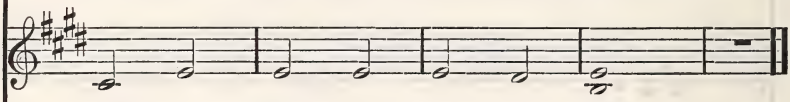


moun-tain crest, Nor meaner thing, that does not share, O
sol - i - tude; And Thou dost bless the wand'rer there, Who
still re - treat, Thou, Lord, art near, our souls to bless, With
on its wing; Wide-ly they spread thro' earth and sky, And

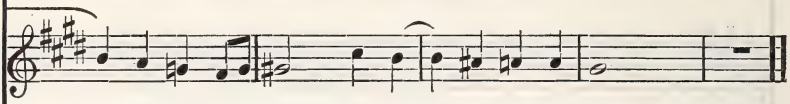




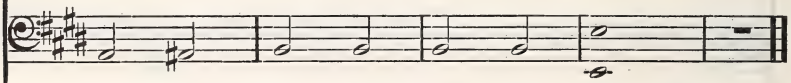
Lord, in Thy pa - ter-nal care, in Thy pa - ter-nal care.
makes his sol - i - tar-y prayer, his sol - i - tar - y prayer.
all a par-ent's ten-der-ness, a par-ent's ten-der-ness.
last thro' all e - ter - ni - ty, thro' all e - ter - ni - ty.



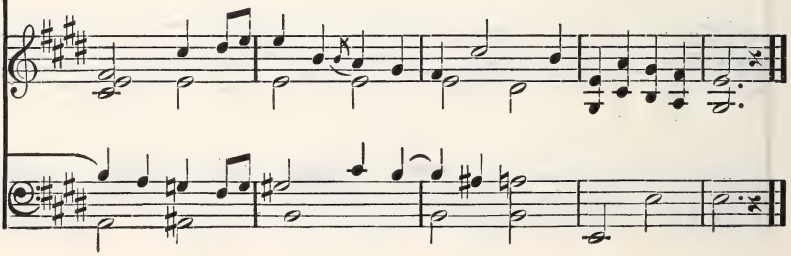
Lord, in Thy pa - ter - nal care.
makes his sol - i - tar - y prayer.
all a par - ent's ten - der - ness.
last thro' all e - ter - ni - ty.



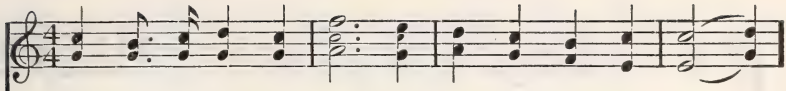
..... that does not share in Thy pa - ter-nal care.
- - d'rer there, Who makes his sol - i - tar - y prayer.
..... to bless, With all a par - ent's ten-der-ness.
..... and sky, And last thro' all e - ter - ni - ty.



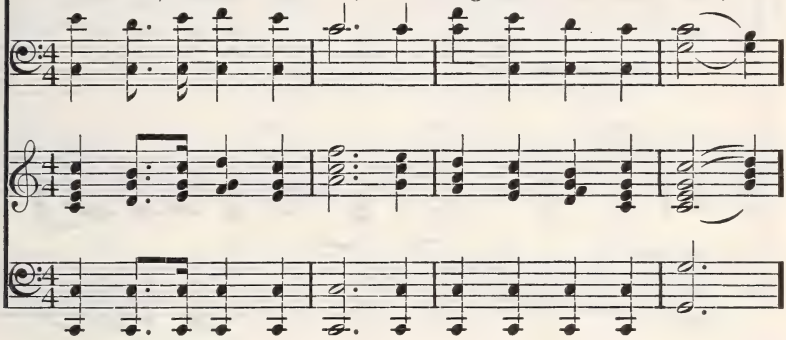
Lord, in Thy pa - ter - nal care.
makes his sol - i - tar - y prayer.
all a par - ent's ten - der - ness.
last thro' all e - ter - ni - ty.

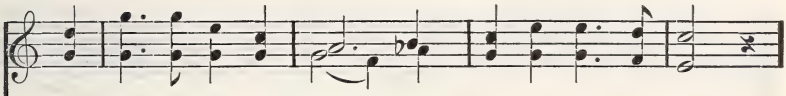


165

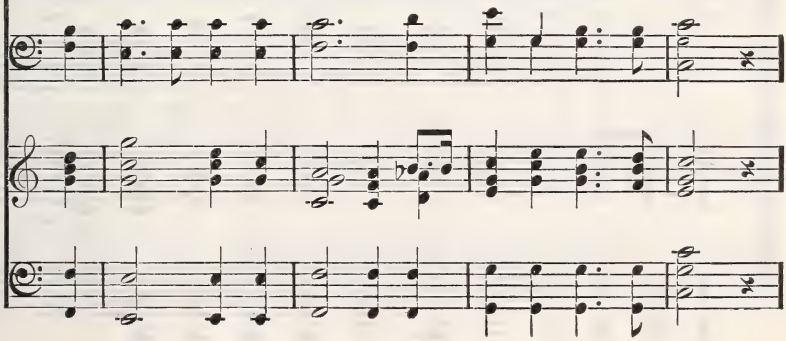


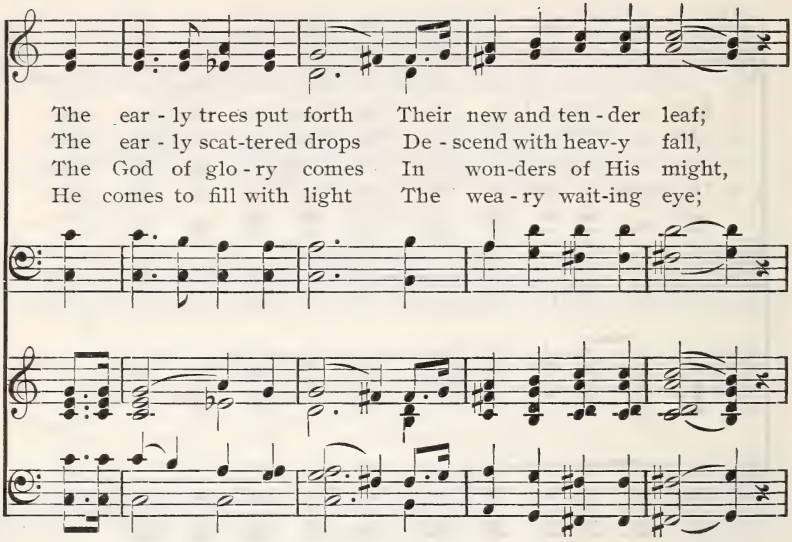
1. Lift up your heads, re - joice! Re - demp-tion draw-eth nigh;
2. Lift up your heads, re - joice! Re - demp-tion draw-eth nigh;
3. Lift up your heads, re - joice! Re - demp-tion draw-eth nigh;
4. He comes, the world to rule, His king-dom to de - fend,

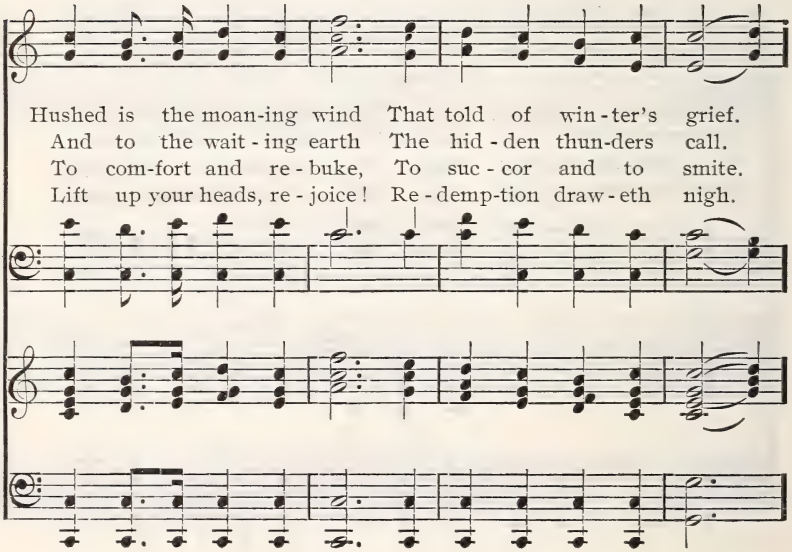


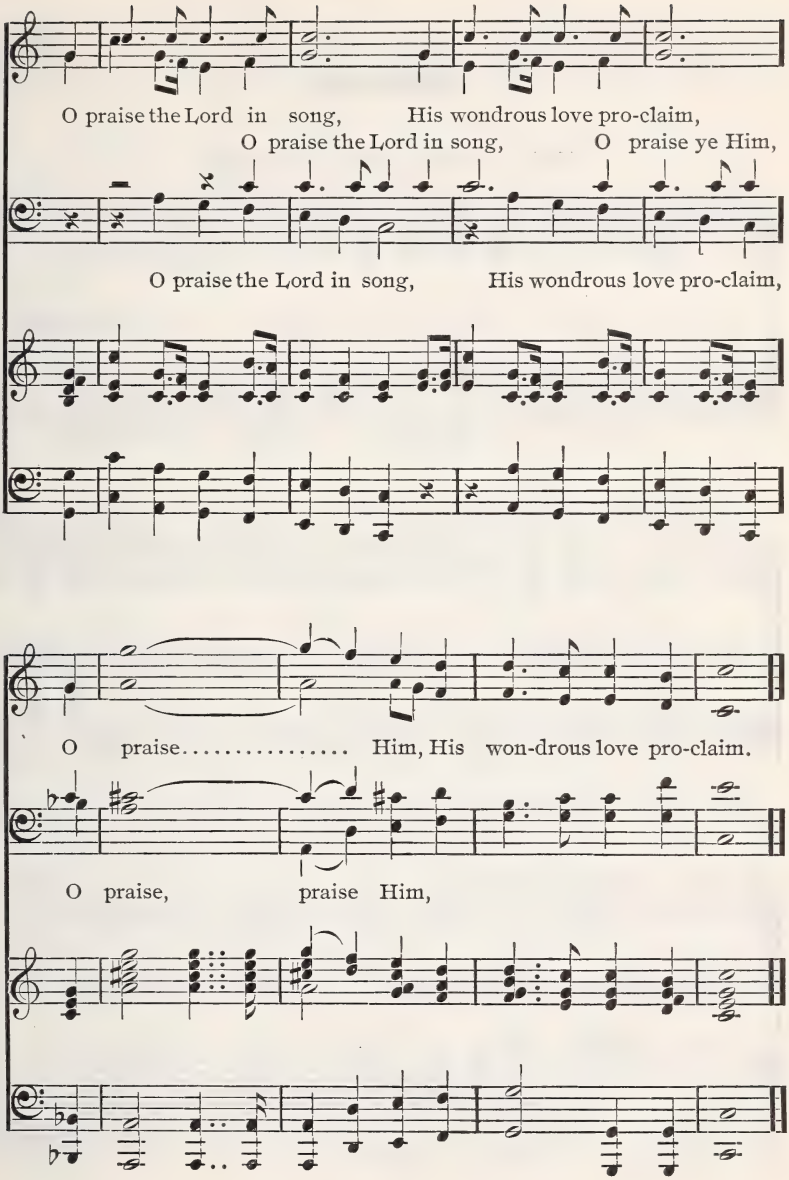


Now breathes a soft-er air, Now shines a mild - er sky.
Now mount the la - den clouds, Now flames the dark'ning sky.
O note the vary-ing signs Of earth and air and sky!
New glad-ness to be - gin, And an-cient wrong to end.




The ear - ly trees put forth Their new and ten - der leaf;
The ear - ly scat-tered drops De - scend with heav-y fall,
The God of glo - ry comes In won-ders of His might,
He comes to fill with light The wea - ry wait-ing eye;


Hushed is the moan-ing wind That told of win - ter's grief.
And to the wait - ing earth The hid - den thun-ders call.
To com-fort and re - buke, To suc - cor and to smite.
Lift up your heads, re - joice! Re - demp-tion draw - eth nigh.


O praise the Lord in song, His wondrous love pro-claim,
O praise the Lord in song, O praise ye Him,
O praise the Lord in song, His wondrous love pro-claim,
O praise..... Him, His won-drous love pro-claim.
O praise, praise Him,

Anthems.

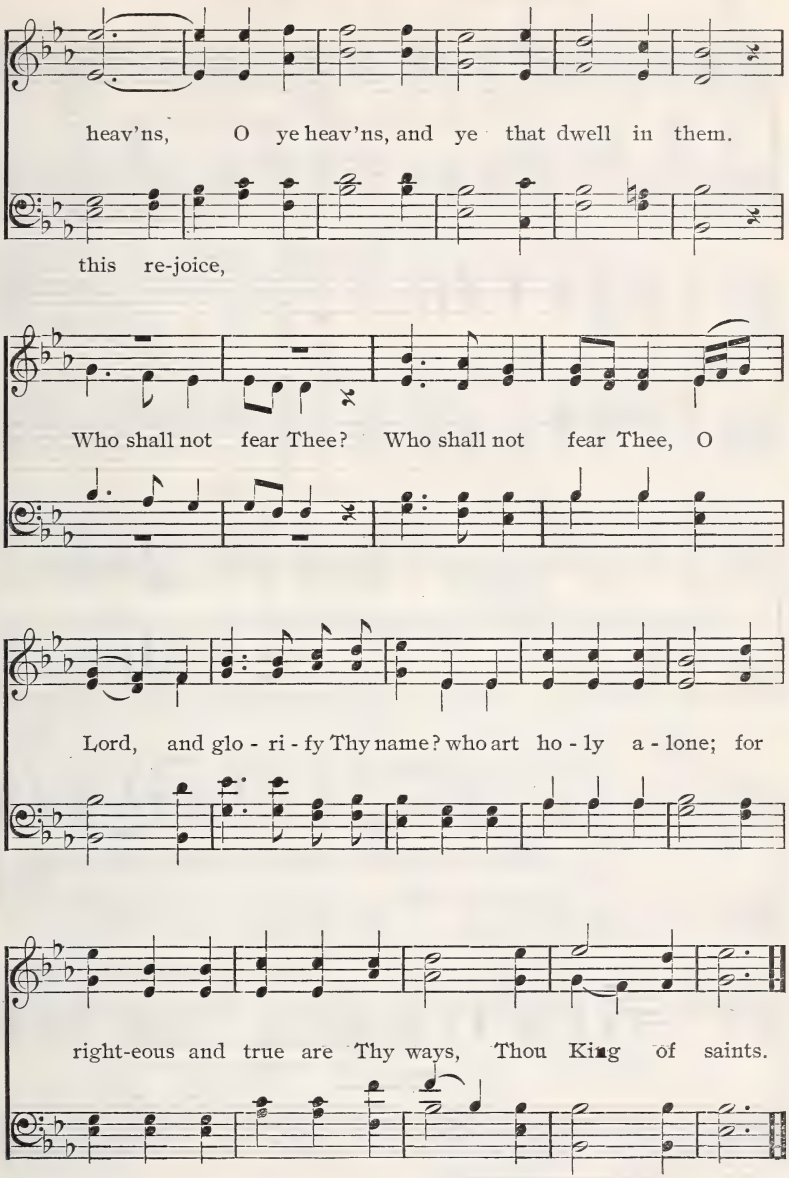
1 NOW IS COME THE SALVATION.

Now is come, is come the sal - va-tion, and the strength,

and the kingdom of our God, and the pow'r of His

Christ, the pow'r of His Christ. For this re-joice, O ye

For


heav'ns, O ye heav'ns, and ye that dwell in them.
this re-joice,
Who shall not fear Thee? Who shall not fear Thee, O
Lord, and glo - ri - fy Thy name? who art ho - ly a - lone; for
right-eous and true are Thy ways, Thou King of saints.

2 GLORY TO GOD IN THE HIGHEST.

f

Glo - ry, Glo - ry to God in the high - est; Glo - ry,

p and on earth

Glo - ry to God in the high-est, and on earth, and on earth peace,

and on earth

pp *f* among

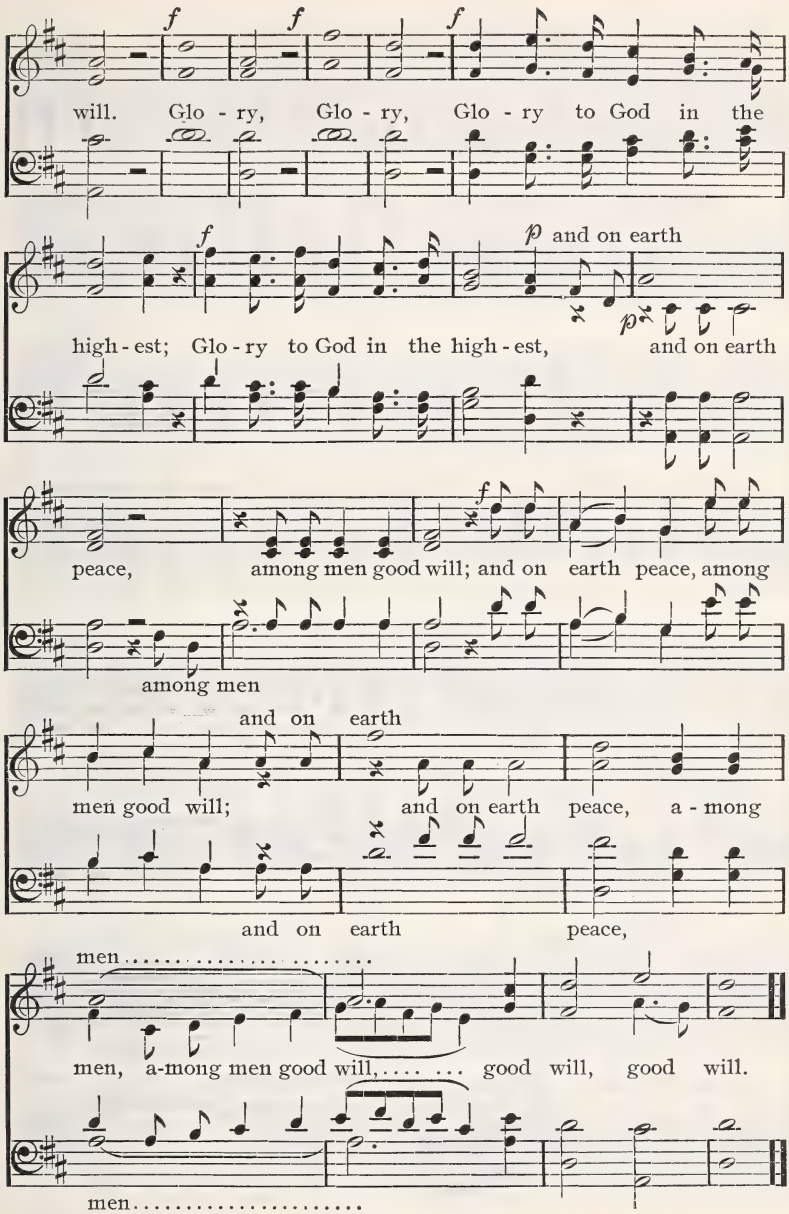
peace, peace; among men good will, among men good will,

men good will, ...

among men good will, among men good will, among

mf *f*

men good will, a-mong men good will, good will, good


f
f
f
will. Glo - ry, Glo - ry, Glo - ry to God in the
f
p and on earth
high - est; Glo - ry to God in the high - est, and on earth
p
peace, among men good will; and on earth peace, among
f
among men
and on earth
men good will; and on earth peace, a - mong
and on earth peace,
men
men, a-mong men good will, good will, good will.
men

3

UNTO US A CHILD IS BORN.

mf

Un - to us a Child is born, un-to us a Son is giv'n; and the

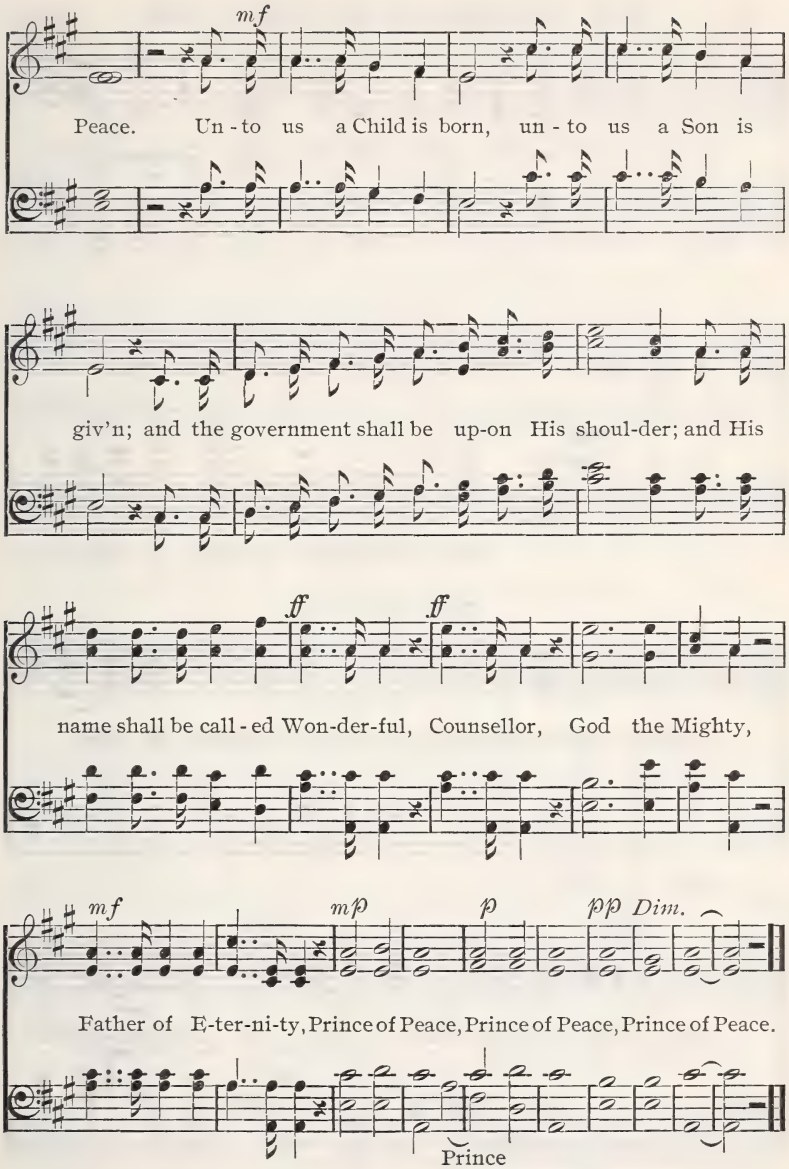
government shall be up-on His shoul-der; and His name shall be call-ed

Won-der-ful, Coun-sel-lor, God the Mighty, Fa-ther of E - ter - ni-ty,

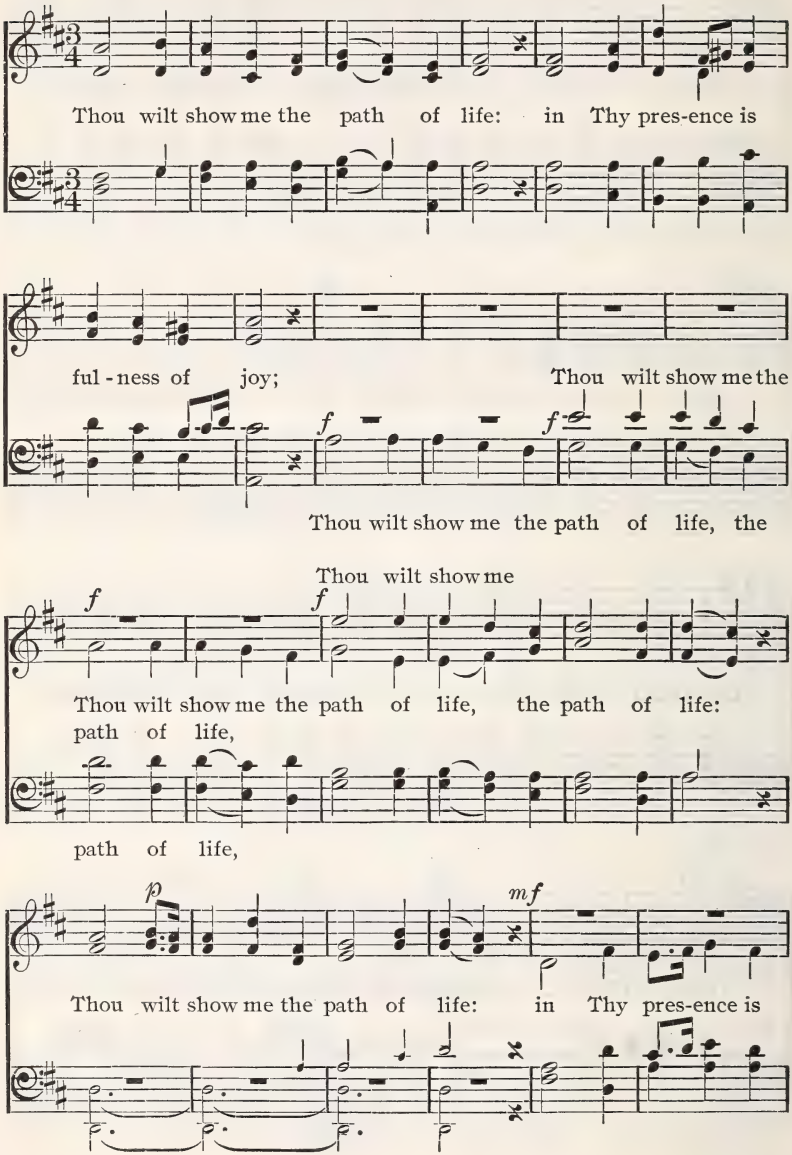
p Prince..... ..... *pp* Prince..... *mp* *pp*

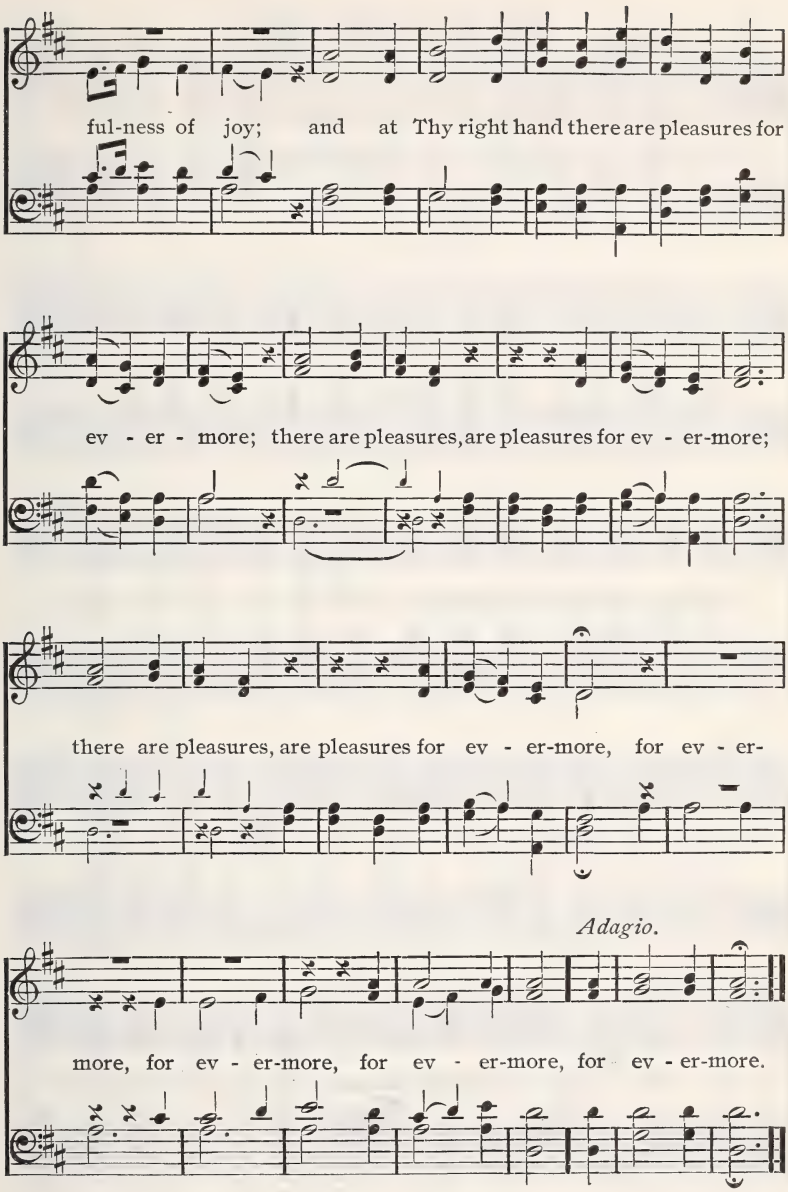
Prince of Peace, Prince..... of Peace, Prince..... of

p


mf
Peace. Un - to us a Child is born, un - to us a Son is
giv'n; and the government shall be up-on His shoul-der; and His
ff
ff
name shall be call - ed Won-der-ful, Counsellor, God the Mighty,
mf
mp
p
pp Dim.
Father of E-ter-ni-ty, Prince of Peace, Prince of Peace, Prince of Peace.
Prince

4 THOU WILT SHOW ME THE PATH OF LIFE.




ful-ness of joy; and at Thy right hand there are pleasures for
ev - er - more; there are pleasures, are pleasures for ev - er-more;
there are pleasures, are pleasures for ev - er-more, for ev - er-
Adagio.
more, for ev - er-more, for ev - er-more, for ev - er-more.

5

WORTHY IS THE LAMB.

f

Wor - thy is the Lamb that was slain; Wor - thy is the Lamb

that was slain to re - ceive pow - er, and rich - es, and

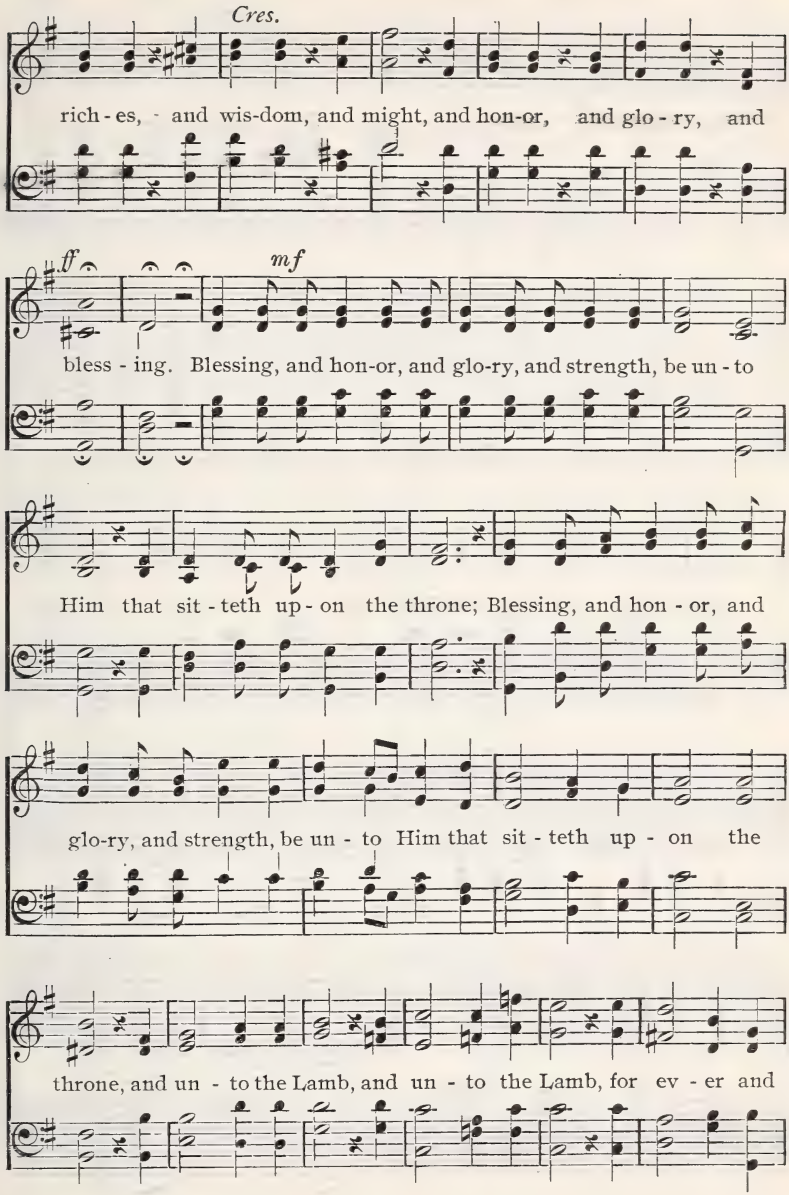
wis-dom, and might, and hon - or, and glo - ry, and bless - ing.

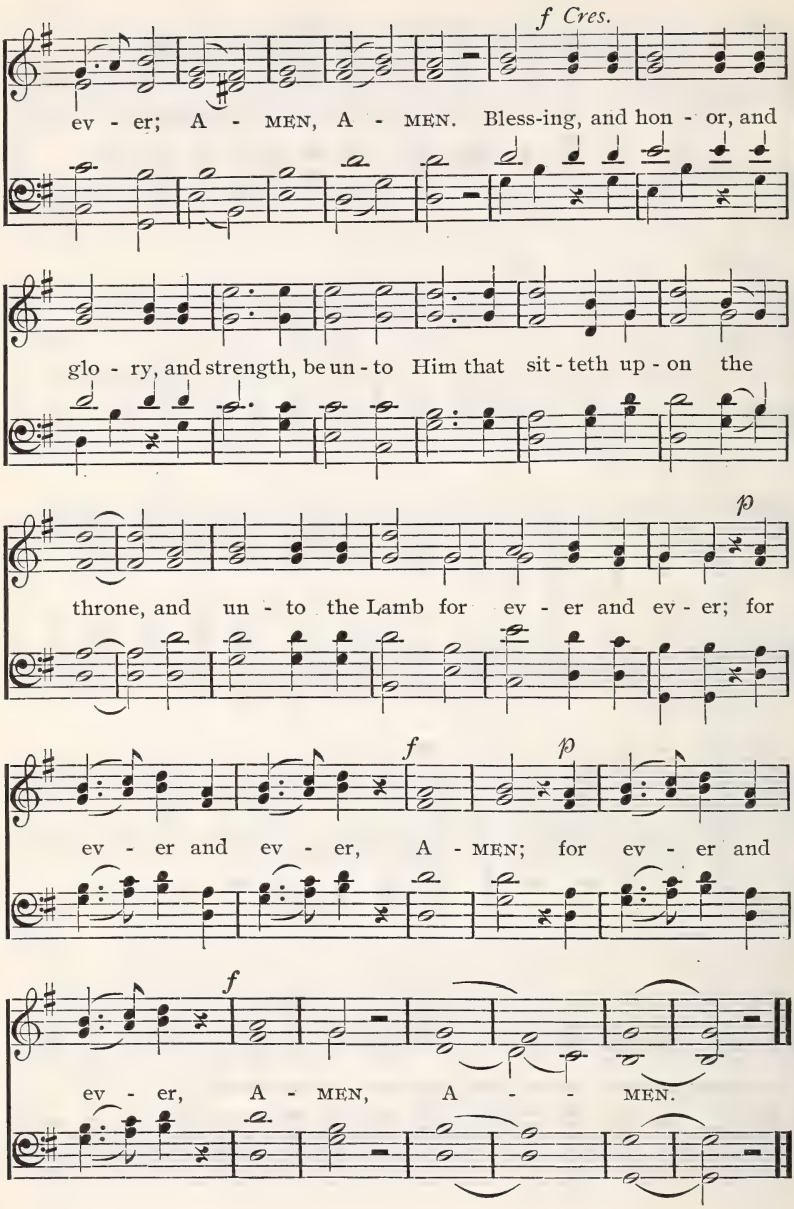
f *p*

Wor - thy is the Lamb that was slain; Wor - thy,

Cres. *f*

Wor - thy is the Lamb that was slain to re - ceive pow-er, and


Cres.
rich - es, and wis-dom, and might, and hon-or, and glo - ry, and
ff
mf
bless - ing. Blessing, and hon-or, and glo-ry, and strength, be un - to
Him that sit - teth up - on the throne; Blessing, and hon - or, and
glo-ry, and strength, be un - to Him that sit - teth up - on the
throne, and un - to the Lamb, and un - to the Lamb, for ev - er and


f Cres.
ev - er; A - MEN, A - MEN. Bless-ing, and hon - or, and
glo - ry, and strength, be un - to Him that sit - teth up - on the
p
throne, and un - to the Lamb for ev - er and ev - er; for
f
p
ev - er and ev - er, A - MEN; for ev - er and
f
ev - er, A - MEN, A - - MEN.

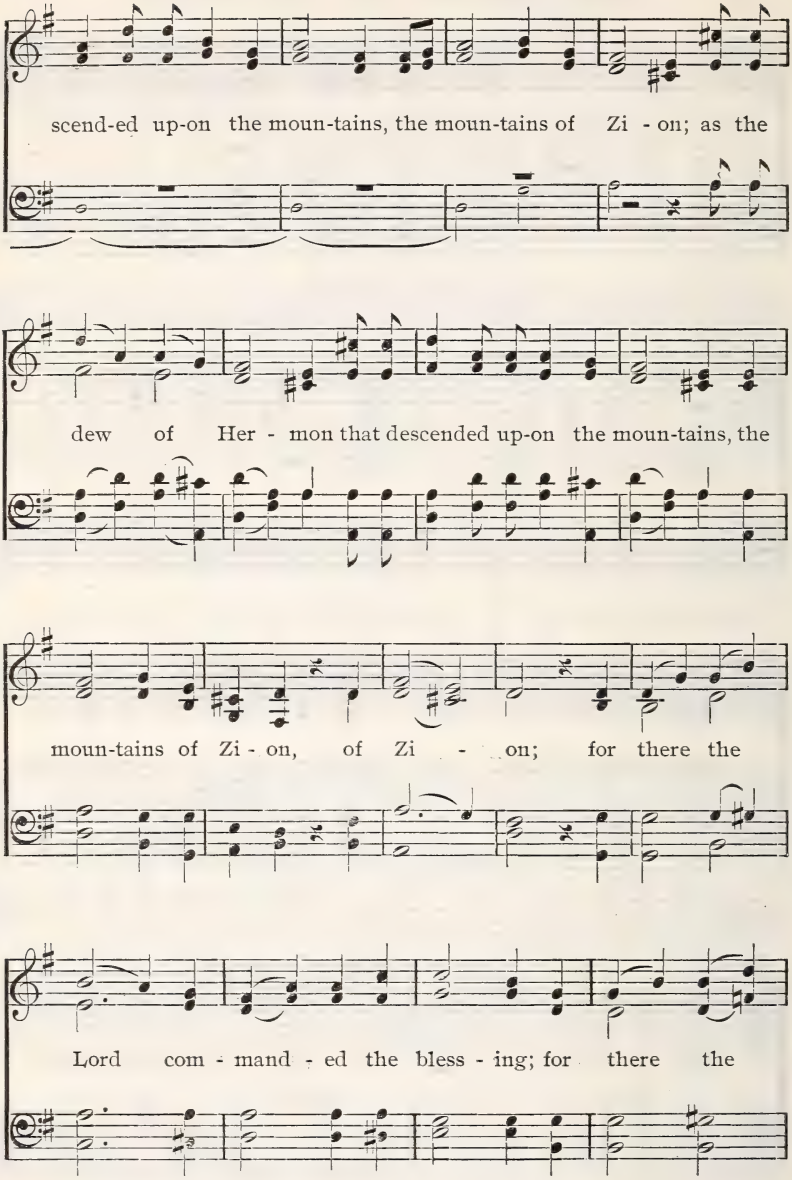
6 BEHOLD, HOW GOOD AND HOW PLEASANT.

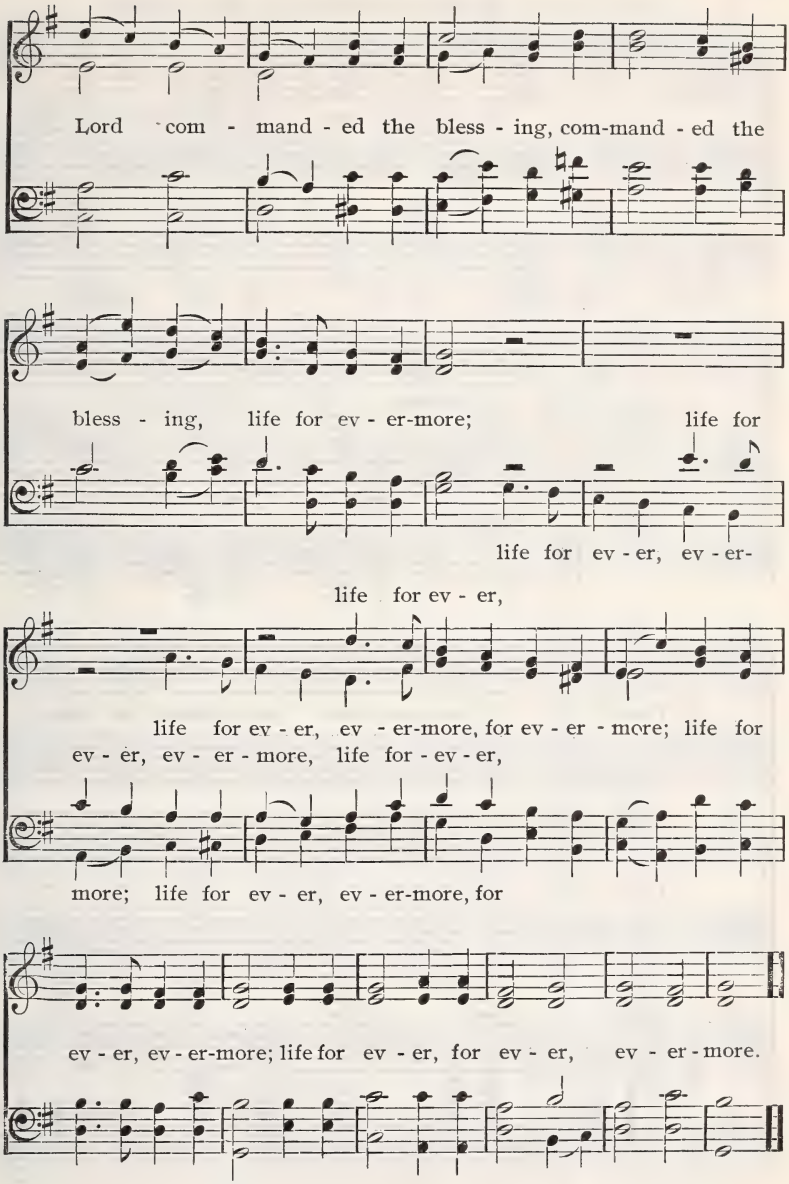
Be - hold, how good and how pleas - ant it is for

breth - ren to dwell to - geth - er in u - ni - ty; for

breth - ren to dwell to - geth - er in u - ni - ty, in

u - ni - ty. As the dew of Her - mon that de-


scend-ed up-on the moun-tains, the moun-tains of Zi - on; as the
dew of Her - mon that descended up-on the moun-tains, the
moun-tains of Zi - on, of Zi - on; for there the
Lord com - mand - ed the bless - ing; for there the


Lord com - mand - ed the bless - ing, com-mand - ed the
bless - ing, life for ev - er-more; life for
life for ev - er, ev - er-
life for ev - er,
life for ev - er, ev - er-more, for ev - er - more; life for
ev - er, ev - er - more, life for - ev - er,
more; life for ev - er, ev - er-more, for
ev - er, ev - er-more; life for ev - er, for ev - er, ev - er - more.

7 THERE IS JOY IN THE PRESENCE OF THE ANGELS.

Allegro moderato e tranquillo. Soprano.

mf There is joy in the pres-ence of the

p

Ped. ✱ *Ped.* ✱ *Ped.* ✱ *Ped.* *sempre.*

an - gels of God o-ver one sin - ner that re-pent - -

pp

eth, There is joy in the pres - ence of the an - gels of

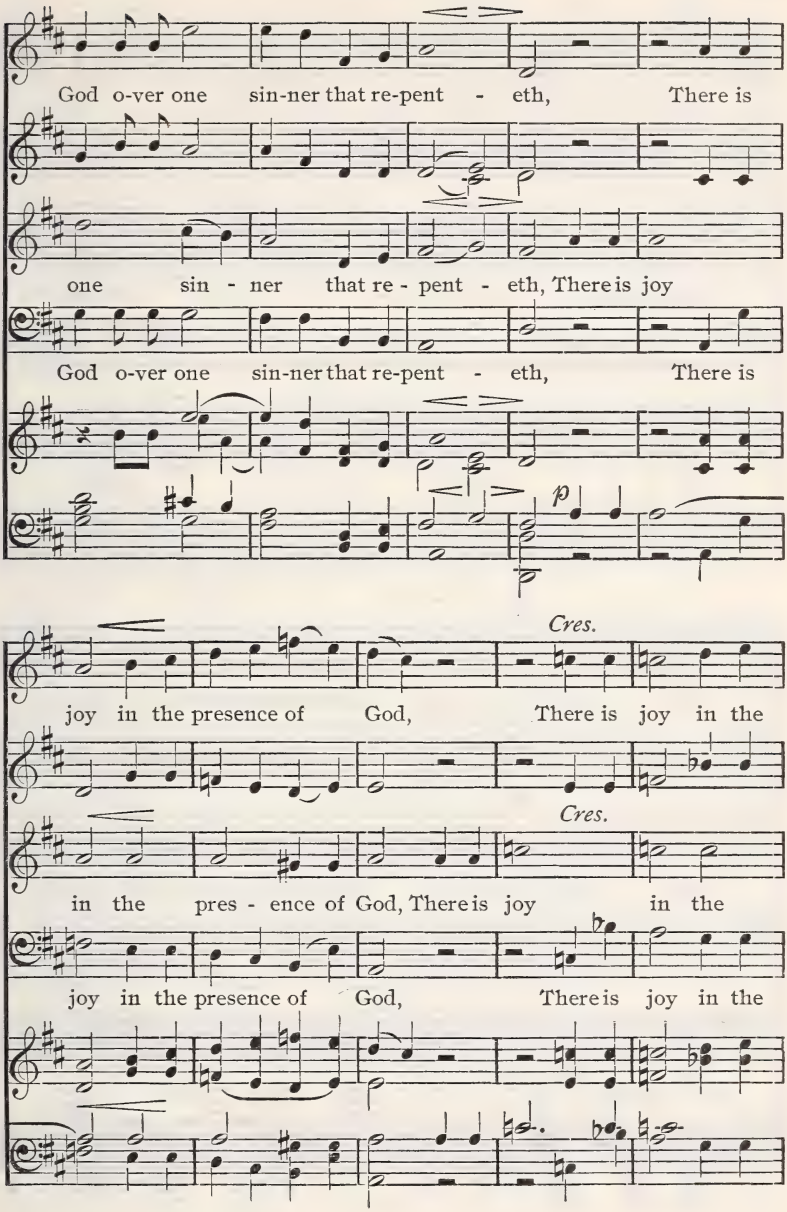
pp

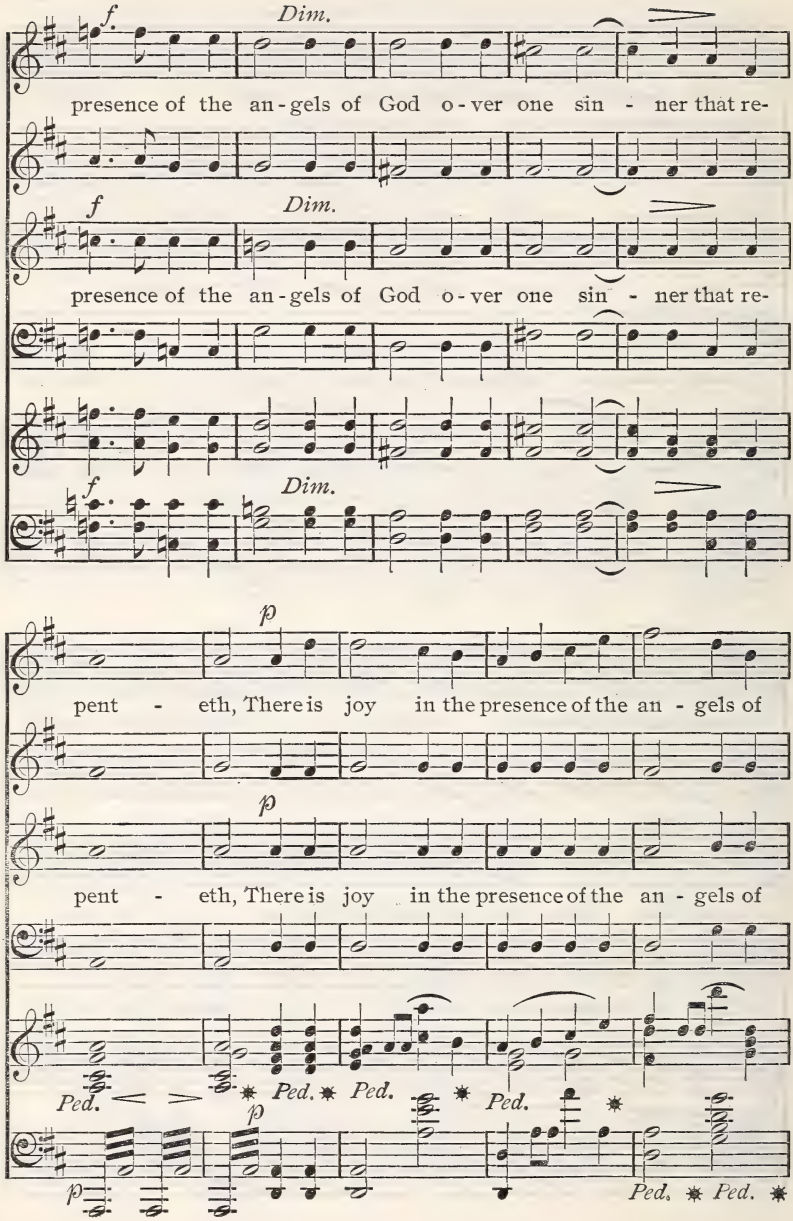
There is joy in the presence of the an - gels of God o-ver

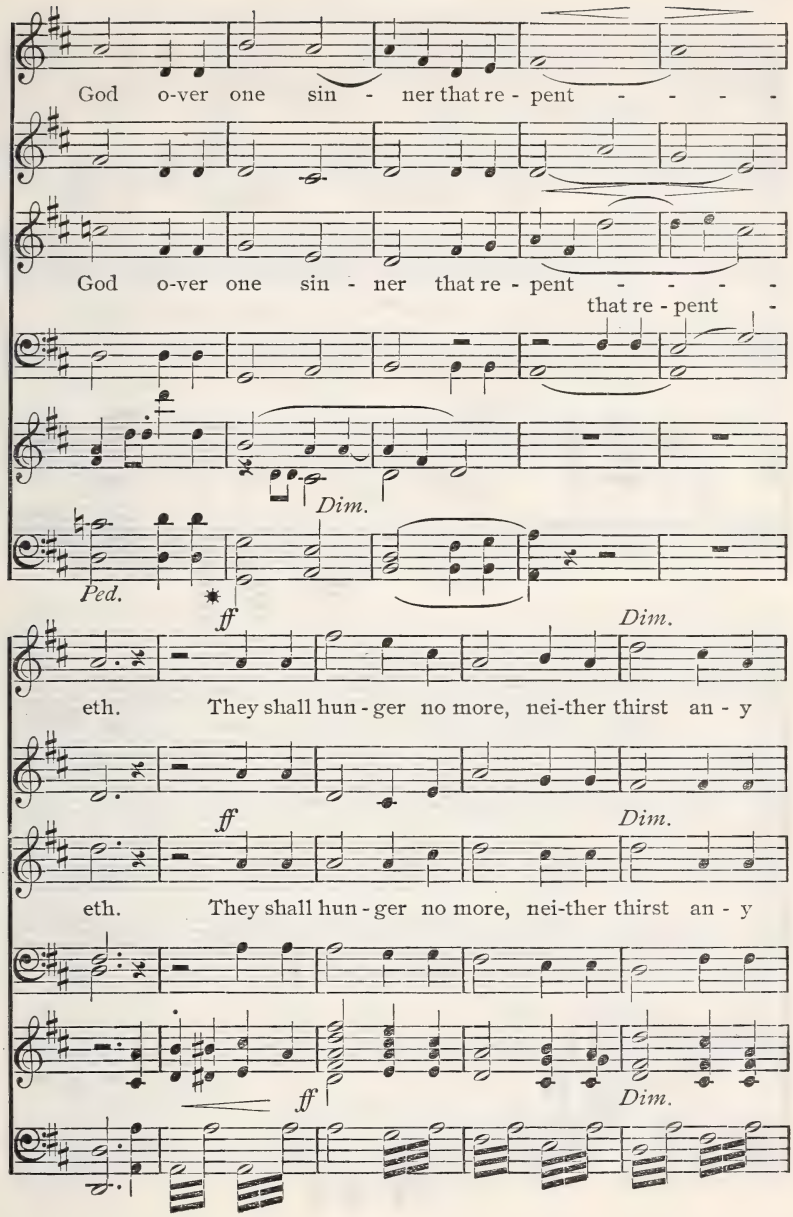
There is joy in the pres - ence of the an - gels of

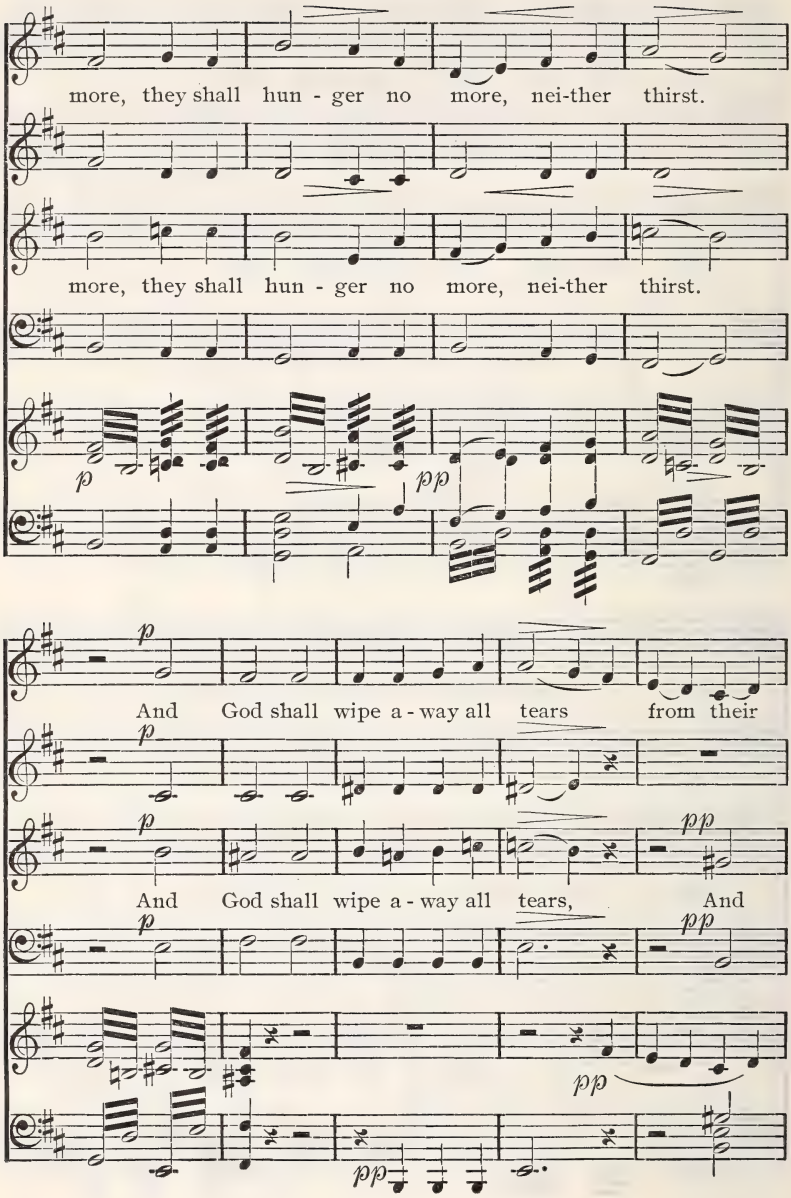
Ped. ✱

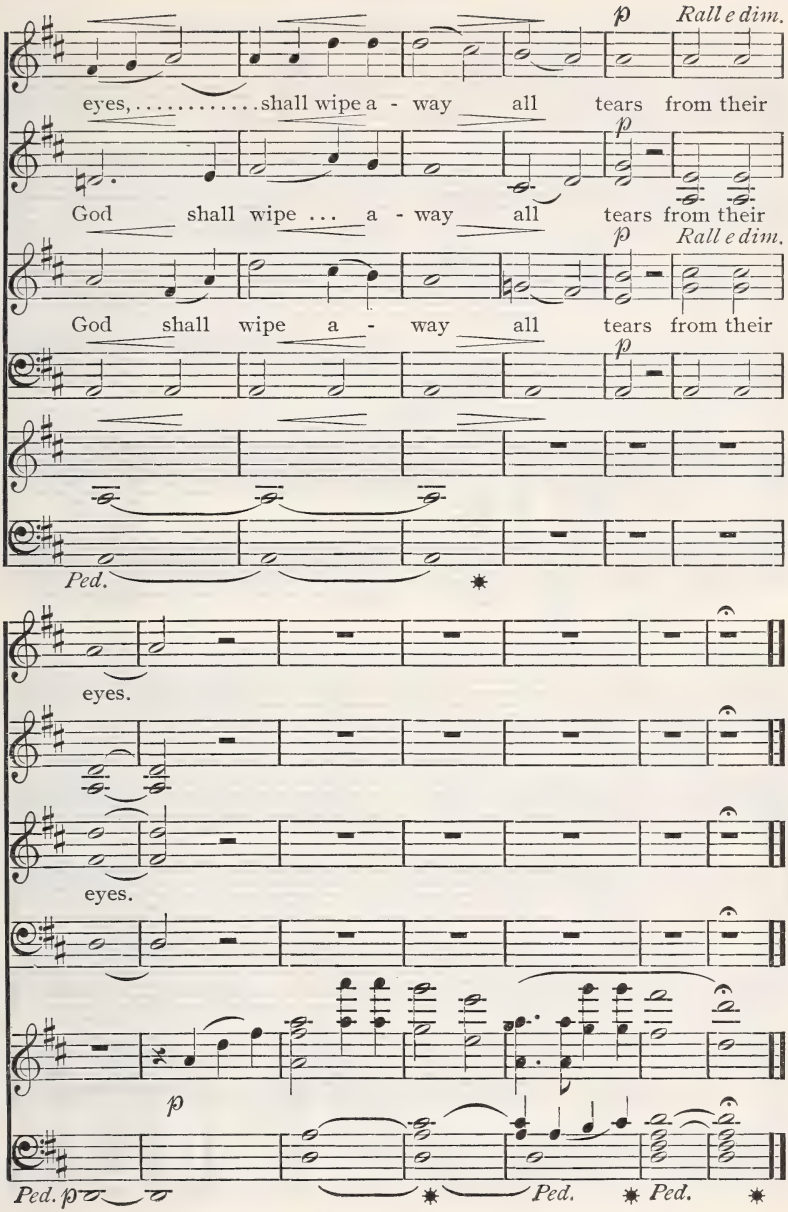
pp


God o-ver one sin-ner that re-pent - eth, There is
one sin - ner that re - pent - eth, There is joy
God o-ver one sin-ner that re-pent - eth, There is
p
Cres.
joy in the presence of God, There is joy in the
Cres.
in the pres - ence of God, There is joy in the
joy in the presence of God, There is joy in the

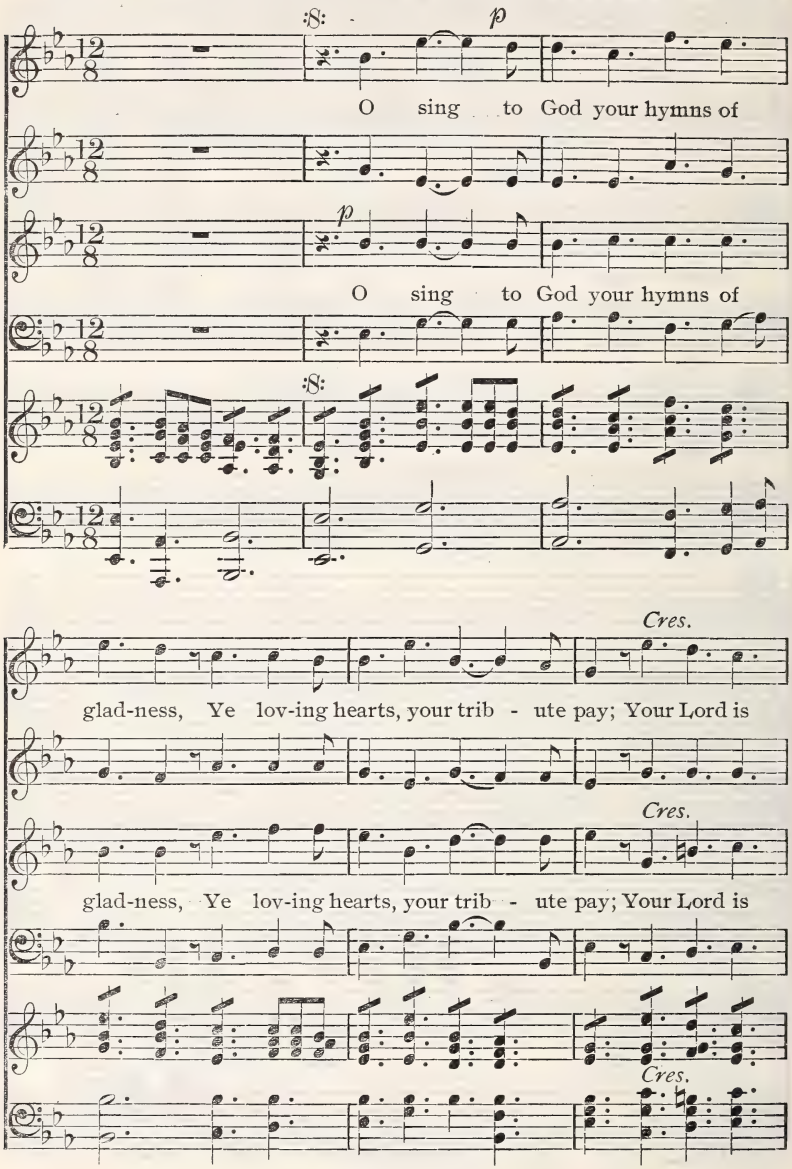

f.
Dim.
presence of the an-gels of God o-ver one sin - ner that re-
f
Dim.
presence of the an-gels of God o-ver one sin - ner that re-
f
Dim.
p
pent - eth, There is joy in the presence of the an - gels of
p
pent - eth, There is joy in the presence of the an - gels of
Ped.
Ped.
Ped.
Ped.
p
p
Ped.
Ped.

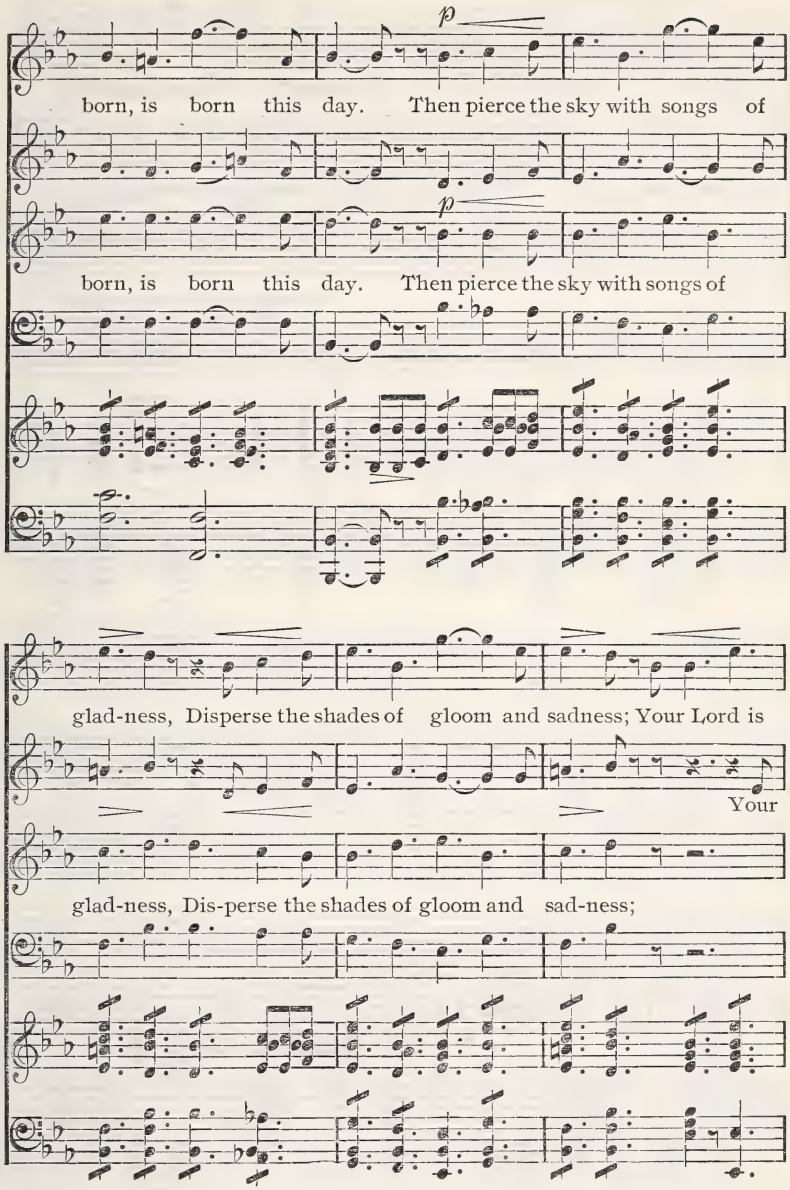

God o-ver one sin - ner that re - pent - - - -
God o-ver one sin - ner that re - pent - - - -
that re - pent -
Dim.
Ped.
ff
Dim.
eth. They shall hun - ger no more, nei-ther thirst an - y
ff
Dim.
eth. They shall hun - ger no more, nei-ther thirst an - y
ff
Dim.

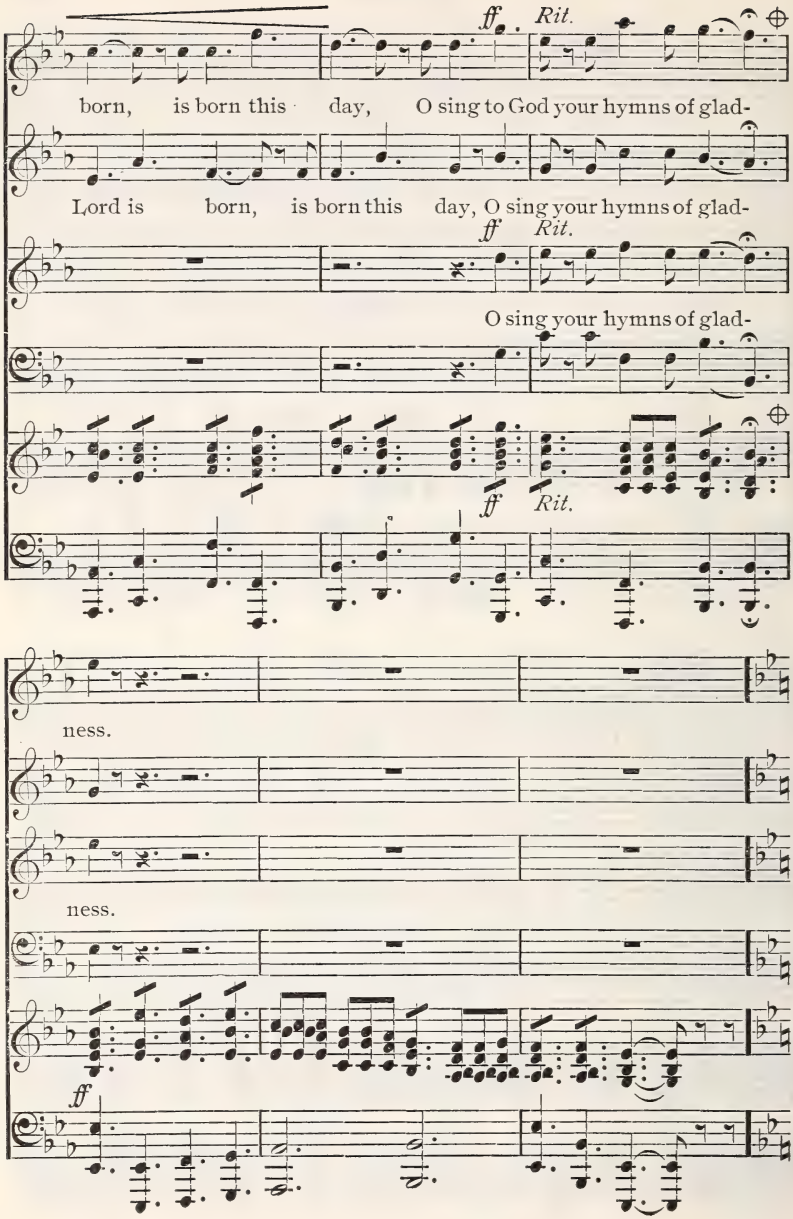

more, they shall hun - ger no more, nei-ther thirst.
more, they shall hun - ger no more, nei-ther thirst.
p
pp
p
And God shall wipe a - way all tears from their
p
p
pp
And God shall wipe a - way all tears, And
p
pp
pp
pp

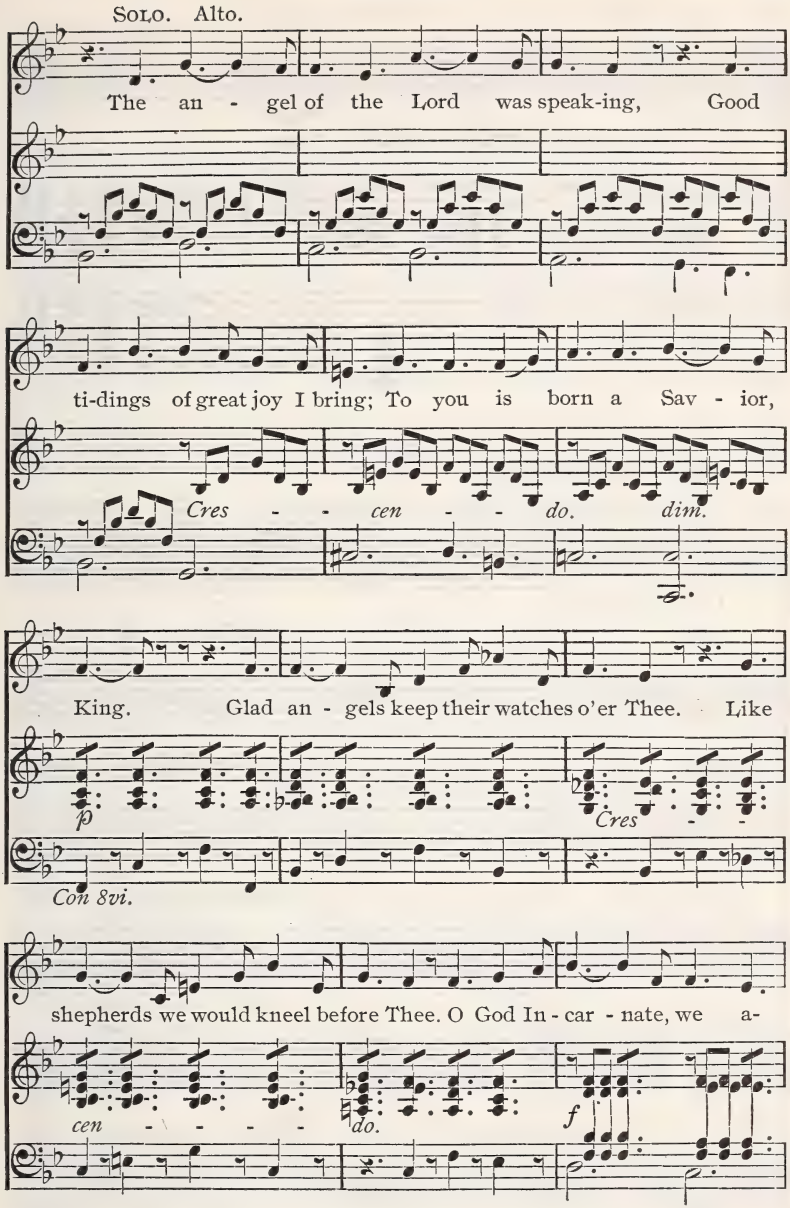

p
Rall e dim.
eyes, ... shall wipe a - way all tears from their
p
God shall wipe . . . a - way all tears from their
p
Rall e dim.
God shall wipe a - way all tears from their
p
Ped.
eyes.
eyes.
p
Ped. p
Ped.
Ped.

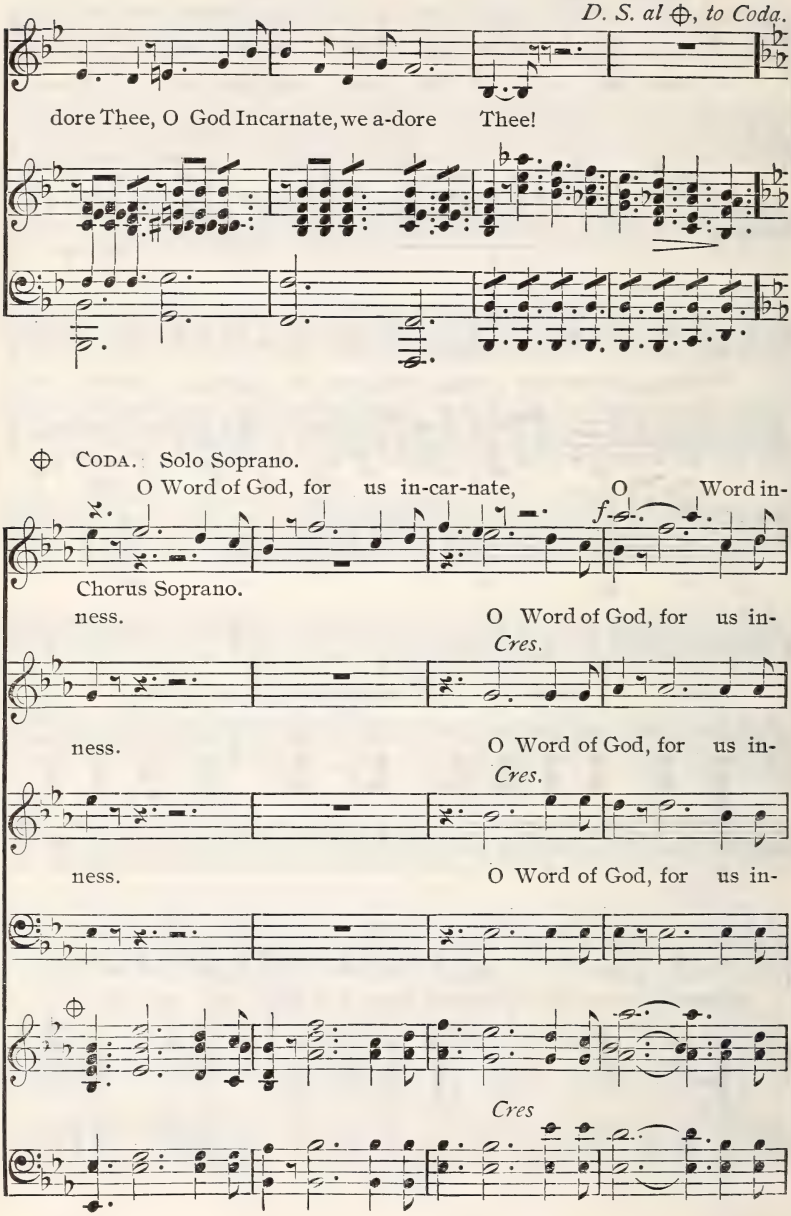
8 O SING TO GOD YOUR HYMNS OF GLADNESS.

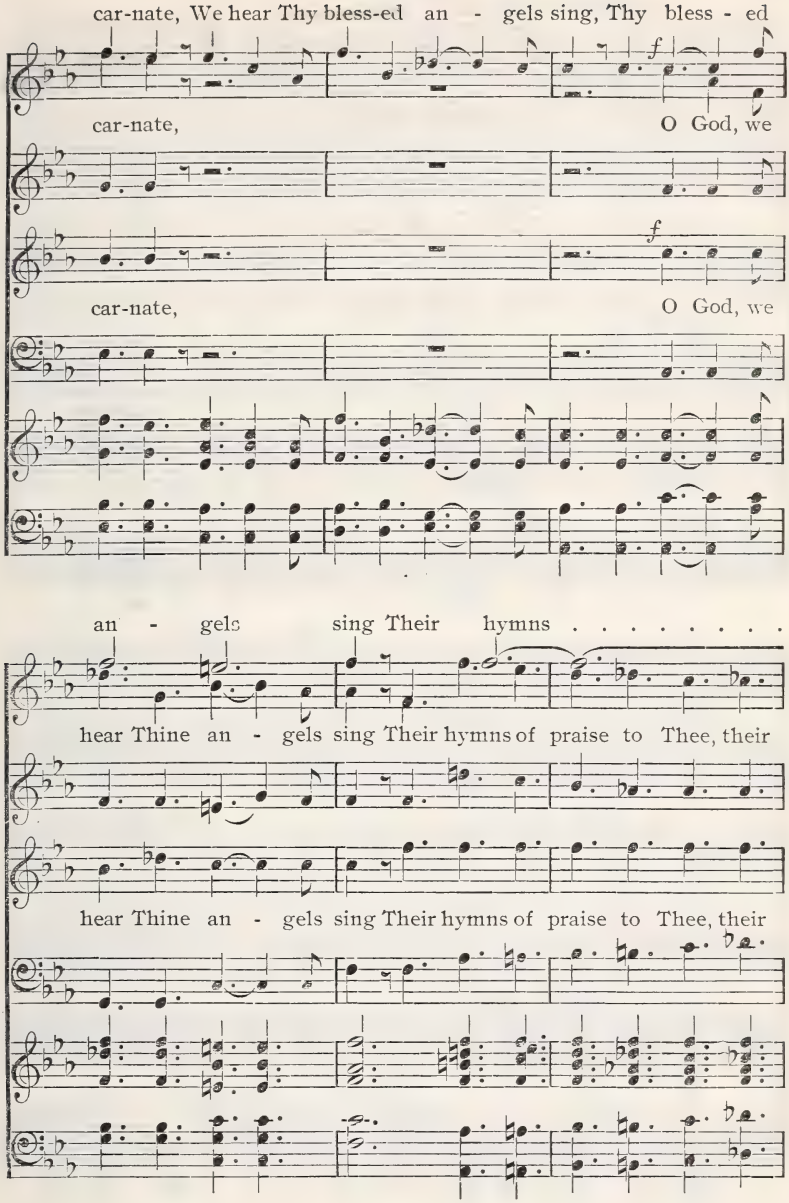


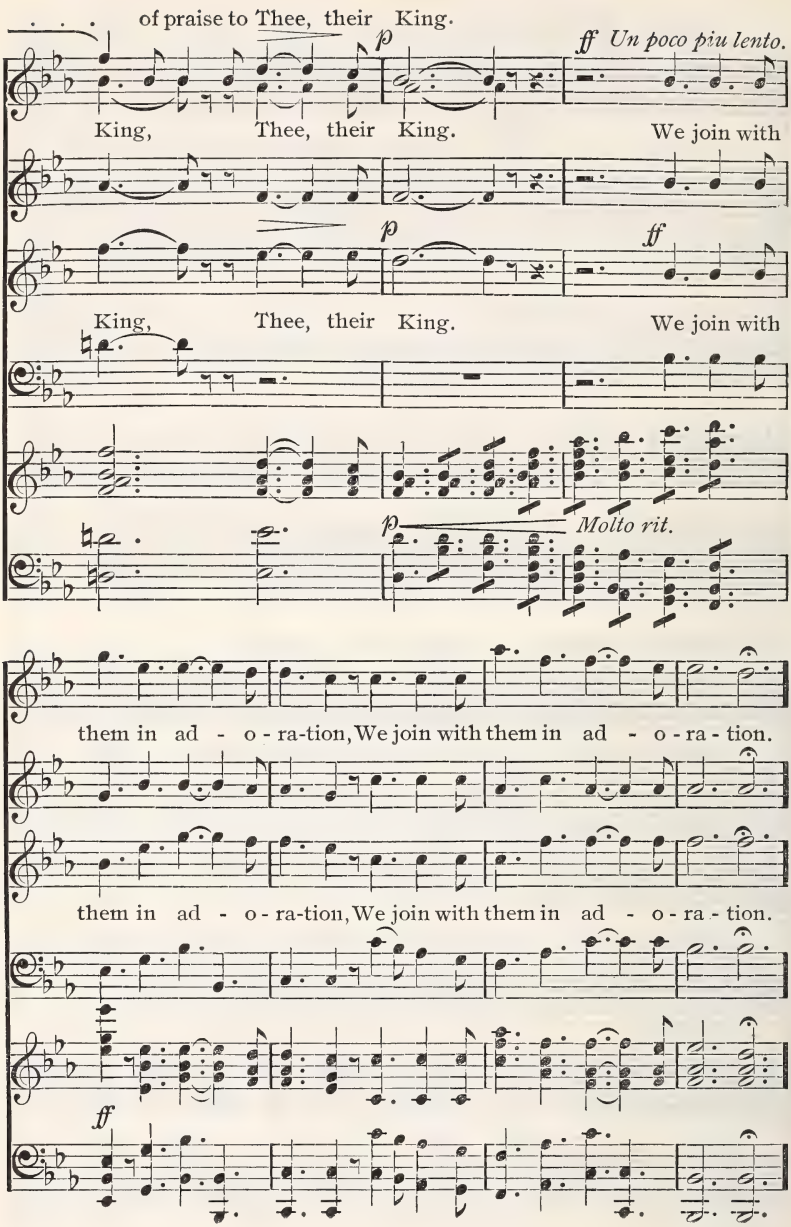

p
born, is born this day. Then pierce the sky with songs of
p
born, is born this day. Then pierce the sky with songs of
glad-ness, Disperse the shades of gloom and sadness; Your Lord is
Your
glad-ness, Dis-perse the shades of gloom and sad-ness;

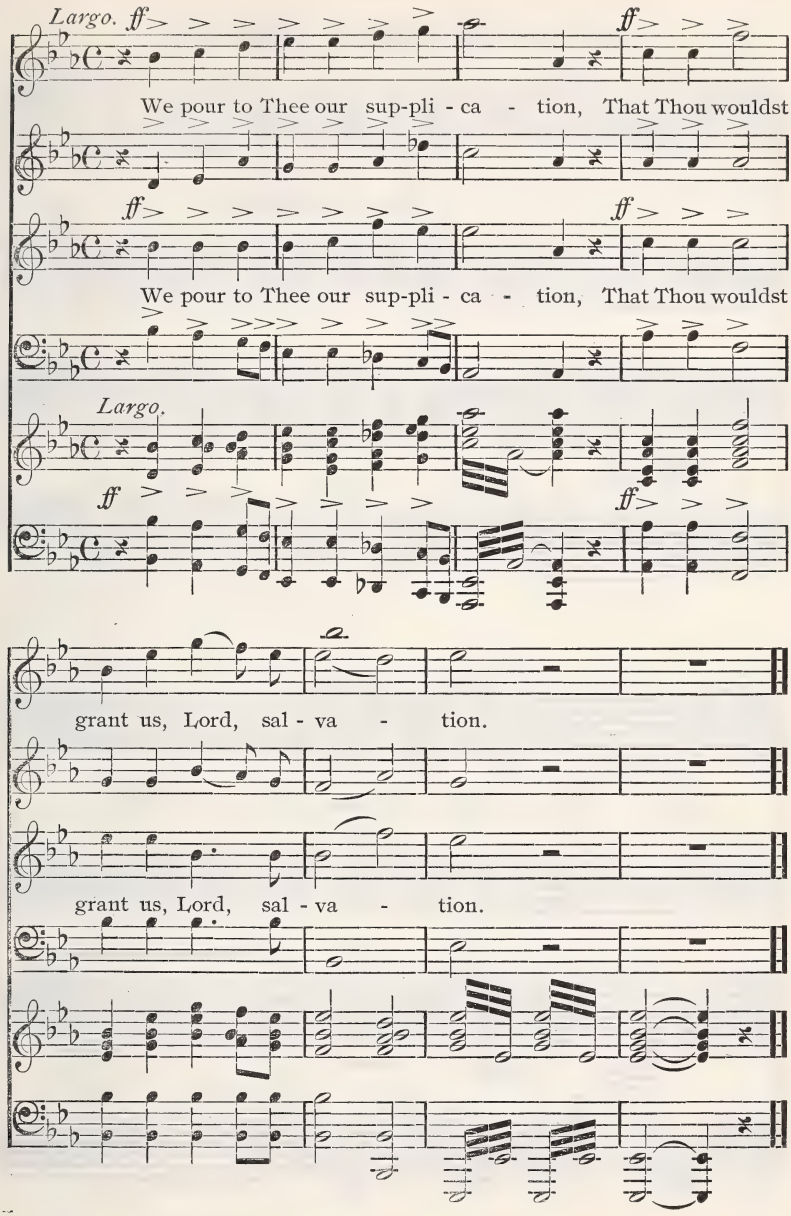

ff
Rit.
born, is born this day, O sing to God your hymns of glad-
Lord is born, is born this day, O sing your hymns of glad-
ff
Rit.
O sing your hymns of glad-
ff
Rit.
ness.
ness.
ff


Solo. Alto.
The an - gel of the Lord was speak-ing, Good
ti-dings of great joy I bring; To you is born a Sav - ior,
Cres - - cen - - do. dim.
King. Glad an - gels keep their watches o'er Thee. Like
p
Cres - -
Con 8vi.
shepherds we would kneel before Thee. O God In - car - nate, we a-
cen - - - - do.
f


D. S. al ⊕, to Coda.
dore Thee, O God Incarnate, we a-dore Thee!
⊕ Coda. Solo Soprano.
O Word of God, for us in-car-nate, O Word in-
f
Chorus Soprano.
ness. O Word of God, for us in-
Cres.
ness. O Word of God, for us in-
Cres.
ness. O Word of God, for us in-
⊕
Cres


car-nate, We hear Thy bless-ed an - gels sing, Thy bless - ed
car-nate, O God, we
car-nate, O God, we
an - gels sing Their hymns . . . . . .
hear Thine an - gels sing Their hymns of praise to Thee, their
hear Thine an - gels sing Their hymns of praise to Thee, their


of praise to Thee, their King.
p
ff Un poco piu lento.
King, Thee, their King. We join with
p
ff
King, Thee, their King. We join with
p
Molto rit.
them in ad - o - ra-tion, We join with them in ad - o - ra - tion.
them in ad - o - ra-tion, We join with them in ad - o - ra - tion.
ff


Largo.
ff
We pour to Thee our sup-pli - ca - tion, That Thou wouldst
ff
We pour to Thee our sup-pli - ca - tion, That Thou wouldst
Largo.
ff
ff
grant us, Lord, sal - va - tion.
grant us, Lord, sal - va - tion.

9 PRAY FOR THE PEACE OF JERUSALEM.

pp

Pray for the peace of Je - ru - sa-

Andante cantabile.

pp

Con 8vi.

lem; they shall rest that love thee.

pp *Poco cres.*

Peace be with-in thy walls, tran-

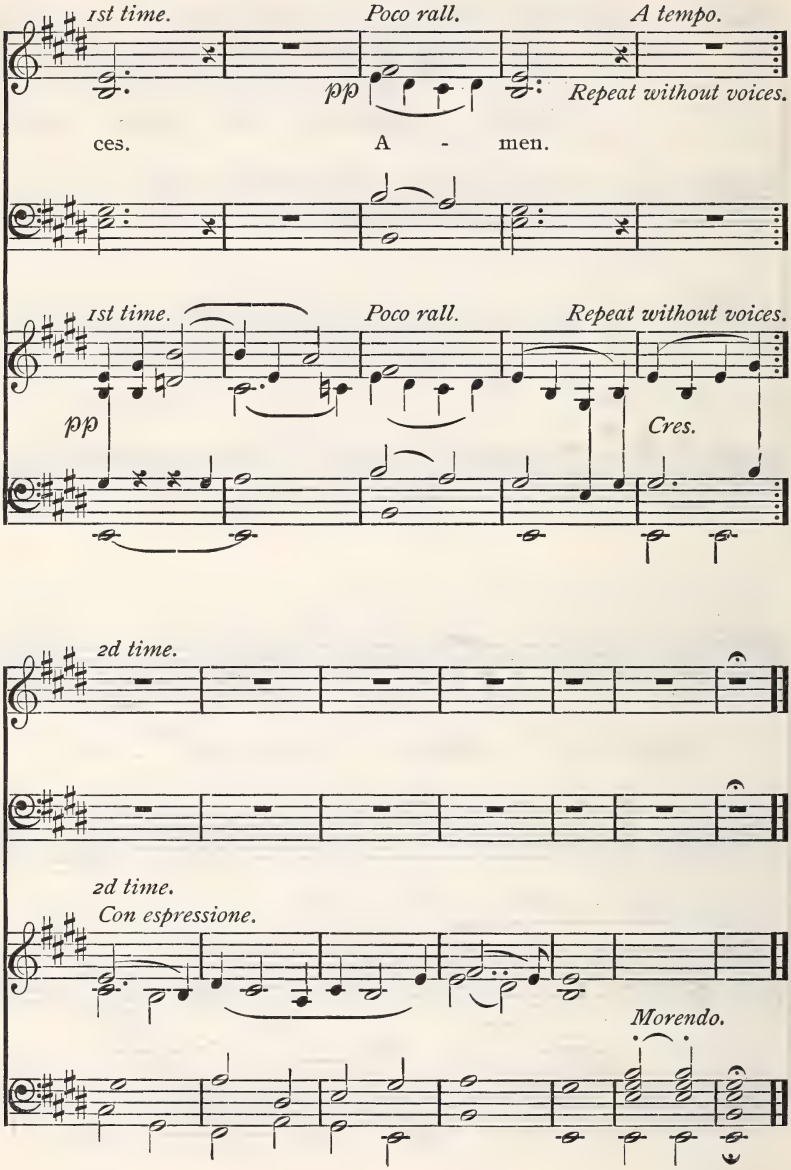
Poco cres.

3 *Dim.*

quil - li - ty with-in thy pal - a-

with - in thy

3 *Dim.*


1st time.
Poco rall.
A tempo.
pp
Repeat without voices.
ces.
A - men.
1st time.
Poco rall.
Repeat without voices.
pp
Cres.
2d time.
2d time.
Con espressione.
Morendo.

10 HOW GOOD ARE THY TENTS, O JACOB.

Allegro moderato.

mf

How good are thy tents, O Ja - cob, thy tab - er - nac-les, O

Is - ra - el! As the val-leys are they plant - ed, as

p

gar - dens by the riv - er; as the san-dal trees which the

trees which the

Lord hath plant-ed, as ce-dar trees be-side the wa - ters.

11 THE VOICE OF ONE CRYING IN THE WILDERNESS.

Con spirito. UNISON. *mf*

The voice of one cry-ing in the

Con spirito.

f *Dim.* *mf*

8vi

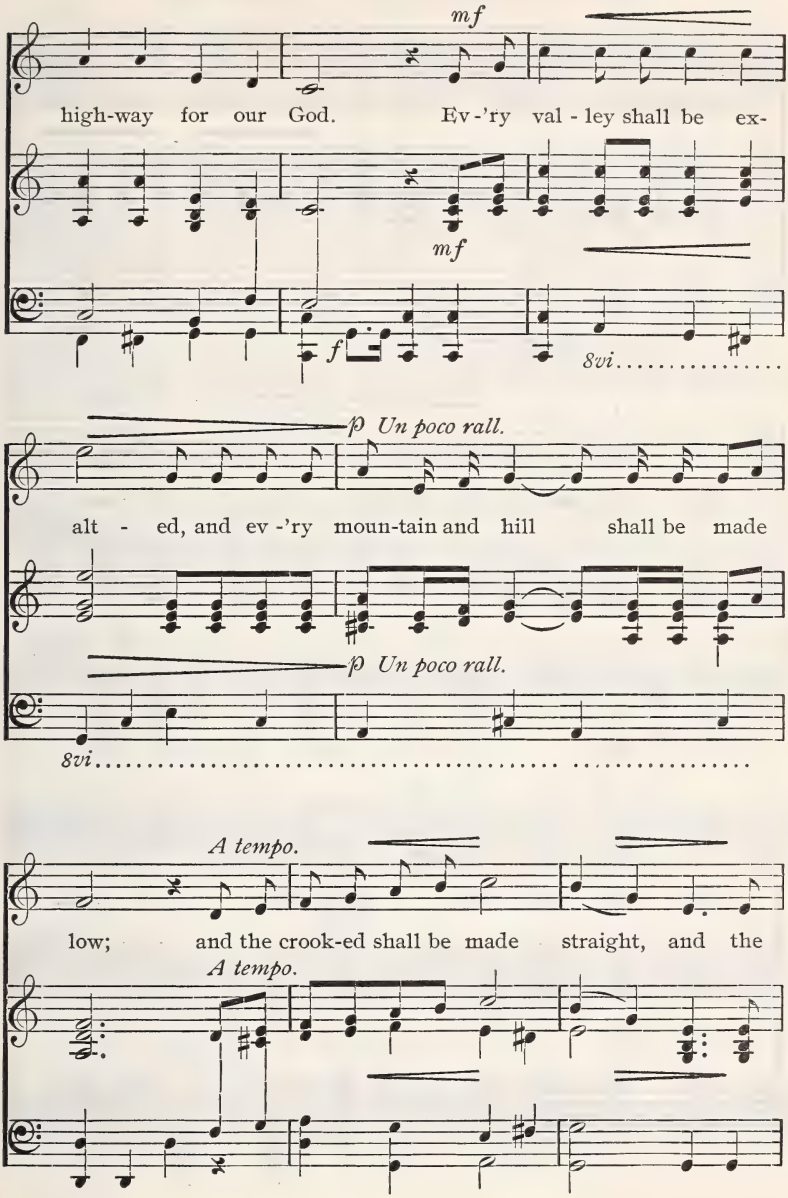
wil - der-ness, Pre - pare ye the way of the

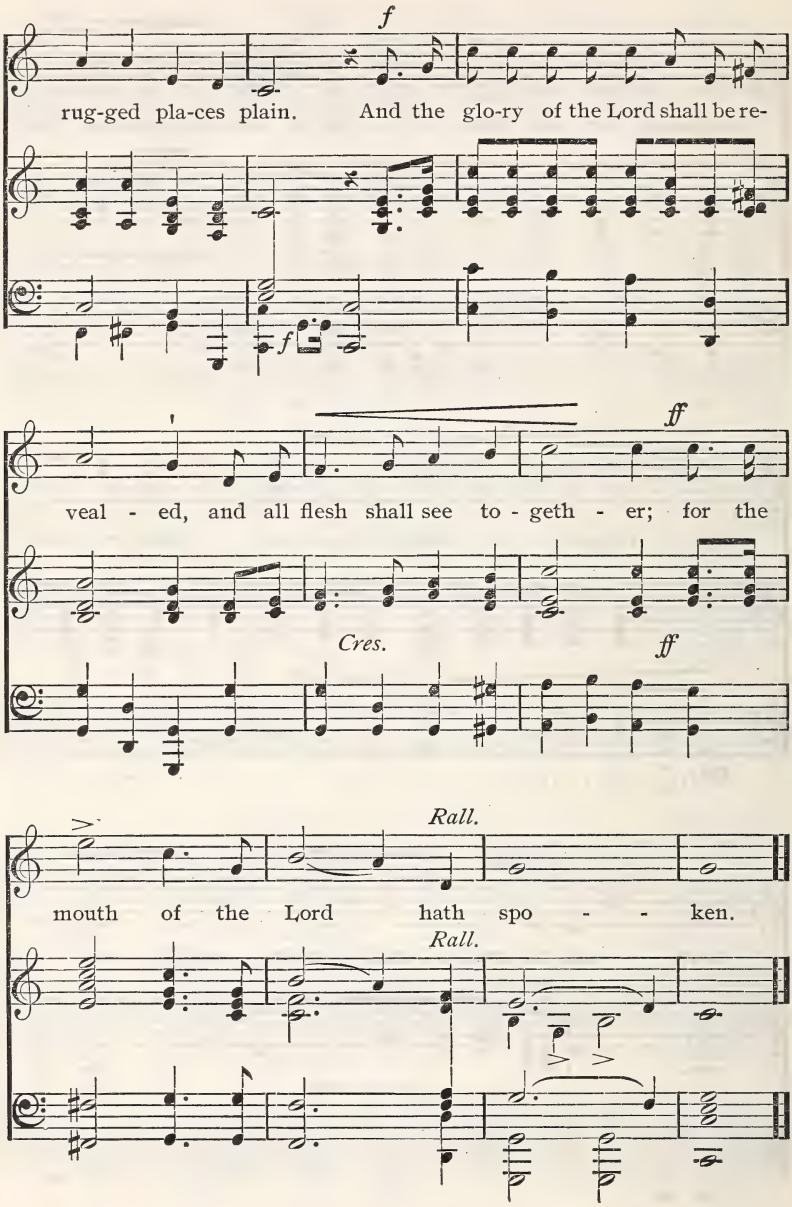
8vi

p

Lord, make straight in the sol - i - tude a

Dim. *p*


mf
high-way for our God. Ev-'ry val-ley shall be ex-
mf
f
8vi
p Un poco rall.
alt - ed, and ev-'ry moun-tain and hill shall be made
p Un poco rall.
8vi
A tempo.
low; and the crook-ed shall be made straight, and the
A tempo.


f
rug-ged pla-ces plain. And the glo-ry of the Lord shall be re-
f
ff
veal - ed, and all flesh shall see to - geth - er; for the
Cres.
ff
Rall.
mouth of the Lord hath spo - - ken.
Rall.

12 WHAT SHALL I RENDER TO THE LORD?

Andante moderato.

p

What shall I ren - der to the Lord for all His ben - e - fits to-

Poco animato.

f

ward me? I will take the cup of sal - va-tions, and

call up-on the name of the Lord. I will pay my

vows un-to the Lord in the pres-ence of all His peo - ple.

13 GREAT AND WONDERFUL ARE THY WORKS.

Maestoso.

sf

Great and won-der-ful are Thy works, O Lord

f

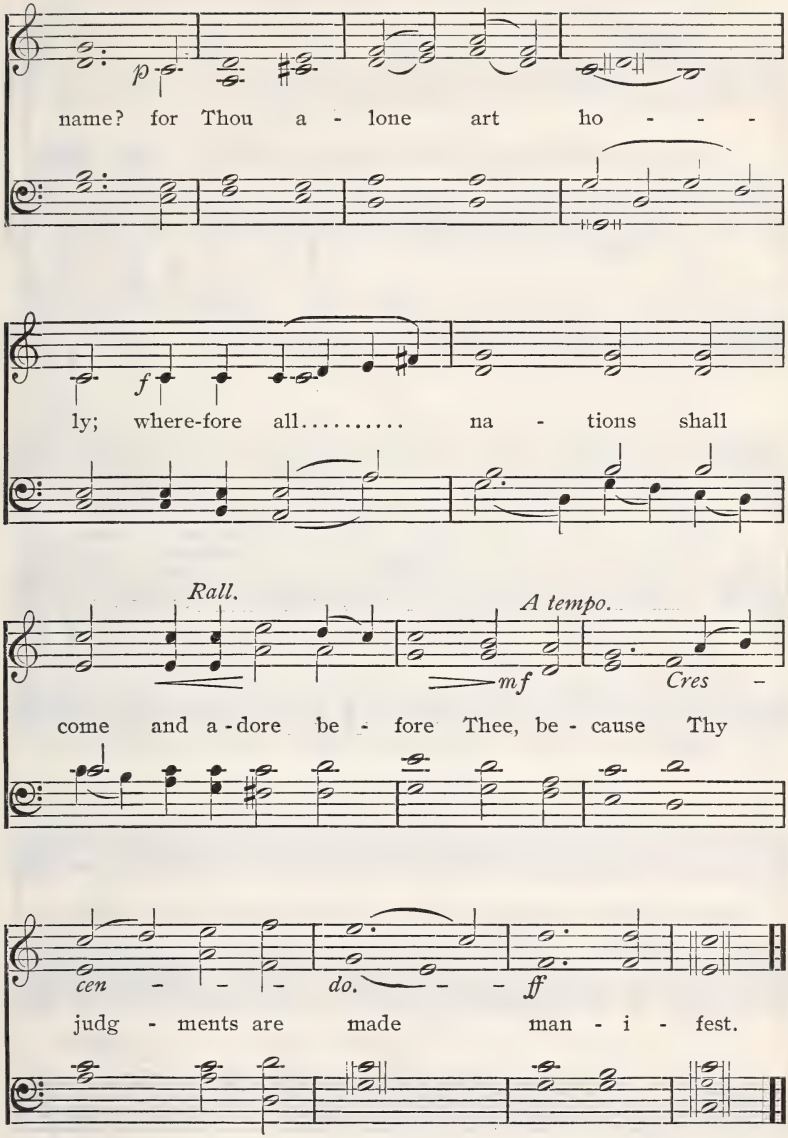
p

God Al - migh - ty; just and true are Thy

ways, O King of saints. Who shall not

p

fear Thee, O Lord, and glo - ri - fy Thy


p
name? for Thou a - lone art ho - - -
f
ly; where-fore all..... na - tions shall
Rall.
A tempo.
mf
Cres -
come and a - dore be - fore Thee, be - cause Thy
cen - - - do. - - -
ff
judg - ments are made man - i - fest.

14 BLESSED THE MAN WHO CONFIDETH IN THE LORD.

Tranquillo.

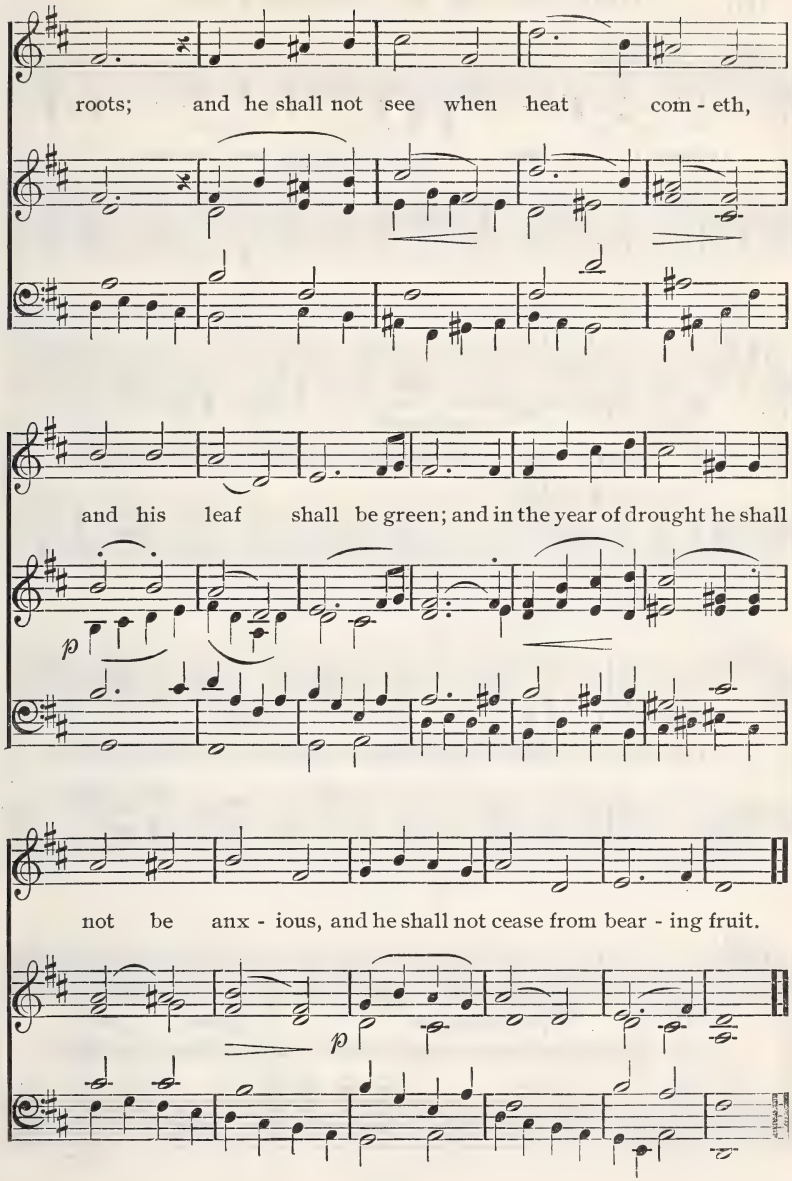
UNISON.

Bless - ed the man who con-fid-eth in the Lord; and the

p

Lord is his trust. And he shall be as a tree

plant-ed by the wa-ters, and by the riv-er he shall send forth his


roots; and he shall not see when heat com - eth,
and his leaf shall be green; and in the year of drought he shall
p
not be anx - ious, and he shall not cease from bear - ing fruit.
p

15 COME UNTO ME, ALL YE THAT LABOR.

Andante.

p

Come un - to me, all ye that la - bor and are bur-dened, and

f *mp*

I will re - vive you. Take my yoke up-on you, and learn of

p *pp*

me, that I am meek and humble in heart, and ye shall find rest

p *Tranquillo.* *pp*

for your souls. For my yoke is eas - y, and my bur - den light.

THE SANCTUS.

1

f

Ho-ly, ho - ly, ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts; Heav'n and earth are

pp

full of Thy glo - ry. A - - - men.

2

mf *f*

Ho-ly, ho-ly, ho-ly, Lord God of Hosts; Heav'n and earth are full of Thy

ff

glo - ry, Heav'n and earth are full of Thy glo - ry. A - men.

3

pp *Adagio.* *f*

Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts; Heaven and

pp *f*

earth are full of Thy glo - ry; Glo - ry be to Thee, O Lord most

ff *p*

High! Glo - ry be to Thee, O Lord most High! A - men.
most High!

ff *p*

4

Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly is the Lord of Hosts;

His glo - ry is the ful - ness of all the earth;

His glo - ry is the ful - ness of all the earth. A - men.

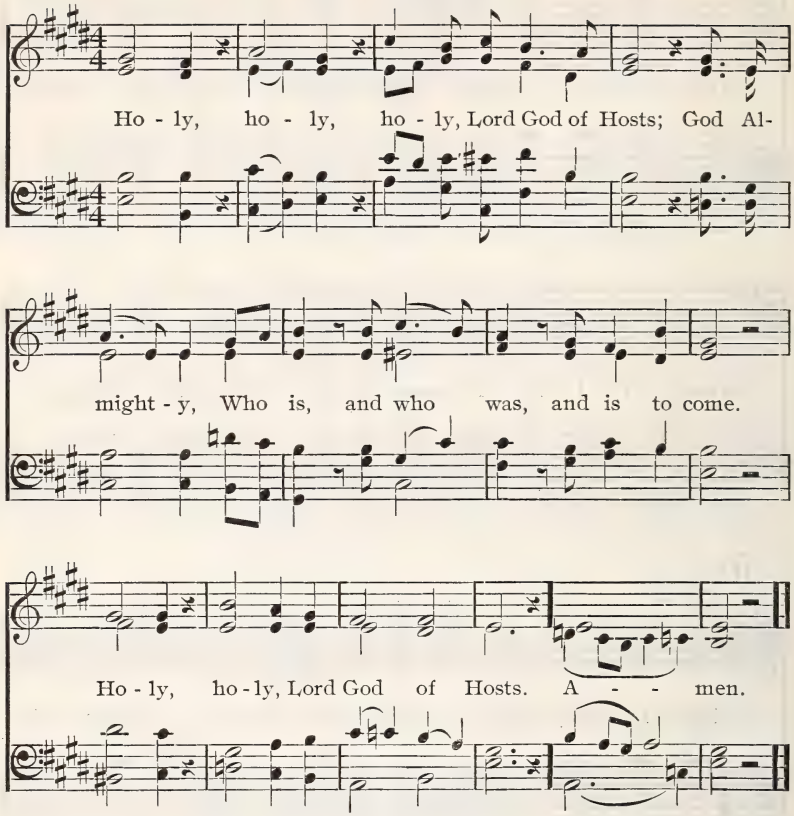
5

p

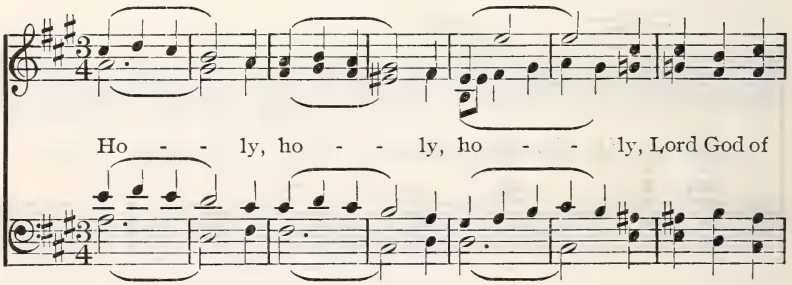
Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly is the Lord of Hosts; His

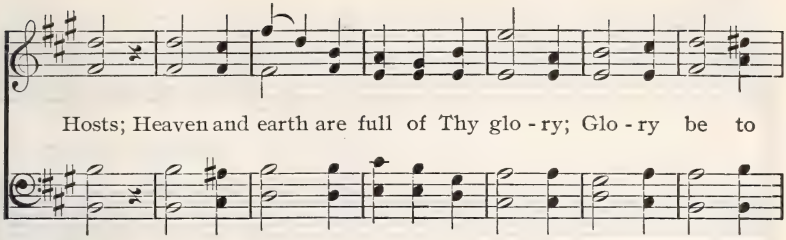
glo - ry is the ful - ness of all the earth. A - men.

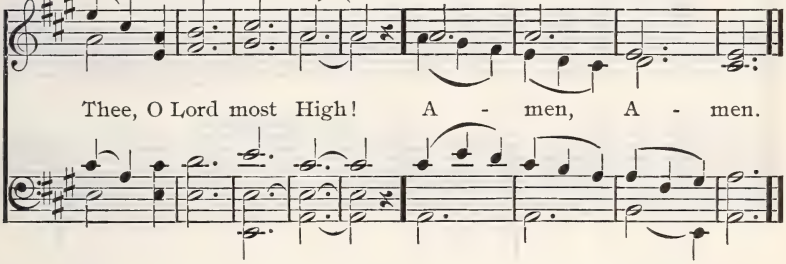
6


Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts; God Al-
might - y, Who is, and who was, and is to come.
Ho - ly, ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts. A - - men.

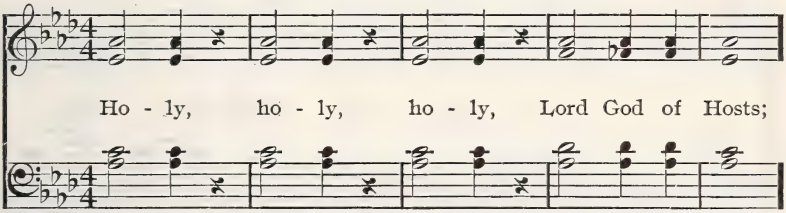
7

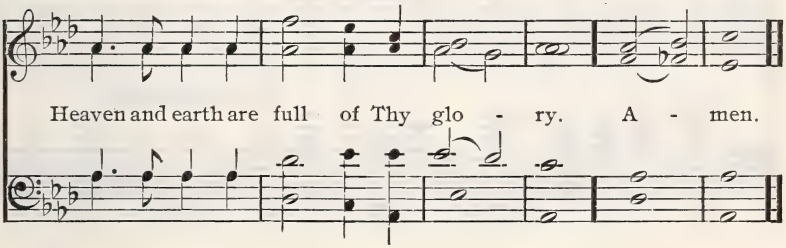

Ho - - ly, ho - - ly, ho - - ly, Lord God of


Hosts; Heaven and earth are full of Thy glo - ry; Glo - ry be to


Thee, O Lord most High! A - men, A - men.

8


Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts;


Heaven and earth are full of Thy glo - ry. A - men.

9

Maestoso.

p

Ho - ly, ho - ly, ho - ly,

p

Maestoso.

p (*Voices only.*)

p

Lord God of

ff

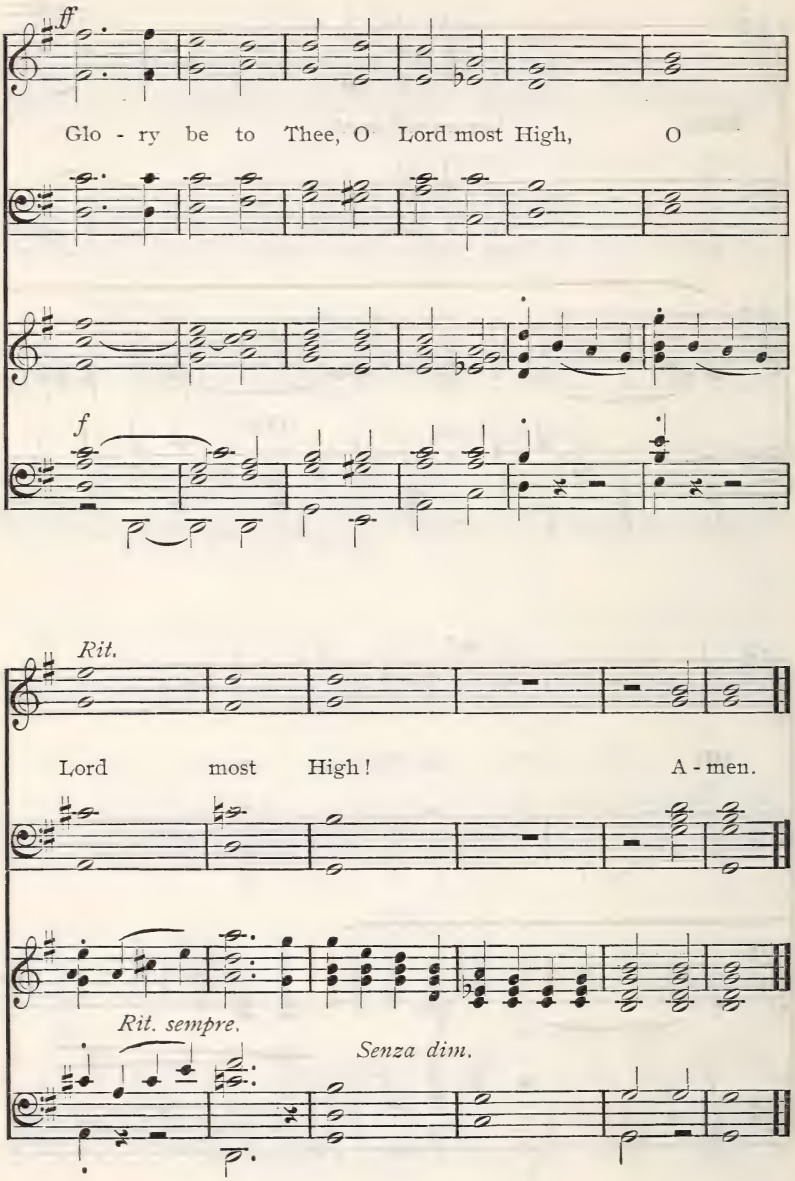
p (*Voices only.*)

Hosts; heaven and earth are

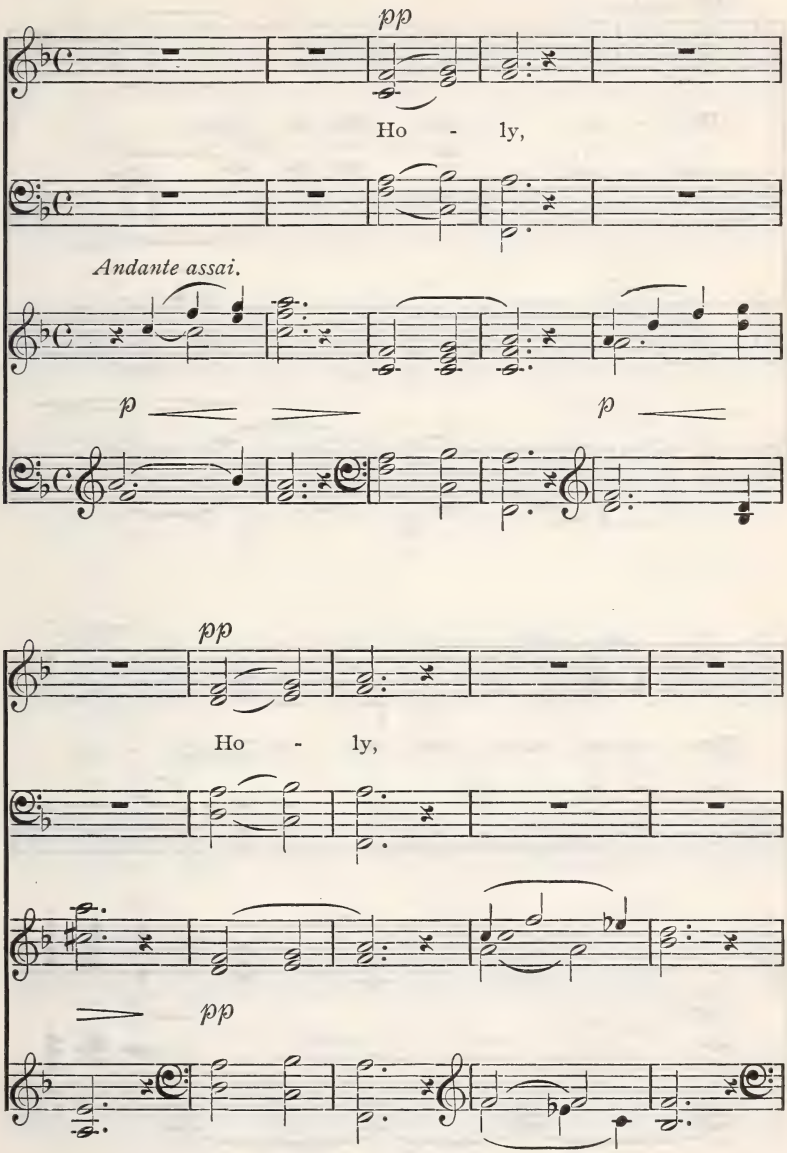
Cres.

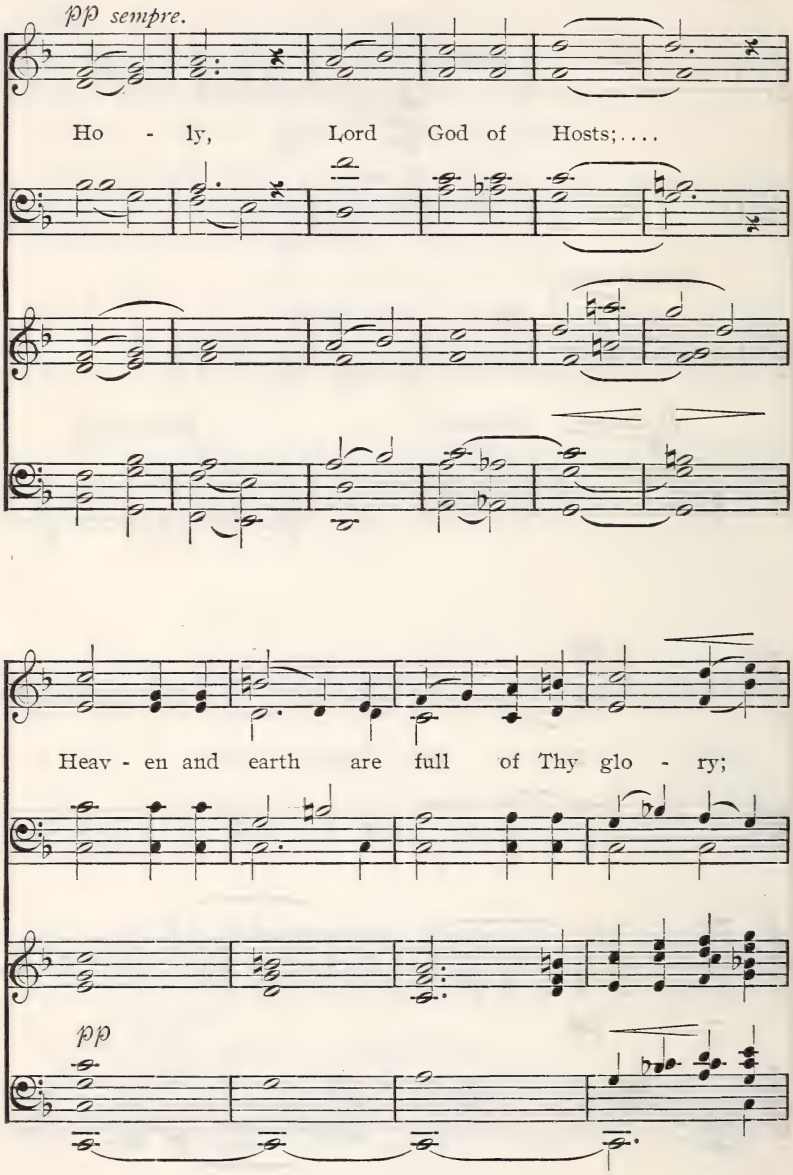
mf

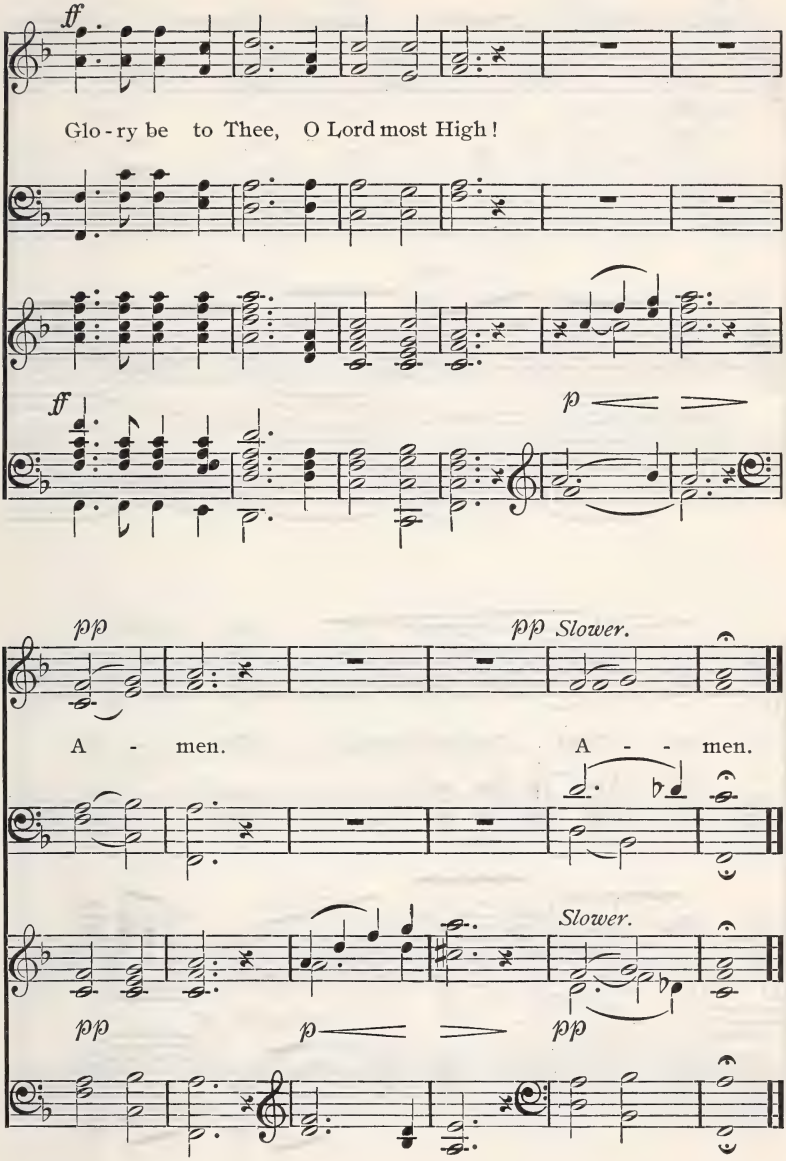
full of Thy glo - ry;


ff
Glo - ry be to Thee, O Lord most High, O
f
Rit.
Lord most High! A - men.
Rit. sempre.
Senza dim.

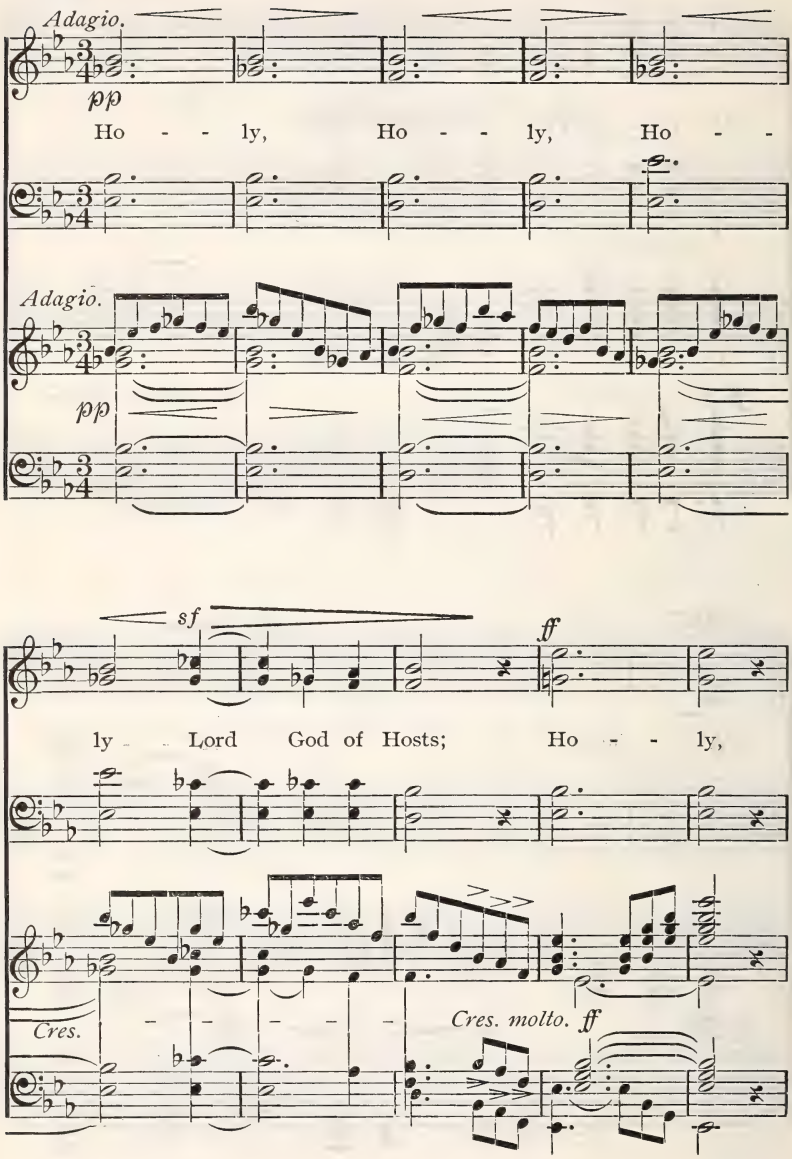
10

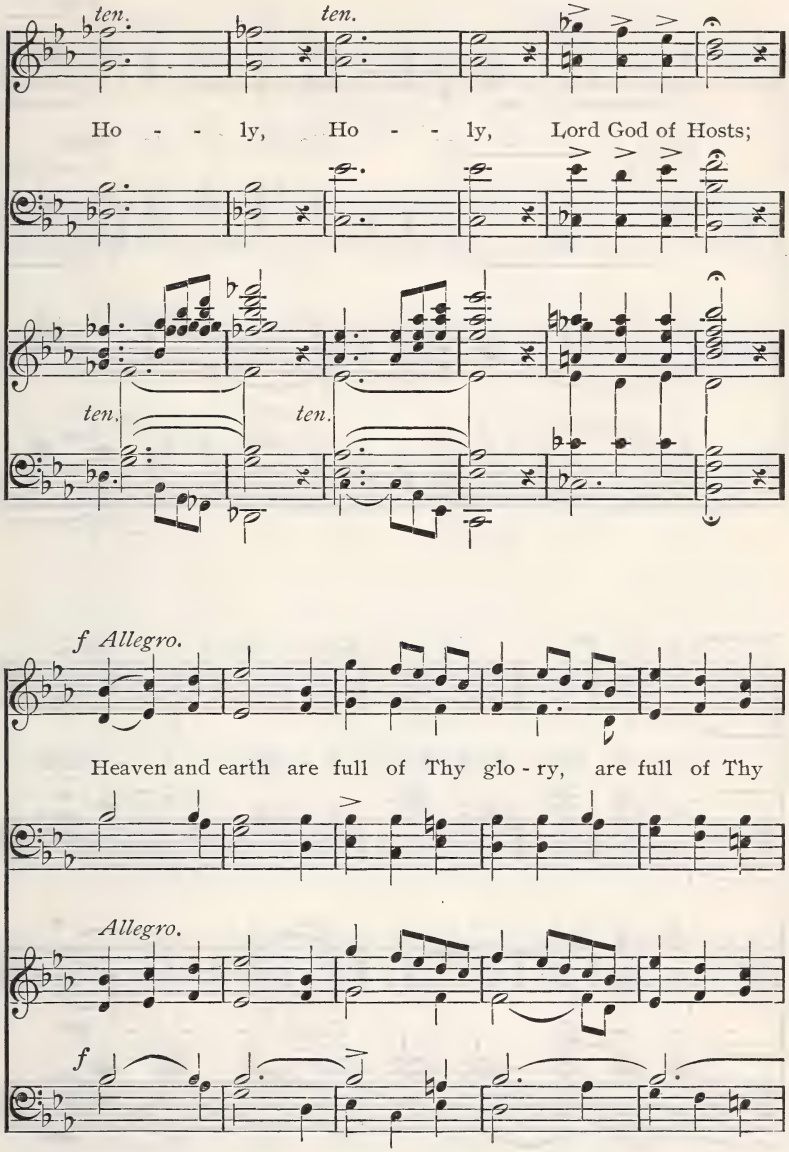


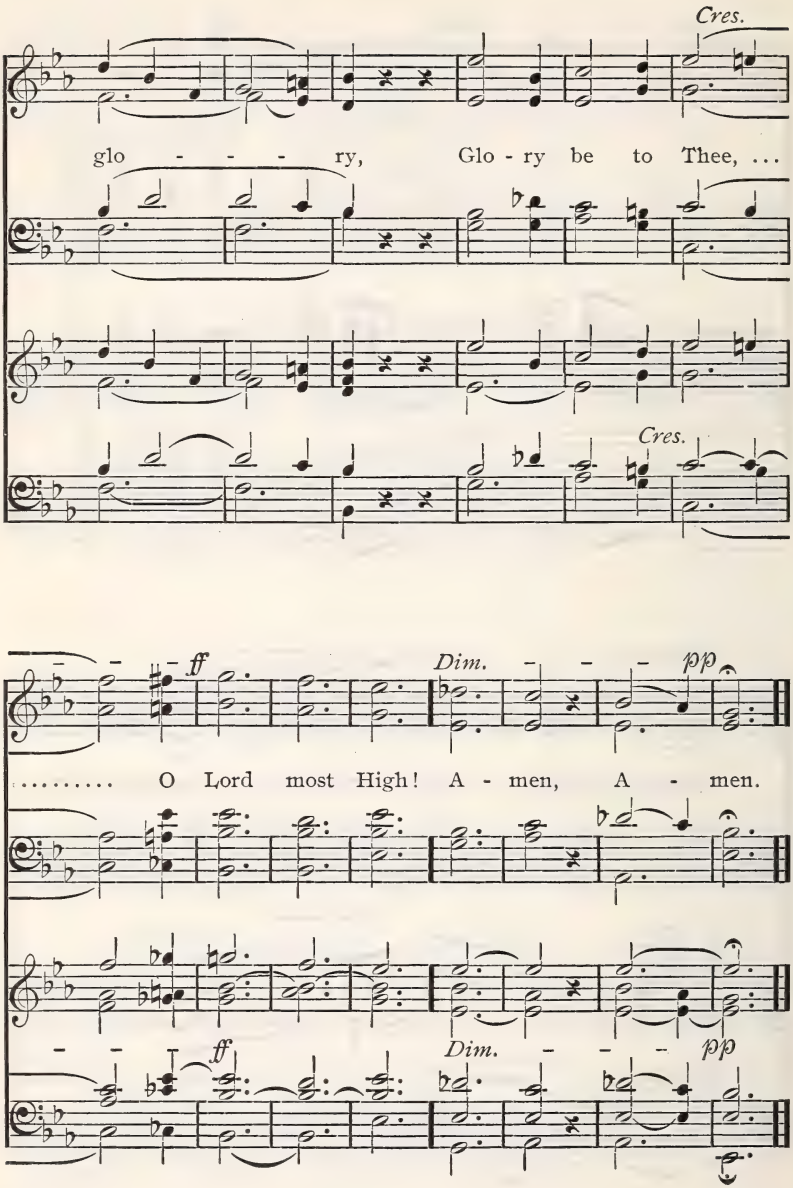

pp sempre.
Ho - ly, Lord God of Hosts;....
Heav - en and earth are full of Thy glo - ry;
pp


ff
Glo - ry be to Thee, O Lord most High!
ff
p
pp
pp Slower.
A - men.
A - - men.
Slower.
pp
p
pp

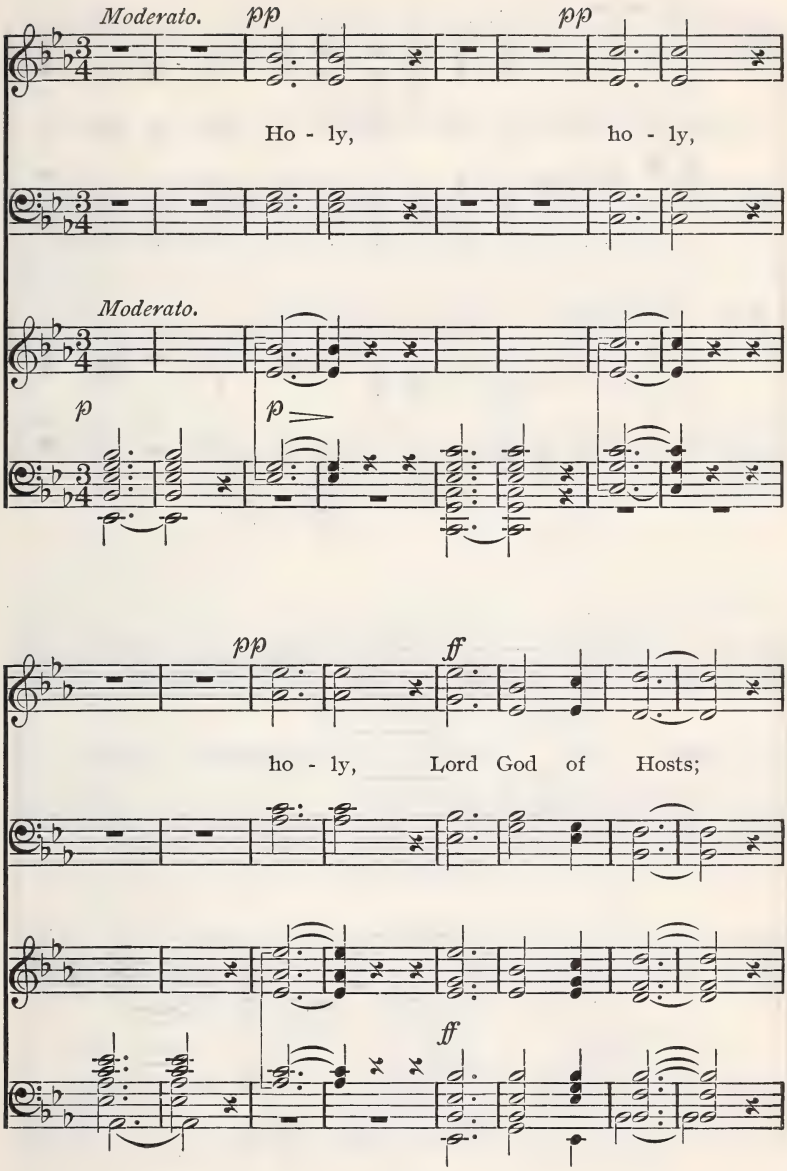
11

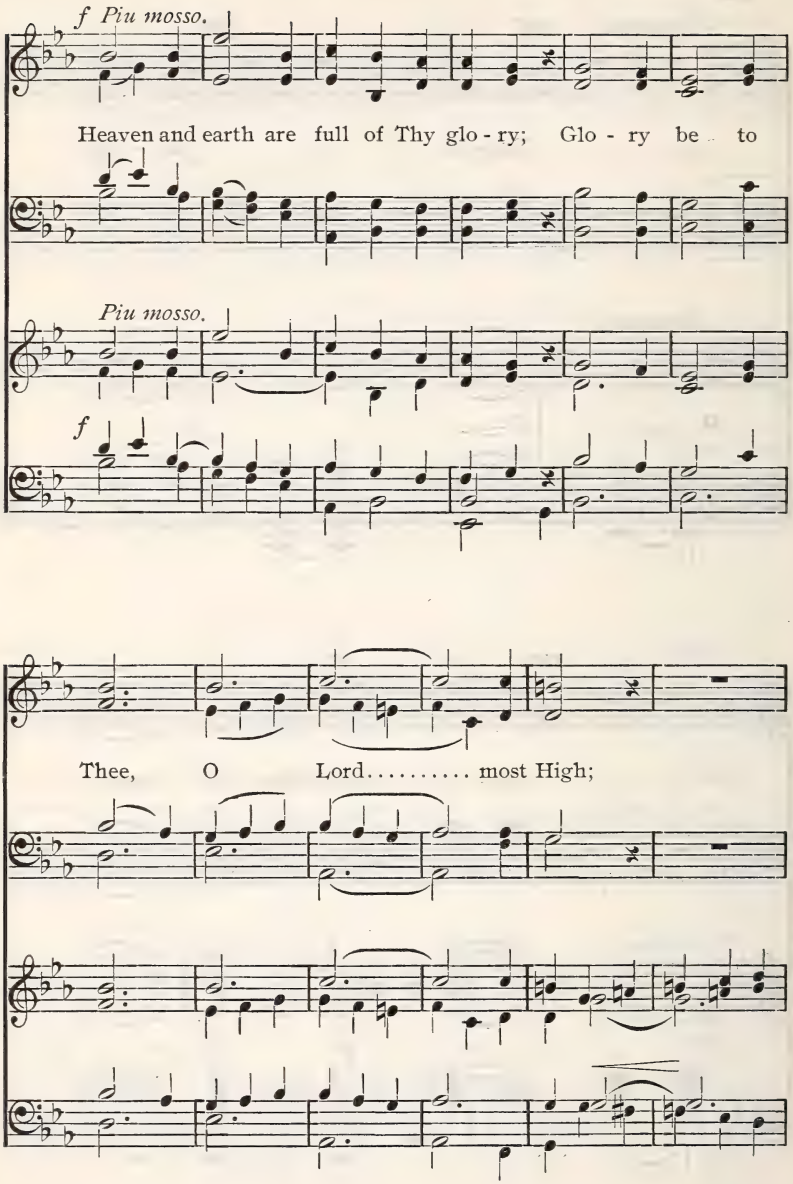

Adagio.
pp
Ho - - ly, Ho - - ly, Ho - -
Adagio.
pp
sf
ff
ly - Lord God of Hosts; Ho - - ly,
Cres.
Cres. molto. ff

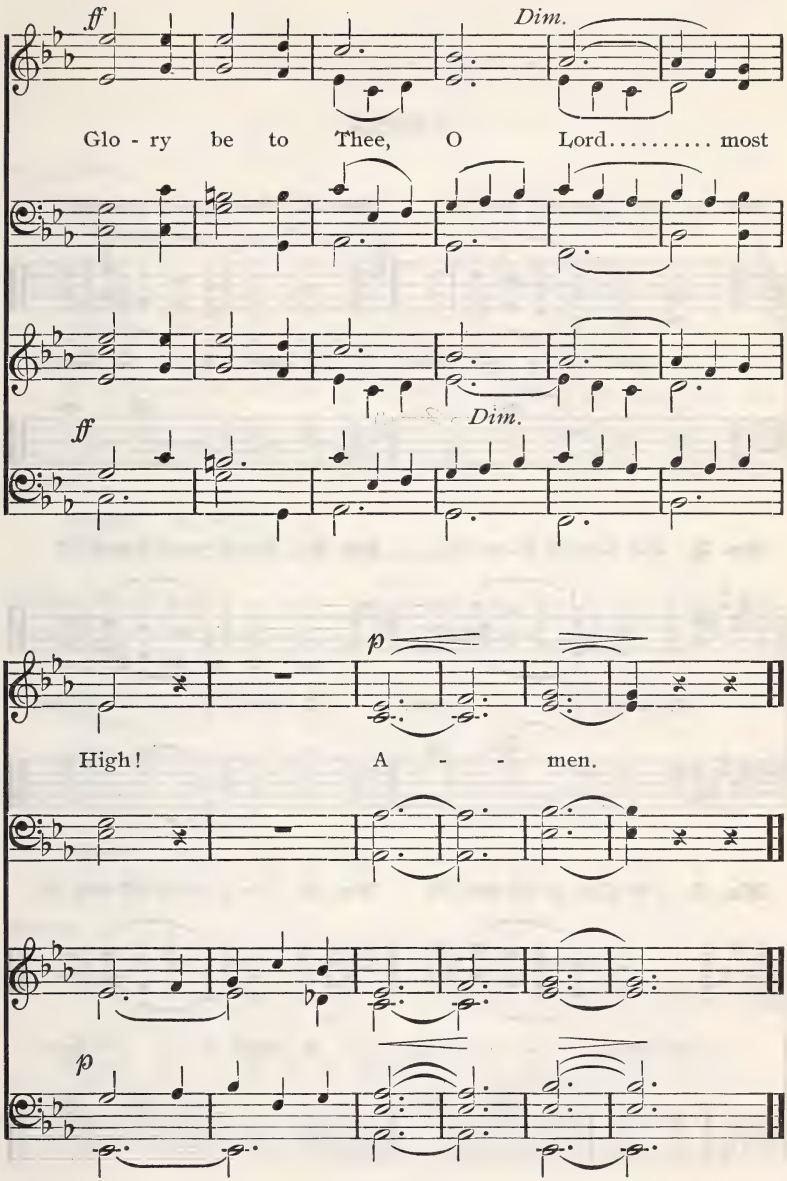

ten.
ten.
Ho - - ly, Ho - - ly, Lord God of Hosts;
ten.
ten.
f Allegro.
Heaven and earth are full of Thy glo - ry, are full of Thy
Allegro.
f


Cres.
glo - - - ry, Glo - ry be to Thee, ...
Cres.
ff
Dim.
pp
..... O Lord most High! A - men, A - men.
ff
Dim.
pp

12


Moderato.
pp
pp
Ho - ly,
ho - ly,
Moderato.
p
p
pp
ff
ho - ly,
Lord God of Hosts;
ff


f Piu mosso.
Heaven and earth are full of Thy glo - ry; Glo - ry be to
Piu mosso.
f
Thee, O Lord..... most High;


ff
Dim.
Glo - ry be to Thee, O Lord..... most
ff
Dim.
p
High! A - - men.
p

AMENS.

No. 1. *For Keys of C and G.*

A - men, A - - men.

No. 2. *For Keys of D and A.*

A - men, A - - men.

No. 3. *For Keys of B and E.*

A - men, A - - men.

No. 4. *For Keys of F and B♭.*

A - men, A - - men.

No. 5. *For Keys of B♭ and E♭.*

A - men, A - - men.

No. 6. *For Keys of D♭ and A♭.*

A - men, A - - men.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

ADORATION.

Prayers. 21, 111, 162, 179, 203.

See *Lord*, *Praise*, *Worship*.

ADVENT.

Psalter. 33, 42, 44, 56, 64, 65, 66, 69, 71.

Prayers. 51, 56, 60, 72, 127, 128, 159, 177, 179, 192, 193.

Chants. 20, 22, 25, 48, 57, 69, 79, 80, 81, 82, 85, 86.

Hymns. 11, 34, 68, 74, 77, 78, 79, 87, 96, 123, 133, 136, 138, 162, 163, 165.

See *Evangelization*, *Praise*.

ANXIETY.

Prayers. 20, 84, 137.

See *Content*, *Providence*, *Submission*.

CARE. See *Anxiety*.

CHARITY.

Psalter. 6, 49.

Prayers. 43, 57, 60, 67, 68, 72, 75, 83, 98, 103, 121, 122, 136, 157, 183.

Chants. 54, 55.

See *Commandments*, *Mercy*, *Regeneration*.

CHILDHOOD.

Prayers. 125, 197.

Hymns. 20, 122, 146.

See *Gentiles*.

CHURCH.

Psalter. 6, 10, 28, 34, 37, 40, 42, 54, 55, 64, 69, 70.

Prayers. 45, 54, 67, 69, 86, 93, 96, 97, 115, 119, 131, 154, 164, 165, 170, 187, 190, 199, 200.

Chants. 11, 15, 23, 27, 41, 45, 50, 62, 70, 75, 77, 83, 85, 93, 98, 100.

Hymns. 25, 27, 36, 38, 45, 53, 54, 58, 108, 110, 117, 122, 124, 147, 153, 163.

See *Gentiles*.

COMBAT.
Psalter. 2, 3, 22, 24, 30, 52, 60, 75.
Prayers. 82, 132, 134, 155, 170, 171, 181, 184, 188.
Chants. 14, 40, 43.
Hymns. 8, 31, 58, 67, 86, 120, 138, 154.
See *Redemption*, *Shun*, *Temptation*, *Victory*.

COMMANDMENTS.
Psalter. 7, 48, 52.
Prayers. 2, 5, 11, 14, 25, 26, 28, 34, 35, 46, 66, 78, 80, 83, 92, 103, 106, 107, 124, 130, 131.
Chants. 28, 33, 38, 65, 73, 76, 88, 89.
See *Law*, *Regeneration*.

CONFESSION OF SIN.
Prayers. 34, 57, 58, 64, 78, 79, 94, 102, 104, 105, 112, 113, 117, 120, 141, 143, 144, 147, 148, 153, 157, 161, 175, 195, 207.
Hymns. 51, 56, 62, 92, 120, 149, 150.
See *Repentance*.

CONJUGIAL LOVE. See *Conjunction*, *Marriage*.

CONJUNCTION.
Psalter. 67, 68, 69.
Prayers. 50, 174.
Chants. 15, 32, 37, 51, 54, 80, 83.
Hymns. 1, 17, 20, 70, 81, 109, 125.
See *Church*, *Eternal Life*, *Heaven*, *Salvation*.

CONSOLATION.
Hymns. 16, 19, 105, 151, 160.
See *Hope*, *Peace*, *Temptation*, *Victory*.

CONTENT.
Prayers. 49, 91, 105.
See *Providence*, *Submission*.

CONTRITION. See *Confession of Sin*, *Repentance*.

COUNTRY.
Prayers. 47, 198, 201.
See *Kingdom of the Lord*, *Thanksgiving*.

CREATION.
Psalter. 5, 7, 14, 45, 46, 57, 72.
Prayers. 76, 95, 96, 111, 193, 194.
Chants. 19, 30, 53, 56, 59, 63, 72.
Hymns. 32, 37, 40, 44, 48, 49, 63, 73, 80, 100, 110, 116, 121, 132, 140, 144, 145, 148, 155.
See *Divine Truth*, *Word*.

DEATH.

Hymns. 60, 75, 119.

See *Eternal Life, Heaven.*

DELIVER.

Prayers. 48, 61, 101, 108, 124, 134, 147, 161, 181.

See *Freedom, Redemption.*

DESPAIR. See *Consolation, Hope, Temptation, Victory.*

DIVINE HUMAN. See *Glorification, Lord.*

DIVINE LOVE.

Prayers. 33, 54, 60, 74, 92, 122, 136, 153.

Hymns. 1, 30, 32, 44, 48, 59, 76, 83, 88, 92, 102, 104, 123, 134, 135, 143, 147, 161.

See *Mercy.*

DIVINE TRUTH.

Psalter. 7, 11, 45, 46, 57, 59, 72.

Chants. 4, 16, 18, 29, 30, 72, 85, 86.

Hymns. 106, 113, 147, 161.

See *Truth, Word.*

DOCTRINE.

Psalter. 54.

Chants. 23, 29, 48, 50, 70.

Hymns. 58, 64, 124.

See *Divine Truth, Faith, Truth, Word.*

ENLIGHTEN.

Prayers. 9, 16, 27, 45, 58.

See *Light, Word.*

ETERNAL LIFE.

Prayers. 8, 35, 49, 52, 56, 125, 186.

Chants. 77.

See *Heaven, Salvation.*

EVANGELIZATION.

Psalter. 29, 31, 69, 70.

Prayers. 154, 187, 190.

Chants. 29, 35, 37, 71, 75, 102.

Hymns. 11, 26, 34, 58, 74, 78, 96, 108, 113, 124, 133, 136, 147, 153, 162, 163.

See *Advent, Church, Gentiles.*

FAITH.
Psalter. 3, 8, 15, 16, 21, 23, 24, 48, 50, 53, 74.
Prayers. 7, 72, 98, 178.
Chants. 1, 8, 23, 39, 84.
Hymns. 9, 39, 43, 52, 57, 58, 71, 76, 134, 135, 137, 147, 154.
See *Light, Truth.*

FORGIVENESS.
Prayers. 43, 92, 121, 186.
See *Mercy, Supplication.*

FREEDOM.
Prayers. 59, 85, 101, 186, 196.
Hymns. 91, 108, 117.
See *Deliver, Redemption, Victory.*

GENTILES.
Psalter. 64, 65, 67, 69.
Prayers. 187.
Chants. 34, 48, 57, 67, 71, 85, 92, 96.
Hymns. 122.
See *Church, Evangelization.*

GLADNESS. See *Praise.*

GLORIFICATION.
Psalter. 5, 12, 24, 56.
Prayers. 53, 96.
Chants. 2, 4, 8, 17, 18, 24, 31.
See *Lord.*

GOVERNMENT. See *Kingdom of the Lord.*

HEAVEN.
Psalter. 9, 37, 45, 64.
Prayers. 32, 73, 126, 133, 146.
Chants. 2, 3, 60, 63, 72.
Hymns. 14, 16, 17, 19, 27, 33, 52, 65, 75, 88, 114, 119, 128, 146, 151, 154, 155, 158.
See *Church, Eternal Life, Salvation.*

HELP.
Prayers. 80, 104, 129, 132, 134, 140, 147, 172, 174.
See *Supplication.*

HOLY SPIRIT.
Prayers. 14, 15, 16, 38, 54, 55, 77, 89, 94, 106, 126, 156, 173, 179.
Hymns. 147.
See *Divine Truth, Truth, Word.*

HOLY SUPPER.
Prayers. 18, 88, 125.
Hymns. 3, 91.
See *Regeneration, Repentance, Worship.*

HOPE.
Hymns. 23, 46, 63.
See *Consolation, Redemption, Temptation, Victory.*

HUMILIATION.
Psalter. 3, 4, 20, 24, 38, 75.
Prayers. 162, 203.
Chants. 14, 40, 65, 95.
Hymns. 39, 56, 62, 120, 154, 160.
See *Combat, Confession of Sin, Temptation.*

ILLUSTRATION. See *Enlighten, Light.*

INTELLIGENCE. See *Doctrine, Faith, Truth.*

INVITATION.
Hymns. 16, 65, 151.

JOY. See *Praise.*

JUDGMENT.
Psalter. 1, 3, 11, 18, 21, 27, 33, 34, 36, 44, 60, 71, 72, 74.
Chants. 11, 17, 20, 22, 66, 78, 81, 86.
Hymns. 33, 71, 86.
See *Deliver, Redemption, Victory.*

KINGDOM OF THE LORD.
Psalter. 19, 32, 63.
Chants. 13, 18, 25, 35, 56, 57, 60.
Hymns. 5, 72, 96, 103, 122, 123, 130, 139, 165.
See *Church.*

LAST JUDGMENT. See *Judgment.*

LAW.
Psalter. 1, 52, 64.
See *Commandments, Regeneration, Word.*

LEADING.
Prayers. 150, 185.
See *Providence.*

LIFE.
Prayers. 6, 23, 32, 59, 61, 64, 140.
Hymns. 152.
See *Commandments, Regeneration, Repentance, Shun.*

LIGHT.

Prayers. 13, 17, 33, 36, 49, 74, 98, 202.
Hymns. 37, 49, 106, 124, 130, 141, 155, 161.
See *Enlighten, Truth, Word.*

LORD.

Psalter. 10, 19, 32, 38, 41, 42, 43, 57, 60, 67, 72, 73.
Prayers. 7, 12, 13, 21, 55, 56, 71, 109, 111, 114, 116, 144, 194.
Chants. 19, 26, 27, 57, 59, 72, 78, 79, 80, 83, 91, 97, 100, 101.
Hymns. 3, 7, 8, 32, 40, 41, 49, 51, 73, 74, 82, 85, 94, 97, 104, 106, 110, 111, 126, 131, 138, 139, 142, 148, 153.
See *Praise.*

LOVE. See *Charity, Divine Love, Love to the Lord, Mercy.*

LOVE TO THE LORD.

Psalter. 42, 49, 51, 55, 63.
Prayers. 33, 46, 75, 98, 183.
Chants. 5, 7, 38, 47, 94.
See *Lord.*

MARRIAGE.

Prayers. 174.
Hymns. 66, 143.
See *Conjunction.*

MERCY.

Psalter. 15, 20, 21, 24, 26, 27, 39, 57, 62, 67, 68, 75.
Prayers. 41, 43, 60, 128, 129, 136, 138, 142, 153, 158.
Chants. 4, 11, 35, 36, 41, 44, 52, 64, 72, 84, 87.
Hymns. 15, 46, 51, 55, 62, 69, 93, 101, 113, 125, 127, 146, 155, 157, 159.
See *Supplication.*

MINISTRY. See *Priesthood.*

NATURE. See *Creation.*

NEED. See *Help.*

NEW CHURCH. See *Church.*

NEW YEAR.

Prayers. 206.

OBEDIENCE.

Psalter. 52, 55.
Prayers. 2, 4, 22, 26, 78, 106.
Hymns. 126.
See *Commandments, Regeneration.*

OMNIPOTENCE.

Psalter. 11, 26, 31, 41, 47, 59, 63, 71, 72.
Prayers. 28, 31, 36, 42, 77, 85, 95, 96, 109, 113.
Chants. 9, 16, 18, 19, 36, 46, 72, 83, 86, 98.
Hymns. 2, 3, 5, 21, 59, 102, 117, 134.
See *Divine Truth.*

OMNIPRESENCE.

Psalter. 7, 16, 18, 53, 59.
Chants. 34, 68, 76, 97, 98.
Hymns. 4, 12, 44, 49, 76, 135, 157, 159, 164.
See *Presence, Providence.*

OMNISCIENCE.

Psalter. 1, 59.
Prayers. 58, 113.
Chants. 42, 64, 73.
Hymns. 57, 76, 107, 134.

PASSION OF THE CROSS.

Psalter. 12.
Chants. 95.
See *Combat, Redemption, Temptation.*

PATIENCE.

Prayers. 137, 191.
Hymns. 56, 154.

PEACE.

Hymns. 2, 42, 52, 53, 65, 90, 109, 114, 129, 134, 151, 156, 158.
See *Consolation.*

POWER.

Psalter. 26, 41.
Prayers. 14, 23, 25, 57, 62, 66, 112.
Chants. 39.
Hymns. 116, 120.
See *Divine Truth, Omnipotence.*

PRAISE.

Psalter. 14, 19, 24, 45, 46, 62, 63.
Chants. 4, 6, 10, 13, 17, 21, 22, 24, 26, 30, 37, 45, 46, 49, 56, 58, 63, 72.
Hymns. 5, 7, 8, 15, 29, 40, 41, 80, 82, 84, 93, 94, 95, 97, 98, 100, 103, 111, 115, 116, 118, 121, 125, 130, 132, 139, 144, 148.
See *Worship.*

PRAYER. See *Supplication, Worship.*

PRESENCE.
Prayers. 15, 39, 46, 79, 127, 139, 145, 149, 158, 177, 186.
Hymns. 17, 28, 42, 50, 70, 141.
See *Omnipresence.*

PRIESTHOOD.
Psalter. 47, 56.
Prayers. 99, 154.
See *Church, Evangelization, Worship.*

PROTECTION. See *Faith, Providence.*

PROVIDENCE.
Psalter. 9, 15, 16, 17, 53, 54, 55, 57, 63, 74.
Prayers. 20, 137, 147, 152, 157, 158, 185, 188, 191, 201, 202, 204, 206, 207.
Chants. 35, 68, 94.
Hymns. 9, 12, 22, 23, 28, 50, 55, 57, 59, 63, 72, 76, 81, 88, 89, 114, 129, 134, 137, 149, 156, 157, 164.
See *Omnipresence, Submission.*

REDEMPTION.
Psalter. 8, 17, 23, 25, 29, 32, 35, 39, 57, 66, 67.
Prayers. 37, 51, 60, 66, 110, 137, 179.
Chants. 1, 36, 42, 44, 51, 52, 56, 61, 64, 79, 82, 90, 96, 97, 98, 101.
Hymns. 2, 5, 6, 18, 19, 21, 22, 26, 29, 31, 86, 100, 102, 138, 142, 165.
See *Combat, Deliver, Judgment, Victory.*

REGENERATION.
Psalter. 1, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 40, 44, 52, 64, 71, 73, 74.
Prayers. 1, 5, 28, 31, 36, 58, 68, 73, 90, 100, 103, 118, 133, 137, 145, 146, 151, 167, 172, 173.
Chants. 28, 32, 33, 38, 39, 55, 76, 77, 99.
Hymns. 3, 13, 14, 20, 21, 43, 46, 47, 52, 59, 70, 89, 90, 106, 120, 127, 129, 156, 158.
See *Redemption.*

REJOICE. See *Praise.*

REPENTANCE.
Psalter. 6, 7, 10, 13, 17, 20, 44, 52, 68, 71, 73, 74, 75.
Prayers. 19, 30, 39, 44, 61, 75, 104, 105, 110, 132, 139, 149, 152, 182.
Chants. 19, 28, 33, 38, 55, 81, 88, 100.
See *Confession of Sin, Regeneration, Shun.*

REST. See *Peace.*

RESURRECTION.
Hymns. 60, 75, 149, 155, 158.
See *Eternal Life, Heaven.*

SALVATION.
Psalter. 1, 2, 8, 26.
Chants. 11, 58, 78, 97.
See *Heaven*, *Redemption*.

SECOND COMING.
Prayers. 67, 76, 86, 115, 131, 135, 156, 176, 190, 200.
Hymns. 26, 98.
See *Advent*.

SHUN.
Prayers. 16, 24, 95, 113, 137, 166, 169, 188.
See *Regeneration*, *Repentance*.

SICKNESS.
Prayers. 70.

SIMPLE. See *Gentiles*.

SUBMISSION.
Prayers. 101, 108, 147, 175, 176.
Hymns. 4, 24, 39, 43, 99, 134, 137, 152, 160.
See *Providence*.

SUPPLICATION.
Psalter. 2, 3, 4, 12, 30, 38, 61, 73.
Prayers. 1, 9, 41, 52, 65, 82, 88, 107, 120, 123, 143, 157, 185, 196.
Chants. 12, 14, 43, 52, 87.
Hymns. 2, 10, 35, 53, 56, 61, 62, 81, 88, 92, 120, 129, 131, 135, 150, 152.
See *Mercy*, *Worship*.

TEACHING. See *Doctrine*, *Evangelization*.

TEMPTATION.
Psalter. 2, 4, 12, 13, 23, 38, 51, 52, 61, 75.
Prayers. 40, 42, 48, 52, 65, 72, 100, 124, 152, 153.
Chants. 12, 40, 43, 44, 80, 90.
Hymns. 2, 6, 14, 16, 18, 35, 46, 47, 56, 59, 71, 89, 90, 92, 105, 107, 129, 150, 154, 160.
See *Combat*, *Humiliation*.

THANKSGIVING.
Psalter. 28, 57.
Prayers. 87, 116, 201, 205.
Hymns. 30, 84, 115, 145.
See *Praise*.

TRUST. See *Faith*.

TRUTH.
Prayers. 3, 10, 27, 33, 46, 54, 62, 84, 118, 150, 180, 197.
Chants. 4, 23, 36, 59, 87.
Hymns. 152, 155, 156.
See *Divine Truth, Light, Word.*

UNDERSTANDING. See *Doctrine, Faith, Truth.*

UNITY OF GOD.
Chants. 27, 97.
Hymns. 15, 41, 85, 100.
See *Lord.*

USE.
Prayers. 37, 90, 118, 137, 178, 197, 207.
See *Works.*

VICTORY.
Psalter. 2, 4, 19, 22, 29, 30, 31, 47.
Prayers. 42, 82, 132, 152.
Chants. 9, 13, 43, 66, 78.
Hymns. 38, 51, 86, 95, 117, 130, 142.
See *Praise, Redemption.*

WISDOM. See *Doctrine, Faith, Truth.*

WORD.
Psalter. 1, 10, 14, 23, 29, 52, 64, 68.
Prayers. 4, 6, 11, 12, 15, 16, 22, 26, 44, 63, 64, 76, 86, 89, 95, 98, 124, 126, 135, 173, 180, 192.
Chants. 25, 28, 33, 36, 37, 38, 48, 49, 60, 63, 65, 73, 88, 89, 91, 92.
Hymns. 36, 45, 64, 67, 69, 82, 91, 112, 113, 124, 140, 145, 155, 158.
See *Divine Truth.*

WORKS.
Psalter. 1, 5, 62, 63.
Prayers. 29, 33, 60, 61, 98, 177.
Chants. 9, 17, 35, 37, 51.
See *Regeneration, Use.*

WORSHIP.
Psalter. 8, 20, 22, 23, 28, 37, 43, 50, 51, 56.
Prayers. 5, 23, 35, 62, 71, 77, 116, 163, 183, 203.
Chants. 7, 8, 9, 14, 19, 36, 53, 55, 59, 74, 84, 93, 100.
Hymns. 1, 7, 55, 77, 99, 104, 115, 126, 133, 141, 144, 149.
See *Praise, Supplication.*

INDEX OF THE CHANTS.

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Alleluia	83	485
Although the fig tree shall not blossom	99	495
And he shewed me that great city	50	466
And in that day thou shalt say	58	471
And in this mountain shall the Lord of hosts	91	490
And I will give them one heart	32	456
And now thus saith the Lord, thy Creator, O Jacob	97	494
Arise, shine, for thy light is come	85	486
Behold, bless ye the Lord	53	468
Behold, how good and how pleasant it is	54	469
Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men	80	483
Be Thou exalted, O God, above the heavens	4	440
Blessed are the perfect in the way	33	457
Blessed be the Lord God of Israel	82	484
Bless the Lord, O house of Israel	74	480
Bless the Lord, O my soul	61	473
Come, and let us return unto the Lord	77	482
Fear thou not, O my servant Jacob	34	457
For it is good to sing praise unto our God	42	462
Get thee up into the high mountains	75	481
Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak	29	454
Give ear to my prayer, O God	12	444
Give ear to my words, O Lord	14	446
Give unto the Lord, O ye families of the people	20	450
God be merciful unto us, and bless us	10	443
Hear my cry, O God; hearken to my prayer	8	442
He giveth power to the faint	39	460
How beautiful upon the mountains	102	498
I cried out of my affliction to the Lord	43	462
I lift up mine eyes unto the mountains	68	477
In my distress I cried unto the Lord	40	461
In that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book	48	465
In Thee, O Lord, do I put my trust	1	438
I saw in the night visions	25	452
It is good to give thanks unto the Lord	17	448
I was glad when they said unto me	93	492
I will hear what God the Lord will speak	15	446
I will praise the Lord with my whole heart	51	467

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Let the heavens and earth praise Him	5	440
Let the saints rejoice in glory	66	476
Look unto Abraham your father	62	473
Look unto Zion	70	478
Lord, Thou hast been favorable to Thy land	11	444
Make a joyful noise unto God, all the earth	9	442
Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth	22	451
Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth	59	472
My soul cleaveth unto the dust	65	475
My soul doth magnify the Lord	101	497
Now is come salvation and strength	78	482
Now let Thy servant, O Lord, depart in peace	69	477
O clap your hands, all ye people	13	445
O come, let us sing unto the Lord	19	449
O give thanks unto the Lord; call upon His name	37	459
O give thanks unto the Lord, for He is good	44	463
O give thanks unto the Lord; for He is good	72	479
O give thanks unto the Lord, for He is good	84	486
O God, my heart is fixed	24	452
O how I love Thy law	73	480
Oh, that Thou wouldest rend the heavens	81	484
O Lord, I have heard Thy speech, and was afraid	86	487
O Lord, teach me Thy way	87	488
One thing have I desired of the Lord	2	439
O sing unto the Lord a new song	6	441
O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest	90	490
Out of the deeps have I cried unto Thee, O Lord	52	468
Praise God in His sanctuary	46	464
Praise, O ye servants of the Lord	26	453
Praise the Lord from the earth	30	455
Praise the Lord from the heavens	63	474
Praise the Lord, O my soul	56	470
Praise ye the name of the Lord	45	464
Sing unto the Lord a new song	21	450
Sing unto the Lord a new song	67	476
Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving	49	466
The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof	100	496
The Lord hath established His throne in the heavens	60	472
The Lord is gracious and merciful	35	458
The Lord is merciful and gracious	64	474
The Lord our God be with us	76	481
The Lord reigneth, He is clothed with majesty	18	448
The Lord upholdeth all that fall	94	492

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
The people that walked in darkness	57	470
Therefore will I save my flock	27	453
Therefore will the Lord wait	41	461
The remnant of Israel shall feed and lie down	98	495
The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree	3	439
The Spirit of the Lord Jehovih is upon me	71	478
The stone which the builders rejected	31	456
The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb	47	465
Thou art my portion, O Lord	28	454
Thy testimonies are wonderful	38	460
Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary	16	447
Thy Word is a lamp unto my feet	89	489
Unto Him that loved us	79	483
We have a strong city	23	451
What shall I render unto the Lord	7	441
When the Lord brought back the captivity of Zion	96	494
When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none	92	491
Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way	88	488
Wherewith shall I come before the Lord	55	469
Who hath believed our report	95	493
With my whole heart will I praise Thee	36	458
TE DOMINUM		499

SOURCES AND COMPOSERS.

Chant.	Source of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
1	Psalm 31: 1-8	Arranged by J. R. Phelps
2	Psalm 27: 4-7	J. P. Stuart
3	Psalm 92: 12-15	R. W. Dixon
4	Psalm 57: 5-11	W. Smallwood
5	Psalm 69: 34-36	John Goss
6	Psalm 96: 1-6	From a Gregorian
7	Psalm 116: 12-19	Thomas Attwood
8	Psalm 61	Fitzherbert
9	Psalm 66	Randall
10	Psalm 67	J. P. Stuart
11	Psalm 85: 1-7	Anonymous
12	Psalm 55: 1-8	J. R. Phelps
13	Psalm 47	J. P. Stuart
14	Psalm 5: 1-8	Arranged from George J. Webb.
15	Psalm 85: 8-13	Joseph Barnby
16	Psalm 77: 13-20	George J. Webb
17	Psalm 92: 1-8	J. P. Stuart

Chant.	Source of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
18	Psalm 93	J. P. Stuart
19	Psalm 95: 1-8	Lord Mornington
20	Psalm 96: 7-13	Unknown
21	Psalm 149: 1-4	John Robinson
22	Psalm 98: 4-9	George J. Webb
23	Isaiah 26: 1-4	G. Nelson Smith
24	Psalm 108: 1-6	Joseph Barnby
25	Daniel 7: 13, 14	James Shaw
26	Psalm 113: 1-6	Crotch
27	Ezekiel 34: 22-24	L. T. Downes
28	Psalm 119: 57-64	A. Shaw
29	Deuteronomy 32: 1-4	Thomas S. Dupuis
30	Psalm 148: 7-14	George J. Webb
31	Psalm 118: 22-29	G. Heathcote
32	Ezekiel 11: 19, 20	Joseph Robinson
33	Psalm 119: 1-6	Pratt
34	Jeremiah 46: 27, 28	C. J. Whittington
35	Psalm 145: 8-13	Crotch
36	Psalm 138	J. P. Stuart
37	Psalm 105: 1-8	J. P. Stuart
38	Psalm 119: 129-134	George J. Webb
39	Isaiah 40: 29-31	W. Smallwood
40	Psalm 120	Joseph Barnby
41	Isaiah 30: 18, 19	K. J. Pye
42	Psalm 147: 1-6	George J. Elvey
43	Jonah 2: 2-9	George J. Webb
44	Psalm 107: 1-8	J. Walch
45	Psalm 135: 1-6	Henley
46	Psalm 150	Anonymous
47	Isaiah 11: 6-9	W. H. Havergal
48	Isaiah 29: 18-24	F. A. G. Ouseley
49	Psalm 147: 7-11	J. R. Phelps
50	Revelation 21: 10, 23. 22: 3	George J. Webb
51	Psalm 111: 1-8	J. H. Cornell
52	Psalm 130	Gregorian
53	Psalm 134	Centone
54	Psalm 133	Gregorian
55	Micah 6: 6-8	C. J. Whittington
56	Psalm 146	Unknown
57	Isaiah 9: 2, 6, 7	G. Nelson Smith
58	Isaiah 12	J. P. Stuart
59	Psalm 100	George J. Webb
60	Psalm 103: 19-22	Charles Norris

Chant.	Source of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
61	Psalm 103: 1-7	Beethoven
62	Isaiah 51: 2, 3	J. R. Phelps
63	Psalm 148: 1-6	Randall
64	Psalm 103: 8-17	From Beethoven
65	Psalm 119: 25-32	J. Kitchen
66	Psalm 149: 5-9	George J. Webb
67	Isaiah 42: 10-12	W. Russell
68	Psalm 121	George J. Webb
69	Luke 2: 29-32	Chard
70	Isaiah 33: 20-22	Gregorian
71	Isaiah 61: 1-3	George J. Webb
72	Psalm 136: 1-9, 26	George J. Webb
73	Psalm 119: 97-104	George J. Webb
74	Psalm 135: 19-21	Anonymous
75	Isaiah 40: 9-11	G. K. Jackson
76	I Kings 8: 57, 58	Ingham
77	Hosea 6: 1-3	W. L. Remsburg
78	Revelation 12: 10. 7: 10	George J. Webb
79	Revelation 1: 5-8	From a Gregorian
80	Revelation 21: 3, 4. 22: 17	George J. Webb
81	Isaiah 64: 1-5	George J. Webb
82	Luke 1: 68-75	Boyce
83	Revelation 19: 3-9	Woodward
84	Psalm 118	George J. Webb
85	Isaiah 60: 1-5	George J. Webb
86	Habakkuk 3: 2-6	Woodward
87	Psalm 86: 11-17	J. P. Stuart
88	Psalm 119: 9-16	G. Nelson Smith
89	Psalm 119: 105-112	George J. Webb
90	Isaiah 54: 11-14, 17	George J. Webb
91	Isaiah 25: 6-9	George J. Webb
92	Isaiah 41: 17-20	John Stainer, from Spohr
93	Psalm 122	Gauntlett
94	Psalm 145: 14-21	W. B. Gilbert
95	Isaiah 53: 1-6	J. R. Phelps
96	Psalm 126	Henry Smart
97	Isaiah 43: 1-3, 11	J. Turle
98	Zephaniah 3: 13-17	Jackson, of Exeter
99	Habakkuk 3: 17-19	Charles Norris
100	Psalm 24	George J. Webb
101	Luke 1: 46-55	Unknown
102	Isaiah 52: 7-10	Trent
	TE DOMINUM	J. R. Phelps

CHANT MUSIC IN THE ANTIPHONS.

Page.	Composer.	Page.	Composer.
86	Gregorian	124	William H. Monk
87	Gregorian	125	R. Woodward
88	Unknown	126	Chard
89	G. Nelson Smith	127	John Robinson
90	J. P. Stuart	128	J. Battishill
91	J. P. Stuart	129	Thomas S. Dupuis
92	William H. Monk	130	F. A. G. Ouseley
93	George J. Webb	131	John Robinson
94	Croft	132	J. Battishill
95	Pratt	133	G. Nelson Smith
96	J. Battishill	134	Anonymous
97	Thomas S. Dupuis	135	Handel
98	George J. Elvey	136	Purcell
99	G. Heathcote	137	Gauntlett
100	C. E. Stephens	138	F. A. G. Ouseley
101	J. Jones	139	Cooke
102	A. R. Reinagle	140	F. A. G. Ouseley
103	John Goss	141	Anonymous
104	J. P. Stuart	142	J. F. Burrowes
105	Unknown	143	Joseph Barnby
106	Jackson, of Exeter	144	Anonymous
107	Jackson, of Exeter	145	Charles Norris
108	George J. Webb	146	From a Gregorian
109	J. P. Stuart	147	George J. Webb
110	Joseph Barnby	148	George J. Webb
111	W. H. Havergal	149	Thomas S. Dupuis
112	William Felton	150	George J. Webb
113	J. Turle, from Purcell	151	J. P. Stuart
114	G. A. Macfarren	152	G. A. Macfarren
115	Anonymous	153	R. W. Dixon
116	Beethoven	154	Unknown
117	Beethoven	155	Henry Lawes
118	Brown	156	Anonymous
119	John Stainer, from Spohr	157	Ross
120	Edward J. Hopkins	158	E. W. Bullinger
121	Lord Mornington	159	W. Smallwood
122	W. B. Gilbert	160	L. T. Downes
123	A. Shaw	161	J. P. Stuart

Chant Music in the Antiphons.

Page.	Composer.	Page.	Composer.
162	W. Russell	184	George J. Webb
163	Charles Norris	185	George J. Webb
164	Henry Smart	186	George J. Webb
165	John Goss	187	J. P. Stuart
166	W. Jones	188	Unknown
167	Randall	189	James Shaw
168	Anonymous	190	F. A. G. Ouseley
169	Anonymous	191	B. St. J. B. Joule, from Spohr
170	Chard	192	P. Humphries
171	Cooke	193	George J. Webb
172	George F. Root	194	Joseph Barnby
173	Henry Smart	195	W. P. Propert
174	Aldrich	196	Anonymous
175	Unknown	197	Anonymous
176	From a Gregorian	198	Oakeley
177	From a Gregorian	199	Unknown
178	J. F. Burrowes	200	W. Russell
179	Lord Mornington	201	Joseph Robinson
180	S. Arnold	202	Aldrich
181	Greatorex	203	Hiles
182	A. R. Reinagle	204	B. St. J. B. Joule
183	George J. Webb	205	B. St. J. B. Joule

CHANT MUSIC IN THE SACRAMENT OF THE HOLY SUPPER.

Page.	Composer.	Page.	Composer.
400	Woodward	402	George J. Webb
401	George J. Webb		

CHANT MUSIC IN THE GENERAL OFFICES.

See Index of the Chants.

INDEX OF THE HYMNS.

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Abide with me: fast falls the eventide	17	522
A herald voice the lonely desert cheers	74	586
Alleluia! Praise the Savior	95	607
Almighty Father, God of Love	101	613
Almighty God, in humble prayer	152	678
Amazing, beauteous change	110	622
A mighty fortress is our God	8	511
Angel bands in strains sweet sounding	144	667
Angels, from the realms of glory	133	650
Angels holy, high and lowly	148	672
At Thy command I leave my all	13	517
Begin, my soul, the exalted lay	132	649
Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power	130	646
Blow on, Thou mighty Wind	147	671
Break Thou the Bread of life	91	603
Brightest and best of the sons of the morning	77	589
Calm on the listening ear of night	162	708
Cast thy burden upon the Lord	157	695
Cast upon the Lord thy care	4	505
City strong and mighty	25	530
Come, Thou Almighty King	41	549
Come Thou, O come	19	524
Come to the land of peace	65	577
Come unto me when shadows darkly gather	151	676
Come, ye disconsolate, where'er ye languish	16	521
Curb for the stubborn steed	131	647
Daughter of Zion, awake from thy sadness	117	631
Father, I come to Thee	20	525
Father, to us, Thy children humbly kneeling	120	633
Father, whate'er of earthly bliss	28	533
Father, whose hand hath led me so securely	88	600
Fierce raged the tempest o'er the deep	18	523
Fierce was the wild billow	6	508
For the Lord is mindful of His own	159	702
Fret not, poor soul: while doubt and fear	134	651
Give to the winds thy fears	23	528
Glorious things of thee are spoken	36	543

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Glory flaming in the cloud	26	531
Glory, honor, exaltation	85	597
God incarnate, veil Thy splendor	98	610
God is the refuge of His saints	71	583
God of the living, in whose eyes	60	572
Grant us Thy peace, down from Thy heavens falling	109	621
Guide me, O Thou great Jehovah	3	504
Hail to the brightness of Zion's glad morning	108	620
Hark, hark, my soul! Angelic songs are swelling	158	696
Hark! the herald angels sing	34	541
Hark, the song of jubilee	5	507
Haste, traveler, haste! the night comes on	47	556
Heavenly Father, graciously hear us	10	513
Heavenly Father, to whose eye	50	559
He knows the bitter, weary way	107	619
High in the heavens, eternal God	69	581
Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty	7	509
Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of Hosts	100	612
Holy night! peaceful night	68	580
Hosanna to the Living Lord	118	631
I ask not now for gold to gild	39	547
I bow in utter need and mortal weakness	154	682
I do not ask, O Lord, that life may be	129	645
Immortal love forever full	161	704
It came upon the midnight clear	11	515
It is not death to die	75	587
Jerusalem, the golden! O city of the blest	27	532
Jesus, I my cross have taken	14	519
Jesus, my Savior, look on me	35	542
Jesus, Savior, Heavenly Father	51	561
Jesus, Savior, pilot me	89	601
Jesus, Savior, risen Lord	97	609
Jesus, with Thy Church abide	58	570
Joy to the world, the Lord is come	123	637
Keep us, our Father, from the snares and dangers	150	674
Lamp of our feet, whereby we trace	64	576
Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom	9	513
Lead us, O Father, in the paths of peace	156	692
Lift up your heads, rejoice	165	719
Lord of all being, throned afar	32	537
Lord of our life, and God of our salvation	53	564
Lord, Thy glory fills the heaven	94	606
Lord, Thy Word abideth	112	624

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Messiah, at Thy glad approach	87	599
My God and Father, while I stray	24	529
Nearer, my God, to Thee	70	582
Now when the dusky shades of night retreating	155	688
O'er the silent waters	37	544
O for the peace that floweth as a river	52	563
O Fount of mercy, God of love	30	535
O Heavenly Father, let our praise	126	640
O help us, Lord, each hour of need	61	573
O Jesus Christ, alone to Thee	139	660
O Jesus Christ, Redeemer, Lord	82	594
O lead and guide us, Lord	59	571
O let my trusting heart be still	137	657
O Light, whose beams illumine all	106	618
O Lord of life, the Truth, the Way	1	501
O Lord, our help in ages past	63	575
O Lord, Thy love through heavenly spheres descending	48	557
O perfect Love! all human thought transcending	143	665
O praise ye the Lord! prepare your glad voice	40	548
O precious sign and seal of heavenly union	66	578
O render thanks to God above	83	595
O sad and anxious heart, the Lord will keep thee	114	626
O Savior, stretch Thy mighty arm	2	503
O Spirit of the living God	113	625
O Thou that rulest earth, and sky, and sea	103	615
O Thou whose power o'er moving worlds presides	73	585
Our Father, we adore Thee	92	604
Out of the deep I call	62	574
O Word of God incarnate	124	638
O Zion, rise in glory	54	565
Patience	154	682
Peace be to this congregation	42	550
Pilgrim on life's dreary ocean	90	602
Praise, Lord, for Thee in Zion waits	115	627
Praise the Lord! from heaven praise Him	116	629
Praise the Lord! ye heavens, adore Him	29	534
Praise to God, immortal praise	84	596
Praise ye our Father, for His loving kindness	15	520
Praise ye the Lord! immortal choir	80	592
Praise ye the Lord! praise ye the Lord most holy	125	639
Rejoice to-day with one accord	102	614
Rest remaineth, O how sweet	128	643
Ride on, ride on in majesty	31	536

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Rise, crowned with light, imperial Salem, rise	122	636
Rise, glorious Conqueror, rise	142	664
Roll out, O song, to God	138	659
Savior, breathe an evening blessing	149	673
See, the sun his power awakes	121	635
Sons of men, behold from far	78	590
Sound over all waters, reach out from all lands	163	713
Still will we trust, though earth seem dark and dreary	57	569
Summer suns are glowing	93	605
The day is done; the weary day	141	663
The homeland, the homeland	119	632
The Lord God Jesus Christ doth reign	153	680
The Lord Jehovah lives	111	623
The Lord my pasture shall prepare	12	516
The Lord our God we praise	104	616
There is a stream whose gentle flow	45	553
There's not a bird with lonely nest	164	716
There's nothing bright, above, below	44	552
The Savior reigns, the Lord most High	72	584
The strife is o'er, the battle done	86	598
The sunshine to the flower may give	160	703
The way is long and dreary	46	555
Thine arm, O Lord, in days of old	21	526
Thine forever; God of love	81	593
Thou art, O Lord, the Life and Light	49	558
Thou art our watchful Shepherd, Lord	22	527
Thou that from the heavens art	105	617
Thy voice, O Lord, from darkness calls	140	661
Thy way, not mine, O Lord	43	551
Thy will be done: In devious ways	99	611
Thy Word is like a garden, Lord	67	579
To Jesus Christ, our only Lord	8	511
Triumphant Zion, lift thy head	38	545
Wake, awake! for night is flying	33	539
Watchman, tell us of the night	136	655
Watch o'er me, O my Savior, every hour	56	567
We ask not, Lord, a pathway always bright	76	588
When all Thy mercies, O my God	146	669
When Jordan hushed his waters still	96	608
When, marshalled on the nightly plain	79	591
When, streaming from the eastern skies	127	641
When sunlight o'er the earth is streaming	135	653
While Thee I seek, protecting power	55	566
With songs and honors sounding loud	145	668

AUTHORS AND COMPOSERS.

Hymn.	Author of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
1	Unknown	Ch. Zeuner
2	Clifford Smyth	Andreas Hofer
3	William Williams	Beethoven
4	English Conference Hymns	Xavier Schuyler von Wartensee
5	James Montgomery	Haydn
6	J. M. Neale, from the Greek.	Rossini
7	Reginald Heber	J. B. Dykes
8	Martin Luther (Dox.—adapted)	Martin Luther
9	John H. Newman	J. B. Dykes
10	Unknown	Beethoven
11	Edmund H. Sears	L. Spohr
12	Joseph Addison	John Reading, 1680
13	Evelyn E. Plummer	M. Vulpius, 1620
14	Henry F. Lyte	Mendelssohn
15	Unknown	Joseph Barnby
16	Thomas Moore	Samuel Webbe
17	Henry F. Lyte	William H. Monk
18	Godfrey Thring	J. B. Dykes
19	Gerard Moultrie, altered	Flemming
20	E. Craige Mitchell, arranged	Victoria Hayden
21	Edward H. Plumptre	Bach
22	Evelyn E. Plummer	C. H. Rinck
23	Paul Gerhardt, tr. John Wesley	Albert G. Methfessel
24	Charlotte Elliott	J. B. Dykes
25	W. F. Pendleton	C. J. Whittington
26	W. F. Pendleton	C. J. Whittington
27	D. H. Howard	Alexander Ewing
28	Anne Steele	Lowell Mason
29	John Kempthorne	Haydn
30	Alice Flowerdew	Handel
31	Henry H. Milman	J. B. Dykes
32	Oliver Wendell Holmes	Francis Linley
33	C. Winkworth, from the German	Philipp Nicolai, Har. by Mendelssohn.
34	Charles Wesley	Mendelssohn
35	Charlotte Elliott	Haydn
36	John Newton	Ithamar Conkey
37	Unknown	German air
38	Philip Doddridge	William Knapp
39	John G. Whittier	Mendelssohn
40	Nahum Tate	Haydn

Authors and Composers.

Hymn.	Author of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
41	Charles Wesley	Felice Giardini
42	Charles Wesley	Beethoven
43	Horatius Bonar	Joseph Barnby
44	Thomas Moore	Weber
45	Isaac Watts	Lowell Mason
46	Adelaide A. Procter	Schubert
47	William B. Collyer	Beethoven
48	Evelyn E. Plummer	F. Hewlett
49	Thomas Moore	Josiah Booth
50	Josiah Conder	Reinecke
51	W. F. Pendleton	Michael Costa
52	Jane Crewdson	Henry Smart
53	M. A. von Lowenstern	Joseph Barnby
54	New Churchman, arr. by E. E. P.	Samuel S. Wesley
55	Helen M. Williams	Josiah Booth
56	Evelyn E. Plummer	Joseph Barnby
57	William H. Burleigh	Handel
58	Thomas B. Pollock	Johann Rosenmuller
59	Evelyn E. Plummer	Beethoven
60	John Ellerton	J. B. Dykes
61	Henry H. Milman	Rossini
62	Henry W. Baker	Joseph Barnby
63	Isaac Watts	Scotch Psalter, 1615
64	Bernard Barton	Joseph Barnby
65	Briggs Collection	Joseph Barnby
66	Evelyn E. Plummer	Edward J. Hopkins
67	Edwin Hodder	Joseph Barnby
68	Joseph Mohr	Tyrolese Hymn
69	Isaac Watts	Francois Hippolite Barthelemon
70	Sarah F. Adams	Old English Melody
71	Isaac Watts	Schumann
72	Evelyn E. Plummer	Besse E. Colley
73	Samuel Johnson, from Boethius	Joseph Barnby
74	Alexander Pope	J. B. Dykes
75	Henri A. C. Malan	Schumann
76	William H. Burleigh	Joseph Barnby
77	Reginald Heber	J. P. Harding
78	Charles Wesley	Edwin Flood
79	Henry K. White	J. B. Calkin
80	George Rawson	Mendelssohn
81	Mary F. Maude	Ignaz Pleyel
82	Adapted	Beethoven

Authors and Composers.

Hymn.	Author of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
83	Nahum Tate	Arthur S. Sullivan
84	Anna L. Barbauld	J. B. Dykes
85	Adapted	John Stainer
86	F. Pott, from the Latin	Rubinstein
87	Michael Bruce	Edward Hodges
88	Carl J. P. Spitta	Franz Abt
89	Edward Hopper	Gounod
90	Unknown	Joseph Barnby
91	Mary A. Lathbury	Lowell Mason
92	John E. Bowers	Joseph Barnby
93	William W. How	Miller
94	Adapted	Samuel S. Wesley
95	Adapted	Arthur S. Sullivan
96	Thomas Campbell	Joseph Barnby
97	Evelyn E. Plummer	Anonymous
98	Adapted	Henry Smart
99	John Bowring	Joseph Barnby
100	James Montgomery	Joseph Barnby
101	Evelyn E. Plummer	Handel
102	Henry W. Baker	Joseph Barnby
103	W. F. Pendleton	John Stainer
104	Adapted	Hebrew Melody
105	H. W. Longfellow, from Goethe.	J. B. Calkin
106	Edward H. Plumptre	Joseph Barnby
107	Marian Longfellow	Alfred R. Gaul
108	Thomas Hastings	Gounod
109	Eliza Scudder	Joseph Barnby
110	Philip Doddridge	Handel
111	Thomas Hastings	C. Steggall
112	Henry W. Baker	Anonymous
113	James Montgomery	Joseph Barnby
114	Evelyn E. Plummer	J. B. Dykes
115	Henry F. Lyte	Haydn
116	Benjamin H. Kennedy	Henry Smart
117	Unknown	Henry Smart
118	Reginald Heber	C. L. Williams
119	Hugh R. Haweis	Arthur S. Sullivan
120	James F. Clarke	Joseph Barnby
121	Joachim Neander	Henry Smart
122	Alexander Pope	A. F. von Lwoff
123	Isaac Watts	Handel
124	William W. How	Henry Smart
125	Margaret C. Campbell	John Stainer
126	Adapted	Gastorius, Harmonized by Bach

Authors and Composers.

Hymn.	Author of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
127	William Schrubsole	Haydn
128	Arranged by Mrs. G. N. Smith	Joseph Barnby
129	Adelaide A. Procter	John Stainer
130	Horatius Bonar	Horatio W. Parker
131	E. H. Plumptre, from the Latin.	F. Spinney
132	John Ogilvie	Henry Smart
133	James Montgomery	Henry Smart
134	Adelaide A. Procter	Arthur S. Sullivan
135	Emilie Schneider	Franz Abt
136	John Bowring	E. Elvey
137	John Bowring, altered	Joseph Barnby
138	Frank Sewall	Julian K. Smyth
139	Adapted	Gastorius, Harmonized by Bach
140	Evelyn E. Plummer	Henry Hiles
141	Eliza Scudder	John Stainer
142	Matthew Bridges	J. B. Dykes
143	Dorothy F. Bloomfield	Besse E. Colley
144	John De Wolf	Joseph Barnby
145	Isaac Watts	Samuel A. Ward
146	Joseph Addison	Anonymous
147	John H. Hopkins	W. W. Gilchrist
148	John Stuart Blackie	John K. Paine
149	James Edmeston	George C. Stebbins
150	Evelyn E. Plummer	George A. Blackman
151	Catherine Esling	Mendelssohn
152	James Montgomery	Mendelssohn
153	Rev. Edward C. Bostock, arr.	Richard Wagner
154	Evelyn E. Plummer	C. J. Whittington
155	Unknown	Th. Kullak
156	William H. Burleigh	Mendelssohn
157	Psalm 55: 22, etc.	Mendelssohn
158	Frederick W. Faber	Hummel
159	Psalm 115: 12, 14. Adapted	Mendelssohn
160	Bernard Barton	Alfred S. Gatty
161	John G. Whittier	Franz Abt
162	Edmund H. Sears	George A. Blackman
163	John G. Whittier	W. W. Gilchrist
164	W. B. Noel	J. Tyson-Wolff
165	Thomas T. Lynch	Mendelssohn

INDEX OF THE ANTHEMS.

First Lines.	Number.	Page.
Behold, how good and how pleasant it is	6	733
Blessed the man who confideth in the Lord	14	760
Come unto me, all ye that labor and are burdened	15	762
Glory to God in the highest	2	724
Great and wonderful are Thy works	13	758
How good are thy tents, O Jacob	10	753
Now is come the salvation and the strength	1	722
O sing to God your hymns of gladness	8	742
Pray for the peace of Jerusalem	9	750
There is joy in the presence of the angels of God	7	736
The voice of one crying in the wilderness	11	754
Thou wilt show me the path of life	4	728
Unto us a Child is born	3	726
What shall I render to the Lord	12	757
Worthy is the Lamb that was slain	5	730

SOURCES AND COMPOSERS.

Anthem.	Source of the Words.	Composer of the Music.
1	Revelation 12: 10, 12. 15: 3, 4.	Kent
2	Luke 2: 14	George J. Webb
3	Isaiah 9: 6	George J. Webb
4	Psalm 16: 11	Unknown
5	Revelation 5: 12, 13	George J. Webb
6	Psalm 133: 1, 3	George J. Webb
7	Luke 15: 10. Revelation 7: 16, 17	Arthur S. Sullivan
8	B. Webb	Gounod
9	Psalm 122: 6, 7	C. J. Whittington
10	Numbers 24: 5, 6	C. J. Whittington
11	Isaiah 40: 3-5	C. J. Whittington
12	Psalm 116: 12-14	C. J. Whittington
13	Revelation 15: 3, 4	C. J. Whittington
14	Jeremiah 17: 7, 8	C. J. Whittington
15	Matthew 11: 28-30	C. J. Whittington

THE SANCTUS.

	Composer of the Music.		Composer of the Music.
1	C. J. Whittington	7	J. T. Field
2	A. S. Cooper	8	J. R. Phelps
3	Berthold Tours	9	J. B. Calkin
4	J. P. Stuart	10	Berthold Tours
5	C. J. Whittington	11	A. J. Eyre
6	Spohr	12	Battison Haynes
	Amens		Johann G. Naumann.

MUSIC IN THE GENERAL OFFICES.

Page.	First Lines.	Composer of the Music.
6, 14, 21.	The Lord God hear our prayer	G. P. Harris
28, 37, 47.	Heavenly Father, graciously hear us.	Beethoven
56, 63, 70.	The Lord God hear our prayer	From Arthur S. Sullivan.
60, 67, 74.	Alleluia	From Handel

CHANTING.

In adapting the music of the Chants in this Liturgy, as well as in the placing of the accents and the dividing of the lines, the endeavor has been to preserve the sense and rhythm of the words as far as possible, this being of paramount importance. In nearly all cases it will be found that the marking indicates the most natural rendering of the lines.

The following Instructions are given as an aid to correct and uniform Chanting. Once familiar with the system of marking, a congregation should be able to sing any Chant at sight.

The words, from the beginning of each line up to the accented syllable, are called the *Recitation*. The note on which the Recitation is made is called the Reciting Note. There is no pause in the Recitation except where punctuation occurs.

The words, from the accented syllable to the end of each line, are called the *Cadence*. On reaching the accent, and beginning with it, the *music* of the Chant properly commences, in strict time (*a tempo*), the upright lines corresponding to the bars of the music. From the accent to the first upright line, the words correspond to the first measure of the music. The Recitation, therefore, may be considered as outside the Chant, and may be of any length. When the line begins with the accent, there is no Recitation.

The Cadence is sung without pause of any kind. Where more than two syllables occur in a single measure of the Cadence, a dot is placed to indicate the proper division of the syllables. Punctuation within the upright lines has the force of the dot. When there are two or more syllables in the last measure of the Cadence, they are to be sung as they would be pronounced in speaking.

The *Accent* mark, á, is adopted as the simplest and least conspicuous in common use. It indicates the beginning of the Cadence. The accented syllable is *not to be sung louder* than the rest. It is important that there should be no break or pause between the Recitation and the Accent.

Good Chanting is neither too rapid nor too slow. The happy medium is attained by unhesitating and deliberate utterance as in speaking.

The final *ed* is to be pronounced wherever it occurs. It is so marked only in special instances.

The article "*the*" is long before a vowel, short before a consonant.

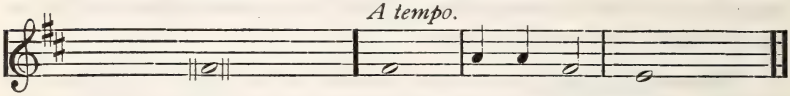
Take *breath* only at the end of lines, or at punctuation in the Recitation.

The following Examples will show the correct rendering of the various lines. As a rule the accented syllable is held longer than the others in the first measure, but occasional exceptions are made necessary by the sense and rhythm of the words. Example No. 1 in each case indicates the most frequent rendering.

When there is no syllable after the accent:—

RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.

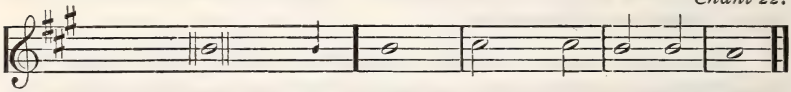


1. It is good to give thánks | un-to · the | Lord,

Chant 17.

2. Make a joyful noise unto the Lórd | all the | earth;

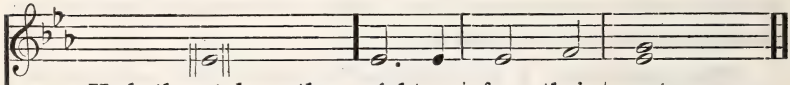
Chant 22.



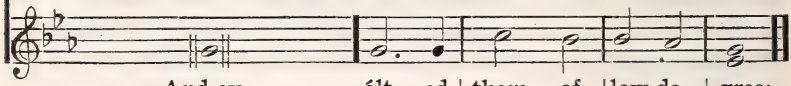
3. For Thóu | shalt en | large my | heart.

Chant 65.

When one syllable follows the accent:—



1. He hath put down the míght-y | from their | seats,



And ex - ált - ed | them of | low de | gree;

Chant 101.

RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.

2a. Although the fíg tree | shall not | blossom,

Chant 99.

2b. For Thy náme's sake | lead | me and | guide me.

Chant 1.

3. The righteous shall flóur-ish | like the | palm tree;

Chant 3.

When two syllables follow the accent:—

RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.

1. My voice shalt Thou héar in the | morn-ing, O | Lord;

Chant 14.

2a. The princes of the péo-ple are | gath-er-ed · to | gether,

Chant 13.

2b. And the tér-rors of | death are | fal-len · up | on me,

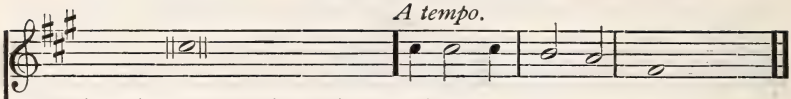
Chant 12.

3a. Purge me with hýs-sop, and | I shall · be | clean;

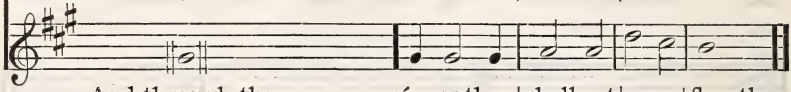
Antiphons, p. 104.

RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.



3b. When thou passest through the wá-ters, I | will be | with thee;



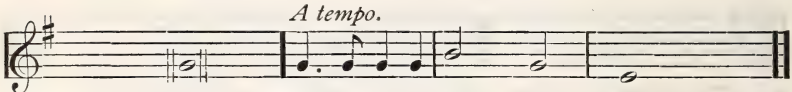
And through the rív-ers, they | shall not | o-ver | flow thee;

Chant 97.

When three syllables follow the accent:—

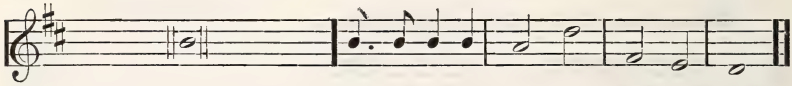
RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.



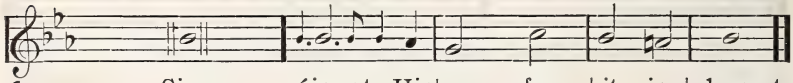
1a. Thy way O Gód is in the | sanc - tu | ary;

Chant 16.



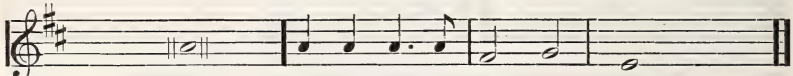
1b. The Word which He com-mánd-ed to a | thou-sand | gen - er | ations.

Chant 37.



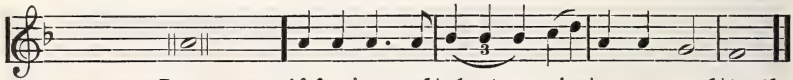
1c. Sing práis-es to His | name, for | it is | pleasant.

Chant 45.



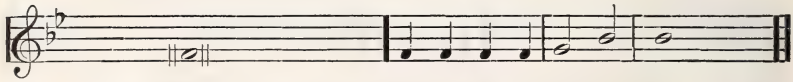
2a. Wash me thór-ough-ly from | mine in | iquity,

Antiphons, p. 189.



2b. Long súf-fer-ing and | plenteous · in | mer-cy · and | truth.

Chant 87.

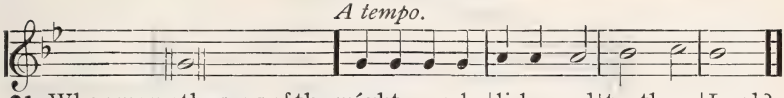


3a. For He shall hide me in His pa-víl-ion in the | day of | evil;

Chant 2.

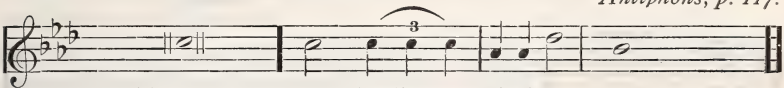
RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.



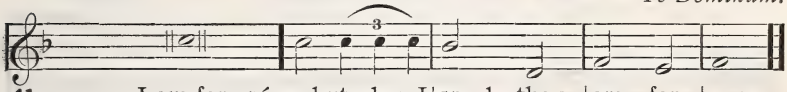
3b. Who among the sons of the míghty can be | li-ken · ed | to the | Lord?

Antiphons, p. 117.



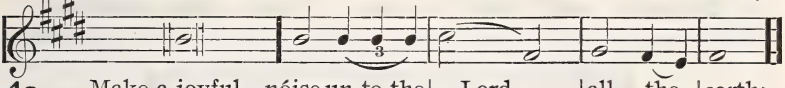
4a. Thou didst ascend on high, leading cap | tiv-i · ty | captive;

Te Dominum.



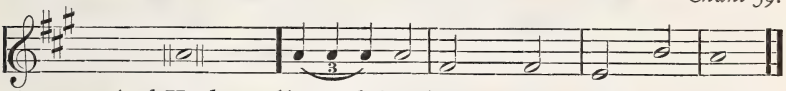
4b. I am for péace, but when I | speak they | are for | war.

Chant 40.



4c. Make a joyful nóise un-to the | Lord | all the | earth;

Chant 59.



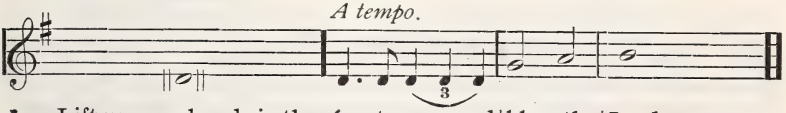
5. And He de- | lív-er-ed them | out of | their dis | tresses.

Chant 44.

When four syllables follow the accent:—

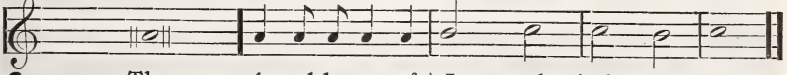
RECITATION. CADENCE.

A tempo.



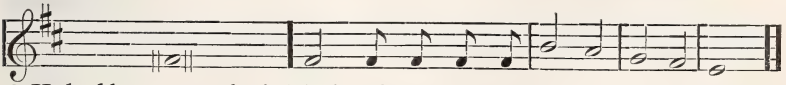
1. Lift up your hands in the sánc-tu-a-ry and | bless the | Lord;

Chant 53.



2. The éx-cel-len-cy of | Ja - cob | whom He | loved.

Chant 13.

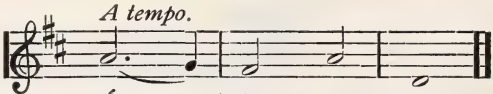


3. He had horns out of His hánd, and there was the | hid-ing | of His | power.

Chant 86.

When there is no Recitation:—

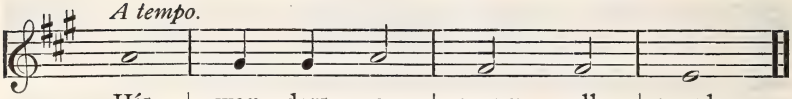
A tempo.



Ó | that my | ways.

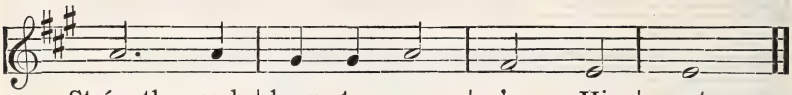
Chant 33.

A tempo.



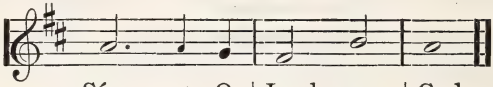
His | won - ders · a | mong all | people.

Chant 6.



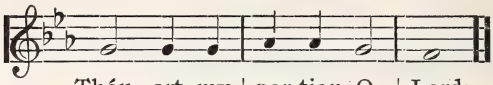
Strength and | beau - ty · are | in His | sanctuary.

Chant 6.



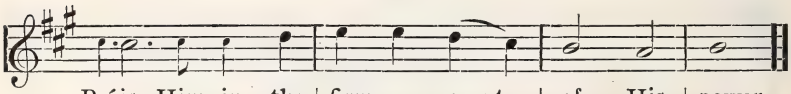
Sáve us, O | Lord our | God,

Antiphons, p. 93.



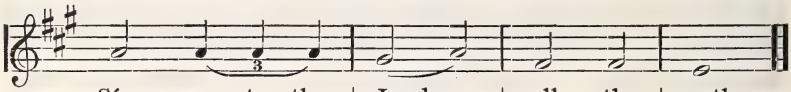
Thóu art my | por-tion, O | Lord;

Chant 28.



Práise Him in the | firm - a · ment | of His | power.

Chant 46.



Síng un - to the | Lord | all the | earth.

Chant 6.

RUBRIC NOTES.

The Minister may kneel in silent prayer at the beginning of Worship, and after the Benediction.

The individual worshipper may kneel in silent prayer on entering and before leaving church.

Selections from the Sentences of Scripture may be used for the Offertory, or on other occasions.

The General Prayer at the beginning of the Offices may be repeated by the Minister alone, or he may substitute other suitable Prayers.

The Responsives which follow the Lord's Prayer may be omitted and instead thereof the Minister may repeat a short prayer, which will be followed by the singing of the Sanctus, the People standing.

The Commandments may be omitted in the Offices of Humiliation, and instead thereof the Minister may repeat one or more suitable Prayers, as in the Offices of Glorification; or, the Prayers may also be omitted, and the Third Lesson follow the Chant, the People sitting.

In the Offices of Glorification the Prayers after the Antiphon may be omitted, and the Third Lesson follow the third portion of the Antiphon, the People sitting.

In the Offices of Glorification the Antiphon may be omitted, or only one portion used, when a short Service is desired.

The Commandments may be used in the Offices of Glorification, at the discretion of the Minister.

In the Offices, the Minister may read the Commandments in full; as, when the Holy Supper is administered, or at the Festivals.

In announcing the First and Second Lessons the Minister may say, The Word of the Lord as it is written in such a chapter of such a book. In announcing the Third Lesson the Minister may say, The Word of the Lord in the Heavenly Doctrine as it is written in such a book, such a number. After every Lesson the Minister may say, Here endeth the first, second, or third Lesson. After announcing the close of the Third Lesson the Minister may say, The Lord add His blessing to the reading of His Word.

The Minister may use the following Ascription before the sermon, In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, Father, Son and Holy Spirit. Amen.

When the *Amen* after the Prayers is to be said by the People alone, it is placed in Italics; but when it is to be said by the Minister and People together, it is placed in Roman type. In a few instances, as in the Blessings, the *Amen* is to be said by the Minister alone.

When there is occasion for a short Service, the Twelfth General Office, or the first portion of any General Office, may be used.

In the Antiphons the organist should play over the music of the Chant, or a few bars thereof, before the Minister reads; this rule should apply both to the first and second Chant.

The Minister at his discretion may cause the responses of the Antiphons to be read by the People instead of being sung.

The Antiphons are so arranged that they may form a kind of Christian year, beginning with the Advent at Christmas, and using about two every month, omitting the months of July, August and September. The Thanksgiving Antiphon may be introduced in any month of the year.

In the Psalter, the Minister and People shall read in alternate lines. When the ternaries occur, the third line shall be read by the Minister and People together. The Selection from the Psalter may be read by the Minister and People in unison.

Instead of reading from the General Doctrine in this Liturgy, the Minister may on suitable occasion read one of the summaries of doctrine in the Book of Doctrine.

The first portion of the Office for the Holy Supper may be used when the Supper is administered, or on some previous occasion as a preparatory Service.

In the Marriage Service, when a ring is used, the form in the old Academy Liturgy may be followed, the words being said by the Minister alone, to which the Bride and Bridegroom respond.

The Bride and Bridegroom may change places after rising from the Blessing, instead of at the point indicated in the Rubric of the Marriage Service.

If the music of any Chant, Hymn, or Anthem in this Liturgy be found too high for the voices of any congregation, it may be transposed to a suitable key by the organist.

The Amen on page 780 may be used at the close of any music in this Liturgy.

JUN 22 1908

BX
87

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 020 517 302 A